FAM
CHO-1
Choate

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2026

https://archive.org/details/choatesinamerica0000vari

This Is Produced By The Photoduplication Program
Of The New England Historic Genealogical Society,
Boston, Massachusetts

Property of the
Seattle Genealogical
Society

E. O. Jameson.

THE CHOATES IN AMERICA.

1643-1896.

JOHN CHOATE

AND

HIS DESCENDANTS.

CHEBACCO, IPSWICH,
MASS.

Illustrated.

By E. O. JAMESON,

Author of "The Cogswells in America," "The History of Medway, Mass.," Etc.

BOSTON:
ALFRED MUDGE & SON, PRINTERS,
24 Franklin Street.
1896.

Copyright, 1896, by E. O. Jameson.

THIS VOLUME

IS

RESPECTFULLY DEDICATED TO HIS ESTEEMED FRIEND,

ISAAC BASSETT CHOATE,

AND TO

THE DESCENDANTS

OF

JOHN CHOATE

THROUGHOUT AMERICA,

BY

The Author.

PREFACE.

THE object of this volume is to place in a permanent form for preservation the genealogical data of the families of Choates in this country that have sprung from the first settler of the name, John Choate, of Chebacco, Ipswich, in the Province of Massachusetts.

And also to make a memoranda of incident, tradition, and biography, including some special mention of those persons of eminence who by public service and distinguished ability have brought honor to the Choate name.

The endeavor has been, by an orderly arrangement, by illustrations representing persons, buildings, and scenery, and by a fine mechanical finish, to make a book at once valuable and attractive to all who are interested in the lineage and history of THE CHOATES IN AMERICA.

The author takes this opportunity to acknowledge the courtesy and the generous co-operation of a large number of town and city registrars, genealogists, and representatives of the different branches of the family, to whom he has applied for information and data, and without whose assistance the results embodied in this volume would have been impossible. Among others to whom he feels especially indebted for very essential help he begs leave to mention the following: —

Mrs. Abby P. Choate, of Essex, Mass.; Hon. Edward E. Pratt, Mr. Isaac B. Choate, Charles F. Choate, Esq., and Joshua M. Sears, Esq., of Boston, Mass.; Hon. Joseph H. Choate, of New York City; Mr. Leander Choate, of Oshkosh, Wis.; Hon. Charles A. Choate, of Jacksonville, Fla.; Mr. Alden Choate and Mrs. William F. Goldsmith, of Lynn, Mass.; Miss Hannah Choate, of Salem, Mass.; Mrs. Lydia G. Choate, of Woburn, Mass.; Mr. Charles Choate, of South Bridgton, Me., and Rufus Choate, Esq., of Essex, Mass. These are but a few of the many in this relation who might be named. The researches which have their culmination in these pages have extended over a period of more than ten years of persistent, laborious, and pleasurable effort. And if this volume shall prove an enduring monument to the name, the virtues, and the valuable service of this ancient family of Chebacco, and its descendants now scattered in all parts of America, the wish and the hope of its author will be abundantly realized.

BOSTON, MASS., Oct. 1, 1896.

INTRODUCTION.

When Philip II. of Spain, in the year 1567, with a few strokes of his pen, doomed to death eighty thousand inhabitants of the Netherlands, how little he knew what he was doing. He did not foresee the results of this act of cruelty. He did not dream that the Duke of Alva's bloody work would sow the seeds of liberty on the eastern shores of England, and from thence, within a century, they would be scattered beyond the wide Atlantic.

These Hollanders, escaping the relentless grasp of the Inquisition, were liberty loving and industrious. They fled their lowland homes, across the waves, to make other homes, and under their persevering culture the fens of Eastern England became as gardens. And it is publicly claimed that nearly all the political institutions which are the glory of America came by them through England out of Holland.

While the early origin of the Choates is in obscurity, and while it is quite possible that at a still earlier period they were immigrants to Holland from France, yet it is highly probable that they crossed over from the Netherlands into the easterly parts of Britain with some of the numerous migrations of the sixteenth century, and were perhaps among those refugees who fled the Inquisition of the bloody court of Alva.

In their lowland homes, in the province of Brabant, they were known by the name of Van Choate, but it is thought that on account of English prejudice against Dutch immigrants, they were constrained on their arrival in the new country to drop the Van from their name, and thus obliterate at once a conspicuous symbol of their obnoxious origin, and henceforth in England and in America they have been known by the simple name of Choate. But to this day in and about Antwerp, and wherever in Holland they are found, the name is still Van Choate.

Their first settlement in England was doubtless near the boundary between Essex and Suffolk counties, in which region there are still resident many of the name. There is little doubt that from this part of England the immigrant John Choate came to this country about 1643, settled in Chebacco, Ipswich, in the Province of Massachusetts, and became the great ancestor of

The Choates in America.

How early immigrants by the name of Choate may have appeared in England is uncertain. The following are among the earliest traces that we have on record. In the ancient parish records of Finchingfield, Essex County, on

deposit in the Register Office, London, it is said there is mention of those by the name of Choate as church wardens as early as 1500 A. D.

A century later and onward the name appears with some degree of frequency in the parish and church records of Hundon, Clare, County of Suffolk, and of Finchingfield, Birdbrooke, and Groton in the County of Essex.

In the Parish Register the Vicar of Hundon, Rev. Arthur Hamp, by a search made in 1892, found the following: —

"1589 Elizabeth Choate filia of John Choate bap: Mar: 29th"
"1685 William Choate of Clare and Mary Arriss, widow of Hundon were married ye 7th day of ffebruary."
"1776 Aug. 25 buried Robert son of John Choate."

The Rev. Mr. Hamp writes: "Many pages of our registers are unreadable, owing to damp in past years, and many pages have been cut out wholly or in part.

"The Choates for several generations were residents of this ancient parish. But there are no longer any living representatives of the name to be found here. They have all retired to the city of the dead. The place is thus described: —

FINCHINGFIELD, ESSEX COUNTY, ENGLAND.

"'The village of Finchingfield lies curiously, for in its centre the street runs sharply down to a brook which skirts the bottom of the village green. Nor

does this village green resemble the ordinary type of such open spaces, for it lies on the side of an equally steep hill. Standing on the upper edge of the green you are about on a level with the churchyard on the opposite side of the little valley. In front of you are the irregularly-built houses, piled one on the other, and, topping them all, the old Norman tower of the church. Close by the church stand the quaint old timber-built almshouses, somewhat in the same position as the old school-house of Felstead. The houses at this end of Finchingfield are of some antiquity, and there is, moreover, at least one good specimen of hammered iron in the shape of an inn sign, the Green Man. But the church naturally claims the most particular notice, for it possesses a feature of its own, which will not be readily found elsewhere.

"'The interior of the Norman tower has a most curious arcade upon each side of the Norman tower arch. This arcade does not completely surround the tower, but ceases along the north and south sides. It is a kind of architectural puzzle, of which the solution is yet doubtful. The west door of the tower has a fine Norman arch with a triple reveal and zigzag mouldings. Within the church is a fair oak screen and a number of monuments, of which one is very well worth notice. It is in the shape of an altar tomb, and bears upon its slab the effigies in brass of John Berners (1500) and his wife Elizabeth (1523), the daughter of Simon Wiseman. The costumes of these figures, though damaged, are full of interest. Round the base of the tomb are eight figures of ecclesiastics under canopies, and there are also eight escutcheons.

"'The south porch is a fine one; it contains two good windows on each side, with a panel between them. Excellent, too, is the door of the porch, and it is only to be regretted that the two niches on the external buttresses of this most interesting porch should have suffered so much from weather and ill treatment.

"'The remaining tombs in the church hardly possess any interest; the inscriptions are long thereon, and for the most part fulsome. It is not easy to get up a feeling of enthusiasm over a monument which records that a man "did by a voluntary constancy hold his peace for seven years." But this, it appears, is what William Kemp, Esq., of Spains Hall, did. The inscription adds that he was "pious, just, hospitable and master of himself so much, that what others scarce doe by force and penalties," etc.

"'Finchingfield is quite a parish of small manors and old manor houses,

all of which, save Spains Hall, have now degenerated into farm houses. Their names are curious and comprise, Justins Brent Hall, Sculpins, Petches or Peches, and Cornet or Cornish Hall, besides several others. Of these, Brent Hall was the property of Edward Benlowes, the poet, and was of course alienated by him, not however before he addressed thence some complimentary verses to his brother poet Quarles. Peches belonged to the Berners family, who appear to have held the land without a break from Norman times until 1729, when the male line had become extinct and a descendant of a daughter conveyed the manor to a Braintree apothecary. Of another estate in the neighborhood, formerly known as Boyton or Boynton, we find that two carucates of land there were anciently held by William de Reynes, by the serjeantry of keeping for the king five wolf-dogs.'"

Vid. Essex Highways, Byways, and Waterways,
by C. R. B. Barrett, 1893, *pp.* 40–44.

The Register of the Parish Church in Finchingfield, which dates back to 1617, has among its earlier baptisms and burials the following, copied, in 1870, by William Coates, Parish Clerk : —

"1621 John Choat son of John and Susannah bap: May 15"
"1623 Annie Choat, daughter of Richard Choat bap: Feb'y 9th."
"1625 Edmund Choat, son of John Choat bap: June 2d."

"1632 John Choat, son of Edward buried Nov. 5th."
"1637 Henry, son of Richard Choat buried June 11th."
"1654 Elizabeth, daughter of John Choat buried Nov. 24th."
"1664 John Choat buried Jan. 2d."
"1669 Robert Choat Buried Aug. 16th."
"1702 Edmund Choat Buried May 16th."

There have been numerous burials of Choates since the above in Finchingfield.

From the "Gleanings in England," by Mr. Waters, of Salem, Mass., are copied the following : —

"'Matthew Choat has living of tenement in Birdbrooke, Co. Essex, that had been his brother Joseph's 25 Nov.' [10th Charles 1st Part No 5 Five Rolls]."
"Besides the above the names of John Choat and Joseph Choat, both of Co. Essex were noticed in the Calendar of Chancery England p. m. 7th Charles."

The Rector of Ridgewell, Essex County, England, writes : —

"The name of Choat is not found in the parish register until 1700 A. D., as subjoined : —

"'A. D. 1700, John Choate elected at Parish meeting on Easter Monday as parish Constable.'
"'1784, Robert Choate of Norton elected Overseer and Assessor of Ridgewell.'

MARRIED.

"'1760 May 13, Henry Choate of Toppersfield to Elizabeth Frost of Ridgewell Essex Co. England.'

"'1772 October 29, Robert Choate of Ridgewell to Harriet Butcher.'

BURIED.

"'1776 Aug. 25 Robart, son of John Choat'"

The Rev. Herbert Smith, Rector of Groton, Boxford, Colchester, England, copied from the parish records, and under date of Oct. 18, 1871, communicated to Rufus Choate, Esq., of Essex, Mass., the following items, viz. : —

"A. D. 1624 John Choate, son of Robert and Sarah Choate was baptized on the 6th of June."

"A. D. 1626 Elizabeth, the daughter of Robert Choate was baptized the 22d of January."

"A. D. 1628 Marie, the daughter of Robert Choate was baptized November 23d."

"1627 Elizabeth Choate only a year old was buried August 23d."

"1638 Robert Chote was buried August 18th and his wife Sarah Chote on the 12th of September in the same year."

The Rev. Mr. Smith adds the following : —

"I have looked through the oldest registers and there is no doubt but that John Choate was born here."

The above is confirmed by the following certified extract made by the present Rector of Groton, and received within a few weeks by the author : —

"From Register of Baptisms in the Parish of Groton in the County of Suffolk."

"'1624 John Choate baptized the 6th of June.'"

"I certify the above to be a true extract from the Parish Register, as witness my hand this 6th day of May, 1896.

"JOHN W. WAYMAN, *Rector of Groton.*"

The Rev. Henry Jacie of Aughton, Yorkshire, under date of June 12, 1633, writes to John Winthrop, Jun., and makes mention as follows : —

"To the Right worshipful, his much respected good Friend, Mr. John Winthrop, Jun. Esq., Son to the right worthy Governour of New England, these.

"Goodman Choate with his wife and goodman Bowhan (such a name), an honest simple poor man, a locksmith of Sudbury and goodman Bacon with his good wife of Boxford (having divers young children) desire to have their service humbly remembered to Mr. Governour and desire his kind remembrance of them to pity their poor condition here and when he can to send for them, as it pleased him to say he would. They are filled with the contempt of the proud and their spirits are ready to sink and fail in them."

"HEN. JACIE"

"Aughton in Yorkshire June 12, 1633.

Mr. Savage, with the above in mind, says, "John Choate was probably of Sudbury, Suffolk County, England. Perhaps he was son of that Goodman Choat who in June, 1633, sent his regards to the governor, as conveyed by Rev. Henry Jacie, in a valuable letter of that date to the younger John."

Mr. Waters, of Salem, thinks the Choate family came from the northern part of Essex County, England.

Rufus Choate, Esq., the present proprietor of the ancient Choate homestead, on Choate Island, writes as follows: —

"The only definite statement concerning the early history of John Choate, which I know, I found among my grandfather, David Choate's, papers. He says that 'John Choate came from the county of Kent, an apprentice to Mr. Low.' My grandfather died in 1808, and was born only thirty years after John Choate's widow died, which would give some weight to his statement. The 'Mr. Low' referred to must have been Mr. Thomas Low, who came to Chebacco in 1643."

Mr. Rufus Choate further suggests, "But if John Choate should be found to be from Kent County he may yet have been the Groton John Choate, who might have gone, after the death of his parents, in 1638, to live with some relative in Kent County until of a suitable age to embark for America."

That John Choate came over as "an apprentice of Mr. Low" signifies that Mr. Low advanced the passage money for the young man. If "Mr. Low," as suggested above, was Thomas Low, then he was the son of Capt. John Low, a navigator in those days. And if Captain Low's list of passengers could be found we might learn the name of the ship in which John Choate sailed and the exact date of his arrival in America.

Col John Choate appears mentioned in court records as the "grandson of Sergt. John Choate, who immigrated to this country from Sudbury, Suffolk, England, and died 1695."

About the year 1870 Mr. Choate of Essex, Mass., had a diligent search made of registers in England, and carried on a somewhat vigorous and continued correspondence with various rectors of parishes, with a view to settle the birthplace and parentage of John Choate, who was the earliest of the name in this country. He received, also, interesting letters about that time from the only survivors of the Choates in Finchingfield, the Misses Harriet and Mary Choat, daughters of Joseph Choat, deceased, living in their old homestead, called "Peak's Farm."

The author of these pages, on a visit of research to that vicinity in the fall of 1887, found that these last survivors of the name in Finchingfield had already passed away. He found, however, the name not uncommon in the surrounding towns, and had an interesting interview with a Mr. Joseph Choat and family, living in Bumpstead, county of Essex, a town a few miles from Finchingfield. This Mr. Joseph Choat he found a man of intelligence, living in a pleasant home, and engaged in a large business as a master contractor and builder, a man widely known, and spoken of with great respect in all the region.

The village in which Mr. Choat resided is called —

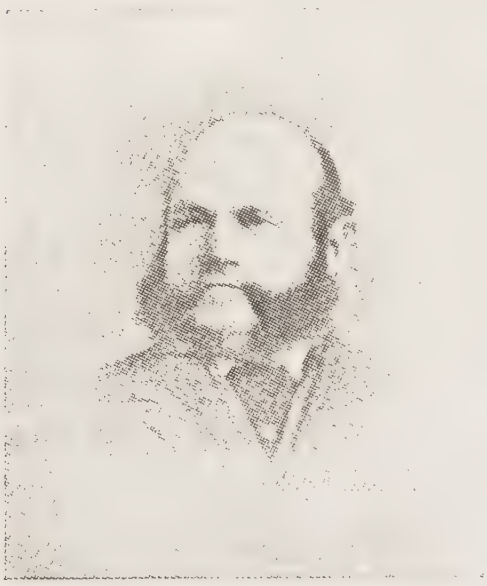
Steeple Bumpstead.

This is a pretty village in the county of Essex, on the borders of Suffolk and Cambridgeshire, four miles from Haverhill, a manufacturing town on the Great Eastern Railway, three miles from Birdbrooke Station, on the Colne Valley Railway.

It is situated in a picturesque valley, and is approached by good roads from the villages around, of which it forms an important centre. Hempstead is within four miles; Finchingfield is not far away, and Birdbrooke is but two miles distant.

In this region are many persons of the name of Choat, and it may be a pleasure to the Choates in America to be introduced to one of their English cousins, who is presented on the following gage.

Mr. Choate, since visited by the author in 1887, has retired from business, and removed from Steeple Bumpstead, and now resides at 16 Griffin Road, Plumstead, Kent County.



JOSEPH CHOAT.

The church in Steeple Bumpstead stands among the trees in the centre of the village. It is a well-proportioned building of stone, with a handsome tower, in which is a Jubilee clock showing four dials, and a fine peal of five bells. The church consists of nave, chancel, and two porches, and is rich in monuments and memorials of the departed great, who once occupied the residential seats in the parish, more especially those of the Bendyshe and Gent families. One is very elegant, and has a fine recumbent effigy of Sir Henry Bendyshe, the last male heir of the family.

The vicarage, valued in 1831 at £247, is in the patronage of the Lord Chancellor, and incumbency of the Rev. Charles Meares Powell, A. M. The church was thoroughly restored in 1880.

CHURCH IN STEEPLE BUMPSTEAD.

There is found in the register of this church the following marriage: "Thomas Huckley and Emma Choat Sept 7th 1748."

Close to the village is one of the principal aristocratic residences of the

district, known as Bower Hall. It is a fine old Queen Anne mansion, renovated and restored by the late Sir Henry Bendyshe, Bart., in 1710.

It is approached by carriage drive, with a lodge at the entrance, and has a prettily timbered and undulating park of nearly one hundred acres, with two sheets of ornamental water, and an almost matchless avenue of limes leading from the mansion to the church.

The pursuits of the inhabitants are principally agriculture and trade. The working men and their sons are employed chiefly in agriculture, and their wives and daughters obtain employment in finishing garments for the manufacturers of the neighboring town of Haverhill.

The place is favorable to health as proved by the longevity of its inhabitants. There are three persons of an average age of ninety-two years, sixteen between eighty and ninety, forty-five between seventy and eighty. This out of a population of only about a thousand people.

Vid. Directory of Steeple Bumpstead.

GROTON, BOXFORD, COLCHESTER, ENGLAND.

"BOXFORD is five miles from Sudbury, is situated in a fertile and highly-cultivated valley, between two brooks which unite a little below it. The parish contains ninety-nine houses (1818) and five hundred and thirty-six inhabitants. The town, consisting of several streets, carries on a considerable trade in malt, and has a manufactory for dressing sheep and deer skins. . . .

"The church is a spacious building, ninety-five feet long and fifty-two broad, and has a spire steeple. The porch on the south side is of stone; over the entrance are seven niches, with a number of inscriptions now nearly obliterated. The town contains also a few grammar schools founded by Queen Elizabeth."

Vid. Suffolk, or Original Delineations of that County, by Mr. Shoberl, p. 160.

Groton is a parish of Boxford, in the postal division of Colchester, from which place letters come by every mail.

Groton is a country place. The nearest railway station is seven miles away, in Sudbury. It is spoken of as follows: —

"Groton, formerly the Lordship of the Abbot of *Bury*. It was granted at the Dissolution of that Abbey to Adam Winthrop, Esq., in which family it continued till about the fourth year of Charles I. when it was purchased by Thomas Waring; it is now the seat of Thomas Waring, Esq."

Vid. Kerby's Suffolk Traveller, pp. 260, 261.

The inscription on the Winthrop Brass in Groton Chancel is as follows: —

"Here lyeth
Mr ADAM WINTHROP
Lorde and patron of Groton which
Departed out of this worlde this ix day of November
in the yere of oure Lorde God
MCCCCCLXIV"

"The above plate, removed at some remote period . . . and long in the possession of his family in America, was restored in 1878 by the Hon. Robert C. Winthrop of Boston, in New England, his descendant in the eighth generation."

Vid. Suffolk Manorial Families, pp. 22, 24, 33.

The situation of the old Winthrop House, long since demolished, is marked by a mulberry tree, still standing, which is presented on the following page.

This tree now stands in an open field of grass, but stands where once was the garden of the "Old Winthrop Place." It is a solitary but interesting land-

THE WINTHROP MULBERRY TREE.

Photographed August, 1896.

mark, identifying the spot where were born two of the best known and most honored of the Colonial Governors of this ancient Commonwealth.

THE CHURCH IN GROTON, ENGLAND.

Photographed August, 1896.

This church, in which John Choate was baptized June 6, 1624, has stood for centuries. It is described by the present Rector, the Rev. John W. Wayman,

who writes, under date of Aug. 13, 1896, from the Groton Rectory, Boxford, Colchester, as follows: —

"The church is a nice building, late Decorated style, except the tower, which is, perhaps, early English. The length of the nave is about forty-five feet, width thirty-six feet, height thirty feet, with two aisles same length and width, but not so high.

"The chancel is about twenty-seven feet long by fifteen feet wide, and contains two memorial windows, one east window and one in southeast, the gifts of the Winthrop family.

"The registers go back to 1562. The Winthrop tomb is outside the chancel, near the chancel door, the southeast side."

This picture of the Groton church accompanied the Rector's description, and was received Aug. 21, 1896, just as this part of the book was going to press. The printers were reached by telephone and the picture inserted.

It remains to be said that by researches in Birdbrooke, Ridgewell, Steeple Bumpstead, and other places in the counties of Essex and Suffolk, nothing could be discovered which threw any new light upon the origin of the immigrant John Choate.

The lack of positive documentary proof leaves the matter undetermined, except so far as the sum of probabilities may warrant a conclusion. Such a conclusion is this, that the John Choate, the record of whose baptism is found in the register of Groton parish, Boxford, Colchester, England, under date of June 6, 1624 A. D., is identical with the young man, John Choate, who at the age of nineteen years came to America and settled in Chebacco, Ipswich, Province of Massachusetts. That his parents, who died in 1638, were doubtless those referred to as "Goodman Choat and his wife," in Rev. Henry Jacie's letter, in 1633, to John Winthrop, Jun., of Ipswich, Mass. It was but natural that the lad, fourteen years of age at the time of his parents' death, having heard his father and mother talk over and plan for going to America, should, as soon as of sufficient age, himself set sail for the new country across the seas.

John Choate came to a place which had the Indian name of Agawam or Augoan, and was described in 1614 by Capt. John Smith as follows: —

"Here are many rising hills and on their tops and descents are many corne fields and delightful groves."

A plantation had been commenced at Agawam, under John Winthrop, Jun., by order of the Court of Assistants, and the name Ipswich given to it in 1634, "in acknowledgment of the great honor and kindness done to our people who took shipping there." John Winthrop, Jun., purchased the whole region of an Indian sagamore for £20.

The southeasterly part of the town, including Hog Island, was known as Chebacco, that being the Indian name, or, as some one has suggested, a name derived from a certain style of vessels used in the Mediterranean Sea, called Xebecs or Chebecs, and vessels resembling these were built in this part of Ipswich, and so giving the name Chebacco to the place in which was the exclusive production of this kind of a vessel in America. This last accounting for the name seems at least far-fetched, if not anachronistic.

Chebacco became a distinct parish, called Chebacco Parish, Dec. 10, 1679, and was incorporated, Feb. 5, 1819, into a town by the name of Essex.

The earliest mention made of John Choate in the records of Ipswich, Mass., is in 1648, when the name of John Choate, at the age of twenty-four years, appears in a list of one hundred and sixty-one persons who subscribed to a fund to pay Major Daniel Denison for giving military instruction. Hence he was called "a subscriber to the Denison allowance." The Probate Court files

in Salem, Mass., show that Mr. Choate was forty years old in 1664, which is confirmatory of his birth as recorded in 1624.

John Choate, on arrival, soon found employment in Chebacco, and, by industry and frugality, in a few years he acquired the means to purchase a small farm near the border line between Ipswich and Chebacco, located at the head of the creek.

Mr. Choate's house stood a few rods northeast of the residence recently occupied by Mr. John Low. For many years it was well known as "The Choate Place," and was inherited successively by his son, Joseph Choate, and his grandson, Daniel Choate. But in later years the old house was torn down, and the farm became merged in others adjacent to it, so that to-day the spot on which John Choate's house once stood is pointed out with some difficulty even by the oldest inhabitants of the neighborhood, for nothing remains to mark approximately the location except a well on the opposite side of the road.

The name of Choate, thus brought from England to America and established among the early names of Ipswich, has varied but slightly in its spelling, sometimes being written Chote; more often, as in England, Choat, but never Chute. For the Choates and the Chutes in this country are distinct families, having different ancestors, the Chutes descending from Lionel Chute, who appears a commoner as early as 1641, in Ipswich, Mass., from Dedham, Essex County, England, and the Choates from John Choate, as stated above.

We find that the first settler spelled his own name Chote, Choat, and Choate at different periods in his life, but never spelled it Chute. We find that none of his descendants have ever confounded or used the names Choate and Chute interchangeably. The names Chewte, Choot, Shoat, Schoat, and Shoatt are doubtless corruptions of Chute.

It is true that Lower's Patronymica Britannica gives "Choat as probably the same with Chute, a family name of some distinction." But it must be said that if this is so it could have been true only at a very remote time. Mr. Rufus Choate, of Essex, expressly writes: "I found them to be separate families previous to the siege of Boulogne, when Philip Chute won the coat-of-arms. That siege ended with the capture of Boulogne, Sept. 14, 1544. Chute was promoted for bravery and received the canton with the 'Lion' of England."

It is the unanimous judgment of those in both families who have made the fullest investigations that for at least three or four hundred years the Choates and Chutes have been entirely distinct families, and that the Choates have no right to the Chute coat-of-arms.

In England they were a rural people, illustrious, if at all, for their simple virtues of heart and life, which too rarely receive honor, save from God only.

"In consequence of the loss of the early Church Records, and the great deficiency in the town records of Ipswich, a full and accurate genealogy of any family in that town is impracticable. The following account of John Choate, Sr., is therefore obviously imperfect."

The above remark prefaces an old Family Record by some unknown writer, and is quoted here as a true statement, which must explain many apparent deficiencies of data in the present volume.

JOHN CHOATE

AND

HIS DESCENDANTS

1643-1896.

JOHN CHOATE.

[1]

John[1] Choate, son of Robert and Sarah Choate, was *bapt.* June 6, 1624, in Groton, Boxford, Colchester, England. He married, 1660, *Anne* ——, who was born in 1637. They resided in Chebacço, Ipswich, Mass. Mr. Choate died Dec. 4, 1695; Mrs. Choate died Feb. 16, 1727.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JOHN, [2] b. June 15, 1661; m. July 7, 1684, [1]*Elizabeth Graves;* m. May 19, 1690, [2]*Elizabeth Giddings;* m. July 27, 1723, [3]*Mrs. Sarah Perkins;* m. June 17, 1729, [4]*Mrs. Prudence Marshall;* d. July 17, 1733.
MARGARET, [3] m. *Abraham Fitts;* d. Feb. 28, 1692.
SAMUEL, [4] m. Nov. 23, 1688, *Mary Williams;* d. 1713.
MARY, [5] b. Aug. 16, 1666. She died prior to 1691.
THOMAS, [6] b. 1671; m. 1690, [1]*Mary Varney;* m. Sept. 24, 1734, [2]*Mrs. Mary Calef;* m. Nov. 9, 1743, [3]*Mrs. Hannah Burnham;* d. March 31, 1745.
SARAH, [7] m. April 13, 1693, *John Burnham;* d.
JOSEPH, [8] b. 1678; m. 1702, *Rebecca* ——; d.
BENJAMIN, [9] b. 1680; m. June 12, 1707, *Abigail Burnham;* d. Nov. 26, 1753.

Memoranda.

JOHN CHOATE, a young man of nineteen years, came to this country in 1643 from England. The materials from which to construct any considerable sketch of his life are wanting. We know, however, that he was a pioneer settler in a new country, whose first work was to clear away the forests, drain the meadows, and provide for himself a homestead.

Mr. Choate married about 1660 and settled upon a small farm which he had purchased, and which he paid for, as the record runs: "In cattle not over eight years old: In grain English and Indian and partly in West India goods."

As the years went on he added by purchase to his landed possessions, until he had become the proprietor of two or three farms adjacent to his own. As early as 1667 he

commenced buying the shares of common lands which had been allotted to the proprietors of the town. These were located on an island, about two miles away, in full view from where Mr. Choate lived. The island embraced about three hundred acres, constituting a swell of land, the form of which bore some resemblance to the back of a large hog lying asleep on the surrounding waters.

These sea-girt lands were wild, covered with trees and bushes. This island, either from its shape, or because used as a common pasture for swine, or for some unknown reason, since as early as 1637 had been called "Hog Island." Mr. Choate, as opportunity offered, bought, one by one, these shares of the common lands until, in 1690, he was almost the sole owner of the island. The earliest deed of conveyance, now extant, was given in 1678, when he purchased the very spot on which stands the present Choate house, the birth-place of the late Hon. Rufus Choate of Boston. Thus this early settler of Chebacco, by his industry, made his mark as a thrifty farmer, and as his sons came to manhood he was able to give to each a farm, excepting tthe youngest, Benjamin, for whom he provided the means of a college education. Mr. Choate for more than half a century lived among his neighbors a worthy example of industry and thrift. What part he took in public affairs we know but little. It is recorded that he became a freeman, by oath, in 1667, held the rank of sergeant in the militia, and that he was a voter by virtue of his membership in a Congregational Church.

From certain entries on the records, various depositions and law papers, he appears to have had more or less to do with the courts of his day, sometimes being himself arraigned for trial, and sometimes being called to testify as a witness, as, for example, when charged with the theft of Mr. Hubbard's apples, or to bear witness, as in the case of "Rachell Clentons," who was charged with being a witch.

[1] *Vid. Antiquarian Papers, May*, 1883, *p.* 2.

One of his surviving descendants and the present proprietor of some of his real estate ventures to say: "It may be divulging a secret which the 'great world' ought not to know, to state that John Choate, the immigrant, was a hard case, and nobody but a clergyman could handle him. He was tried for stealing apples in 1651, but triumphantly acquitted; he was arraigned for lying in 1657 but the charge was disproved, and in 1659 he was brought before the court for refusing to assist the marshal in making an arrest, but made good his defence. The only thing to be said of him in such connections is, that, his wits and brains were largely exercised in getting himself out of his law scrapes, and that he seems to have stamped his personality upon his descendants to such a degree, that large numbers of them have taken to the law as naturally as ducks take to the water."

It is thought wise to insert here, somewhat in detail, the quaint literature which pertains to the great ancestor of the Choates in this country. These papers consist of certain depositions read in court concerning him, the record of his testimony given in a law case, his last will and testament, and the mutual action of his heirs in setting aside the said will. These ancient documents may be of interest as curiosities to many of his widely-scattered descendants, now living and yet to be born, to whom the original papers may not be accessible. They are as follows: —

The Deposition of Joseph Lankton in the John Choate Stealing Case, May, 1651.

"This deponent saith, That as he was going to the general training at Charlestown, Theopholus Salter, John Choate and John Burke, wee went together and as we was going betwixt this and Mr. Hubbard's farme, Theophilus Salter fell a speaking how than when he came to Mr. Hubbards farme he would have apples enough for he said he had leave of Mrs. Hubbard to gather as many as he would under half a bushell and he might take what he would, Mrs. Hubbard and he was all one and shee would be glad if he would work for them. When we came to the farm he said whosoever would go in with him he would bear him out in it though it cost him £10 or £20. Through much persuasion he persuaded John Choate to go in saying he had leave from Mrs. Hubbard aforesaid to gather what he would under half a bushell of apples and he would bear him out in it, and said he Joseph Bixby is my witness and upon these words John Choate did venture to go over."

THE DEPOSITION OF SAMUEL AYRES IN THE JOHN CHOATE STEALING CASE, 26 MAY, 1651.

"This deponent being at the General Training in Charlestown. Theophilus Salter asked me whether he called at Mr. Hubbard's farme or no, ye I told him ye I told him y^t I did not call at Mr. Hubbard's farm. Then he told me they had got some apples at Mr. Hubbard's farm, and he told me y^t he had leave of Mr. Hubbard to take as many as he would under half a bushel and he told me that he spoke to John Chote to go into Mr. Hubbard's orchard. John Choat told him that he was affraid that he had no liberty of Mr. Hubbard to take any apples and he was afraid y^t if he should go into the orchard there would come trouble thereby. — and at last he persuaded him to go over into the orchard and told him that he would leave him harmless whatsoever it did cost him, though it cost him ten or twenty pounds, and he made him accompt to — to have a round lot when he came back again if they were not gathered."

DEPOSITION OF JOSEPH FOWLER IN THE JOHN CHOATE STEALING CASE, 1651.

"This deponent saith — he heard Theophilus Salter say that he would bear out John Chot in taking the apples at Mr. Hubbard's orchard, and that he had leave to take under half a bushell and that Mr. Hubbard and he was all one for he was to work for him. She did not care how many he took for she should be glad if he would work them out. Further more he said that he had much adoo to get John Chot to do it. but he could hardly believe Mr. Hubbard gave him leave, till I told him that Joseph Bixby would witness it for he said Misses Hubbard gave him leave when Joseph Bixby was with him."

THE DEPOSITION OF JOHN CHOATE.

"The Testimony of John Choat aged about 48 years saith — That I did see Mr. Joseph Cook and the Marshall of Cambridge to have away a colt through my yard that John Hales formerly replevined out of the hands of the said Cooke, being under attachment.

"This replevin was to Ipswich court."

"Taken upon oath before me THOMAS MARSHALL."

For the original papers inscribed with the above depositions.

Vid. Book of Depositions in the office of Clerk of Courts, Salem, Mass.

The following record is also made: —

"Sergeant John Choate, who immigrated to this country from Sudbury, in the county of Suffolk England and died in 1695." *Vid. Essex Institutes, Vol. 3, p. 10.*

THE WILL OF JOHN CHOATE.

Know all y^e Christian people that I, Sargeant John Choat, of Ipswich in y^e County of Essex in New England, being sick in body but of sound mind, do now make my last Will and Testament.

IMPRIMIS. I bequeath my soul to God by the merits of Christ and my body unto decent burial, and then dispose of my worldly estate, which God of his bounty hath given unto me in manner following, viz:

FIRST. I give unto John Choate my eldest son. Half of my pasture where his new dwelling-house stands being about fifteen acres, viz. The said half with all the houses upon it with all stock I formerly possessed him of. Also I give him the ploughing field commonly called "White's Field" containing about ten acres. Also I give him one half of my salt marsh at a place called "Thompson's Island" in Ipswich, to him and his heirs forever.

ITEM. I give unto my son Samuel Choate, all that housing and land I bought of Mr. Bishop, where he the said Samuel Choate now lives, reserving only three acres of land within the field of said land for my son Benjamin, and the said Benjamin dying before he comes of age, the said three acres shall revert to Samuel or his heirs.

ITEM. I give and bequeath unto my son, Joseph all my own living lands and ploughing grounds, and half of the salt marsh I have at "Thompson's Island" only reserving four acres of said half for my son Benjamin and said Benjamin dying before

he is of age, said four acres shall revert unto Joseph to him and his heirs. And if the said Benjamin and Joseph shall die before they are of age, then said land and meadow shall be equally divided between the male heirs of my family then surviving.

ITEM. I have given my daughter Margaret Fitts upwards of three score pounds in current pay of merchants, which I have given her and I do now give and ratify unto her and her heirs as her portion.

ITEM. I do give and bequeath unto my daughter, Sarah Choate three score pounds in current pay of the merchants and I constitute my dear and beloved wife, Anne Choate, and she shall be my sole executrix and I do give and bequeath unto her all the rest of my estate of money chattels, debts and demands.

In witness whereof I have set my hand and seal this seventh day of December 1691.

JOHN CHOATE, Sen.

Signed and sealed before us,

John Wise,
Andrew Browne.

The inventory made of John Choate's estate amounted to £405. 13*s*.

OBJECTION TO THE WILL.

"1696–7, March 15, John Chote enters cossion to y^e^ Honoured Judg of probate of wills that whereas I having matters of waight to offer that my fathers Will may not be approbated while I have opportunity to alleadg against it as witness my hand,

JOHN CHOTE"

The heirs of John Choate, Sr., in setting aside his last will, state themselves as follows: —

"WHEREAS by the Will of John Choate deceased there are several parcels of lands & estate settled upon John his eldest son & Samuel & Joseph & Benjamin, yet, Thomas notwithstanding what has been given him in a deed of gift is not mentioned, nor confirmed in said will, John accounting his part short of a double portion, the rest not being well satisfied, especially Anne, the relict of John Choate. Therefore it is mutually agreed by all said parties, namely, Anne the said mother of said children & John Thomas & Samuel for themselves and said Anne in behalf of herself & Benjamin, & Thomas in behalf of himself and as guardian to said Joseph with the said Anne & Joseph & Benjamin consenting for themselves, that the estate given to any of them per deeds of said children shall be as follows viz:

THE AGREEMENT.

"IMPRIMIS. That said Anne during her natural life shall have and enjoy all the moveables & estate given her by Will, also the half of all the housing her late husband died seized and possessed of, and half the orchard & one third of all tillage land and pasture and meadow ground her said husband died seized and possessed of, and until her son Benjamin come to commence Bachelor of Arts said Anne shall receive of Joseph, after he comes of age, one half of the income or produce of the other two thirds for to help bring up said Benjamin to and at the said College to the time prefixed, but if he die before then the said widow to have only the use of her half of the house and half of the barn and half the orchard and one third part of said tillage land, pasture and meadow ground & the said widow shall have the use of the whole, that is to say, the other two thirds till Joseph comes of age, that said estate shall be paid to Benjamin's guardian, that he shall choose for bringing him up as aforesaid, and if Anne die before Benjamin comes of age, the said Joseph shall pay to Benjamin's guardian for said Benjamin's use as he was to pay to his mother, and Joseph having the improvement of that which his mother had during her life, Benjamin being following his learning the said Joseph shall pay six pounds current money yearly, until said Benjamin commence Bachelor of Arts or might have done, if he had remained at the University as before to his guardian.

"ITEM. It is agreed that what said Anne hath in her hands undisposed of: her son John shall have a double part and all the rest of her sons equal parts, and it is agreed if any land be sold for the bringing up of Benjamin, it shall be the ten acres, or part of it, that is the pasture land lying betwixt Capt. Goodhues land and John Choate's

land said John Choate shall have it giving as much as another will give, and if the said land be sold as aforesaid then Joseph shall have Benjamin's land given him by will except the three acres reserved for Samuel, as his deed mentions.

"Further it is mutually agreed that said John Choate, the eldest son of John Choate, deceased, shall have all the housing and lands and stock given by deed of gift and confirmed by will without any right of dowry.

"Further it is mutually agreed that Samuel Choate shall have all the housing and lands & stock given him by deed of gift & (note) without any right of dowry.

"Further it is mutually agreed that Thomas Choate shall have all the housing and lands given him by deed of gift and not confirmed by Will without any right of dowry.

"Further it is mutually agreed that Joseph during his brother's life, and his brother Benjamin's education, as before mentioned, when he comes of age and after he comes of age during his mother's life & during his brother's education, as before inserted, shall have and enjoy all the housing lands and meadows as by his father's Will and afterwards forever.

"Further — it is mutually agreed that Benjamin shall receive the yearly income of his brother Joseph's land till he comes of age, and other payments as before inserted until he Commences Bachelor of Arts or might have done it, if he remained at his learning, and the land given him by his father's will may be sold for the bringing to and at the College if need be, and if Joseph or Benjamin or both decease before they come of age of twenty one years, the land that shall then remain unsold shall be divided to the brothers viz: To John a double, and to, each other male heir of said Choate's children a single share and if sold to have it forever.

"It is further agreed and each doth for themselves and in behalf forever a quit claim make each other, and their respective heirs and assigns of all the estate real and personal of said John Choate, deceased estate, giving and granting to each the respective share inserted, to have and to hold to them as it is prefixed to them without let or hindrance, molestation or interruption, suit or demand of us ourselves, our heirs, executors, administrators or assigns.

"In Testimony hereof we have affixed our hands and seals this 14th day of May, Anno Domino 1697

(Signed) "ANNE CHOATE [SEAL]
JOHN CHOATE [SEAL]
SAMUEL CHOATE [SEAL]
THOMAS CHOATE [SEAL]
ANNE CHOATE [SEAL]
as Guardian for 3d.
JOSEPH & BENJAMIN CHOATE."

The estate was settled satisfactorily on the basis of this agreement. Since no mention is made in these documents of Mary Choate, a daughter, it is probable that she had died in early life prior to 1691.

Mrs. Margaret Fitts appears in the will, but not in the agreement, for she had died in 1692.

Thomas Choate is not mentioned in his father's will, doubtless because he had already received by deed all to which he was entitled, but his name appears in the agreement of 1697.

Mrs. Anne Choate survived her husband more than thirty years. She receives but little mention. Her maiden name, birthplace, and parentage are unknown. It is said, however, that in some ancient court papers her name appears illegibly written, and seems to be "Arramas." She was doubtless a very estimable woman, a good wife and mother. She joined the church in full communion December, 1673. Mr. Choate in his will calls her "My dear and beloved wife, Anne Choate," and names her as "my sole executrix." Mrs. Choate "died Feb^{y} y^{e} 16, 1727 upwards of 90."

JOHN CHOATE.

[2]

John[2] **Choate** (*John*[1]), son of John [1] and Anne Choate, was born June 15, 1661, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, July 7, 1684, [1]*Elizabeth Graves*, daughter of Samuel and ~~Joanna~~ Graves. She was born June 29,

[1] Grace (Bramsley) Graves

1667, in Ipswich, Mass. They resided in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. After Mrs. Elizabeth Choate's death, Mr. Choate married, May 19, 1690, [2]*Mrs. Elizabeth Giddings*, widow of Thomas Giddings, of Ipswich, Mass., who also died, and Mr. Choate married, July 27, 1723, [3]*Mrs. Sarah Perkins*. Mrs. Sarah Choate died Nov. 17, 1728, and Mr. Choate married, June 17, 1729, [4]*Mrs. Prudence Marshall, née* Woodward, widow of Benjamin Marshall, of Ipswich, Mass. Mr. Choate died July 17, 1733. Mrs. Prudence Choate died Dec. 9, 1732.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JOHN, [10] b. May 28, 1685. He was deaf and dumb, and died young.
ANNE, [11]m. Nov. 29, 1706, *George Martin;* d. prior to 1735.
SARAH, [12]. She died Nov. 17, 1728.
ROBERT, [13] b. April 27, 1691; *pub.* Jan. 7, 1715, [1]*Eunice Perkins; pub.* July 1, 1758, [2]*Mrs. Mary Knowlton;* d. Sept. 26, 1763.
SAMUEL, [14].
EBENEZER, [15] b. Jan. 23, 1694. He was betrothed to Mary Cogswell; d. Dec. 18, 1718.
NEHEMIAH, [16] b. July, 1697. He died in early life, Nov. 12, 1718.
BENJAMIN, [17] b. Nov., 1698. He died in early life, Nov. 18, 1718.
HUMPHREY, [18] b. Nov., 1701. He died in early life, Nov. 18, 1718.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was chosen in 1702 a selectman of the town, and in 1712 a deacon of the church in Chebacco, of which the Rev. John Wise was the pastor, and he continued in the office of deacon until his death. He was a man who took an active part in town and church affairs and was universally esteemed in the community. His house stood on that part of the old Choate homestead which in recent years has been owned and cultivated by Messrs. George E. and William Cogswell.

Elizabeth Graves, who became Mr. Choate's first wife, was the youngest of four children. Samuel was born Aug. 5, 1658, and died Nov. 22, 1679; John was born Aug. 1, 1660, and her only sister, Hannah, was born Dec. 19, 1663. Samuel Graves, her father, was born in 1624.

Mrs. Elizabeth Giddings, Mr. Choate's second wife, was the widow of Thomas, son of George and Jane (Lawrence) Giddings. Jane Lawrence was the daughter of Mrs. Ione (Antrobas) Lawrence, whose second husband was John Tuttle.

Thomas Giddings first married, Feb. 23, 1668, Mary Goodhue, daughter of William and Margery (Watson) Goodhue, and had three children, viz., Mary, Thomas, and William. By his second wife, Elizabeth, Mr. Giddings had two children, Jane, who married Joseph Hart, and Dorothy, who married William Brown. Herbert Hoffman Crain, resident of Key West, Fla., and more recently of Albany, Ga., is a descendant of Joseph and Jane (Giddings) Hart. Mary Giddings, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Goodhue) Giddings, married Thomas Manning, and was an ancestress of the distinguished author, Nathaniel Hawthorne.

Among the most ancient gravestones standing in the old cemetery in Essex, Mass., are those of the four sons of John and Elizabeth (Giddings) Choate, who all died of fever within five weeks, between the ages of seventeen and twenty-four years.

Vid. Hammatt Papers, pp. 116, 123, *and*
The Antiquarian Papers, Dec., 1880.

Ebenezer Choate [15], who died in early manhood, in his will remembers his betrothed in the following item: "To my dear and well beloved Mrs. Mary Cogswell, daughter of Capt. Jonathan Cogswell, £30, of which £14 to purchase mourning." She not long after married her cousin, William Cogswell.

Vid. The Cogswells in America, p. 25.

THE CHURCH IN CHEBACCO, of which Mr. Choate was a deacon, was organized Sept. 6, 1681, and the Rev. John Wise, son of Joseph Wise, of Roxbury, Mass., was settled Aug. 12, 1683, as its first pastor. Rev. Mr. Wise won a great notoriety a few years later, which to-day renders his name illustrious. On occasion, Aug. 23, 1687, he made a bold and impressive speech against the unjust taxation of the American province, and to him belongs the honor, it is said, of being the first man in America to

oppose taxation without representation. He was then thirty-six years of age, having the fire of youth and the wisdom of manhood. Mr. Wise was arrested, found guilty, and sentenced to jail for twenty-one days in Boston, and fined £50 for his disloyal utterances. He was also suspended from the ministerial office. But afterward he recovered damages by action against Chief Justice Dudley for denying him the privileges of the Habeas Corpus Act. He died April 8, 1725, aged seventy-three years.

Vid. Felt's History of Ipswich, pp. 258–260, *and*
The History of Essex, Mass., pp. 82–141.

MARGARET CHOATE.

[3]

Margaret[2] Choate (*John*[1]), daughter of John [1] and Anne Choate, was born in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married *Abraham Fitts*, son of Abraham and Sarah (Thompson) Fitts. He was born in 1656, in Ipswich, Mass., where they resided. Mrs. Fitts died Feb. 28, 1692; Mr. Fitts died Aug. 18, 1714.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ROBERT, b. July 19, 1690; m. *Hannah* Dike d.
MARGARET, b. Jan. 25, 1692; d.

Memoranda.

ABRAHAM FITTS united with the church by taking the covenant Feb. 1, 1674, and became a freeman by taking the oath March 31, 1674. He married first, Rebecca Burley, by whom no children are recorded. Margaret Choate was his second wife and after her death Mr. Fitts married, Jan. 9, 1693, Mary Ross, by whom there were four children, viz.: Mary, b. Jan. 8, 1694; Mercy, b. March 3, 1695; Sarah, b. March 15, 1697; and Samuel, b. Aug. 16, 1699.

Abraham Fitts, the father of Mr. Fitts, married, May 16, 1655, [1]Sarah Thompson, daughter of Simon Thompson. They resided in Ipswich, Mass. Mrs. Sarah Fitts died June 5, 1664, and he married, Feb. 23, 1669, [2]Rebecca Birdley, the widow of Giles Birdley. He died March 27, 1692, leaving his wife a widow and an estate of £366, 10*s*. She died June 2, 1709.

Robert Fitts, the grandfather of Mr. Fitts, as early as 1640 was a farmer in Salisbury, Mass. He died May 9, 1665, and his widow, Mrs. Grace Fitts, died April 25, 1684.

INSCRIPTION.

HERE LYETH YE BODY
OF MR. ABRAHAM
FITS WHO DIED
AUGUST YE 18
1714 AGED
59 YEARS.

SEAL OF ROBERT FITTS, 1665.

Vid. The Hammatt Papers, pp. 103–4.

Robert Fitts, son of Abraham and Margaret (Choate) Fitts, married and removed to Sutton, Mass. He settled on the Stephen Marsh place, and died at an advanced age. Mrs. Hannah Fitts, his wife, died in Dudley. They had a large family of children.

Dike) Dike

Vid. Hist. of Sutton, Mass., pp. 641–2.

SAMUEL CHOATE.

[4]

Samuel[2] Choate (*John*[1]), son of John [1] and Anne Choate, was born in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, Nov. 23, 1688, *Mary Williams*, daughter of Stephen and Sarah (Wise) Williams. She was born Dec. 20, 1669, in Roxbury, Mass. They resided in Ipswich, Mass. Mr. Choate died in 1713. Mrs. Choate married (*pub.* Sept. 16, 1716) Samuel Story. He was born in Ipswich, Mass. Mr. Story died prior to 1730; Mrs. Story died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARY, [19] b. Dec. 31, 1690. She died young.
SAMUEL, [20] b. Jan. 10, 1692; m. May 31, 1716, [1]*Mary Brown;* m. March 4, 1729, [2]*Mrs. Damaris Martin;* d. April 9, 1758.
SARAH, [21] m *John Story;* d.
MARY, [22] b. April 17, 1697; *pub.* Feb. 24, 1722, *Solomon Story;* d.
STEPHEN, [23] b. Sept. 26, 1699; m. Feb. 4, 1731, *Rebecca Bowman;* d.
WILLIAM, [24] b. June 9, 1703; d.
ELIZABETH, [25] b. Dec. 9, 1706; m. Nov. 2, 1726, *Pelatiah Fitch;* d. 1776.
MARGARET, [26] b. June 3, 1709; m. Dec. 2, 1728, *Benjamin Crafts;* d. 1799.
JOHN, [27] b. Jan. 19, 1712; m. *Abigail* ——; d. 1759.

Memoranda.

SAMUEL CHOATE is mentioned as a "husbandman of Ipswich, Mass."

Mrs. Choate, daughter of Stephen Williams, was a granddaughter of Robert and Elizabeth (Stratton) Williams. Robert Williams came from Norwich, England, and settled, 1638, in Roxbury, Mass. Mrs. Choate was an own cousin of the Rev. John Williams, settled in 1686, the first minister in Deerfield, Mass., whose wife was the daughter of Rev. Eleazar Mather, of Northampton, Mass. At the time Deerfield was burned, Feb. 29, 1704, by the Indians, Rev. Mr. Williams, his wife and five children, were captured by the savages. Mrs. Williams was cruelly tomahawked, and Mr. Williams carried into captivity. *Am. Quart. Register, Vol.* 10, *p.* 268.

Soon after the Rev. Mr. Williams was carried away, Benjamin Choate, A. B. [9], was sent by the General Court to officiate as Chaplain of the garrison in Deerfield. The Rev. Mr. Williams, on his return from captivity, in 1711, preached to his people from the following text: "*Return unto thine own house and show how great things God hath done for thee.*" — LUKE viii. 39.

Stephen Williams, Mrs. Choate's father, was born Nov. 8, 1640, in Roxbury, Mass. He married, about 1666, Sarah Wise, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Thompson) Wise, and sister of Rev. John Wise. She was born Dec. 26, 1647. They resided in Roxbury, Mass., where Mr. Williams died, Feb. 15, 1720.

Vid. N. E. H. G. R., Vol. 36, *pp.* 277-8.

"There is an old tradition concerning two brothers, John and Samuel Choate. These two brothers started on a voyage together, and it was not fully decided who was Captain. Sam, however, took the position and ordered all sail on to the vessel; John remonstrated, as the wind was fresh, and addressed Samuel, not as Captain, but as 'Sam'; but Sam was firm, while the wind increased almost to a gale. The position was fast becoming dangerous, until at length John, with his hat under his arm and with a low bow to Samuel, said: 'CAPTAIN CHOATE, *won't you please to take in some of this sail?*' The contest was over, and Samuel being acknowledged *Captain*, orders were instantly given to reef, or take in sail."

It is probable that the John and Samuel Choate mentioned were the sons of John Choate, immigrant, and if so the acknowledged "Captain Choate" was Samuel Choate, who married Mary Williams.

MARCH 30, 1713. Samuel Choate's estate was divided thus: "To his widow Mary, one third £33:0:4: to Samuel two shares £14:13:5: to Sarah, Mary, Stephen William, Elizabeth, Margaret, John, £7:6:9: each."

Vid. Hammatt Papers, pp. 52-3.

"Samuel Story *pub.* to widº. Mary Choate 16:7:1716." *Vid. Ipswich Records.*

Deborah Williams, a cousin of Mrs. Mary (Williams) Choate and daughter of her Uncle, Samuel Williams, married Joseph Warren, whose grandson was the heroic Gen. Joseph Warren, who fell in the Battle of Bunker Hill.

Rev. John Wise, whose sister married Stephen Williams, the father of Mrs. Mary (Williams) Choate, was of like spirit with General Warren, the former in defying Sir Edmund Andros, and the latter in defying King George the Third.

General Warren was a great-grandson of the noted Robert Calef, whose book entitled "More Wonders of the Invisible World," helped greatly to dispel the witchcraft delusion of 1692.

Robert Calef was the father of Dr. Joseph Calef, whose widow, Mrs. Mary Calef, became the second wife of Thomas Choate[6], son of John Choate, the immigrant.

The Probate records at Salem are voluminous in Choate data. From them are the following extracts: —

"Adm. on estate of Samuel Choate yoeman of Ipswich, decsd, intestate, granted 30 Mch 1713 to widow Mary." There is mention of young children, as follows: "Eldest Son, Samuel, Sarah, Mary, Stephen, William, Eliz[a] Margaret & John. Inventory taken 26 July 1713. Total R. E. £200 consisting of house yard well & garden, 1 acre orchard & 27 acres land. Pers. est. £56-13*s*." The estate was settled on the eldest son, Samuel, who was to pay his brothers and sisters their respective shares. The son, Stephen, received his share, £6. 13*s*. 5*d*., July 24, 1722. The same amount with interest was paid April 9, 1722, to Mary (Choate) Story, wife of Solomon Story; also the same amount to "John Story for his wife Sarah, formerly Sarah Choate." Nov. 21, 1724, William Choate gave receipt for £8. 13*s*. 6*d*. as his share. Oct. 22, 1726, Stephen Choate gave receipt for £6, 13*s*. 5*d*. and interest as his share. Dec. 6, 1737, Stephen Choate gave quitclaim to any interest in estate in consideration of £7, paid by his brother Samuel. Stephen was then of Dorchester and a "husbandman." He seems to have gotten the "lion's share."

In Essex Probate Records Pelatiah Fitch receipts in full, "in behalfe of my wife who was formerly Eliz[a] Choate," to her brother Samuel. William Choate may have been dead at the time of the settlement of his father's estate, as there exists no receipt for his share of the estate. He was doubtless living Oct. 15, 1716, as Samuel gave bond to pay "William" with the others.

THOMAS CHOATE.

[6]

Thomas[2] Choate (*John*[1]), son of John [1] and Anne Choate, was born in 1671 in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, 1690, [1]*Mary Varney*, daughter of Thomas and Abigail (Proctor) Varney. She was born in 1669 in Ipswich, Mass. They resided on Hog Island, Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. Mrs. Mary Choate died Nov. 19, 1733. Mr. Choate married, Sept. 24, 1734, [2]*Mrs. Mary Calef*, widow of Dr. Joseph Calef. After her death, Mr. Choate married, Nov. 9, 1743, [3]*Mrs. Hannah Burnham*. She was born in 1692. Captain Choate died March 31, 1745; Mrs. Hannah Choate died Oct. 2, 1782.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ANNE, [28] b. May 22, 1691; m. Oct. 21, 1710, *John Burnham;* d. Aug. 15, 1739.
THOMAS, [29] b. June 7, 1693; m. [1]*Elizabeth Burnham;* m. Oct. 1, 1738, [2]*Mrs. Sarah Marshall;* m. May 11, 1769, [3]*Mrs. Rachel Lufkin;* d. Aug. 22, 1774.
MARY, [30] b. March 18, 1695; m. Dec., 1716, *Parker Dodge;* d. March 6, 1767.
JOHN, [31] b. July 25, 1697; m. March 3, 1717, *Miriam Pool;* d. Dec. 17, 1765.
ABIGAIL, [32] b. Oct. 20, 1699; *pub.* Nov. 27, 1720, *John Boardman;* d.
FRANCIS, [33] b. Sept. 13, 1701; m. April 13, 1727, *Hannah Perkins;* d. Oct. 15, 1777.
RACHEL, [34] b. Nov. 8, 1703; m. Jan. 16, 1723-4, [1]*Joseph Rust;* m. March, 1737, [2]*Isaac Martin;* d. March 15, 1783.
EBENEZER, [35] b. March 10, 1706; m. Sept. 3, 1730, *Elizabeth Greenleaf;* d. 1766.
SARAH, [36] b. July 24, 1708; m. April 5, 1736, *Rev. Ames Cheever;* d.

Memoranda.

THOMAS CHOATE, the third son of John Choate, the immigrant, has been characterized by one of his descendants as "a spruce young man." It has been already mentioned that by a gift from his father he became sole proprietor of the lands on "Hog Island."

At the age of nineteen years, in 1690, he married a young lady whose mother is famous in history as a leader among those Chebacco women who were quite equal to the raising the first meeting-house in the spring of 1679, from which their husbands had desisted, by order of the General Court, when the sills were already laid. "Like mother like daughter." This young couple were the first white settlers on the Island. Theirs was a pioneer life; they must have grappled with many difficulties and hardships

in establishing for themselves a home, in subduing the lands to fertility, and in rearing their large family of children.

Mr. Choate was well endowed with natural gifts, a man of strong mind and quick perceptions. He has been called a "great farmer," but he was that, and much more. His abilities and wide information, for those times, made him a great power in the town and in public affairs. He was a leading citizen of Ipswich, and only one town stood between *Ipswich* and *Boston*, which was Salem. Mr. Choate's prominence was recognized by the people. He was their representative to the General Court for four years, 1723-24-25 and '27.

His sentiments upon the public questions of that day were well considered, and had the quality of sound sense and good judgment. Even so long ago the matters of currency and depression in business were of pressing importance in public thought and legislation. Mr. Choate, as early as 1728, gave utterance to ideas upon currency which would do credit to the broader intelligence of to-day.

He said: "The increase of currency in bills of credit, as a remedy for depression in trade and depreciated bills already in circulation is like seeking to restore a corrupt state of the blood by high living."

Mr. Choate came to be popularly known as "The Governor," or "Governor Choate." This for what reason we may not divine, save perhaps his sole proprietorship and supremacy over "Hog Island," unless it was because of these qualities of leadership and command which marked him as a man fitted for the chief magistracy of a State. There is a tradition, unsupported, however, by any proof of its truth, that the people of the Province being dissatisfied with their Governor, the majority of the votes of Ipswich were cast one year for Thomas Choate.

Mr. Choate was a man of great industry and energy, a little rough, according to some traditions, but well fitted for pioneer life. He was a warm friend and firm supporter of the Rev. John Wise, his minister, and in later life his near neighbor. He was one of the thirty-one men who signed Rev. Mr. Wise's letter in behalf of John Proctor, who was condemned for witchcraft. Mr. Choate was one of the witnesses to the will of this unfortunate man, which was written in Salem jail while the manacles were on Proctor's wrists, only three days before his execution. This will is still in existence, and shows that Mr. Choate was not a little excited, for he never signed his name afterward with such a flourish.

Mr. Choate lived on "The Island" for thirty-five years; he reared there a noble family. One of his daughters became the wife of a minister, one of his sons a ruling elder, and another was scarcely less distinguished in law and in state, for his day, than was a later descendant, the Hon. Rufus Choate, of Boston.

Mr. Choate, in 1725, removed to the main land, to what was known as the "John Burnham Place." Mr. Choate had become possessed of a large landed property. He owned two farms on the island, the Randall Andrews farm in Ipswich, a farm of four hundred acres in Rockport, on the coast near Thatcher's Island, a farm in the West Parish, one on Jeffrey's Neck, and the farm to which he had removed, making seven in all. It was sometimes said of him, "The Governor is a good man but evidently trying to carry too much of this world's goods."

A descendant, and the present proprietor of his home estate on the Island, writes, "That, because of the great earthquake in October, 1727, which gave him such a shaking up, or for some *other* reason, unknown to the writer, the Governor dropped three of his farms, giving them all away in a single day to his three oldest sons; the home farm on "The Island" to his son Francis, the one afterward known as the "Marshall farm" to his son Thomas, and the Randall Andrews farm in Ipswich to his son John. Subsequently he gave away the remainder of his real estate, and for some years he tilled a forty-acre lot lying between Chebacco and Ipswich, which he rented for a term of years of Joseph Thompson, of the Inner Temple, London, England. About the time the lease was to expire Mr. Choate died. This lot of land was known for many years as "Choate's Forty Acres."

Thomas Choate's old home farm on the island is the only one of the dozen or more Choate farms that has continued, and still remains, in the possession of a descendant of John Choate, the immigrant.

Mrs. Mary (Varney) Choate, Mr. Choate's first wife, as already mentioned, was the daughter of "Madam Varney," the leader of a party of women who secured the raising of a meeting-house in Chebacco, which the "Great and General Court" of the

Province had forbidden to be erected by the *Chebacco* men. The quick-witted women did not see why this order should forbid *other* men, living in places outside of Chebacco, from carrying out the popular wish, and so Madam Varney mounted the old family mare and sped her way through Gloucester and Manchester, and invited the men of these places to the meeting-house raising. This project was carried out by the women of Chebacco without the knowledge of their husbands, and at the time appointed the force from the neighboring towns was on the ground and the timbers quickly flew into their places, and before that afternoon's sun went down there stood the frame of the first meeting-house in Chebacco, in all its glory, against the sunset sky.

Madam Varney and her coadjutors were arraigned before the Court in Salem, to answer for their contempt of "the powers that be," but were finally discharged on the acknowledgment of their offence. And the meeting-house was completed to the glory of God, and, no doubt, to the no small glory of the Chebacco women.

Vid. History of Essex, Mass., pp. 78–87.

Mrs. Mary (Varney) Choate was a niece of John Proctor, who was executed Aug. 19, 1692, for witchcraft. She was a sister to Abigail Varney, who married, July 12, 1687, Josiah Burnham, son of John Burnham, immigrant, and the grandfather of Abraham Burnham (Josiah[3], Josiah[2], John[1]), who married Feb. 11, 1762, Mary Perkins, and they became the parents of Hannah Burnham, who married, Oct. 7, 1788, Daniel Jameson, of Dunbarton, N. H. Daniel and Hannah (Burnham) Jameson were the parents of Daniel Jameson, who married, Oct. 3, 1824, Mary Twiss, and the grandparents of the author of this volume, who married, Sept. 20, 1858, Mary Cogswell, daughter of the Rev. William Coggswell, D. D., of Boston, Mass.

Vid. Stark's History of Dunbarton, N. H., pp. 238–40, 264, *and*
The Cogswells in America, pp. 200, 351–3.

Mrs. Mary (Calef) Choate's first husband, Joseph Calef, son of Robert Calef, of Roxbury, was a physician. He died Dec. 28, 1707, aged thirty-six years.

Vid. The Hammatt Papers, pp. 46–7.

Mrs. Hannah Burnham, who became the third wife of Thomas Choate, may have been the widow of Thomas[3] (John[2], John[1]) Burnham, and the daughter of John and Hannah (Goodhue) Cogswell. *Vid. Burnham Family, p.* 190, *and*
The Cogswells in America, p. 39.

SLAVERY.

The first mention of negro slavery in connection with the Choate family occurs as follows: "July 30, 1714. A negro boy, who had been bought by Thomas Choate of Hogg Island of one Joseph Norwood of Gloucester and sold to Jonathan Bunker of Charlestown."

Then Thomas Choate, while a member of the General Court, bought on Long Wharf, Boston, for his son, Francis Choate, a negro boy just arrived from Africa, by the name of "Ned." He was about eighteen years of age when purchased. He subsequently married the girl Sabina, or "'Binah," as she was called, a negress for whom one "Phillis" was exchanged with Robert Choate, of Ipswich. *Vid. Bill of Sale.* Ned and 'Binah had seven children, all of whom were baptized, as Ned was a member of the church. Their names were Edward, Titus, Peter, Cæzar, Jane, Violet, and Peggy. Edward went to Leicester, Mass., with Isaac Choate; Peter was sold to John Choate, Esq.; Titus and Cæzar remained with the family; Jane and Violet, when girls, took cold by sleeping in the barn after a famous husking, and died. They lie buried in the corner of a field near some large rocks, the only burials on the Island except those of Indians. "Uncle Ned" remained with Esquire Francis Choate after "The Governor," Thomas Choate, removed to the main land to a house which stood next to the one now occupied by Mrs. Abby P. Choate. He lived to be full ninety years of age, and died in 1800. "Ned and 'Binah" remained slaves until 1845, when Mr. Francis Choate gave them their freedom if they wished to take it, otherwise they were to be supported. They chose to remain with the family, and accordingly were cared for as long as they lived.

LIEUT. ROBERT CHOATE'S BILL OF SALE OF A NEGRO WOMAN TO FRANCIS CHOATE.

"Know all men, by these presents that I, Robert Choate of Ipswich in the county of Essex and Province of the Massachusetts Bay in New England, yeoman, for and in

consideration of a certain Negro-woman slave to me sold and conveyed by Francis Choate of Ipswich aforesaid yeoman in Bill of Sale equally dated. With these presents (s^{d} Negro named Phillis) wherefore I do hereby sell, convey, make over, release, confirm and deliver unto the said Francis Choate and his heirs and assigns a certain Negro woman slave named 'Binah' or Sabina for and during the term of her natural life according to the deed and form of law in that case. To have and to hold s^{d} Negro woman for the purpose, benefit and behoof of him the said Francis Choate his heirs, executors, administrators and assigns the term of her natural life aforesaid and I the said Robert Choate for myself, my executors heirs and administrators the said bargain and promise unto the said Francis Choate his heirs, executors, administrators and assigns, against all and all manner of persons shall warrant and forever defend by these presents, for witness whereof I hereunto set my hand and seal. Of our sovereign Lord, George the Second, by the grace of God of Great Britain France and Ireland, Being Defender of the Faith &c. And in the year of our Lord God Annoque domine one thousand seven hundred thirty & four.

ROBERT CHOATE

Signed, sealed and delivered in presence of

Jacob Story
Jeremiah Foster"

The will of Thomas Choate, of Ipswich, Mass., December, 1745, names third wife, Hannah, and his children as follows:—

"Female heirs of dau. Anne Burnam deceased, (viz: Mary Abigail & Sarah): son Thomas Choate; son John Choate; dau. Mary Dodge and her dau. Mary Dodge; dau. Abigail Boardman: son Francis Choate; dau. Rachel Martain and her dau. Mary Rust: son Ebenezer Choate: dau. Sarah Cheever." Will also mentions his second wife's daughter, Mary White. Will proved April 8, 1745. Inventory of estate of Capt. Thomas Choate taken April 9, 1745, amounting to £243, 11*s.* 7*d.*, and mentions four negro slaves. The will and inventory are very interesting.

Vid. Probate Records, Salem, Mass.

CHOATE ISLAND.

This picture presents a scene of no common natural beauty, showing an expansive water-front, attractive for boating, and in the distant background an island at once picturesque and historic.

It is indeed difficult to divine why this island, a place so "beautiful for situation" and so identified with the history of the Choate family, should have borne, for a period of two hundred and fifty years, a name so singularly uncouth as "Hog Island."

But the time came at last when this Island home of the Choates should be rechristened and receive its appropriate name. It was on a lovely October day in 1887, when the brilliancy of the foliage and the beauty of the scene were surpassingly fine and inspiring, that there was an imaginary gathering of the descendants of the so-called "Governor Choate," proprietor and first settler on the Island in 1690, and it was unanimously voted and declared, with the consent of the present owners, that this island, so romantic and sacred in family history and association, should thereafter be named and known as CHOATE ISLAND; and it was so entered, by order of the selectmen, upon the Town Records. *Vid. Essex County Mercury, Oct.* 26, 1887.

AT CHOATE ISLAND.

From human lives some tender sentiments
Attach themselves to the unconscious earth,
As pilgrims, over seas and continents,
We visit spots where genius has had birth.

Thus do we come to where Chebacco sleeps
In reedy bed, and dreams the livelong day,
Or with an idle current slowly creeps
To meet the coming tide from Ipswich Bay.

Just level with the waters at their height
The marsh spreads inland as a sea of grass,
Here blue and green make up a picture bright
As Holland etching on a plate of glass.

These long, low dunes that line the curving shore,
White with their drifting sand as crests of foam,
Where break the billows with unceasing roar,
Remind us of our earlier Anglian home.

Like those long forelands off the eastern shore
Of England's Essex on the German Sea,
These strips of shifting sands stretch out before
The broads and fens within their sheltering lee.

We scan the lines that undergo no change,
Where from the sodden marsh grey ledges rise,
Where distant hills stand marshalled into range
And with their rounded summits notch the skies.

Half from the marshy fen, half from the tide,
In front Choate Island rises steep and bold;
Its treeless summit and its rocky side
Against that northern sky show bleak and cold.

We note the rugged features of this scene,
Its harmonies of color and of tone,
Its sloping fields of grasses, vivid green,
Enclosed by walls of yellow-lichened stone.

Below that wall which clambers up the steep,
Upon its sunny side and towards the waves,
Some loose-piled boulders faithful watching keep
To guard the sacredness of kindred graves.

Beneath the shelter of that low green mound —
Their early fate all unforgotten yet —
Sleep on in death's long dreamless slumber sound,
The two slave sisters, Jane and Violet.

Upon this slope the ancient farmhouse stands,
Its beams and rafters true in every line,
Built for the centuries by honest hands
In Puritanic plainness of design.

It looks across the river and the bay,
Looks off between the Loaf and Castle Neck,
Dauntless as when the British frigate lay
With guns trained on it from her forward deck.

That splintered post riven by the lightning's stroke, —
Of all that household there was injured none, —
Upholding through the years huge beams of oak,
Stands witness to God's sparing mercy shown.

Built in the reign of England's George the First,
For one half century a Colonial home,
In arts of housewifery precisely versed,
Its inmates plied the spindle, reel, and loom.

A fair bride once, in this quaint, low-ceiled room,
Of disappointment giving not one hint,
While wind and tide bound the impatient groom,
Spun on her bridal day her wonted stint.

From out these narrow panes have youthful eyes
Looked on a world all beautiful and bright,
Have watched for stars to come in evening skies,
Watched for the flashing of Shoals Island light;

Have watched gnarled oaks, the forest's ancient pride,
And seen them shaped to keel, to ribs and knees;
Have seen the tapering pine bear canvas wide
As sailed "the bankers" out to open seas.

Here was the "Neptune" welcomed by the tide
To lead the timid "Dove" through breakers' foam;
And proud the white-winged "Swan" rode by their side,
A group of "Graces" from their island home.

To those keen eyes, so early trained to scan
This open sky for flight of brant or loon,
It was a path with silver paved that ran
Across the sea beneath the rising moon.

More fair than flowers can paint a path on earth,
More bright than any sparkling on the sea,
Must be the way that tempts a soul to birth,
That leads it into life's dread mystery.

Through what transcendent glories once a child
Came to life's margin at this lonely spot,
With what companionship he was beguiled,
Is only known from shining gifts he brought.

His was the power to sway the minds of men,
It seemed the art from Hermes had been caught
To shame Amphion with the tongue and pen,
To serve as the interpreter of Thought.

I. B. C.

CHOATE ISLAND consists of three hundred acres of land, rising from all sides to a central prominence commanding a fine view of the mainland and inland towns dotting the country for miles away, and giving also a grand outlook oceanward. It is somewhat abrupt, bold and rocky on its northern side, but sloping gently on the east and south to the water's edge.

It was sold by the Indians to the town of Ipswich, and reluctantly yielded as the last place to be abandoned by the red men, forced to retire from the region before the pale face of civilization. It was a dear and sacred spot to the Indians, because on its lower side, slightly elevated from the waters of river and ocean, which ceaselessly ebb and flow, was their ancient burial-place. This burial-ground is still pointed out on a beautiful knoll at the northern end of that part of the island now owned by Lamont G. Burnham, Esq. It is said that in September, 1633, there came into the Ipswich River forty birch canoes filled with Tarrentines with the intention of cutting off the whites who had just settled there. But a friendly Agawam revealed the plot, and the infant colony was saved. Whoever looks upon the scene of landscape, rivers, and ocean can understand why the Indians were reluctant to relinquish it.

"The Island" continued to be held by the town as common land until about 1665, when it was voted to divide it into lots of three and a half acres each, and distribute them to the citizens. These lots, more or less of them, were soon in the market for sale. John Choate, the immigrant, had his eye upon these attractive lands, which were in full view of his cottage door, and he purchased of one and another of his fellow townsmen their lots, until in the course of twenty years or more "The Island," by virtue of ownership, might have been christened Choate Island two hundred years sooner than was the actual fact.

Thomas Choate, with his young and beautiful bride, in 1690 set up housekeeping across the creek, and were the first white settlers of the Island. And in July of that year Sergeant Choate, his father, now along in years, surrendered all his rights and title to lands on "The Island" to his son Thomas, who thus became sole proprietor of almost their entire extent, and for this reason, if for no other, it is not strange that he should receive the distinction of being called "Governor." Some years later Mr. Benjamin Proctor, a relative, perhaps an uncle, of Mrs. Choate, purchased of Mr. Choate the more northerly part of the island, which remained in the Proctor family for nearly a hundred years, until about 1795, when it was repurchased by the Choates and occupied by them until 1805. It was then purchased by Mr. Jonathan Story, and remained in his and his heirs' possession until about 1879, when it was bought by Lamont G. Burnham, Esq., of Boston, and occupied as a summer residence. This has been known for some years as the "Burnham Farm."

The so-called "Marshall Farm," lying between the two others and adjacent to the original Choate homestead, was purchased of the Choates in 1805 by William Cogswell, whose wife was Lucy Choate, and occupied by Mr. and Mrs. Cogswell until 1814, when it was sold to Mr. Moses Marshall, whose wife was Hannah Choate, and it has continued in the Marshall family to the present time, Mr. Nehemiah Choate Marshall, of Manchester, Mass., being its present proprietor, so that the place has always been owned by the Choates or those who married into the family.

The first and original of the three farms which the island comprises is that on which Thomas Choate and his young wife settled in 1690, and where Hon. Rufus Choate was born, in 1799. This farm is now owned and occupied by Rufus Choate, Esq., and has remained in the name from the beginning, a period of two hundred years and more.

It is a singular fact that no Choates except the lineal descendants of the so-called "Gov. Thomas Choate" have ever lived on the Island. The other sons of Sergt. John Choate, the immigrant, settled on the mainland of Chebacco, and the youngest of them in Kingston, N. H. Their descendants, like those of "Governor Thomas," have scattered into all parts of the United States and Canada.

There have been eighty persons of the Choate name born on the Island, which henceforth will be known as "Choate Island." These births cover a period of more than a hundred years, from 1691 to 1805. The names and dates of births are as follows: —

LIST OF BIRTHS ON CHOATE ISLAND.

ANNE, [28] dau. of Thomas and Mary (Varney) Choate, b. May 22, 1691.
THOMAS, [29] son of Thomas and Mary (Varney) Choate, b. June 7, 1693.
MARY, [30] dau. of Thomas and Mary (Varney) Choate, b. March 18, 1695.

JOHN, [31] son of Thomas and Mary (Varney) Choate, b. July 25, 1697.
ABIGAIL, [32] dau. of Thomas and Mary (Varney) Choate, b. Oct. 20, 1699.
FRANCIS, [33] son of Thomas and Mary (Varney) Choate, b. Sept. 13, 1701.
RACHEL, [34] dau. of Thomas and Mary (Varney) Choate, b. Nov. 18, 1703.
EBENEZER, [35] son of Thomas and Mary (Varney) Choate, b. March 10, 1706.
SARAH, [36] dau. of Thomas and Mary (Varney) Choate, b. July 24, 1708.
JOSIAH, [80] son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Burnham) Choate, b. Sept. 16, 1715.
THOMAS, [81] son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Burnham) Choate, b. Oct. 8, 1718.
HUMPHREY, [82] son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Burnham) Choate, b. Nov. 9, 1720.
ELIZABETH, [83] dau. of Thomas and Elizabeth (Burnham) Choate, b. Aug. 2, 1723.
JEREMIAH, [84] son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Burnham) Choate, b. July 16, 1725.
STEPHEN, [85] son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Burnham) Choate, b. Nov., 1727.
FRANCIS, [94] son of Francis and Hannah (Perkins) Choate, b. Feb. 27, 1728.
WILLIAM, [95] son of Francis and Hannah (Perkins) Choate, b. Sept. 5, 1730.
MARY, [86] dau. of Thomas and Elizabeth (Burnham) Choate, b. June 20, 1731.
ABRAHAM, [96] son of Francis and Hannah (Perkins) Choate, b. March 24, 1732.
ISAAC, [97] son of Francis and Hannah (Perkins) Choate, b. Jan. 31, 1734.
ABIGAIL, [87] dau. of Thomas and Elizabeth (Burnham) Choate, b. July 18, 1734.
JACOB, [98] son of Francis and Hannah (Perkins) Choate, b. Aug. 19, 1735.
JOHN, [99] son of Francis and Hannah (Perkins) Choate, b. Nov. 10, 1737.
SUSANNA, [185] dau. of Thomas and Abigail (Haskell) Choate, b. Sept. 19, 1743.
JACOB, [186] son of Thomas and Dorothy (Proctor) Choate, b. Oct. 11, 1746.
ABIGAIL, [187] dau. of Thomas and Dorothy (Proctor) Choate, b. Aug. 21, 1748.
THOMAS, [188] son of Thomas and Dorothy(Proctor) Choate, b. Nov. 10, 1751.
SARAH, [195] dau. of Humphrey and Abigail (Burnham) Choate, b.
HUMPHREY, [196] son of Humphrey and Ruth (Lufkin) Choate, b. 1754.
DOROTHY, [189] dau. of Thomas and Dorothy (Proctor) Choate, b. Sept. 22, 1755.
RACHEL, [197] dau. of Humphrey and Ruth (Lufkin) Choate, b. 1755.
FRANCIS, [254] son of Isaac and Elizabeth (Low) Choate, b. July 13, 1756.
RUTH, [198] dau. of Humphrey and Ruth (Lufkin) Choate, b. Aug. 11, 1756.
WILLIAM, [230] son of Wm. and Mary (Giddings) Choate, b. Oct. 18, 1756.
DAVID, [231] son of Wm. and Mary (Giddings) Choate, b. Nov. 29, 1757.
HANNAH, [255] dau. of Isaac and Elizabeth (Low) Choate, b. Dec. 10, 1757.
ANNER, [190] dau. of Thomas and Dorothy (Proctor) Choate, b. Jan. 19, 1758.
NEHEMIAH, [199] son of Humphrey and Ruth (Lufkin) Choate, b. 1758.
WILLIAM, [232] son of Wm. and Mary (Giddings) Choate, b. Aug. 10, 1759.
ISAAC, [256] son of Isaac and Elizabeth (Low) Choate, b. Sept. 9, 1759.
SOLOMON, [191] son of Thomas and Dorothy (Proctor) Choate, b. Nov. 19, 1760.
JONATHAN, [257] son of Isaac and Elizabeth (Low) Choate, b. Jan. 19, 1761.
JAMES, [200] son of Humphrey and Ruth (Lufkin) Choate, b. 1761.
GEORGE, [233] son of Wm. and Mary (Giddings) Choate, b. Feb. 24, 1762.
HANNAH, [258] dau. of Isaac and Elizabeth (Low) Choate, b. Sept. 23, 1762.
HANNAH, [201] dau. of Humphrey and Ruth (Lufkin) Choate, b. 1763.
MIRIAM, [192] dau. of Thomas and Dorothy (Proctor) Choate, b. June 29, 1763.
MARGARET, [234] dau. of Wm. and Mary (Giddings) Choate, b. March 8, 1764.
SARAH, [259] dau. of Isaac and Elizabeth (Low) Choate, b. Aug. 14, 1764.
SUSANNA, [202] dau. of Humphrey and Ruth (Lufkin) Choate, b. 1765.
JOB, [235] son of Wm. and Mary (Giddings) Choate, b. March 1, 1766.
CALEB, [260] son of Isaac and Elizabeth (Low) Choate, b. May 28, 1766.
BENJAMIN, [193] son of Thomas and Dorothy (Proctor) Choate, b. Sept. 8, 1766.
ABIGAIL, [203] dau. of Humphrey and Ruth (Lufkin) Choate, b. July 29, 1767.
MARY, [236] dau. of Wm. and Mary (Giddings) Choate, b. Nov. 17, 1767.
JOSHUA, [261] son of Isaac and Elizabeth (Low) Choate, b. March 11, 1768.
SAMUEL, [194] son of Thomas and Dorothy (Proctor) Choate, b. March 18, 1769.
NATHAN, [204] son of Humphrey and Ruth (Lufkin) Choate, b. 1769.
SUSANNA, [373] dau. of Jacob and Hannah (Burnham) Choate, b. 1769.
ELIZABETH, [262] dau. of Isaac and Elizabeth (Low) Choate, b. Feb. 5, 1770.
HANNAH, [237] dau. of Wm. and Mary (Giddings) Choate, b. Nov. 20, 1770.
HANNAH, [374] dau. of Jacob and Hannah (Burnham) Choate, b. 1772.
LUCY, [205] dau. of Humphrey and Ruth (Lufkin) Choate, b. 1772.
SARAH, [238] dau. of Wm. and Mary (Giddings) Choate, b. Sept. 26, 1772.
LYDIA, [239] dau. of Wm. and Mary (Giddings) Choate, b. Sept. 24, 1774.
SOLOMON, [206] son of Humphrey and Ruth (Lufkin) Choate, b. Oct. 20, 1776.
CHARLES, [387] son of Solomon and Dorothy (Proctor) Choate, b. Sept. 25, 1785.
ABIHAIL, [388] dau. of Solomon and Dorothy (Proctor) Choate, b. March 2, 1787.

INFANT DAUGHTER, [500] dau. of George and Susannah (Choate) Choate, b. Oct. 11, 1789.
CHARLES, [389] son of Solomon and Dorothy (Proctor) Choate, b. Oct. 21, 1789.
WILLIAM, [501] son of George and Susanna (Choate) Choate, b. Oct. 26, 1790.
ASA, [390] son of Solomon and Dorothy (Proctor) Choate, b. Oct. 14, 1791.
MARY, [482] dau. of David and Miriam (Foster) Choate, b. Oct. 3, 1792.
HANNAH, [483] dau. of David and Miriam (Foster) Choate, b. Aug. 12, 1794.
BENJAMIN P., [391] son of Solomon and Dorothy (Proctor) Choate, b. March 15, 1795.
DAVID, [484] son of David and Miriam (Foster) Choate, b. Nov. 29, 1796.
CLARISSA, [392] dau. of Solomon and Dorothy (Proctor) Choate, b. Sept. 3, 1798.
RUFUS, [485] son of David and Miriam (Foster) Choate, b. Oct. 1, 1799.
ELIZABETH, [393] dau. of Solomon and Dorothy (Proctor) Choate, b. Aug. 8, 1800.
SOLOMON, [394] son of Solomon and Dorothy (Proctor) Choate, b. Oct. 27, 1802.

The above children belonged to eleven different families.

LIST OF BIRTHS ON THE OLD CHOATE FARM.

Nine to the family of Gov. Thomas Choate [6], viz.: Anne, Thomas, Mary, John, Abigail, Francis, Rachel, Ebenezer, and Sarah.

Six to the family of Esquire Francis Choate [33], viz.: Francis, William, Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, and John.

Ten to the family of Capt. William Choate [95], viz.: William, David, William, George, Margaret, Job, Mary, Hannah, Sarah, and Lydia.

Nine to the family of Isaac Choate, Esq. [97], viz.: Francis, Hannah, Isaac, Jonathan, Hannah, Sarah, Caleb, Joshua, and Elizabeth.

Two to the family of George Choate [233], viz.: An infant daughter and William.

Four to the family of David Choate [231], viz.: Mary, Hannah, David, and Rufus.

LIST OF BIRTHS ON THE MARSHALL FARM.

Eight to the family of Lieut. Thomas Choate [29], viz.: Josiah, Thomas, Humphrey, Elizabeth, Jeremiah, Stephen, Mary, and Abigail.

Ten to the family of Capt. Thomas Choate [81], viz.: Susanna, Jacob, Abigail, Thomas, Dorothy, Anner, Solomon, Miriam, Benjamin, and Samuel.

Twelve to the family of Humphrey Choate [82], viz.: Sarah, Humphrey, Rachel, Ruth, Nehemiah, James, Hannah, Susanna, Abigail, Nathan, Lucy, and Solomon.

Two to the family of Jacob Choate [185], viz.: Susanna and Hannah.

Four to the family of Solomon Choate [190], viz.: Charles, Abihail, Charles, and Asa.

LIST OF BIRTHS ON THE BURNHAM FARM.

Four to the family of Solomon Choate [190], who removed from the Marshall Farm in 1795, viz.: Benjamin P., Clarissa, Elizabeth, and Solomon.

REMARKS.

Gov. Thomas Choate settled on the island in 1690, and removed to the main land about 1725.

Esquire Francis Choate, born on the island in 1701, removed to the main land in 1738.

Capt. William Choate, born on the island in 1730, died there in 1785, but was taken to the main land for burial.

Mr. Isaac Choate, born on the island in 1734, removed to Leicester, Mass., in 1770.

Mr. George Choate, born on the island in 1762, removed to the main land in 1790.

David Choate, Esq., born on the island in 1757, removed to the main land in 1800.

Lieut. Thomas Choate, born on the island in 1693, removed to the main land about 1750.

Capt. Thomas Choate, born on the island in 1718, removed to Boscawen, N. H., about 1788.

Ensign Humphrey Choate, born on the island in 1720, died there in 1795, but taken to the main land for burial.

Mr. Jacob Choate, born on the island in 1735, removed to Enfield about 1785, and to Canada in 1798.

Mr. Solomon Choate, born on the island in 1760, removed from the Marshall to the Burnham Farm in 1795, and early in 1805 to Enfield, N. H.

Forty of the eighty Choates born on the Island were born on the old Choate Farm, thirty-six on the Marshall, and four were born on the Burnham Farm. Among them were two wives of ministers, seven deacons, two military captains, three sea captains, seven magistrates, two members of Governor's Council, six representatives to the General Court of Massachusetts, two State senators, one United States senator, one Judge of Court of Common Pleas and Probate Court, and many others filling subordinate offices in the town, state, and army. There were many Choates in the army of the Revolution.

The aggregate years of service of the Choates born on this island in the Massachusetts Legislature amount to nearly seventy.

There were thirty-seven daughters born on the Island. Several died in infancy, and one in early maidenhood; the rest were all married, and some of them twice or three times. These young ladies were intelligent and attractive, and as wives and mothers brought scarcely less credit to the name of Choate than did the young men, their brothers, who won honors in the state and nation.

The last born of the name in the old Choate homestead on the Island was the HON. RUFUS CHOATE, late of Boston.

The picture of Choate Island accompanying this sketch was taken by the artist standing on "Corn Island," at the south or southeast, a third of a mile away. The buildings seen at the extreme right mark the "Burnham Farm," of which the present proprietor is Lamont G. Burnham, Esq. Those midway of the picture belong to the "Marshall Farm," and were erected in 1764 by Capt. Thomas Choate. The place is now owned by Nehemiah Choate Marshall. The buildings at the left, nearly hidden by the trees, are on the original "Choate Farm," and erected about 1725 by Elder Francis Choate. The old house of "The Governor" stood a few rods in the rear of the present house; the site is still distinctly marked. There appear, a little to the left of the "Choate house," "Tower Cottage" and "Omaha Cottage," summer residences erected within a few years to accommodate visitors, by the present proprietor of this farm, Rufus Choate, Esq.

It may here be stated that although so many Choates have been born within this island precinct, and so many have been married here, yet no person of the name has ever been buried on the Island.

SARAH CHOATE.

[7]

Sarah[2] **Choate** (*John*[1]), daughter of John [1] and Anne Choate, was born in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, April 13, 1693, *John Burnham*, son of John and Elizabeth (Wells) Burnham. He was born April 8, 1671, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Burnham died 1746. Mrs. Burnham died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JOHN, m. 1723, *Rachel Smith*; d.
THOMAS, d.
DANIEL, b. 1699; m. (*pub.* Aug. 4, 1720) *Mary Stimpson*; d.
BENJAMIN, m. Oct. 16, 1732, *Jane Hadlock*; d.
JOSEPH, d.
ELIZABETH, d.
SARAH, d.

Memoranda.

MR. BURNHAM was the grandson of Thomas Burnham, who, with his two brothers, John and Robert, came to America when young men, in 1635, on board the ship "Angel Gabriel," which was under the command of their uncle, Robert Andrews. Thomas and John settled in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. Robert settled in Dover, N. H. There are few, if any, of the descendants of John and Sarah (Choate) Burnham now living in Essex, Mass. Their second son, Thomas Burnham, removed to York County, Me.

Vid. Burnham Genealogy, pp. 311, 312, 314, 492.

The Burnhams came to America on the same unfortunate ship which brought to these shores John Cogswell and family, and was wrecked off the coast of Maine near Pemiquid, or Bristol. For an interesting account of the passage,

Vid. Cogswells in America, pp. xvi–xxi.

"John Secundus. married Elizabeth Wells June 9 1669 . . . had John, born April 8th 1671." *Vid. Hammatt Papers, p.* 41.

The above John Burnham, the second, was not John Burnham, Jr., but the second John born in 1648, and the son of Thomas and Mary Burnham.

John Burnham, the son of Deacon John Burnham, was not born, probably, prior to 1660.

It was John Burnham, the son of John the Second, whom Sarah Choate, daughter of John Choate, immigrant, married, *i. e.*, the *grandson* of Thomas Burnham and not the son of Deacon John Burnham, the immigrant. There has occurred some confusion, as the latter's wife's name was Sarah.

JOSEPH CHOATE.

[8]

Joseph[2] Choate (*John*[1]), son of John [1] and Anne Choate, was born, 1678, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, 1702, *Rebecca* ——. They resided in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass., where Mr. Choate died. Mrs. Choate died Feb. 9, 1746.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

REBECCA, [37] m. —— *Dean;* d.
SUSANNA, [38] b. 1704. She died at the age of fifteen years, 1719.
DANIEL, [39] m. Feb. 26, 1728, *Mary Adams;* d.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE settled on the old homestead given to him by his father, a farm near the parish boundary between Chebacco and Ipswich. His son, Daniel Choate, succeeded to the same estate. Mr. Choate owned, also, some land on Thompson's Island.

Joseph Choate, Nov. 28, 1706, sold to his "brother John Choate and Nathaniel Goodhue" certain lands, etc. *Vid. Savage, Vol.* 1, *p.* 382.

BENJAMIN CHOATE.

[9]

Benjamin[2] Choate (*John*[1]), son of John (1) and Anne Choate, was born 1680, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, June 12, 1707, *Abigail Burnham.* She was born 1691, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. They resided in Kingston, N. H. Rev. Mr. Choate died Nov. 26, 1753. Mrs. Choate died Jan. 9, 1776.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JONATHAN, [40] b. May 31, 1708; m. May 2, 1738, *Elizabeth Moody;* d. Jan. 9, 1752.
ABIGAIL, [41] b. June 2, 1710. She died in infancy, Nov. 19, 1710.
ABIGAIL, [42] b. Sept. 16, 1711. She died in childhood, April 15, 1717.
BENJAMIN, [43] b. Dec. 30, 1713. He died in infancy, Dec. 7, 1714.
BENJAMIN, [44] b. Aug. 7, 1715; m. Dec. 22, 1741, *Ruth Edwards;* d. June 30, 1758.
LUCY, [45] b. Dec. 13, 1717. She died the same day, Dec. 13, 1717.
RUHAMAH, [46] b. Dec. 22, 1718; m. Sept. 15, 1747, *David French;* d.
JEREMIAH, [47] b. Aug. 12, 1721. He died in infancy, May 25, 1722.
ABIGAIL, [48] b. March 27, 1723. She died in girlhood, March 20, 1736.
JOSEPH, [49] m. *Susanna* ——; d.

Memoranda.

BENJAMIN CHOATE, the youngest son of John Choate, the immigrant, fitted for college under the instruction of Mr. Daniel Rogers, at the Ipswich Grammar School, and graduated from Harvard College in 1703. He was appointed, by the Colony of

Massachusetts, Chaplain of the garrison stationed in Deerfield, Mass., from November, 1704, to November, 1706, two years, while Rev. John Williams was a captive to the Indians. He was paid from the public treasury. Mr. Choate was ordained as an Evangelist, and was employed to preach in 1707 by the town of Kingston, N. H.

"Oct 1707," there is a record of an agreement "to pay a salary to Rev. Mr. Benjamin Choate of £50 a year: £30 current silver money and £20 in labor and provisions pay: also a grant of land." There appears from time to time the record of a vote, "That the town give Rev. B. Choate forty cords of wood this year."

April 16, 1716, a committee was chosen to confer with Mr. Benjamin Choate "upon terms of continuance amongst us in the work of the ministry," also a vote to add £10 to the salary, making the whole £60; at the end of two years £5 more, yearly, "if he continues with us in the work of the ministry." Also a vote that £40 shall be presented to him when he builds a house in the town. Five voters entered a dissent to this vote.

Just how long Mr. Choate continued in the work of the ministry is not known, but a call was extended Feb. 16, 1720, to Mr. William Tomson, who accepted the same, yet further than this no record or tradition exists in proof that such a man as Mr. Tomson ever preached in the town.

There seems to have been no church organization during Mr. Choate's ministry, but Sept. 29, 1725, a church was organized, and on the same day Rev. Ward Clark became its pastor, but died May 6, 1737.

Mr. Choate continued to reside in Kingston after he retired from his ministry. He was employed somewhat as a teacher, served as moderator of their town meetings, and was a surveyor of lands. It was whispered sometimes "That he used too much strong drink." This habit was doubtless induced by the custom of those times to serve wines and various liquors to the minister when on his round of pastoral calls.

Rev. Mr. Choate died at the age of seventy-three years. Mrs. Choate survived him and all her children, living to be eighty-five years old.

The deaths of their children are recorded in the town records of Kingston, N. H.

For mention of Rev. Mr. Choate, *Vid. Savage, Vol. 1, p. 382,*
Ipswich Antiquarian Papers, July, 1882, p. 3, and
The History of New Hampshire Churches, pp. 83, 84.

ANNE CHOATE.

[11]

Anne[3] **Choate** (*John*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of John [2] and Mrs. Elizabeth (Giddings) Choate, was born in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, Nov. 29, 1706, *George Martin*, son of George Martin. He was born in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. Mr. Martin died. Mrs. Martin died prior to 1735.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 17, 1708; m. Aug. 2, 1726, *David Preston;* d.

Memoranda.

"George Martin and Anah Chote, both of Chebacco were published 25 September." *Vid. Old Parish Record.*

The marriage of above parties was consummated Nov. 29, 1706, by Rev. John Wise, of Chebacco.

Elizabeth, daughter of George Martin, Jr., by Anne his wife, was born "Jan^{y} 17, 1707/8" as appears by a record attested by "W^{m} Giddings, Chebacco Ipswich."

"Dec. 9th 1734 David Preston and wife Elizabeth of Windham Connecticut received of Robert Choate £20. legacy from John Choate [2] father of Robert to his grand daughter Elizabeth Preston, only child of his daughter Anne Martin deceased." *Vid. The Hammatt Papers, p. 53.*

David Preston, son of Jacob and Sarah (Wilson) Preston, was born in Andover, Mass. He went, between 1718 and 1724, to Windham, Conn. There seem to have been no descendants.

ROBERT CHOATE.

[13]

Robert[3] Choate (*John*[2], *John*[1]), son of John [2] and Mrs. Elizabeth (Giddings) Choate, was born April 27, 1691, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married (*pub.* Jan. 7, 1715) [1]*Eunice Perkins*, daughter of Jacob and Sarah (Kinsman) Perkins. She was born March 14, 1691, in Ipswich, Mass. They resided in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. Mrs. Eunice Choate died Nov. 23, 1755. Mr. Choate married (*pub.* July 8, 1758) [2]*Mrs. Mary* (*Dear*) *Knowlton*, widow of Isaac Knowlton. She was born in Ipswich, Mass. They resided in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. Capt. Robert Choate died Sept. 26, 1763. Mrs. Mary Choate died in 1795.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

DANIEL, [50] b. 1716; m. Nov. 21, 1738, *Mrs. Hannah Pitman;* d. June 28, 1747.
JOHN, [51] b. May 30, 1718. He died in infancy, Oct. 27, 1718.
EBENEZER, [52] b. Nov. 3, 1719; m. March 28, 1750, *Elizabeth Brown.*
NEHEMIAH, [53] b. Nov. 5, 1721. He died in childhood, March 24, 1723.
ELIZABETH, [54] b. May 15, 1724. She died in infancy, June 2, 1724.
ELIZABETH, [55] b. Sept. 29, 1726; m. Feb 5, 1746, *Michael Farley;* d. July 6, 1795.
EUNICE, [56] b. June 17, 1729. She died in infancy, July 29, 1729.
NEHEMIAH, [57] b. Dec. 6, 1730; m. March 29, 1755, *Susanna Brown;* d. Jan. 24, 1797.
EUNICE, [58] b. Feb. 17, 1734; d.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE and his wife, Eunice, united with the church April 6, 1717, in Rowley, Mass., and were dismissed April 19, 1719, to Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. Their little son was baptized June 3, 1718. *Vid. Church Records, Rowley, Mass.*

Mr. Choate settled on his father's place. He was known as "Capt. Choate." He was the moderator at the seceders' meeting, Jan. 13, 1746, when a separation took place from Rev. Mr. Pickering's church. He was one of the proprietors, in 1750, of lands in New Ipswich, N. H. *Vid. History of New Ipswich, N. H., p.* 54.

There is found the following unique obligation on record, duly signed and witnessed: —

"I the under written Robert Choate hereby bind & oblige my Selffe to pay or Cause to be paid unto the Selectmen of Ipswich for the time being, for the use of the poor of the said Town the Sum of Five pounds currant money of new England on Condition that if at any time within Seaven Years from the Date hereof, I the said Robert Choate shall be choosen to the office of Constable within said Town & do not accept the Trust of said Office & take the Oath by Law prescribed for said office, when I shall be thereto choosen & required. In Witness whereof I have hereunto put my hand & Seal on the above written penalty of Five pounds the third day of May in the Eighth Year of His Majeste's Reign Anno Domini 1722.

ROBERT CHOATE.

Witnesses:

Thomas Norton
Samuel Wallis, jr."

Vid. Antiquarian Papers, April, 1884.

Isaac Knowlton, son of John and Sarah Knowlton, married (*pub.* Oct. 12, 1723) Mary Dear. Mr. Knowlton died 1758. *Vid. Antiquarian Papers, May,* 1883.

Robert Choate and Samuel Choate, May 16, 1747, were in "possession of land formerly belonging to our grandfather Mr. John Choate sen'r."

Vid. Hammatt Papers, p. 53.

Mr. Choate, previous to his marriage to Mrs. Mary (Dear) Knowlton, purchased,

July 1, 1758, a dwelling house which was left to her by her former husband. This he bequeathed to his daughter, Mrs. Elizabeth Farley, and it remained her property until

THE KNOWLTON HOUSE, 1691.

her death in 1795. It then passed successively into the hands of Aaron Wallis and Amos Jones. Last of all it was purchased by the Heards, and the Town House now stands on its site. *Vid. Hammatt Papers, p. 51, and Essex Co. Register, Vol. 2, p. 6.*

"Isaac, son of Isaac & Mary Knowlton d. X^br^ 17^th^ 1731, et. 2 yrs. 5 mos."
"Capt. Robert Choate & Mrs. Mary Knowlton, *pub.* 8 July 1758."
Vid. Ipswich Records.

SAMUEL CHOATE.

[20]

Samuel[3] Choate (*Samuel[2], John[1]*), son of Samuel [4] and Mary (Williams) Choate, was born Jan. 10, 1692, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, May 31, 1716, [1]*Mary Brown*, daughter of John and Hannah Brown. She was born July 3, 1685, in Ipswich, Mass., where they resided. Mrs. Mary Choate died Oct. 27, 1728. Mr. Choate married, March 4, 1729, [2]*Mrs. Damaris Martin*. Mr. Choate died April 9, 1758. Mrs. Damaris Choate died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ELIZABETH, [59] *bapt.* Jan. 26, 1717; m. *Jeremiah Jewett;* d.
MARY, [60] b. Nov. 22, 1719. She died in infancy, Sept. 13, 1721.
MARY, [61] *bapt.* Sept. 3, 1721; m. Jan. 25, 1738, *James Davis;* d.
HANNAH, [62] m. Nov. 22, 1744, *Nathan Burnham;* d. March 1, 1805.
ANNE, [63] *bapt.* July 9, 1727. She died in infancy, Aug. 18, 1727.
LUCY, [64] *bapt.* April 12, 1730. She died in infancy, April 30, 1730.
SARAH, [65] *bapt.* May 2, 1731; *pub.* Jan. 5, 1757, *John Tilton;* d.
SAMUEL, [66] *bapt.* Feb. 1, 1733; m. Aug. 23, 1759, *Susanna Pierce;* d. May 2, 1798.
ANNE, [67] *bapt.* Oct. 7, 1735; m. —— *Noyes;* d.
WILLIAM, [68] *bapt.* Aug. 9, 1741; m. *Deborah Yarrington;* d. 1816.
SOLOMON, [69] *bapt.* Nov. 18, 1744; d.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was one of more than sixty persons who petitioned to be set off from the First Parish in Ipswich, Mass., and incorporated by favor of the General Court into a distinct and separate parish. "In consideration that the erecting a public meeting-house on the Green or Level on the said South side between the dwelling house of John Choate Esq and Mr. Increase How and settling therein M^r^ John Walley whose personal qualifications we had good taste off or some other like Godly person of Equal qualifications." Under date of Dec. 2, 1746.

Vid. Antiquarian Papers, Nov., 1880.

"Samuel Choate & widdo. Damaris Martin both of Ipswich m. March 4 1728/9." Samuel Choate died April 9, 1758. *Vid. Ipswich Records.*

Administration on Samuel Choate's estate granted to his son, Samuel Choate, May 8, 1758. Inventory taken June 26, 1758, £542, 3*s.* 8*d.*

STEPHEN CHOATE.

[23]

Stephen[3] **Choate** (*Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), son of Samuel [4] and Mary (Williams) Choate, was born Sept. 26, 1699, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, Feb. 4, 1731, *Rebecca Bowman*, daughter of Samuel and Rebecca (Andrews) Bowman. She was born Jan. 10, 1709, in Cambridge, Mass. They resided in Roxbury, and in 1737 in Dorchester, Mass. Mr. Choate died. Mrs. Choate died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

STEPHEN, [70] b. March 29, 1732; m. *Bathsheba Newton;* d. Jan. 10, 1775.
REBECCA, [71] m. Dec. 13, 1758, [1]*John Holbrook;* m. Dec. 21, 1781, [2]*Jedediah Ingalls;* d. Feb. 9, 1808.
SAMUEL, [72] m. *Abigail* ——; d.
HANNAH, [73] m. Nov. 27, 1764, *Samuel Pool;* d.

Memoranda.

"STEPHEN CHOATE of Roxbury and Mrs. Rebecca Bowman of Cambridge married Feb. 4th 1730/1 by Nehemiah Walter."

Samuel Bowman, son of Francis and Martha (Sherman) Bowman, was born Aug. 14, 1679, and married, Nov. 21, 1700, Rebecca Andrews, daughter of Thomas and Martha (Eccles) Andrews. Mr. Samuel Bowman died in 1746. Mrs. Rebecca (Andrews) Bowman died Nov. 18, 1713. The heirs of Samuel Bowman's estate were "Sam," a grandson, Rebecca Choate, Martha Cutter, Deborah Kidder, Abigail Winship. Samuel Choate signed a paper in which he is called an heir.

Mrs. Rebecca (Andrews) Bowman received from her father's estate, *i. e.*, Thomas Andrews' estate, before she was married, property located on the east side of North Avenue, Cambridge, Mass., afterward occupied by Oxias Morse.

Mr. Samuel Bowman was representative to the General Court in 1741.

Hannah Choate married Samuel Pool. No further record.

Vid. Town Records of Sudbury, Mass.

ELIZABETH CHOATE.

[25]

Elizabeth[3] **Choate** (*Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Samuel [4] and Mary (Williams) Choate, was born Dec. 9, 1706, in Ipswich, Mass. She married, Nov. 2, 1726, *Pelatiah Fitch*, son of Samuel Fitch.

Memoranda.

PELATIAH FITCH married, 1723, [1]Elizabeth Haskell, and Elizabeth Choate was his second wife.

MARGARET CHOATE.

[26]

Margaret[3] **Choate** (*Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Samuel [4] and Mary (Williams) Choate, was born June 3, 1709, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, Dec. 2, 1728, *Benjamin Crafts*, son of Benjamin and Abigail (Harris) Crafts. He was born Dec. 13, 1706, in Roxbury, Mass. They resided in Manchester, Mass. Mr. Crafts died in the spring of 1746, in Louisburg, Cape Breton. Mrs. Crafts married, Nov. 7, 1757, *John Andrews*. He was born in Ipswich, Mass. Mr. Andrews died. Mrs. Andrews died, 1799, in Manchester, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ABIGAIL, *bapt.* Nov. 21, 1731; d.
MARY, *bapt.* 1736; m. Jan. 3, 1760, *William Fellows;* d.
BENJAMIN, *bapt.* Oct. 9, 1737; m. Dec. 18, 1760, *Anna Lee;* d. Feb. 27, 1823.
FRANCIS, *bapt.* April 12, 1741; m. March 22, 1764, [1]*Joanna Osmont;* m. June 15, 1775, [2]*Esther Herrick;* d. Jan. 28, 1794.
ELEAZER, *bapt.* July 31, 1743; m. Jan. 6, 1767, *Mrs. Elizabeth (Allen) Sample;* d. Sept. 20, 1793.

Memoranda.

MR. CRAFTS was in the expedition against Louisburg, C. B., from whence he wrote to his wife "Feb 17, 1746—Remember my love to Lieut Choate and family, to Francis Choate and family and brother —— ate and family." Mr. Crafts' death occurred soon after.

Mrs. Margaret (Choate) Crafts. "After the death of her second husband John Andrews, lived with his children."

Mr. and Mrs. Eleazer Crafts resided in Manchester, Mass. He was a lieutenant-colonel in the Revolutionary army.

Mrs. Elizabeth (Allen) Sample, who became the wife of Col. Eleazer Crafts, was the daughter of David and Mary (Hibbard) Allen and widow of Capt. Samuel Sample, of Manchester, Mass., where she was born Oct. 16, 1734, and died March 16, 1824.

Vid. Historical Collections of Essex Institute, April, 1861.

There is a Journal of the Seige of Louisburg, C. B., in the Appendix of "the Crafts Family."

JOHN CHOATE.

[27]

John[3] Choate (*Samuel[2], John[1]*), son of Samuel [4] and Mary (Williams) Choate, was born Jan. 19, 1712, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married *Abigail* ——. They resided in Norwich, Conn. Mr. Choate died in 1759. Mrs. Choate died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JABEZ, [74] m. *Eunice Culver;* d.
MARY, [75] d.
ELIZABETH, [76] d.
JOHN, [77] d.
STEPHEN, [78] d.
WILLIAM, [79] d.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE when a lad subscribed to the following: —

"I, John Chote, a minor aged about 16 yrs. son of Samuel Choate of Ipswich husbandman deceased and son in law to Samuel Story late of Ipswich deceased have made my Uncle John Williams of Roxbury yeoman, my guardian to take possession of estate which accrues to me in right of my father aforesaid deceased:

"DEC. 22, 1729 JOHN CHOATE & SEAL

William Tucker
John Boyall Regr"

Vid. Suff. Wills, Vol. 27, p. 403.

The career of Mr. Choate and the history of his family are quite unknown. It appears that he made his will September, 1758, and it was probated November, 1759. Mrs. Choate survived her husband.

ANNE CHOATE.

[28]

Anne[3] Choate (*Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Thomas [6] and Mary (Varney) Choate, was born May 22, 1691, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, Oct. 21, 1710, *John Burnham*, son of John and Sarah Burnham. He was born in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass., where they resided. Mrs. Anne Burnham died Aug. 15, 1739. Mr. Burnham married [2]*Mrs. Elizabeth Goodhue.* Mr. Burnham died. Mrs. Elizabeth Burnham died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JOHN, m. May 10, 1733, *Mary Burnham;* d. 1738.
SAMUEL, m. Nov. 17, 1743, *Martha Story;* d.
JEREMIAH, m. Dec. 2, 1736, *Abigail Andrews;* d.
ANN, m. April 3, 1740, *Josiah Burnham;* d.
MARY, *pub.* Dec. 19, 1741, *John Andrews;* d.
ABIGAIL, m. Nov. 24, 1743, *Humphrey Choate;* d.
SARAH, d.
NEHEMIAH, d.

Memoranda.

MR. BURNHAM was a grandson of John Burnham, immigrant, who, with his two brothers, Thomas and Robert, came over in 1635, in the ship "Angel Gabriel," in command of their uncle, Captain Andrews, and in company with John Cogswell and family. Captain Andrews' sister, Mary Andrews, married Robert Burnham, their father. John and Thomas Burnham, immigrants, settled in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. Robert Burnham, immigrant, settled in Dover, N. H. Mr. Burnham was a brother of Elizabeth Burnham, who married Thomas Choate [29].

Vid. Burnham Family, p. 190.

Major John Burnham, of the Revolution, who knew personally General Washington, Hamilton, Gen. Benjamin Pierce, and others of distinction in that day, was a grandson of John and Anne (Choate) Burnham. He was the father of Mrs. Jonathan Ireland, lately deceased, of Dunbarton, N. H.

Deacon Samuel Burnham, a brother of Mary Burnham, and son of Samuel and Martha (Story) Burnham, was grandson of John and Anne (Choate) Burnham. He lived in Dunbarton, N. H. Among his children were Rev. Abraham Burnham, D. D., of Pembroke, N. H., Rev. Amos Wood Burnham, D. D., of Rindge, N. H., and Bradford Burnham, Esq., of Dunbarton, N. H. Henry E. Burnham, Esq., a well-known lawyer of Manchester, N. H., son of Henry L. Burnham, Esq., is a grandson of Bradford Burnham, of Dunbarton, N. H., and a lineal descendant of John and Anne (Choate) Burnham.

Prof. Charles Guilford Burnham, author of Burnham's Arithmetic, who died in 1866 in Haverhill, Mass., was a grandson of Deacon Samuel Burnham, of Dunbarton, whose grandparents were John and Anne (Choate) Burnham. Prof. Charles G. Burnham left six children, viz., Samuel Oliver, Charles A., Mary E., who married Charles A. Stearns, Esq., John D., Helen M., and Emily Caroline. The late William A. Burnham, of Manchester, Vt., was of this line.

Samuel Mosely Burnham, born July 7, 1825, great-great-grandson of John and Anne (Choate) Burnham, now of West Gloucester, Mass., is said to be the only living descendant who resides in the vicinity of the old homestead.

Vid. The Burnham Family, pp. 199–208.

THOMAS CHOATE.

[29]

Thomas[3] **Choate** (*Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Thomas [6] and Mary (Varney) Choate, was born June 7, 1693, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married [1]*Elizabeth Burnham*, daughter of John and Sarah Burnham. She was born in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass., where they resided. Mrs. Elizabeth Choate died, and Mr. Choate married, Oct. 1, 1738, [2]*Mrs. Sarah Marshall.* Mrs. Sarah Choate died, and Mr. Choate married, May 11, 1769, [3]*Mrs. Rachel Lufkin, née Riggs*, the widow of Thomas Lufkin, and the daughter of John and Ruth (Wheeler) Riggs. She was born Aug. 30, 1704, in Gloucester, Mass. Captain Choate died Aug. 22, 1774. Mrs. Rachael Choate died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JOSIAH, [80] b. Sept. 16, 1715; m. Nov. 11, 1736, *Patience Roberts;* d. Aug. 26, 1798.
THOMAS, [81] b. Oct. 8, 1718; m. Dec. 7, 1742, [1]*Abigail Haskell;* m. Oct. 22, 1745, [2]*Dorothy Proctor;* d. Oct. 20, 1798.
HUMPHREY, [82] b. Nov. 9, 1720; m. Nov. 24, 1743, [1]*Abigail Burnham;* m. July 9, 1752, [2]*Ruth Lufkin;* d. Aug. 25, 1795.

ELIZABETH, [83] b. Aug. 2, 1723; m. Jan. 25, 1744, *Joseph Perkins;* d. Oct. 4, 1800.
JEREMIAH, [84] b. July 16, 1725; m. Jan. 24, 1751, *Eunice Giddings;* d. October, 1798.
STEPHEN, [85] b. Nov. 1, 1727; m. Nov. 23, 1751, [1]*Mary Low;* m. June 7, 1770, [2]*Mrs. Elizabeth Potter;* d. Oct. 19, 1815.
MARY, [86] b. June 20, 1731; m. Jan. 23, 1751, [1]*John Foster;* m. Dec. 25, 1766, [2]*Samuel Low;* m. Dec. 19, 1797, [3]*Enoch Haskell;* d.
ABIGAIL, [87] b. July 18, 1734; m. Dec. 28, 1752, *David Low;* d. 1788.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE is mentioned as Lieutenant Choate. *Vid. History of Essex, p.* 162. Elizabeth Burnham, his first wife, was the granddaughter of Dea. John and Mary Burnham. *Vid. Burnham Family, p.* 189.

John Burnham, who married Anne Choate [28], was a brother of Elizabeth Burnham, the wife of Thomas Choate [29], who was a brother of Anne Choate. John and Elizabeth Burnham were grandchildren of the immigrant, Dea. John Burnham.

Thomas Lufkin, whose widow Thomas Choate married for his third wife, was a son of Thomas and Sarah (Downing) Lufkin. He was born in 1685, and married, Dec. 8, 1720, Rachel Riggs.

MARY CHOATE.

[30]

Mary[3] **Choate** (*Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Thomas [6] and Mary (Varney) Choate, was born March 18, 1695, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, December, 1716, *Parker Dodge*, son of Samuel and Mary (Parker) Dodge. He was born about 1690, in Ipswich, Mass. They resided in Hamlet Parish, Ipswich, Mass. Mr. Dodge died Aug. 28, 1742. Mrs. Dodge died March 6, 1767.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

PARKER, b. Oct. 31, 1717. He probably died young.
ELIZABETH, b. April 3, 1719; d. July 8, 1758.
NEHEMIAH, b. Nov. 16, 1720; m. Feb. 3, 1742, *Elizabeth Grover;* d. August, 1758.
MARY, b. March 1, 1723; m. July 31, 1747, *Rev. John Cleaveland;* d. April 21, 1768.

Memoranda.

PARKER DODGE married, first, Elizabeth ——, who died Dec. 25, 1715, at the age of twenty-four years. Parker and Elizabeth Dodge had one child, Nehemiah, b. Dec. 18, 1715, who died young. Mr. Dodge died comparatively early. "His will was dated Aug. 18, 1742, and proved Sept. 27, 1742." *Vid. Dodge Family, p.* 43.

Henry F. Dodge, successor of the late Thomas O. H. P. Burnham, in the book establishment in the basement of the Old South Meeting House, Boston, Mass., is a descendant of Parker and Mary (Choate) Dodge.

JOHN[4] CLEAVELAND (*Josiah*[3], *Josiah*[2], *Moses*[1]), son of Josiah and Abigail (Paine) Cleaveland, was born April 11, 1722, in Canterbury, Conn. Rev. and Mrs. Cleaveland resided in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. Mrs. Mary Cleaveland died April 21, 1768. Rev. Mr. Cleaveland married, September, 1769, [2]Mrs. Mary (Neale) Foster, widow of Capt. John Foster. He died April 22, 1799. She died April 19, 1810, in her eightieth year, in Topsfield, Mass.

Rev. John and Mrs. Mary (Dodge) Cleaveland had eight children, viz.: —

MARY, m. *Jonathan Proctor;* d. Dec. 4, 1804.
JOHN, b. 1750; m. [1]*Abigail Adams;* m. [2]*Elizabeth Evans;* d. 1818.
PARKER, b. Oct. 14, 1751; m. Aug. 2, 1773, [1]*Elizabeth Jackman;* m.[2] *Abigail Cleaveland;* d. Feb. 10, 1826.
EBENEZER, b. March 19, 1754; m. March 25, 1777, *Mrs. Mary (Rust) Cogswell;* d. March 30, 1780.
ELIZABETH, b. 1757; m. *Abraham Channell;* d. Nov. 21, 1828.
NEHEMIAH, b. Aug. 26, 1760; m. Oct. 6, 1787, [1]*Lucy Manning;* m. July 1, 1792, [2]*Experience Lord;* d. Feb. 26, 1837.
ABIGAIL, b. Dec. 28, 1762; m. May 31, 1788, *Joseph Cogswell;* d. April 11, 1825.
LORD and EUNICE (twins). They died when a few days old.

Rev. John Cleaveland.

Mr. Cleaveland had a natural fondness for books and a taste for study. At the age of nineteen years, in 1741, he entered Yale College, but was expelled his senior year, 1745, for attending, during his vacation, a religious service conducted by a "New-light preacher," *i. e.*, a follower of Whitefield, who officiated where his parents worshipped: a painful reflection on the bigotry of those times. But the college, some twenty years later, in 1764, unsolicited, conferred upon Mr. Cleaveland his degree and entered his name among the graduates of his own class of 1745, thus doing him a tardy justice. He preached for two years in Boston, Mass., but declined a call to settle. Soon after, however, he accepted a call to the "newly-gathered Congregational Church," in Chebacco, and was ordained and installed as their pastor at the age of twenty-five years. He continued in this pastorate for fifty-two years, being absent occasionally on special duty in the army.

He was Chaplain of a Provincial Regiment at Ticonderoga, and was on the battle-field when Lord Howe was killed. He served in a like capacity in an expedition against the French at Louisburg. He was also Chaplain of a regiment in 1775 at Cambridge, and the next year on a short campaign in New York.

Rev. Mr. Cleaveland was a man about six feet tall and very erect; he had a florid complexion and blue eyes. He was a person of great muscular strength and activity with a large share of moral courage. He rarely wrote his sermons, except those which were published, but they were carefully prepared and uttered with distinctness and rapidity. His voice was stentorian, his gestures natural and expressive, and he was considered one of the most popular and powerful preachers of his time. Dr. N. Emmons, of Franklin, said of him, "He was a pattern of piety and an ornament to the Christian and Clerical profession. He stood high among the first of faithful preachers of the Gospel and zealous promoters of the cause of Christ and the good of souls." He died on his birthday at the age of seventy-seven years after a short and painful illness. The Rev. Joseph Dana, second pastor of the South Church in Ipswich, preached his funeral sermon, taking for the text, "*And Elisha saw it, and he cried, My father, my father, the chariot of Israel and the horsemen thereof!*"—2 Kings ii. 12.

Vid. Felt's History of Ipswich, Mass., pp. 263–66,
The History of Essex, Mass., pp. 245–53, *and*
Sewall's History of Woburn, pp. 603–6.

Rev. Ebenezer Cleaveland was a younger brother of Rev. John Cleaveland.

John Cleaveland, the eldest son of Rev. John and Mary (Dodge) Cleaveland, was a minister.

Parker Cleaveland, M. D.

Dr. Parker Cleaveland, son of Rev. John and Mary (Dodge) Cleveland, was born Oct. 14, 1751, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He received a medical education, and commenced practice as a physician in Byfield, Mass., at the early age of nineteen years. In the Revolution he was regimental surgeon. Dr. Cleveland repeatedly represented the town in the General Court. He was member of the two State conventions, one of which formed, the other revised, the Constitution. He was an acting magistrate for forty years. He was a good Christian, vigorous thinker, and keen theologian. He died Feb. 10, 1826, in Byfield, Mass.

Vid. History of Essex, pp. 202–3.

Horace P. Chandler, of 87 Devonshire Street, Boston, Mass., is a grandson of Dr. Cleaveland.

Prof. Parker Cleaveland, LL. D., late of Bowdoin College, Brunswick, Me., and the Rev. John P. Cleaveland, D. D., late of Billerica, Mass., were sons of Dr. Parker, the former by his first wife, Mrs. Elizabeth (Jackman) Cleaveland, the latter by his second wife, Mrs. Abigail (Cleaveland) Cleaveland, of Byfield, Mass.

Vid. History of Essex, Mass., p. 303.

Prof. Parker Cleaveland was born Jan. 15, 1780, in Byfield, Mass. He married, Sept. 9, 1806, Martha Bush, who was born Aug. 19, 1787, in Boylston, Mass. They had five sons and three daughters. Professor Cleaveland died Aug. 15, 1858, in Brunswick, Me.

Vid. History of Brunswick, Topsham and Harpswell, Me., pp. 718–25.

Nehemiah Cleaveland, M. D.

Dr. Nehemiah Cleaveland, son of Rev. John and Mary (Dodge) Cleaveland was born Aug. 26, 1760, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, Oct. 6, 1787, [1]Lucy Manning, daughter of Dr. John and Lucy (Bowles) Manning. She was born in Ipswich, Mass. They resided in Topsfield, Mass. Mrs. Lucy Cleaveland died June 6, 1791, leaving no children. Dr. Cleaveland married, July 1, 1792, [2]Experience Lord, daughter of Dr. Elisha and Mrs. Tamersine (Coit) Lord, *née* Kimball. She was born Dec. 16, 1764, in Pomfret, Conn. They resided in Topsfield, Mass., where Dr. Cleaveland died Feb. 26, 1837. Mrs. Experience Cleaveland died Jan. 21, 1845, in Manchester, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Nehemiah, b. June 11, 1793. He died young, April 11, 1796.
Experience, b. April 11, 1795. She died in infancy, April 27, 1795.
Nehemiah, b. Aug. 16, 1796; m. Sept. 8, 1823, [1]*Abby P. Manning;* m. Nov. 25, 1842, [2]*Katharine A. Means;* d. April 17, 1877.
William Neale, b. April 6, 1798; m. May 25, 1829, *Harriet Perley;* d. Feb. 10, 1872.
Lucy, b. March 12, 1800; d. Dec. 5, 1838.
Mary, b. Feb. 12, 1802; m. Nov. 8, 1843, *Rev. O. A. Taylor;* d. Aug. 29, 1872.
John, Ebenezer } b. Feb. 29, 1804 { m. Aug. 15, 1837, [1]*Ellen Maria Stone;* m. Feb. 10, 1847, [2]*Harriet Hoyt;* d. Dec. 12, 1863. / He died in infancy, March 20, 1804.
Elisha Lord, b. April 25, 1806; m. June 7, 1836, *Cornelia Williams;* d. Feb. 16, 1866.

Dr. Cleaveland, of Topsfield, Mass., was a physician of eminence in his profession, and with a wide practice in the town and its vicinity.

Harriet Perley was a daughter of Aaron Perley, of Boxford, Mass. Ellen Maria Stone was a daughter of William Stone. Harriet Hoyt was a daughter of Ebenezer Hoyt, of Norwalk, Conn. Cornelia Williams was a daughter of Solomon Williams.

Nehemiah Cleaveland, LL. D.

Mr. Nehemiah Cleaveland, son of Dr. Nehemiah and Experience (Lord) Cleaveland, was born Aug. 16, 1796, in Topsfield, Mass. He married, Sept. 8, 1823, Abby Pickard Manning, daughter of Dr. Joseph and Elizabeth (Pickard) Manning. She was born April 15, 1794, in Ipswich, Mass. They resided in Byfield, Mass. Mrs. Abby P. Cleaveland died July 2, 1836. Professor Cleaveland married, Nov. 25, 1842, Katharine Atherton Means, daughter of Col. David McGregor and Katharine (Atherton) Means. She was born May 22, 1817, in Amherst, N. H. They resided in Byfield, where Mrs. Katharine Cleaveland died Aug. 27, 1846. Dr. Cleaveland died April 17, 1877, in Westport, Conn.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Joseph Manning, b. July 22, 1824; m. Oct. 17, 1877, *Cornelia F. Barcelo.*
George Nehemiah, b. Feb. 16, 1826; d. Oct. 30, 1879.
Henry William, b. Dec. 17, 1827.
Twin Daughters, b. July 15, 1829; one lived two days and the other five days and died.
Abby Elizabeth, b. Dec. 16, 1832.
Mary Lord, b. May 28, 1835. She died in infancy, Sept. 30, 1835.
Katharine Lawrence, b. March 6, 1845; m. June 30, 1870, *Dr. Robert M. Lawrence.*

Mr. Cleaveland fitted for college in Dummer Academy, Byfield, Mass., then in charge of the Rev. Isaac Smith. He entered Bowdoin College, September, 1809, from which he graduated with honors, at the age of seventeen years, in 1813. Having spent the next year in the Andover Theological Seminary, he then entered upon his life work as a teacher. He taught in Dedham, Mass., Gorham, Me., and in Portland, Me. In 1817 he was called to a tutor's chair in Bowdoin College, where for three years he taught the Classics.

He then became the Principal of Dummer Academy, where he had fitted for college when a lad. He was at the head of this institution for nineteen years, and fulfilled a very successful and honorable service. Retiring from this position he became the Professor of Languages in Phillips Academy, Exeter, N. H. Subsequently he became the Head Master of the High school in Lowell, Mass., and later he completed his long and useful service as a teacher by filling, for a time, the position of Principal of a seminary for young ladies in Brooklyn, N. Y.

Dr. Cleaveland was a fine classical scholar, a careful and wise educator, and a teacher who won the esteem of, and was held in the warmest regard by, his pupils. He visited Europe in 1851, and again in 1858. In his later life he retired to the old homestead in Topsfield, Mass., where, amid the scenes of his childhood, he gave himself up to his favorite studies, and extended to his friends and pupils a most generous hospitality.

Dr. Cleaveland was a graceful public speaker, with something of the poetic in his nature. He was often called to give college orations and commemorative discourses, which were rendered in the highest degree interesting and attractive by his graceful style, wealth of culture and literary resources, and the delicate play of his fancy.

Dr. Cleaveland was very attractive in person and gentlemanly in his manners. His form compact, of medium height, his movements elastic and graceful, neat in his dress, accustomed to society, with rare conversational gifts, given to humor, and with an inexhaustible fund of fresh anecdotes for ready use, he was remarkably fascinating socially and from him one parted with regret. He united in 1856 with the Congregational Church in Byfield, Mass., from which he never removed his membership. The last few years of his life were spent with his son and daughter in Westport, Conn., where he died April 17, 1877, having attained the age of fourscore years. Dr. Cleaveland, it is said, was especially proud of his connection with the Choate family.

Miss Abby E. Cleaveland, daughter of the lamented Nehemiah Cleaveland, LL.D., residing in Poughkeepsie, N. Y., has in her possession some ancestral valuables. Among these is a plain gold ring, a memorial of Mrs. Mary (Varney) Choate, inscribed on the inside, "M. Choate Ob. 1734," and also a curious ring with a dull whitish, coffin shaped stone, which is inscribed, "N. Dodge ob. 1758," a memorial of a grandson of Mrs. Choate.

Robert Means Lawrence, M. D., who married Dr. Cleaveland's youngest daughter, was a son of Wm. and Susan (Dana) Lawrence.

JOHN CHOATE.

[31]

John[3] **Choate** (*Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Thomas [6] and Mary (Varney) Choate, was born July 25, 1697, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, March 3, 1718, *Miriam Pool*, daughter of John and Abigail (Ballard) Pool. She was born Oct. 13, 1695, in Gloucester, Mass. They resided in Ipswich, Mass. Hon. John Choate died Dec. 17, 1765. Mrs. Choate died March 1, 1769.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

SARAH, [88] b. April 24, 1719. She died in infancy.
NEHEMIAH, [89] *bapt.* July 4, 1720. He died in childhood, Sept. 30, 1726.
SARAH, [90] *bapt.* May 6, 1722. She died in girlhood, 1735.
JOHN, [91] *bapt.* Feb. 16, 1726. He died in boyhood, 1735.
ABIGAIL, [92] *bapt.* Nov. 23, 1729. She died in infancy, April 30, 1730.
MARY, [93]. She died in childhood, April 6, 1736.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was the earliest of the family to enact a distinguished part in public affairs. The record he made for himself, in the halls of legislation, in military campaigns, in finance and in all kinds of public business, plainly shows that he was a man of commanding talent, rare sagacity, and great executive ability.

The author of this volume wishes here to acknowledge his great indebtedness to Isaac Bassett Choate, Ph. D., of Boston, Mass., for valuable papers on three of the most eminent, now deceased, of the Choate name. These are appropriately designated as JOHN CHOATE, THE COMMONER: STEPHEN CHOATE, THE COUNCILLOR: and RUFUS CHOATE, THE ADVOCATE. These papers are inserted in their natural places, and first in order is, —

JOHN CHOATE, THE COMMONER.

THE public life of Col. John Choate covers some thirty years almost directly preceding the Revolution. He was actively engaged, with equal zeal and judgment, in

the military, the financial, the civil, the educational, and the ecclesiastical affairs of the Province in his day. Colonel Choate was elected to the General Court, as member for Ipswich, for the first time in 1731, and he was re-elected in 1732, '33, '35, '41, '42, '43, '45, '46, '47, '48, '49, '54, '57, and '60, serving in the House of Representatives for fifteen years, and for five years he was a member of the Council. His part in public affairs is shown from the records of the General Court.

June 10, 1735, John Choate was one of a committee appointed by the House to lay out a township, granted to Lieut. Abraham Tilton and fifty-nine others, all but eight from Ipswich, and known as Ipswich Canada, afterwards as Winchendon, Mass.

Vid. History of Ashburnham, p. 45, and History of Ipswich, Mass., p. 71.

"1735, APR. 27th.—Rev. Mr. Fisk (who was the father of Gen. John Fisk of Revolutionary fame) headed a mob to get the pulpit from Mr. Mather who had been hired to preach. On May 2, Col. Wainwright, Col. Berry, Mr. Hale, *Mr. Choate*, Esquires Dutch and Abbott came here by order of the Court to enquire into this disturbance on the Sabbath; a complaint being entered against Mr. Fisk, he was bound over to his good behavior." Copied from an interleaved almanac for 1735, by James Jeffrey, Esq., of Salem, Mass. *Vid. Essex Inst. Hist. Col., Vol. 2, p. 65.*

After a few years' absence from the General Court, Mr. Choate was again in his seat in 1741. The first session of that year was short and unimportant. At the opening of the second session, July 8, Mr. Choate was chosen Speaker of the House. Upon the Speaker-elect being presented to the Governor for that functionary to approve or disapprove the choice made by the House, his Excellency peremptorily disapproved. The reason for the disapproval is plainly seen in the light of the political history of that time. Jonathan Belcher was governor, and these were the last days of his administration. His unpopularity was not wholly personal, as may be gathered from the history of the period.

Under date of Sept. 30, 1852, Ellis Ames, of Canton, writes to Hon. Rufus Choate, of Boston, somewhat relating to the public life of Col. John Choate, and of this incident he writes as follows:—

"The elections of May, 1741, in the House, were displeasing to Gov. Belcher; so much so, that on the second or third day of the session Gov. Belcher sent in a message as follows:

"'*Gentlemen of the House of Representatives*, the management of the elections made yesterday discover to me so much of the inclination of your House to support the fraudulent pernicious scheme commonly called the "Land Bank," condemned at Home by his Majesty and both Houses of Parliament of Great Britain; that I judge it derogatory to the King's honor and service, and inconsistent with the peace and welfare of the people that you sit any longer in General Assembly, and I have therefore directed Mr. Secretary Willard to declare the Court dissolved.

May 28th, 1741. J. BELCHER.'

"Court was dissolved accordingly. Forthwith precepts were issued and a new election was held. The new House was made up of the same members except in fourteen instances out of one hundred and eleven. It met on July 8, 1741, and we have seen what action was taken. The House subsequently elected John Hobson, of Rowley, Speaker, and this action was approved."

In regard to Governor Belcher's charge that the Land-bank scheme was fraudulent, it may be said that the records of Middlesex County show that John Choate and his associates held one hundred and thirty-one parcels of real estate in that county alone as a part of the basis of security for the redemption of the notes. Among these associates were Samuel Adams and others who were forced to oppose royalty.

Three days after the disapproval of Governor Belcher, July 11, Mr. Choate was made one of a committee to communicate to William Shirley the congratulations of the court upon his appointment as Governor of the Province.

July 24, he was made one of the committee to meet the commissioners of Rhode Island and settle the disputed boundary between the two Provinces. It may have been the work of this commission that was ridiculed with characteristic raillery by Rufus Choate, Esq., about a century later.

1743, June 1. John Choate was appointed one of a committee "to inquire who were formerly sufferers, as *Quakers*, or on account of *Witchcraft;* and what satisfaction has been made by this Court to such sufferers; and report what may be proper to do thereon."

1744. Mr. Choate is found serving on committees on bills of credit, to ascertain their rate with gold and silver; on bills of credit of other provinces, on the payment of taxes, and other financial matters.

1745 was a busy year. In January, Mr. Choate was on four different committees relative to the expedition against Louisburg. One of these was to go to Connecticut, New York, and the Jerseys to solicit help. He does not appear to have been in attendance at court from Feb. 27, when he was made one of a committee to prepare an address to the King relative to the proposed expedition, until the close of the session, in May. It is reasonable to suppose that he was absent upon the commission to Connecticut and New York.

June 1, John Choate was commissioned by Governor Shirley Colonel of the Eighth Massachusetts Regiment. The court records for that date read. "Capt. Choate informing the House that he proposed to go to Cape Breton with the recruits now to be raised, desiring liberty to be absent, etc.

"Resolved that he have liberty to be absent from the House whilst the recruits are raising and during the expedition against Louisburg, and liberty to take his seat in this House on his return."

June 20, he was commissioned by Peter Warren, Esq., of the fleet, and by William Pepperell, Esq., of the land forces, Judge Advocate of a Court of Admiralty at Louisburg. "July 5th, 1745, Green Hill; This day arrived Col. Choate from Boston with a company of men." *Vid. Crafts' Journal of Siege of Louisburg.*

He served as Judge Advocate until Dec. 3, when he resigned, and on the thirteenth following he was in his seat in the House. That day he was made one of a committee to draft a letter of congratulation to Lieutenant-General Pepperell, upon occasion of that officer being knighted.

1746 opened with negotiations between the Province and England in regard to the payment of the expenses of the expedition against Louisburg. These matters were not finally adjusted until the end of the Revolutionary War. Colonel Choate served on most of the committees having this business in charge.

1747 opened with talk of another military expedition, — this one against Crown Point. Of the various committees on which Colonel Choate served, was one to which he was appointed Oct. 16. This was a committee "On encouraging manufactures and other industries of the Province." This was one of the earliest general standing committees mentioned in our Provincial history.

1748, June 16, the Governor informed the Court that he proposed to effect an exchange of prisoners with Canada. The following day John Choate was chosen by the two houses commissioner to meet the Six Nations of New York. He was paid fifty pounds towards expense of a journey to Quebec. On the 24th inst. he was ordered by the Court to pay into the treasury thirty pounds, and thereupon to be discharged of the fifty pounds. It will appear later that this commission probably took him to Albany only. In this year there was a great disturbance at Haverhill, Mass., and the General Court interfered, ordering a new town meeting to be called, and appointing John Choate, Esq., to be moderator thereof. Accordingly a meeting was holden on the 22d of November, 1748, when Mr. Choate presided, and the same persons were for the third time chosen town officers. Is there another instance in New England history of a town meeting presided over by a moderator not of its own choosing, and not an inhabitant of the town? *Vid. Chase's History of Haverhill, p.* 331.

1749, June 6, Colonel Choate was appointed one of a committee "to consider of some proper Encouragement for improving of the Natural Advantages of the Soil & Climate & better improving the Fishery & Employing the Inhabitants of this Province to the best Advantage, and for having a proper Duty upon Commodities imported unnecessary to the Inhabitants of the Province." This was the revival of the commission of Oct. 16, 1747, with enlarged scope of action. Its duties were precisely those of the Home Government, if the Home Government proposed to have any part in the affairs of the Province. We need not suppose that it had any prophetic or monitory significance on either side of the water in order to give this commission prime historical

importance. It is to be regarded as an infantile step by a people just learning to go alone. In this year, Colonel Choate was made chairman of a committee "to enquire who were formerly Sufferers, as *Quakers*, or on account of *Witchcraft*." This was the same matter that was before the court in 1743. Mr. Choate was the only member of that earlier committee who was appointed to serve on this later one. It was a delicate matter, and the committee was reluctant to act. In the temporary absence of Mr. Choate, Nathaniel Oliver was appointed to service in his place.

On Sept. 14, 1749, Rev. Thomas Smith, of Falmouth, now Portland, Me., wrote in his journal, "The Commissioners came to town, viz., Hutchinson, Choate, Williams, Theodore Atkinson and John Downing and Otis." These were Gov. Thomas Hutchinson, Col. John Choate, Col. Israel Williams, Theodore Atkinson, and John Downing, of New Hampshire, and Col. James Otis, of Barnstable. They were in Falmouth to negotiate a treaty with the Penobscot Indians. The treaty was signed Oct. 16, 1749.

From the closing of the court in May, 1750, to the session beginning May 29, 1754, Colonel Choate's name does not appear in connection with the affairs of the Province. Subsequent records make it highly probable that in this interval he was employed in treating with New York and the Six Nations relative to the Crown Point expeditions.

1754, Oct. 22 and Nov. 1, Colonel Choate was one of committees to whom were referred communications from Lieutenant-Governor Delaney, of New York, on Indian affairs.

1755, Jan. 9, Colonel Choate was made chairman of a committee "on matters in Difference between the two Houses respecting the Letter to Mr. Agent Bollan which relates to the Excise Act passed this Session." The entry made on the following day, taken in connection with many other records, shows the conservative character of Mr. Choate, as well as his full appreciation of the delicacy of the financial relations between the Province and the Home Government. The record reads: "A message was brought up from the House to his Excellency by Col. Choate and others to signify that the matters contained in his speech of this day and his Message referring to the Treasurer are of such moment that the House have desired the consideration thereof till the next Session."

On Feb. 18, 1755, Colonel Choate was made one of a committee to present an address from the House of Representatives to his Excellency relative to an expedition against Crown Point. Oct. 28, Colonel Choate was elected one of three commissioners to repair to Albany on the affairs of the expedition. Nov. 6, these commissioners were empowered by the General Court to raise and equip troops, and provide for their subsistence, etc. This expedition failed.

1756, April 4, it was voted "that John Choate, Esqr., be of the committee lately appointed to reside at or near Albany to take care of the transportation of provisions and stores from Albany and Lake George for the use of the army now raising for the intended expedition against Crown Point."

In this year Colonel Choate was appointed fifth Judge of Probate of Essex County, and continued in that office till his death.

1757, Nov. 26, Colonel Choate was one of a committee appointed to consider the message of Governor Pownal in regard to quartering officers in Boston for recruiting troops to serve in Nova Scotia. The Selectmen of the town had refused the requisition made upon them by the British admiral, the Earl of Loudon. A little later, Jan. 6, 1758, Colonel Choate was member of a committee of the House to present to the Governor a message in relation to the Earl of Loudon's letter. This question of authority between the Selectmen of Boston and the British Admiral was one of the most entertaining and instructive preliminaries to the Revolution.

1758, Jan. 10, Colonel Choate was made one of a committee on the petition of French Acadians of Methuen, and other places in the Province, who complained to the General Court of the insufficiency of provision for their support. On the 24th of January he was appointed one of five commissioners who were to meet and confer with commissioners from the other New England colonies. Connecticut was the only other colony represented in the meeting at Boston. With these an agreement was made which was to continue in force for three years. The agreement consisted of eighteen articles, relating chiefly to measures to be taken against the French. The articles were signed by the commissioners Feb. 8, 1758.

During this year, 1758, Colonel Choate became involved in a matter which lay outside his ordinary public duties, but which claims notice here. It brought him into a

position in which he felt called upon to declare and maintain his opinions. In the growing divergence of religious views, he appeared as the sturdy champion of orthodoxy. As he there put himself on record in print, the controversy enables us to see the truly Puritan nature and character of the man himself.

Sept. 19, 1758, there was held at West Haverhill a council of nine churches to examine charges made against the Rev. Samuel Bacheller. The charges were formulated in twenty articles, all of which, except one, related to matters of doctrine. Chief among them was this, that Rev. Mr. Bacheller declared "that the work of Redemption was finished when Christ cried, 'It is finished!'" Mr. Choate was a lay member of the council. The action of the council, exculpating and sustaining the accused, was signed by sixteen members. Mr. Choate, April 17, 1759, entered his dissent to certain votes on the record. The following year, 1760, his "Reasons of Dissent from the Judgment of the Council respecting the Doctrine of Rev. Mr. Bacheller" were printed by D. Towle, at Portsmouth, in a pamphlet of seventeen pages.

Vid. Mass. Hist. Soc. Lib'y.

This pamphlet closes with the following paragraph: "Very like this performance, as to manner and method, may appear very defective in the eyes of the learned: but I depend on the weight and force of the matter; and expect, at present, that in that regard it will bear the test of TRUTH, and fair reasoning; if not, let it go. I shall be thankful to him, that from these sources shows it." Becomingly modest is this first appearance of the Choates in the literature of the New World.

The discussion already opened was continued by the Rev. Willard Hall, whose "Answer to Col. Choate's 'Reasons of Dissent'" was printed, probably, in 1760. This "Answer" was followed by a pamphlet of twenty-seven pages, printed at Boston, N. E., 1761, and entitled "Remarks on the late printed 'Answer to Col. Choate's "Reasons of Dissent."'" This is a spirited defence, if it does not rather deserve to be called an attack. The writer does not spare the respondent out of regard for his clerical office. In his prefatory remarks Colonel Choate says, "To hold him up to the view of the world, in the ridiculous light his performance has placed him, is all that in justice he had to expect. I shall gratify him by remarking on some of his defects: and I shall leave the rest unnoticed." So much space has been given to an account of these pamphlets because they constitute the only contributions to our literature, bearing the name of Choate, during the first two centuries of our history.

1761, May 27, Colonel Choate was chosen a member of the Council, and he continued to hold this place in the upper house of the General Court throughout the rest of his public life.

With his other public duties, Colonel Choate had served as treasurer of Essex County, for we find this entry in the records of the General Court: "June 11th, 1761, The account of John Choate Esqr., Treasurer of the County of Essex, to March, 1761, was allowed."

1762, Feb. 22, Colonel Choate was one of a committee appointed to prepare an address to his Majesty, most humbly representing the great importance of retaining the Conquests in Canada, and of annexing them to his Majesty's other American Dominions.

From this time on, John Choate was employed upon the higher interests of the Province until June 17, 1764, when his account as treasurer was again allowed as being "right cast and well vouch't." He was now absent from the Council until the 27th of October. It must have been within this time that he superintended the building of the stone bridge at Ipswich, he being chairman of the bridge committee. By order of the Court of Sessions this bridge was inscribed, "Choate Bridge, built 1764."

Vid. History of Essex, p. 188.

The low stone arches of this bridge stand to the present day, and they bid fair to stand for centuries to come, as an enduring monument to the trustworthiness of this Pontifex Maximus of the *gens Choatëia.*

It was upon the suggestion of Colonel Choate that the Town and County, at a joint reference, decided to build this bridge. Many of his fellow-townsmen were opposed to the plan. They prophesied failure and loss to the public. Great obloquy was incurred by him for "this spending of the people's money on a foolish project." The indignation of the mal-contents was expressed in these doggerel lines: —

"Colonel Choate, in his great folly,
Built Ipswich Bridge and turned out Whalley."

[illegible]

The Dee Bridge, Chester, from the North.

[illegible]

public servant was now done, and he left the Council Chamber approved as having his accounts "right cast and well vouch't." His death occurred Dec. 17, 1765.

This brief outline of his career shows what manner of man John Choate was in public life. A few incidents may be added to help us see him as he lived among neighbors and friends. Oct. 4, 1747, he entertained the Ecclesiastical Council of sixty gentlemen, assembled for the settlement of the Rev. John Whalley, first pastor of the South Congregational Church of Ipswich. Colonel Choate is described as wearing on this occasion a scarlet cloak, and a sword with a silver hilt. This Whalley is the one who has already been referred to above as having been turned out by the Colonel. The manner of effecting this is characteristic of the man. After some years the parish became desirous of a change in the pastorate. On occasion Rev. Mr. Whalley complained that he had not a sufficient salary, and he asked Colonel Choate how he had better proceed to have it increased, saying, "Colonel, would you in my place ask for a dismissal as a threat?" "Yes," said the Colonel, "that will do it." Thereupon the parson asked for a dismission which, to his great surprise and chagrin, the Church and Parish immediately granted.

The Colonel bore the reputation in his day and among his associates of having "honored Christ by his profession and practice of Religion."

Vid. Felt's History of Ipswich, Mass., p. 180.
The History of Essex, pp. 187, 188, *and*
History of Essex County, Vol. 1, *pp.* 630, 631.

THE CHOATE BRIDGE, 1837. (Lower Side.)

But notwithstanding this eminently respectable position in the community, there have been expressed serious doubts whether Colonel Choate was "as pious as the times required." And this suspicion was based upon the following circumstance: When the Colonel was living on the farm which he afterward bequeathed to his nephew, Stephen Choate, Esq., he had a neighbor named Tilton, of Tilton Hill Farm, who would occasionally pass an evening with the Colonel, playing a game of cards. One very dark night Tilton started for home, and reaching a pair of bars which stood on a dyke, in the boundary fence between him and the Colonel, he saw with dismay a head with horns, and with eyes glaring at him through the rails. He felt guilty about the card playing, and ran at full speed to the Colonel's door. "What's the matter?" asked the Colonel. "Colonel Choate!" said Tilton, "we must stop this! The Devil has come!" "Where did you see him?" "At the dyke bars." "Stop a moment, Tilton; I will go with you and see him." When they reached the fence he was still there, but the Colonel soon discovered that the Devil was no other than one of Tilton's oxen looking through the bars.

The colonel's education was imperfect; his advantages had been limited. Especially was he weak in his spelling, but it must be borne in mind that our ancestors of

that day enjoyed larger liberties in this matter than have been enjoyed since our national independence was secured. It can be said that he bore the taunts of illiteracy with perfect good nature, for there is told the story that "while Choate was a member of the House, he sent to the speaker's desk, on one occasion, a report, or other writing, in his own hand, so badly written, and containing so many blunders in spelling, that the speaker declared his inability to decipher it, and added that it did not contain a single word properly spelled: whereupon Choate rose, and after repeating the words of the speaker, said, 'Now the paper before you contains the word *the* — t–h–e — which I think is spelled quite right. If you cannot read it, pass it to me, and I will read it myself.'" *Vid. Essex Inst. Coll., Vol.* 3., *p.* 11.

The present writer will add that a letter written by Colonel Choate, from Louisburg, in 1745, and now on file in the Archives of Massachusetts, does not show any marked literary deficiency on the part of its author.

In his controversy with the Rev. Willard Hall, which has already been mentioned, it is plainly with reference to some slur upon him for his illiteracy that he quotes the lines: —

> "To Athens gown'd he goes, and from that school
> Returns, unsped, a more instructed fool."

His appreciation of learning and his interest in education are to be seen in his service on committees dealing with the affairs of Harvard College. The inventory of his estate proves that he was possessed of such books as John Flavel's Works, Leland's "View of Deistical Writers," and Edwards on the "Freedom of the Human Will." The reading of these books calls for a good degree of intellectual training and it yields still more.

By his will, Colonel Choate emancipated his two slaves, Binah and Jane, making provision for their support.

ABIGAIL CHOATE.

[32]

Abigail[3] **Choate** (*Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Thomas [6] and Mary (Varney) Choate, was born Oct. 20, 1699, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married (*pub.* Nov. 27, 1720) *John Boardman*, son of Thomas and Sarah Boardman. He was born Feb. 13, 1697, in Ipswich, Mass., where they resided. Capt. John Boardman died Oct. 1, 1760. Mrs. Boardman died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JOHN, m. *Mary Baker;* d. March 9, 1755.
ABIGAIL, b.
THOMAS, m. *Elizabeth How.*
SARAH, b. She died in childhood, Nov. 3, 1737.
MARY, b. She died in childhood, Nov. 3, 1737.
LUCY, b. She died in childhood, Nov. 3, 1737.
FRANCIS, b. He died in childhood, Nov. 5, 1737.
SARAH, b. 1738; m. *Daniel Noyes;* d. Aug. 20, 1801.
MARY, m. Nov. 6, 1760, [1]*James Kinsman; pub.* Aug. 17, 1765, [2]*Samuel Bragg;* d.

Memoranda.

MR. BOARDMAN was a sea captain. We find the following records: "Capt. John Boardman d. 1 Oct. 1760." "Sarah, Mary, Lucy, daus. of Capt. John & Abigail Boardman died of the sore-throat distemper 3 Nov. 1737, Francis ditto 5 Nov. 1737."
Vid. Records of Ipswich, Mass.

"Novem^r th 3 and 5 1737 when John Bordman lost four of his children." "Daniel Noyes married Sarah daughter of John Boardman. She died Aug 20, 1801, aged 63." *Vid. Felts' History of Ipswich, Mass., pp.* 186, 187.

Thomas and Elizabeth (How) Boardman had a son who settled in Lyndeborough, N. H., and other children who settled in Marblehead, Mass.

Mrs. Mary (Kinsman) Bragg, *née* Boardman, was living Sept. 30, 1784, in Dover, N. H. *Vid. Kinsman Family, p.* 78.

FRANCIS CHOATE.

[33]

Francis[3] Choate (*Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Thomas [6] and Mary (Varney) Choate, was born Sept. 13, 1701, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, April 13, 1727, *Hannah Perkins*, daughter of Isaac and Mary (Pike) Perkins. She was born April 4, 1708, in Boston, Mass. They resided in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. Elder Choate died Oct. 15, 1777. Mrs. Choate died Oct. 2, 1778.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

FRANCIS, [94] b. Feb. 27, 1728. He died when a lad, 1740.
WILLIAM, [95] b. Sept. 5, 1730; m. Jan. 16, 1756, *Mary Giddings;* d. April 23, 1785.
ABRAHAM, [96] b. March 24, 1732; m. *Sarah Potter;* d. April 23, 1800.
ISAAC, [97] b. Jan. 31, 1734; m. *Elizabeth Low;* d. May 30, 1813.
JACOB, [98] *bapt.* Aug. 17, 1735. Probably died young.
JOHN, [99] b. ~~March 13~~ Nov 30, 1737; m. Nov. 14, 1760, [1]*Mary Eveleth;* m. April 16, 1789, [2]*Mrs. Sarah Newman;* d. July 7, 1791.
HANNAH, [100] b. April 1, 1739; m. Nov. 10, 1757, *Rufus Lathrop;* d. April 18, 1785.
FRANCIS, [101] b. Sept. 18, 1743. He died while young.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE, while a young man, learned the trade of a blacksmith, of his brother-in-law, Isaac Martin. This acquired art he put to a practical use. It is said that he made all the iron-work for three schooners which he built in company with his brother, Thomas Choate, and also that with the assistance of his slave, Cæsar, he sawed out by hand all the plank used in the construction of these vessels. While not himself a seafaring man he was much interested in maritime affairs and owned and chartered many vessels engaged in fishing and in the coasting trade. Not long after his marriage an event occurred which seems to have made a profound impression on the minds of this young man and his wife, just fairly settled in their new home on the Island. Oct. 29, 1727, "On the Sabbath Day at night, about ten of y^e^ clock there was a great earthquake throughout the Province which shook the houses and threw down the tops of chimneys in many places." And Mr. Felt, the local historian, remarks: "It so affected the minds of people, that it was a means used by the Holy Spirit to produce a very powerful revival of religion in the Ipswich parishes. The same desirable result was experienced throughout New England."

What this startling event had to do with their conversion does not clearly appear, but Mr. Choate and his wife Hannah joined the church very soon after the great earthquake.

"Esquire Francis," as Mr. Choate was called, became prominent in church as well as in the town. For many years he held the office of a Ruling Elder. It is said of him that he was a tower of strength in the "Whitefield movement," and to the close of his life the right-hand man of his pastor, the Rev. John Cleaveland.

Like many of his day he was a slave-holder. His slave "Ned" became interested in religion before his master, who reprimanded him for leaving the Island so often to attend religious meetings, but later Esquire Francis confessed that he did not wonder now that Ned loved to go to the meetings.

This Ned married a negress Sabina, called 'Binah, and she had a large family of children. Three of them, James, Violet and Titus, were baptized Oct. 24, 1742. Two of the daughters, when nearly grown up, took cold by exposure in the barn at a husking and died. They were buried on the Island. The spot is marked by a pine-tree.

Mr. Choate was kind to his slaves, and in his will provided for their freedom, or for their comfortable support, should they become aged, and unable to work. Ned chose to remain in the Choate family on the Island. When quite old the birth of David Choate's oldest child, Mary, occurred, in 1792, and "Old Ned" was greatly vexed because she was not a boy; and later, in 1794, when the second child, Hannah, was born, he was again disappointed, and expressed his feelings by saying, "David's wife is no fool; she 'll look out for herself first." Old Ned lived to the age of ninety years, and died Sept. 27, 1800.

Esquire Choate, about 1739, purchased a farm on the main land, known as the

"John Burnham place," to which he soon after removed, although he still retained and carried on the "Island Farm," upon which later, about 1755, his sons William and Isaac settled, to whom their father gave a full title in 1769. The next year, 1770, Isaac sold out his half for £666, to his brother William, and with his family removed to Leicester, Mass.

Among the few books of that day in Esquire Choate's bookcase was Flavel's work "On Keeping The Heart," which, with various Law and Custom House papers, is still preserved. Some years before his death he lost his right hand by a cancer. On his dying bed he called his children about him and gave them all his paternal counsel and blessing. To his son John he said: "Don't let the world run away with you, John." And later it is said, "That as Elder Francis Choate lay dying, his minister, the Rev. John Cleaveland, jumped upon his horse and flew to his bedside saying, 'Burgoyne has surrendered!' The dying man waved his hand, with patriotic joy lighting up his face, but was too far gone to speak."

John Choate, Esq., his son, in recording the death of his parents in his journal, writes of them this tribute: —

"They were eminent for their piety and religion and left their dying testimony to the truth of it. May their posterity imitate their virtues."

Vid. History of Essex, Mass., p. 219.

Mrs. Choate was a descendant of John Perkins, who came from Newent, Gloucestershire, England, to this country, in 1631, on board the ship "Lyon," and who had for a fellow passenger the afterward famous Roger Williams, of Rhode Island. She was the daughter of a sea captain, and a woman of sterling qualities. She survived her husband less than a year, and died Oct. 2, 1778.

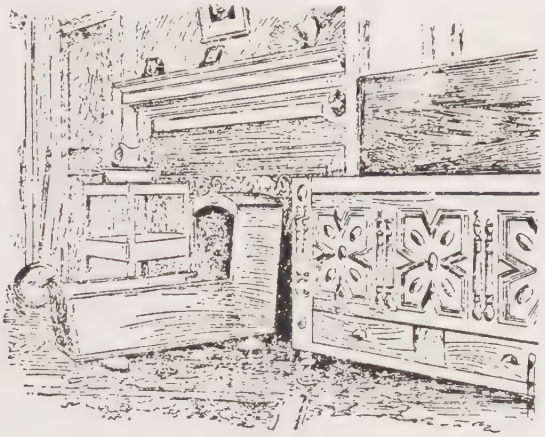
Vid. The Perkins Family, pp. 44, 45, 64.

It has been said "That among all the Choate ancestry none were so illustrious for their piety as were Esquire Francis and his good wife Hannah."

THE BIRTHPLACE OF HON. RUFUS CHOATE.

Near the river, at the foot of the easterly slope of "Choate Island," there stands to-day a well constructed farm-house, finely situated, modern in appearance, with an agreeable outlook and an extended prospect of land and sea, which was erected about 1725 by Francis Choate, then a young man soon to be married and making ready a suitable home for his bride from the city of Boston. After these one hundred and

seventy years, this dwelling is not only well preserved externally, but the white oak posts and braces, and the heavy timbers throughout, are still undecayed and strong, capable of withstanding the winds and storms of yet other centuries.



CRADLE OF RUFUS CHOATE, AND OLD CHEST IN POSSESSION OF CHOATE FAMILY FOR MANY YEARS
View taken in room in which Rufus Choate was born.

It was in the front corner chamber to the left, in this very house, that was born, almost a hundred years since, one of the world's most gifted and renowned orators, Hon. Rufus Choate, of Boston.

RACHEL CHOATE.

[34]

Rachel[3] **Choate** (*Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Thomas [6] and Mary (Varney) Choate, was born Nov. 8, 1703, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, Jan. 16, 1724, [1]*Joseph Rust*, son of Nathaniel and Joanna (Kinsman) Rust. He was born March 22, 1696, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. They resided in Ipswich, Mass. Mr. Rust died Feb. 3, 1734. Mrs. Rust married, March 2, 1737, [2]*Isaac Martin*. Mr. Martin died. Mrs. Martin died March 15, 1783.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JOSEPH, b. Oct. 14, 1726; m. March 9, 1749, *Mary Eveleth*; d. Sept. 10, 1771.
LUCY, b. Jan. 18, 1728; m. March 1, 1746, *Jeremiah Andrews*; d.
MARY, b. Nov. 15, 1729; m. Oct. 12, 1749, *Jonathan Burnham*; d.
FRANCIS, b. May 23, 1731; m. Dec. 25, 1753, *Sarah Giddings*; d. Oct., 1783.
ROBERT, b. 1733; m. Oct. 21, 1762, *Mehitable Fiske*; d.

ABIGAIL, *bapt.* Jan. 1, 1738.
ELIZABETH, *bapt.* June 17, 1739; m. [1]—— *Potter*; m. June 7, 1770, [2]*Stephen Choate* [85]; d. April 29, 1814.
HANNAH, *bapt.* Oct. 19, 1740.
EUNICE, *bapt.* July 11, 1742.
RACHEL, *bapt.* Sept. 9, 1744.

Memoranda.

MR. RUST was descended from Henry Rust, immigrant, in 1634, to Hingham, Mass.
Vid. The Rust Genealogy, pp. 1, 35, 54, 55.

The Precinct Records of Chebacco contains the following: "Joseph Rust and Rachel Choate both of Chebacco entered and posted up Aug. 24, 1723.

WILLIAM GIDDINGS, *Clerk of Parish.*"

RUST ARMS.

The marriage ceremony was doubtless by the Rev. John Wise. The marriage of Isaac Martin and Mrs. Rachel Rust, March 2, 1737, is recorded in the handwriting of Rev. Theophilus Pickering. The list of children is copied from the baptismal record in the church book of Chebacco by Rev. Mr. Pickering and his successor, Rev. Nehemiah Porter, with the addition of Robert of the first marriage. It varies somewhat from the record of children given in "The Rust Genealogy."

Joseph Rust, the oldest son, who married Mary Eveleth, was the father of Dr. Parker Russ. How the name became changed from Rust to Russ is unknown. Dr. John Denison Russ, son of Dr. Parker Russ, was the eminent philanthropist, distinguished for his services rendered to the Greeks in their struggle against the Turks, and who left many thousands of dollars for a public library to the town of Essex, Mass.

Vid. Rust Genealogy, p. 142, *and*
The History of Essex, Mass., pp. 298–300.

Mr. Martin was descended from Abraham Martin, who, with his wife and others, were prosecuted for erecting a meeting-house in 1679 in Chebacco.

Hon. John Prince, a prominent citizen of Essex, and for many years a resident of Washington, D. C., was of this lineage.

Vid. The History of Essex, Mass., pp. 338–42.

EBENEZER CHOATE.

[35]

Ebenezer[3] **Choate** (*Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Thomas [6] was born March 10, 1706, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, Sept. 3, 1730, *Elizabeth Greenleaf.* She was born in Newburyport, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Choate died about 1766. Mrs. Choate died Feb. 8, 1798.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

TAMOZIN, [102] b. Oct. 8, 1731. She died in infancy, Jan. 4, 1732.
BENJAMIN, [103] b. Nov. 15, 1732; m. Aug. 10, 1754, *Anna Knapp;* d.
THOMAS, [104] b. Jan. 19, 1734; *pub.* Aug. 16, 1794, *Molly Kendrick;* d.
EBENEZER, [105] b. April 27, 1735. He died in boyhood, Feb. 26, 1744.
MARY, [106] b. June 1, 1736; *pub.* Sept. 20, 1760, *John Lakeman;* d. Dec. 22, 1771.
JOHN, [107] b. Aug. 5, 1738. He died in infancy, Dec. 1, 1738.
ELIZABETH, [108] b. Oct. 16, 1739.
SARAH, [109] b. Aug. 5, 1741. She died in childhood, April 12, 1743.
JOSEPH, [110] b. 1742; m. *Mary* ——; d.
EBENEZER, [111] b. Dec. 4, 1744. He died in infancy, Dec. 17, 1744.
JOHN, [112] b. Dec. 27, 1745; m. Jan. 8, 1767, *Abigail Tyler;* d.
EBENEZER, [113] b. April 16, 1748; m. Jan. 1, 1784, *Anna Pillsbury;* d. Nov. 2, 1801.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was an inn-holder. Under date of Dec. 31, 1751, he petitioned to the General Court in regard to his bond as inn-holder. He sold wine in 1740 to the church committee for an ordination in Boscawen, N. H.

Vid. The History of Boscawen, N. H., p. 31.

He was also Notary Public and Coroner.

Vid. Boston News Letter, June 17, 1744.

There is the following record: "20 Dec 1742 Gov. Thomas Choate gave his house in Newbury, in which his son Ebenezer lives to Ebenezer's Children, but to be used by Ebenezer and wife during their lives The children then were Benjamin, Thomas Joseph, Mary, Elizabeth and Sarah." Tamozin and John had died, and at that date Joseph was the youngest child. Ebenezer had died in infancy: John and Ebenezer were born later. Elizabeth, their daughter, it is quite probable, married, May 14, 1765, William Babson, son of John and Hannah (Hodgkins) Babson, who was born Oct. 12, 1721, in Gloucester, Mass., and who married July 24, 1744, [1]Mary Williams.

Vid. Early Settlers, Gloucester, Mass., Part I., p. 7.

SARAH CHOATE.

[36]

Sarah[3] Choate (*Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Thomas [6] and Mary (Varney) Choate, was born July 24, 1708, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, April 5, 1736, *Rev. Ames Cheever*, son of Rev. Samuel and Ruth (Angier) Cheever. He was born Oct. 24, 1686, in Marblehead, Mass. They resided in Manchester, Mass., where Rev. Mr. Cheever died Jan. 15, 1756. Mrs. Sarah Cheever died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

THOMAS, b. Jan. 15, 1737; d. Dec. 27, 1781.
JOHN, b. Aug. 7, 1739; m. June 15, 1769, *Sarah Butler;* d. Dec. 25, 1821.
EZEKIEL, b. May 27, 1741; m. Dec. 6, 1770, *Susanna Butler;* d. July 14, 1826.
SAMUEL CHOATE, b. Nov. 4, 1744. He died young.
SARAH, b. 1746. She died in early life, July 22, 1774.

Memoranda.

MR. CHEEVER graduated in 1707 from Harvard College. In 1711 he was called, on a salary of £50 yearly, to settle as the first pastor of the church in Dracut, Mass. This call he declined, and subsequently became the first minister of Manchester, Mass. Sarah Choate was his third wife. She died in early womanhood, and Rev. Mr. Cheever married, in his later life, Sarah Davis, a daughter of Deacon James Davis, of Gloucester, Mass. She was a young lady whom his son, Josiah Cheever, of a previous marriage, had fallen in love with, and her marriage to his father was very disastrous to the young man. She survived her husband more than fifty years, and died Oct. 27, 1808, aged eighty years. *Vid. History of Gloucester, Mass., pp. 77, 329.*

Rev. Samuel and Ruth (Angier) Cheever, his parents, were married June 28, 1671. Rev. Samuel Cheever was the son of Ezekiel and Ellen Cheever. Ezekiel Cheever, the famous Boston Latin School master, was the grandfather of Rev. Ames Cheever. He was born Jan. 25, 1615, in London, England, and died Aug. 25, 1708, in Boston, Mass. It is said Ezekiel Cheever was a teacher for seventy years. He was the principal of the Ipswich Grammar School from 1650 to 1660, ten years; he then removed to Charlestown, Mass., and afterward, 1671, to Boston, where he taught to the end of his life, in 1708. He published a Latin grammar, which passed through twenty editions. Mrs. Ellen Cheever, wife of Ezekiel Cheever, died Sept. 10, 1706, in Boston, Mass. They had a daughter Elizabeth Cheever, who married Samuel Goldthwait, who was the grandfather of Col. Thomas Goldthwait, and father of Capt. John Goldthwait, of Boston, Mass. Samuel Goldthwait, who married Elizabeth Cheever, was a son of Thomas Goldthwait, an early settler of Salem, Mass., first found at Roxbury, Mass., as a member of Rev. John Eliot's church.

Mrs. Elizabeth Cheever Gould, who was born Jan. 7, 1825, in Manchester, died Nov. 17, 1893, in Chelsea, Mass. The mother of the poetess, Miss Elizabeth Porter Gould, was a direct descendant of the famous Boston teacher, Ezekiel Cheever.

Rev. Ames Cheever married, Nov. 6, 1733, Mary Sanders. The ceremony was performed by Rev. Joseph Sewall, D. D. Mr. Cheever's maternal grandfather was the Rev. William Ames, a learned Divine of the Church of England, who became a Puritan and intended to come to America, but went to Holland where he died. Mr. Cheever received his Christian name, Ames, in memory of this grandparent. Deacon Samuel Cheever, who died July 7, 1892, aged seventy-eight years, in Manchester, Mass., was a descendant of Rev. Ames Cheever.

DANIEL CHOATE.

[39]

Daniel[3] **Choate** (*Joseph*[2], *John*[1]), son of Joseph [8] and Rebecca Choate, was born in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, Feb. 26, 1728, *Mary Adams*. They resided in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. Mr. Choate died. Mrs. Choate died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

DANIEL, [114] b. Jan. 19, 1729; m. —— ——; d. March 4, 1820.
ADAMS, [115] b. Feb. 20, 1732.
MARY, [116]. She died in childhood, Feb. 16, 1736.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE received from his father's estate the old homestead of his grandfather, John Choate, where he spent his days in quiet and contentment. Both of his sons were in the service of the Revolution. Adams Choate was on board the brigantine "Fancy" and was taken prisoner when she was captured, Aug. 7, 1777, Captain Lee commanding. He was taken to England and committed to "Mill Prison" in Plymouth, England, where he was still a prisoner Feb. 7, 1779.

There were fifty-six men captured on board the "Fancy"; eleven escaped, two died, none joined British ships, and forty-three remained in prison.

Vid. Charles Herbert's Journal, Relic of the Revolution, pp. 250, 258, *and Rolls of the Revolution.*

JONATHAN CHOATE.

[40]

Jonathan[3] **Choate** (*Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), son of Rev. Benjamin [9] and *Abigail* (*Burnham*) *Choate*, was born May 31, 1708, in Kingston, N. H. He married, May 6, 1738, *Elizabeth Moody*. She was born in Exeter, N. H. They resided in Kingston, N. H. Mr. Choate died Jan. 9, 1752. Mrs. Choate probably married again.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JEREMIAH, [117] b. Aug. 19, 1739.
JONATHAN, [118] b. Nov. 4, 1741. He died in infancy, Aug. 3, 1742.
JONATHAN, [119] b. Nov. 6, 1743; m. *Mary Bean;* d. April 25, 1837.
ABIGAIL, [120] b. May 26, 1747.
ELIZABETH, [121] b. Dec. 11, 1749.
ANNIE, [122] b. Dec. 20, 1751.

Memoranda.

"JONATHAN CHOATT" and his father, "Benjamin Choatt," appear in a list of eighty-four "Kingston Mens Names Sworn to K g[d] 1727." He buys of his father, Rev. Benjamin Choate, in 1732, house, furniture, etc., and Jan. 1, 1737, they jointly convey to Benjamin Choate, Jr., "estate of inheritance."

Vid. Records in Office of Register of Deeds, Exeter, N. H.

Mr. Choate and his brother, Benjamin Choate, Jr., appear in 1738 among eighty-one petitioners for a grant of land.

"To his Excellency Jonathan Belcher Esquire Commander in Chief in and over his Majesties Province of New Hampshire and to the Honorable his Majesties Council: — The Humble Petition of us Inhabitants of Kingstown; — Most Humbly sheweth,

"That with Earnest desire of Enlarging the dominion of the Supreme of the English Territories: and to Accommodate our Posterity under the most happy Administration on Earth. WE have exposed our Persons and Families Goods and Fortunes to the Ravage and Insults of a barbarous Enemy, and many of our dear Friends and Relatives have lost their Lives in the Enterprize, and Others undergone a long and Sore Captivity and some of them redeemed with vast Labour and difficulty and great Expence which has so impoverished many of us that We have been Obliged to sell much of our Lands to the Inhabitants of Other Towns in which distressing and Calamitous Wars we have been their Barrier, and thro' the Unhappy Disputes arising

between this and the adjacent Province much of our Lands has been Seized and Settled by the Inhabitants of the neighboring Province which has caused Some of us Inhabitants great Tryalls and Perplexities in being harrassed with Uncomfortable & Chargeable Lawsuits:

"On These and several other Motives we did humbly Request a Tract of Land near adjoining to Ammiskeeg Falls which has laid upon File near Fourteen Years thro' the unsettled state of this Province in respect to the Line.

"We Have been at the Charge of sending a Number of Men to view the Inland and to give us a plan of a suitable Tract of Land which may be indisputable and thro' the Guidance of Providence they have found such a spot between Winnepescoklee & Pemissewassett Rivers. We Therefore humbly Request the favorable and Compassionate consideration of your Excellency and Honours in the Grant of a Township there of Ten miles square or of such other Dimensions and Quantity as in your Wisdom may seem meet and your Petitioners as in duty bound shall ever Pray &c —."

Vid. Early Town Papers, N. H., Vol. XII., pp. 335–7.

This petition with its humble request, like the preceding one, must have lain upon file quite as long ungranted, for we find Jonathan Choate and Benjamin Choate, Jr., with others of Kingston inhabitants, again making petition to His Excellency Benning Wentworth, Esq., Governor and Commander-in-Chief in and over the Province of New Hampshire, for the grant of a "Township to the Northward of & joining to No. 4, so called, & bounding on the East side of Connecticut River." This was under date of "Kingston, 10th Septr 1750."

Vid. Early Town Papers, N. H., Vol. XII., pp. 337, 338.

Mr. Choate served as a soldier in the campaign against Louisburg. This appears from the following: "Jona Choate sick." Louisburg, Nov. 20, 1745, Captain Prescott's Company, Colonel Moore's Regiment.

Vid. Report of Adjutant-General of N. H., Vol. II., p. 66.

There is no mention that he profited by any grant of land petitioned for, but his son became one of the four first settlers of Tamworth, N. H. Mr. Choate died before he was fifty years of age. Letters of administration were taken out in Rockingham Co., March 3, 1757, for the estate of Jonathan Choate, of Kingston, N. H. The inventory was rated June 14, 1757, £1,340. The administrator of his estate sold at auction, Jan. 15, 1758, land to Elizabeth Bridgman. This deed gives the impression that the grantee was the widow of Jonathan Choate, who had married a second time.

BENJAMIN CHOATE.

[44]

Benjamin[3] **Choate** (*Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), son of Rev. Benjamin [9] and Abigail (Burnham) Choate, was born Aug. 7, 1715, in Kingston, N. H. He married, Dec. 22, 1741, *Ruth Edwards*, daughter of Rice and Ruth (Young) Edwards. She was born Oct. 18, 1721, in Salisbury, Mass. They resided in Kingston, N. H. Mr. Choate died June 30, 1758. Mrs. Choate died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Ammi, [123] b. Sept. 15, 1742.
Benjamin, [124] b. Oct. 19, 1744. He died in childhood, Jan. 19, 1749.
Joseph, [125] b. Jan. 17, 1747, "and died ye 18th of the same."
Simeon, [126] b. Jan. 14, 1748; m. May 29, 1770, [1]*Ruth Thompson; pub.* April 9, 1797, [2]*Hannah Norton;* d. Sept. 22, 1829.
Ruth, [127] b. Aug. 5, 1750; m. Oct. 15, 1771, *Benjamin Judkins;* d. March 7, 1814.
Benjamin, [128] b. Aug. 8, 1754; m. Oct., 1774, *Jane Bradbury;* d.

Memoranda.

Mr. Choate died in the prime of manhood. His estate was appraised at £3,476, 5*s*., Aug. 28, 1758. Mrs. Ruth Choate, widow of Benjamin, of Kingston, N. H., settled his estate in 1761, and charges for the support of one child, whether boy or girl is not stated, from four years old to seven years of age.

Vid. Probate Records, Exeter, N. H.

Rice Edwards and Ruth Young were married Dec. 12, 1720, by Rev. Joseph Parsons, pastor of the second church in Salisbury, Mass.

There is the following record: "The 15 day of March 1777, we Ammi Choate, Simeon Choate, Benj^{n} Choate & Benj^{n} Judkins, Ruth Judkins wife of Benj^{n} Judkins, the said Ammi of the town called Brownstown in the County of York, yeoman, the said Simeon of the town of Salisbury in the County Hillsborough & Benj^{n} Choate of Kingston & Benj^{n} Judkins & Ruth Judkins of Kingston in the County Rockingham, joiner yeoman for & in consideration of . . . paid by Ebenezer Stevens of Kingston . . . and one acre in the lot of land that was laid out to Thomas Webster that was set off to the said Benj^{n} Choate; about fifteen acres more or less, it being the s^{d} Benj^{n} ap. s^{d} estate of his late father and the widow's dower in said home place to have & to hold &c" *Vid. Records in the office of Register of Deeds, Exeter, N. H.*

Mrs. Abigail Choate, widow of Rev. Benjamin Choate, survived all her children, and died in 1776. The above Ammi, Simeon, Benjamin, and Ruth, children of her deceased son, Benjamin Choate, Jr., were heirs to their grandmother's estate.

RUHAMAH CHOATE.

[46]

Ruhamah^{3} Choate (*Benjamin^{2}, John^{1}*), daughter of Rev. Benjamin [9] and Abigail (Burnham) Choate, was born Dec. 22, 1718, in Kingston, N. H. She married, Sept. 15, 1747, *David French*. He was born in 1719 in Kingston, N. H, where they resided. Mr. French died Oct. 20, 1792. Mrs. French died Jan. 4, 1808.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

RUHAMAH, *bapt.* March 26, 1749.
JOHN, *bapt.* June 30, 1751.
SARAH, *bapt.* July 12, 1754.
ABIGAIL, *bapt.* Oct. 22, 1758.

JOSEPH CHOATE.

[49]

Joseph^{3} Choate (*Benjamin^{2}, John^{1}*), son of Rev. Benjamin [9] and Abigail (Burnham) Choate, was born in Kingston, N. H. He married *Susanna* ——. They resided in Newbury, Mass. Mr. Choate died. Mrs. Choate died.

THE ONLY CHILD:

JOSEPH, [129] b. Sept. 8, 1758.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE in 1745 was at Louisburg, and commissioned by the Commanding General, Sir William Pepperell, to lead the advance battery May 17, 1745. Surgeon Choate's regiment is mentioned under date of July 11, 1745. Col. John Choate writes a letter, October, 1745, in which he speaks of "The Doctor" giving no name.

There was a Joseph Choate from Newburyport, Mass., who was taken prisoner on board the ship "Alliance" and committed June, 1777, to "Mill Prison," Plymouth, England. This may have been Mr. Choate's son Joseph, then a young man of nineteen years. *Vid. Charles Herbert's Journal, Relic of the Revolution, p.* 243.

DANIEL CHOATE.

[50]

Daniel^{3} Choate (*Robert^{3}, John^{2}, John^{1}*), son of Robert [13] and Eunice (Perkins) Choate, was born in 1716 in Ipswich, Mass. He married, Nov. 21, 1738, *Mrs. Hannah (Proctor) Pitman*, widow of John Pitman. She was born in Ipswich, Mass. Mr. Choate died June 28, 1747. Mrs. Choate died Aug. 27, 1799.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

DANIEL, [130] *bapt.* Sept. 30, 1739. He was lost at sea prior to 1769.
SUSANNA, [131] *bapt.* Nov. 1, 1741; m. Dec. 1, 1763, *John Andrews;* d.
HANNAH, [132] *bapt.* Nov. 20, 1743; m. Nov. 23, 1765, [1]*Lucas Pierce;* m. [2]*Nathaniel Tupper;* d. 1810.
EUNICE, [133] *bapt.* Feb. 2, 1746; m. Dec. 22, 1768, *Nathan Story;* d.

Memoranda.

THE marriage of Daniel Choate and Widow Pitman and the baptisms of their four children are recorded. *Vid. Church Records of Chebacco Parish.*

Robert Choate, [13] was made guardian of Daniel, Susanna, Hannah, and Eunice, children of Daniel Choate, July 9, 1750. "Widow Daniel Choate died Aug. 27, 1799." *Vid. Ipswich Records.*

MR. CHOATE had an only son, Daniel, who was a boy of eight years when his father died. He was lost at sea when about thirty years of age, and his estate was settled Feb. 28, 1769, and there appear the following brothers and sisters, viz., John Pitman, Susanna Andrews, Hannah Pierce, Eunice Story, and Mary Wheeler. John Pitman and Mary Wheeler were doubtless the children of Mrs. Hannah Choate by her first husband, John Pitman.

"The children of Hannah, widow of John Pitman inherited $\frac{1}{8}$ of the estate of Daniel Choate, 1769 who was lost at sea." *Vid. Probate Records, Salem, Mass.*

Mrs. Choate, before her first marriage, was Hannah Proctor, as appears from the following: "Nov 30th 1730 John Pitman of Marblehead and Hannah Proctor of Ipswich" among the marriages. *Vid. Church Records of Essex, Mass.*

EBENEZER CHOATE.

[52]

Ebenezer[4] Choate (*Robert*[3], *John*[2], *John*[1]), son of Robert [13] and Eunice (Perkins) Choate, was born Nov. 3, 1719, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, March 28, 1750, *Elizabeth Brown.* She was born in 1728. They resided in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. Mr. Choate died. Mrs. Choate died Feb. 8, 1798.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

EBENEZER, [134]. He probably died young.
ROBERT, [135] m. Jan. 6, 1781, *Mrs. Mary (Cogswell) Cleaveland, née Rust;* d.
BETSEY, [136] m. —— *Davis;* d.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was clerk of the troop of horse under the command of Capt. Richard Manning, that marched Aug. 17, 1757, from Ipswich to Springfield, Mass., for the relief of Fort William Henry. *Vid. State Archives, Vol. 65, p. 551.*

Mr. Choate, after Mrs. Choate's death, sold the old homestead, and probably went to be with his son, Robert Choate, who the year before had removed to Lunenburg, Mass.

Under the record of deaths we find: "Feb. 8 1798 Elizabeth, wife of Ebenezer Choate, of various disorders in her 71st year." *Vid. History of Essex, Mass., p. 464.*

ELIZABETH CHOATE.

[55]

Elizabeth[4] Choate (*Robert*[3], *John*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Robert [13] and Eunice (Perkins) Choate, was born Sept. 29, 1726, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, Feb. 5, 1746, *Michael Farley*, son of Michael and Elizabeth (Baker) Farley. He was *bapt.* April 24, 1720, in Ipswich, Mass., where they resided. General Farley died June 20, 1789. Mrs. Farley died July 6, 1795.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JOHN, *bapt.* Oct. 5, 1746; m. about 1770, *Sarah Dennis;* d. Oct. 20, 1812.
EBENEZER, *bapt.* Nov. 27, 1748; d.
ELIZABETH, *bapt.* Jan. 14, 1750. She died in early life, Sept. 28, 1769.
MICHAEL, *bapt.* Dec. 3, 1752; d.
JABEZ, *bapt.* Oct. 13, 1754; m. Sept. 8, 1780, [1]*Lucy Rogers;* m. Jan. 28, 1790, [2]*Susanna Swazey;* d. April 5, 1836.
EUNICE, b. Oct. 26, 1756; *pub.* June 22, 1776, *Dr. Elisha Whitney;* d. May 11, 1809.
ROBERT, *bapt.* Feb. 4, 1759. He died in infancy.
ROBERT, *bapt.* April 27, 1760; m. Nov. 30, 1786, *Susanna Kendall;* d. July 20, 1823.
SUSANNA, *bapt.* Jan. 17, 1762. She died in infancy.
SUSANNA, b. Feb., 1764; m. Dec. 14, 1786, *William Burleigh;* d. prior to 1799.
THOMAS, b. Feb. 21, 1766; d. about 1810.
SARAH, b. July 16, 1769; m. Dec. 9, 1792, *James Phillips;* d.

Memoranda.

GEN. MICHAEL FARLEY, by occupation, was a tanner during his eventful and honorable life. But while carrying on this business he was called to fill important positions in the town, the Commonwealth, and in the army. Besides other town offices, he filled the office of Town Treasurer for many years. He was Feoffee of the Grammar School, Representative to the General Court for nine years, from 1766 to 1774 inclusive. He was a member of the Provincial Congress in 1774 and 1775, and again of the General Court five years, from 1775 to 1779 inclusive. He filled the office of High Sheriff, and was a Brigadier-Major-General of the Militia.

General Farley was very active in raising volunteers for the army and in fitting them out with clothes, provisions, and arms. Three of his own sons went into the service and fulfilled honorable careers in the army of the Revolution. When one of them, a lad of sixteen years, was starting for the front, his mother, Mrs. Farley, helped him to put on his equipments and charged him to "Behave like a Man." On one occasion, when a regiment were expecting to meet the enemy, this patriotic woman with her own hands filled each man's powder horn with powder which was stored in the garret of her own house.

When Lafayette arrived in this country to offer his services in the Revolutionary contest, he came to Ipswich and was received and treated by General Farley with every mark of a generous respect and hospitality. It is said that in taking off his hat to salute the noble Frenchman he pulled off his wig also in his enthusiasm of respect. In writing home to France as to the manners of the American people, Lafayette mentions, doubtless having in mind the General's great civility, that some of them were so polite that they not only bowed with their hats off, but with their wigs off, too. And when Lafayette was here in 1824, the Nation's guest, he visited Ipswich and in some remarks to the people he alluded to his former visit, and made reference to General Farley, who then was long since dead, and alluded to this incident of his taking off both his hat and his wig in the expression of his great respect.

General Farley was a patriotic, noble-minded, and eminently hospitable man. He gave to his hosts of friends the freedom of his house, and entertained them with a gracious urbanity and an unstinted hospitality.

The Rev. Levi Frisbie, his pastor, who conducted his funeral service, truly said of General Farley, "He was a useful and valuable member of society, employed for many years in various offices of honor and importance, the duties of which he discharged with fidelity and to general satisfaction. He was generous, public spirited, humane, and impartial; a great loss to the town and country."

Vid. Felt's History of Ipswich, Mass., pp. 183, 184.

A stone erected to mark the burial place of GEN. MICHAEL FARLEY is inscribed as follows: —

"Erected to the memory of the
HON'BL MICHAEL FARLEY, ESQ'R, Major
General of the Militia and Sheriff
of the County of Essex: who died
June 20th 1789 Aet. 70"

"With a mind open, honest and generous, with a heart alive to humanity and compassion, he served for many years, in various stations, private, publick and honorable, his friends, his neighbors and his country, with such integrity, zeal and diligence, as merited an extensive approbation and rendered his death justly regretted."

"*Here mixed with earth his ashes must remain*
Till death shall die and mortals rise again."

"In memory of MRS. ELIZABETH FARLEY,
Consort to the late Gen'l Farley, who died
July 6th 1795 Aet. 69."

Michael Farley, the third son of General Farley, was an officer in the army of the Revolution, and after the close of the war went South, where he died. Robert Farley, another son, had some of the military spirit of his father, and served as an Aid to General Lincoln in the Shay's Rebellion, and afterwards was a Colonel in the army of the United States.

Susanna Farley, a daughter, married Capt. William Burleigh, of Boston, Mass.

Thomas Farley, the youngest son, was a physician, and settled in Marietta, Ohio, where he remained until about 1790, when he visited his old Ipswich home, and did not return to the then Territory. His subsequent career is unknown.

Mrs. Elizabeth (Baker) Farley, General Farley's mother, was a daughter of Thomas and Priscilla Baker, of Topsfield, Mass.

John Farley, a brother of General Farley, married, Sept. 1, 1761, Eunice Cogswell.
Vid. The Cogswells in America, p. 43.

The Town of Ipswich, Mass., Nov. 21, 1774, voted unanimously to approve the proposals and resolves of the Continental Congress.

"1775 Jan. 3d. Voted that Michael Farley be a delegate to the Provincial Congress to be held at Cambridge on the 1st of February. Jan. 19th Instructions to him.

"1st. To use his influence so that Congress appoint an early Fast, because of degeneracy from the good ways of our fathers, and of increasing wickedness and infidelity in Great Britain.

"2d. To inquire if any towns have neglected the resolves of the Provincial Congress, and, if so to publish them; and if any persons have not complied with the Association agreement to have their names advertised.

"3d. While enemies among ourselves say, that we are seeking after independence, when we are not, endeavour that the Congress alter the government so as to agree with our last charter.

"4th We approve of the wise recommendations of the late Provincial Congress as to our manufactures.

"We should like some particular method pointed out for promoting them."
Vid. Felt's History of Ipswich, Mass., p. 133.

ABRAHAM HAMMATT.

General Farley was one of the "Executive Council" which exercised the function of Government during the Revolutionary interregnum, 1775–80.

Lucy Farley, a granddaughter of General Farley, and a daughter of Col. Robert and Susanna (Kendall) Farley, widow of Mr. William Dodge, married for her second husband, March 26, 1834, Abraham Hammatt, the eminent genealogist and scholar, and the author of "The Hammatt Papers, Ipswich, Mass."

Mr. Hammatt was born in Plymouth, Mass., and was of Pilgrim descent. He

once wrote, "I have succeeded in tracing my ancestry to six of the passengers in the 'Mayflower' and six who came in the 'Anne.'" He was a rope-maker by trade, and carried on the business in Bath, Me., where he resided for more than thirty years. He remained a bachelor until more than fifty years of age, accumulated a good estate, and made himself known as the most learned man in Bath.

Mr. Hammatt, after his marriage, took up his residence in Ipswich, Mass., where he died Aug. 9, 1854, at the age of seventy-four years. Mrs. Hammatt is described as a lady of queenly bearing and holding a high position in the cultivated society of Ipswich. *Vid. The Hammatt Papers, pp.* 5, 6.

"June 29, 1774. — Daniel Noyes, Dea. Stephen Choate, Captain Michael Farley, John Choate, and Nathaniel Farley were voted a Committee to see what could be done in the distressing state of affairs." *Vid. History of Essex County, p.* 616.

"1780, Dec. 3d Michael Farley, John Choate Daniel Noyes and John Cogswell were chosen to meet in Boston 2d Wednesday of Jan. 1781 to consider the Constitution of the United States as proposed by the National Convention."

Vid. The Cogswells in America, pp. 74, 105.

This Constitution was adopted in 1788.

James Phillips Farley, a great-grandson of General Farley, is a resident and well-known lawyer in Boston. He is the son of James Phillips and Chloe Swift (Calott) Farley, born Nov. 12, 1847, in Chelsea, Mass., graduated from Harvard College in 1868, and from the Harvard Law School in 1871. Since admitted to the Bar he has practised his profession in Boston. He married, May 16, 1876, Mary Eliot Wells, daughter of Hon. John and Sophia (Dwight) Wells. She was born Aug. 7, 1851, in Chicopee, Mass. Their residence is No. 54 Bellevue Street, Boston. They have four children, viz., John Wells, b. June 15, 1878; Louis Calott, b. Dec. 19, 1882; Eliot, b. Aug. 2, 1884, and Elizabeth Dwight, b. 1886.

Hon. John Wells, Mrs. Farley's father, at the time of his death, in 1875, held the office of Judge of the Supreme Court of Massachusetts. Her mother was the daughter of Edmund and Mary (Eliot) Dwight, and her grandmother, Mrs. Dwight was the daughter of Samuel Eliot, of Boston.

NEHEMIAH CHOATE.

[57]

Nehemiah[4] Choate (*Robert*[3], *John*[2], *John*[1]), son of Robert [13] and Eunice (Perkins) Choate, was born Dec. 6, 1730, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, March 29, 1755, *Susanna Brown*. She was born in 1734. They resided in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. Mr. Choate died Jan. 24, 1797. Mrs. Choate died April 17, 1817.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

NEHEMIAH, [137]. He died in early life, 1778.
WILLIAM, [138]. He died in early life, 1782.
EUNICE, [139] b. Nov. 8, 1762; m. June 6, 1802, *Jacob Andrews;* d. Oct. 28, 1812.
EBENEZER, [140] b. April 21, 1765; m. May 26, 1792, *Elizabeth Choate*, [461]; d. April 30, 1852.
SOLOMON, [141] b. Oct. 11, 1767; m. Sept. 7, 1794, *Lucy Choate*, [205]; d. Aug. 7, 1850.
SUSAN, [142] m. —— *Andrews;* d.
JOHN, [143] b. 1773. He died in boyhood, May 7, 1788.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE'S oldest son, Nehemiah Choate, was one of the sixty-nine Ipswich soldiers enrolled in Capt. Thomas Burnham's company who marched to Lexington on the alarm of April 19, 1775. He received pay for three days' service, and for fifty miles' marching. He was also in Captain Wade's company at the Battle of Bunker Hill, June 17, 1775. He finally died, while in his country's service, of small-pox, in the Bellevue Hospital. Another son, William Choate, next younger, died June 22, 1782, while in the army in Pennsylvania. Mr. Choate's youngest son, John Choate, was killed by a fall from a horse. A few moments before he was thrown from his horse he was overheard singing, "THINE EARTHLY SABBATHS, LORD, WE LOVE."

ELIZABETH CHOATE.

[59]

Elizabeth[4] Choate (*Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Samuel [20] and Mary (Brown) Choate, was born (*bapt.* Jan. 26, 1718/9) in Ipswich, Mass. She married *Jeremiah Jewett*, son of Maximilian and Sarah Jewett. He was born Sept. 11, 1720, in Rowley, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Jewett died (about) 1785. Mrs. Jewett died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JEREMIAH, b. Jan. 10, 1745.
SAMUEL, b. March 11, 1747.
ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 5, 1750; m. May 19, 1774, *Richard Webber*; d.
SETH, ANN } b. Feb. 20, 1753. { He died in infancy.
SETH, b. Jan. 31, 1756.
WILLIAM, b. Oct. 15, 1760.
MAXIMILLIAN.

Memoranda.

MR. JEWETT and his children, except the youngest, are mentioned in the town records of Rowley, Mass., but Maximillian appears in his father's will.

Richard Webber, who married Elizabeth Jewett, is said to have been a relative, perhaps a cousin, of Pres. Samuel Webber, D. D., of Harvard College.

Samuel Webber, son of John and Rachel (Harris) Webber, was born, 1759, in Byfield, Mass., and graduated from Harvard College in 1784. He was elected, in 1789, Professor of Mathematics and Philosophy in the same institution, and continued to fill that position until in 1806 he was chosen President of the College, which office he held until his death which occurred in 1810. He had a younger brother, John Webber, born May 5, 1762, who graduated in 1792 from Dartmouth College, became a clergyman, and died Oct. 9, 1852, at the age of ninety years, in Carlisle, O.

MARY CHOATE.

[61]

Mary[4] Choate (*Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Samuel [20] and Mary (Brown) Choate, was born in Ipswich, Mass. She married, Jan. 25, 1738, *James Davis*, son of Elder James and Abigail (Metcalfe) Davis. He was born Jan. 9, 1716, in Beverly, Mass.

Memoranda.

MR. DAVIS was a grandson of Isaac and Lydia Davis. *Vid. Driver Family, p.* 409.

He married, March 25, 1732, [1]Mrs. Martha Smith, who lived only two or three years, and Miss Mary Choate was a second wife. Captain Davis of Colonel Doolittle's regiment, April 19, 1775, was doubtless the same person.

HANNAH CHOATE.

[62]

Hannah[4] Choate (*Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Samuel [20] and Mary (Brown) Choate, was born in Ipswich, Mass. She married, Nov. 22, 1744, *Nathan Burnham*, son of Thomas and Susanna Burnham. He was born in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass., where they resided. Lieutenant Burnham died July 9, 1758, in Ticonderoga, N. Y. Mrs. Burnham died March 1, 1805, in Dunbarton, N. H.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

HANNAH, b. Nov. 3, 1745; m. Nov. 3, 1768, *Jacob Choate*, [186]; d.
NATHAN, b. May 31, 1747; m. April 14, 1768, *Hannah Marshall;* d. 1821.
SUSANNA, b. March 26, 1749.
ASA, b. March 19, 1751; m. *Elizabeth Cutler;* d. Jan. 27, 1831.
SARAH, b. March 25, 1753.
THOMAS, b. May 18, 1755.
ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 12, 1757.

Memoranda.

MR. BURNHAM was shot July 8, 1758, in the attack on Ticonderoga, and died the next day, July 9, 1758. After his death, Mrs. Burnham removed to Dunbarton, N. H. His son, Asa Burnham, settled on a farm next to that of David Story, and became a prominent citizen.

Zaccheus Burnham, son of Asa and Elizabeth (Cutler) Burnham, of Dunbarton, N. H., married, Feb. 1, 1801, Betsey [380] Choate, daughter of Jacob [186] and Hannah (Burnham) Choate, of Enfield, N. H., and resided in Coburg, Canada.

Vid. The Burnham Family, p. 321, *and*
History of Dunbarton, N. H., pp. 234–39.

SARAH CHOATE.

[65]

Sarah[4] Choate (*Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Samuel [20] and Damaris (Martin) Choate, was born (*bapt.* May 2, 1731) in Ipswich, Mass. She married (*pub.* Jan. 5, 1757) *John Tilton.* He was born in Ipswich, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Tilton died. Mrs. Tilton died.

Memoranda.

SARAH CHOATE was probably John Tilton's second wife, as there is a record of "Sarah wife of John Tilton died Aug. 29th, 1756." *Vid. Ipswich Records.*

John Tilton and Samuel Choate bought land, in 1763, in Sudbury, Mass.

SAMUEL CHOATE.

[66]

Samuel[4] Choate (*Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]) son of Samuel [20] and Damaris (Martin) Choate was born in 1730 (*bapt.* Feb. 1, 1733) in Ipswich, Mass. He married, Aug. 23, 1759, *Susanna Pierce*, daughter of James and Mary (Prentice) Pierce. She was born Oct. 12, 1737, in Charlestown, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Choate died May 2, 1799. Mrs. Susanna Choate died Feb. 7, 1793.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JOHN, [144] *bapt.* June 1, 1760; m. March 30, 1784, *Eunice Welch;* d. September, 1806.
SAMUEL, [145] } b. Aug. 10, 1763. { He died in infancy, Jan 10, 1764.
JAMES, [146] } { He died in infancy, Aug. 12, 1764.
SUSANNAH, [147] }
REBECCA, [148] b. 1765; m. Dec. 14, 1797, *Samuel Crafts;* d. May 4, 1837.
SAMUEL, [149] *bapt.* Aug. 14, 1768. He died in infancy.
SAMUEL, [150] *bapt.* Aug. 16, 1770; m. May 15, 1793, *Margery Wyman;* d. April 7, 1813.
POLLY, [151]. She died prior to May 2, 1798.
NANCY, [152]. She died prior to May 2, 1798.
MILLE, [153]. She died prior to May 2, 1798.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was a housewright. He served in 1760 as a soldier in Brigdon's Company. He had various transactions in lands and buildings in Charlestown, Mass., in 1768, 1772–73, 1788, and in 1792, with Ezra Welch, of Boston, Nehemiah Rand, of Lynn, John Stone and James Pierce, of Charlestown, Mass. *Vid. Record of Courts.*

Mr. and Mrs. Choate attended church, and their children were baptized, in Old Cambridge, Mass.

Robert Callay, school-master, of Charlestown, made an entry in his diary of the following: "Choate, Mr. Samuel's wife brot to bed with 2 boys and a girl Aug. 10 1763. Sam^{ll}, James, Susannah, Mr. Choate's children bapt Aug. 14., Choate's Child buried Jan. 13, 1764, Mr. Choate's child buried Aug. 15, 1764."

Vid. Historic, Genealogical Register, Vol. 16, p. 36.

In the census of 1789 were enrolled Samuel, Rebecca, Susannah, Polly, Nancy, and Mille, children of Samuel Choate, but only Samuel, Rebecca, and Susannah were heirs at his death, in 1798. *Vid. History of Charlestown, Mass., pp. 214, 215.*

WILLIAM CHOATE.

[68]

William^{4} Choate (*Samuel^{3}, Samuel^{2}, John^{1}*), son of Samuel [20] and Damaris (Martin) Choate, was *bapt.* Aug. 9, 1741, in Ipswich, Mass. He married *Deborah Yarrington.* They resided in Cornish, N. H. Mr. Choate died in 1816. Mrs. Choate died in 1821.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

PHEBE, [154] b. June 11, 1771; m. ^{1}*Archibald White;* m. Nov. 29, 1825, ^{2}*Rufus Day;* d. March 3, 1838.
CYNTHIA, [155] m. *David Dudley;* d.
DEBORAH, [156] b. 1779; m. 1802, *Oliver Jackson;* d. 1807.
BETSEY, [157] m. *William York;* d. Sept. 9, 1859.
AMOS, [158] b. March 7, 1786; m. Oct. 12, 1815, *Betsey Raymer;* d. June 19, 1859.
WILLIAM, [159]. He died on brig "Bavaria," St. Petersburg.
NAHUM C., [160] b. 1791. He died in early life, June 28, 1813.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE settled in Cornish between 1780 and 1785. He is mentioned as one who came from out of the State. There is uncertainty as to his previous residence. His name receives frequent mention in the records of Cornish, showing that he was a man of public affairs for a period of many years in that town.

Vid. Town Papers, N. H., Vol. 11, pp. 452, 461, and Vol. 13, p. 204.

Mr. Choate had seven children. The order of their births is uncertain as many of the dates are unknown. His son William appears with his father and other petitioners in 1798 for the establishment of a Congregational Society in Cornish where they lived. But later he died on shipboard in the port of St. Petersburg, Russia. Nahum C. Choate, the youngest son, died at the age of twenty-two years, while away from home with relatives, in Lansingburg, N. Y.

David Dudley, who married Cynthia Choate, son of Abel and Sarah Dudley, was born Jan. 1, 1771, in Sutton, Mass. He was known as "Lame David." He had children by a previous marriage. His death was by accidental drowning.

Hannibal Choate, Esq., a successful merchant in Winona, Minn., is a grandson of Mr. Choate. And alluding to his ancestors he writes, "I know nothing back of William Choate."

STEPHEN CHOATE.

[70]

Stephen^{4} Choate (*Stephen^{3}, Samuel^{2}, John^{1}*), son of Stephen [23] and Rebecca (Bowman) Choate, was born March 29, 1732. He married *Bathsheba Newton*, daughter of Uriah and Patience (Newton) Newton. She was born Sept. 12, 1730, in Marlboro, Mass. They resided in Lancaster, Mass., New Ipswich, N. H., Colerain, Deerfield, and Shelburne, Mass. Mr. Choate died Jan. 10, 1775. Mrs. Choate died July 6, 1810, in Wardsboro, Vt.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

PATIENCE, [161] b. Jan. 1, 1755; m. 1780, *Samuel Duncan;* d. Nov. 9, 1825.
WILLIAM, [162] b. Feb. 15, 1757; m. April 12, 1781, *Elizabeth Garner;* d. Nov. 20, 1830.
BATHSHEBA, [163] b. May 27, 1761; d. Aug. 27, 1846.
REBECCA, [164] b. Nov. 20, 1763; m. May 17, 1785, *Samuel Kelly;* d. Feb. 1, 1792.
LUCY, [165] b. May 15, 1766; m. April 2, 1790, *William Plimpton;* d. March 3, 1859.
EUNICE, [166] b. April 13, 1768; m. Sept. 25, 1792, [1]*Samuel Kelly;* m. April, 1815, [2]*Levi Newell;* d. Dec. 22, 1833.
STEPHEN, [167] b. March 12, 1773; m. Jan. 6, 1795, *Polly Barry;* d. May 22, 1812.

Memoranda.

STEPHEN CHOATE and wife were admitted, Nov. 17, 1754, to the church in Lancaster, Mass., and were dismissed and recommended, April 15, 1764, to the church in New Ipswich, N. H. They were received into the church in 1773, in Shelburne, Mass., from which Mrs. Choate was dismissed in 1775, after the death of her husband.

The Shelburne record reads as follows: "Stephen Choat died June 13, 1775 ae 41" and was "the third person buried in the new burying ground." Mrs. Choate removed to Wilmington in 1790, and later to Wardsboro, Vt.

Bathsheba Choate, the second daughter, remained unmarried, and after her mother's death she made her home with a younger sister, Mrs. William Plimpton. She lived to be aged, and became totally blind. She was familiarly known as "Aunt Basha."

REBECCA CHOATE.

[71]

Rebecca[4] **Choate** (*Stephen*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Stephen [23] and Rebecca (Bowman) Choate, was born in Roxbury, Mass. She married, Dec. 13, 1758, [1]*John Holbrook*, son of Ebenezer and Mehitable (Warner) Holbrook. He was born April 29, 1729, in Pomfret, Conn., where they resided. Deacon Holbrook died July 31, 1778. Mrs. Holbrook married, Dec. 21, 1781, [2]*Capt. Zebadiah Ingalls*. He was born in 1729. They resided in Pomfret, Conn. Captain Ingalls died in 1800. Mrs. Ingalls died Feb. 9, 1808.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

HENRY, b. April 17, 1760. He died in boyhood, Jan. 26, 1770.
WILLARD, b. Oct., 1761. He died in boyhood, Feb. 7, 1770.
NEHEMIAH, b. July 10, 1763. He died in boyhood, Feb. 18, 1770.
MARY, b. May 19, 1765. She died in girlhood, Dec. 29, 1772.
SAMUEL, b. Aug. 17, 1766.
ANNA, b. March 18, 1768.
JOHN, b. Dec. 31, 1769; m. Sept. 15, 1799, *Lucy Kingsbury;* d. April 24, 1862.
MARY, b. Oct. 6, 1771.
GEORGE, b. Jan. 2, 1774; m. April 17, 1800, *Ruth Field;* d. Aug. 9, 1856.
REBECCA CHOATE, b. Aug. 28, 1776; m. Oct. 23, 1805, *Ichabod Bliss;* d. Oct. 17, 1864.
SARAH, b. March 13, 1778; d. Feb. 14, 1817.

Memoranda.

MR. HOLBROOK'S parents were married April 13, 1719, and lived in Pomfret, Conn. They had thirteen children, viz.: —

JOHN, b. Jan. 22, 1720; d. July 11, 1720.
MARY, b. Sept. 3, 1721.
MEHITABLE, b. March 12, 1723.
EBENEZER, b. Jan. 24, 1724; d. Nov. 6, 1762.
ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 13, 1726.
JOHN, b. April 29, 1729.
HANNAH, b. May 19, 1731.
SARAH, b. Aug. 28, 1733.
MARTHA, b. Oct. 14, 1735; d. Sept. 14, 1762.
ESTHER, b. July 1, 1737.
RUTH, b. Aug. 6, 1739.
ANNA, b. March 14, 1741; d. Nov. 6, 1762.
JESSE, b. Oct. 19, 1744; d. Oct. 5, 1748.

Deacon Ebenezer Holbrook died Jan. 6, 1768. Mrs. Mehitable (Warner) Holbrook died Feb. 3, 1789, in the ninety-first year of her age.

Vid. Town Records of Pomfret, Conn.

Mr. Holbrook succeeded his father as Deacon in the Church of Pomfret and continued in that office until his death, July 31, 1778.

Although not found recorded there is little doubt that Mrs. Rebecca (Choate) Holbrook was a daughter of Stephen and Rebecca (Bowman) Choate of Roxbury, Mass. John Holbrook, her son, says: "My mother was from Roxbury, Mass." It is said that Miss Rebecca Choate, of Roxbury, was of an aristocratic family, and was a young lady with all the dignity and grace which that term implies. Her grandmother was a Williams, a near relative of Rev. Mr. Williams, of Roxbury, and of Rev. John Williams, of Deerfield, Mass.

Captain Ingalls, who married Mrs. Rebecca (Choate) Holbrook for his second wife, commanded the Pomfret Militia and was in Cambridge, Mass., at the time of the Battle of Bunker Hill. A detail from his company under Lieutenant Grosvenor was engaged in the fight. It was stated by Hon. John Holbrook, son of Deacon John and Rebecca Holbrook, that his mother's sister married Colonel Davis of Boston, and that while the British troops held the town, his cousins, daughters of Colonel and Mrs. Davis, of Boston, came to Pomfret, Conn., and made their home at his father's house.

Vid. The Driver Family, p. 409.

Charles Osgood, Esq., late of Abington, Conn., married Lucy Holbrook, a granddaughter of Deacon John and Mrs. Rebecca Holbrook. Mr. Osgood was born March 20, 1811, and died Dec. 5, 1888. He passed almost his entire life on the old Osgood homestead, which had been in possession of the family since 1747, in Abington, Conn. He was a man of fine personal figure, bearing, and manners. His ability and integrity brought to him many positions of public trust and honor. He was for twenty years Acting School Visitor, one of the founders, and for several years the Corresponding Secretary, and afterwards the President, of the Windham County Agricultural Society. He was commissioned by Governor Buckingham to go south and receive the votes of the Connecticut regiments in 1864, previous to the presidential election. He represented the town in the State Legislature for five terms, and proved himself an influential member. He was chairman of the committee on the State prison, and prepared and introduced a bill, which passed the Legislature, giving to the prisoner a deduction of five days from his term of sentence for each month of good behavior. Mr. Osgood was a public-spirited man, interested in all that had to do with the material, social, educational, and religious welfare of his native place. He was an active and generous supporter of the church, of which he was a member.

Mrs. Osgood, the daughter of Judge John Holbrook, of the Windham bar, died in 1885. Mr. and Mrs. Osgood left two sons and three daughters. One of the daughters is Miss Ellen E. Osgood, for some years a successful teacher in the higher schools and academies.

A memorial volume was printed of William N. Sherman, who married Miss Mary M. Bliss, a granddaughter of Mrs. Rebecca (Choate) Holbrook, and daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Ichabod Bliss. This volume was for private distribution among friends.

Mrs. Sherman has an ancient platter engraved with what is thought by some to be the "Choate Crest," and the initials of her grandmother, "R. C.," the motto being "Fortune de Guerre."

Mrs. Sherman, in later years, resided with her daughter, Mrs. Mead, in Rutland, Vt.

An "In Memoriam of Charles Osgood, Esq.," appeared in the Putnam *Patriot* of Dec. 14, 1888, published in Putnam, Conn.

Captain Ingalls had twelve children by a previous marriage.

SAMUEL CHOATE.

[72]

Samuel[4] **Choate** (*Stephen*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), was the son of Stephen [23] and Rebecca (Bowman) Choate. He married *Abigail* ——. They resided in Sudbury, Mass. Mr. Choate died. Mrs. Choate died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

SAMUEL, [168] b. April 2, 1763. He died in childhood.
ABIGAIL, [169] b. Dec. 5, 1764; m. Dec. 17, 1790, *Jesse Sanborn*; d.
SAMUEL, [170] b. May 9, 1767.
SETH, [171] b. Aug. 31, 1769.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE appears in Sudbury, Mass., June 1, 1763. He and John Tilton purchased some land there at that date; and later, April 15, 1766, Mr. Choate bought land in the "E'ly" (*i. e.*, easterly) "side of the river." In 1768, he agrees with John Merrick, of Weston, as to a fence-line: and Feb. 1, 1769, Samuel Choate, of Sudbury, is mentioned in Court of Records. He appears as Ensign in "Troop of Horse," in 1771; and April 17, 1781, makes sale of his lands in East Sudbury, which was a part of Sudbury, incorporated in 1780 under that name, but now Wayland. Little is known of this family. To what place they removed from Sudbury has not been ascertained.

JABEZ CHOATE.

[74]

Jabez[4] **Choate** (*John*,[3] *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), son of John [27] and Abigail Choate, was born in Norwich, Conn. He married, about 1762, *Eunice Culver*. They resided in Norwich, Conn. Mr. Choate died. Mrs. Choate died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ABIGAIL, [172] b. March 4, 1764.
ANNA, [173] b. Dec. 14, 1765; m. *Daniel Lord.*
JABEZ, [174] b. June 10, 1772.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE entered May 16, 1776, from Norwich, Conn., the naval service of the Revolution on board the galley "Shark." He was married in the residence of Mr. Samuel Tracy by Rev. Benjamin Lord. Their children were baptized April 24, 1774, by Rev. John Tyler of Christ's Episcopal Church. Mrs. Choate survived her husband, and removed with Mr. and Mrs. Daniel Lord to Bridgeport, Conn.

JOHN CHOATE.

[77]

John[4] **Choate** (*John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), son of John [27] and Abigail Choate, was born in Norwich, Conn.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE enlisted July 15, 1775, as a private in Company Eight from Norwich, Conn., Capt. Joseph Jewett's Company, Col. Jedidiah Huntington's Regiment, and was discharged Dec. 17, 1775.

JOSIAH CHOATE.

[80]

Josiah[4] **Choate** (*Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Thomas [29] and Elizabeth (Burnham) Choate, was born Sept. 16, 1715, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, Nov. 11, 1736, *Patience Roberts*, daughter of John and Patience (Haskell) Roberts. She was born Dec. 2, 1715, in Gloucester, Mass. They resided in West Gloucester, Mass. Deacon Josiah Choate died Aug. 26, 1798. Mrs. Choate died Oct. 23, 1813.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

EPHRAIM, [175] b. Jan. 8, 1738. He died in infancy.
ELIZABETH, [176] b. Sept. 20, 1740; *pub.* April 23, 1759, [1]*Josiah Haskell;* m. Nov. 14, 1765, [2]*Zebulon Haskell;* d. 1825.
EPHRAIM, [177] b. Feb. 2, 1743; m. Dec. 5, 1765, *Judith Haskell;* d. Oct. 31, 1784.
SARAH, [178] b. July 28, 1745; *pub.* Nov. 21, 1763, *Moses Rust;* d. Nov., 1831.
JOSIAH, [179] b. Oct. 20, 1747; *pub.* Dec. 26, 1772, [1]*Hannah Roberts;* m. Nov. 28, 1817, [2]*Mrs. Lucy (Lord) Lowe;* d. March 30, 1822.

THOMAS, [180] b. Feb. 26, 1750.
PATIENCE, [181] b. Nov. 28, 1752; m. July 25, 1773, *William Lufkin;* d.
RUTH, [182].
WILLIAM, [183] b. Jan. 22, 1756. Lost at sea; d.
JUDITH, [184] b. Aug. 10, 1758; m. Dec. 21, 1780, *Thomas Lufkin;* d.

THOMAS CHOATE.

[81]

Thomas[4] Choate (*Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Thomas [29] and Elizabeth (Burnham) Choate, was born Oct. 8, 1718, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, Dec. 7, 1742, [1]*Abigail Haskell*, daughter of Jacob and Abigail (Maxey) Haskell. She was born Jan. 27, 1724, in Gloucester, Mass. They resided in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass., where Mrs. Abigail Choate died. Mr. Choate married, Oct. 22, 1745, [2]*Dorothy Proctor*, daughter of —— and Anner Proctor. She was born in September, 1724, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass., where they resided, but removed about 1788 to Boscawen, N. H. Captain Choate died Oct. 20, 1798. Mrs. Dorothy Choate died June 14, 1808, in Enfield, N. H.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

SUSANNAH, [185] b. Sept. 19, 1743; m. Nov. 20, 1766, *Thomas Herrick;* d. Oct., 1830.

JACOB, [186] b. Oct. 11, 1746; m. Nov. 3, 1768, *Hannah Burnham;* d. Oct., 1828.
ABIGAIL, [187] b. Aug. 21, 1748; m. Nov. 20, 1766, *Joseph Goodhue;* d. June 12, 1831.
THOMAS, [188] b. Nov. 10, 1751; m. Sept. 1, 1774, [1]*Mary Proctor;* m. Jan. 31, 1820, [2]*Dorothy Emerson;* d. Oct. 20, 1830.
DOROTHY, [189] b. Sept. 22, 1755; m. Oct. 2, 1777, *Thomas Low.*
ANNER, [190] b. Jan. 19, 1758; m. May 10, 1795, *Ezra Abbott;* d. 1798.
SOLOMON, [191] b. Nov. 19, 1760; m. April 7, 1785, *Dorothy Proctor;* d. March 28, 1831.
MIRIAM, [192] b. June 29, 1763; m. Feb. 24, 1783, *David Choate*, [213]; d. Jan. 12, 1847.
BENJAMIN, [193] b. Sept. 8, 1766; m. Nov. 20, 1793, *Mehitable Plummer;* d. April 7, 1859.
SAMUEL, [194] b. March 18, 1769; m. Nov. 7, 1793, [1]*Betsey Kimball;* m. April 26, 1795, [2]*Nancy Jackman;* *pub.* Sept. 19, 1810, [3]*Mary Loomis;* d. June 12, 1847.

Memoranda.

CAPT. THOMAS CHOATE served in the expedition of 1745 against Louisburg. He was a cooper by trade. On his removal to Boscawen, N. H., he settled on High Street, where his grandson, Samuel Choate, Esq., son of Col. Benjamin Choate, resided in later times. The text used at the funeral service of Capt. Thomas Choate was, "*Blessed are the dead who die in the Lord*," etc. — REV. xiv. 13.

Mrs. Abigail Choate was dismissed from the Second Church, in Gloucester, March 11, 1744, and recommended to the church in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass.

Capt. Thomas Choate received his commission as captain, by royal authority, from Francis Bernard, Esq., Captain-General and Governor-in-Chief over His Majesty's Province of the Massachusetts Bay, in the first year of the reign of King George the Third. Oct. 29, 1761. This royal commission is in the possession of his great-grandson, Samuel Choate, Esq., of Boscawen, N. H., by whose courtesy a copy is here inserted: —

[SEAL] PROVINCE OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BAY FRA. BERNARD.

FRANCIS BERNARD, ESQ.,
Captain General and Governor in Chief, in and over His Majesty's Province of the Massachusetts-Bay in New England, and Vice Admiral of the Same.

TO THOMAS CHOATE JUN. GENT[N] *Greeting.*

By Virtue of the Power and Authority in and by His Majesty's Royal Commission to Me granted to be Captain General &c over this His Majesty's Province of the Massachusetts Bay aforesaid, I do by these Presents (reposing especial Trust and Confidence in your Loyalty, Courage and good Conduct) constitute and appoint you the said

Thomas Choate Junr to be Captain of a Military Company of Fort in Chebacco, in the Third Regiment of Militia, in the County of Essex, whereof Daniel Appleton Esq. is Colonel.

You are therefore carefully and diligently to discharge the Duty of a Captain, in leading, ordering and exercising said Company in Arms, both inferior Officers and Soldiers and to keep them in good Order and Discipline and they are hereby commanded to obey you, as their Captain. And you are yourself to observe and follow such Orders and Instructions as you shall from time to time receive from your Colonel, or other your superior Officers according to Military Rules & Discipline, Pursuant of the Trust reposed in you.

Given under my Hand and Seal at Arms at Boston the Twenty Ninth Day of October In the First Year of the Reign of His Majesty, King GEORGE the THIRD, Annoq: Domini, 1761.

By His Excellency's *Command*

Inc Cotton *Dep: Sec'ry*

[*On the reverse of the parchment was the following :*]

Essex } Ipswich October 29th 1761 —

Then Capn Choate Junr took the Oath appointed by Act of Parliamt and Subscribed the Test. He also took the Oath respecting Other Governments Bills

Before Dan'l Appleton, Samuel Rogers, Thomas Dennis } Impowd by Didimus.

HUMPHREY CHOATE.

[82]

Humphrey[4] Choate (*Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Thomas [29] Elizabeth (Burnham) Choate, was born Nov. 9, 1720, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, Nov. 24, 1743, [1]*Abigail Burnham*, daughter of John and Anne [28] (Choate) Burnham. She was born in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass., where they resided. Mrs. Abigail Choate died. Mr. Choate married, July 9, 1752, [2]*Ruth Lufkin*, daughter of Thomas and Rachel (Riggs) Lufkin. She was born (*bapt.* Oct. 26, 1729) in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. Ensign Choate died Aug. 25, 1795. Mrs. Ruth Choate died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Sarah, [195] m. Dec. 22, 1763, *Stephen Lufkin;* d. 1788.

Humphrey, [196] *bapt.* Oct. 13, 1754.
Rachel, [197] *bapt.* Feb. 23, 1755; m. July 30, 1772, *Nehemiah Cogswell;* d. Nov. 5, 1840.
Ruth, [198] b. Aug. 1, 1756; m. Jan. 21, 1779, *Jeremiah Choate*, [209]; d. Nov. 11, 1837.
Nehemiah, [199] *bapt.* Aug. 17, 1758. He died in early life, March 15, 1779.
James, [200] *bapt.* April 23, 1761; m. Nov. 16, 1786, *Abigail Perkins;* d. July 23, 1846.
Hannah, [201] *bapt.* May 29, 1763; m. June 21, 1781, *Moses Marshall;* d. July 7, 1854.
Susanna, [202] *bapt.* Aug. 11, 1765; m. Aug. 19, 1784, *William Choate* [232]; d.
Abigail, [203] b. July 29, 1767; m. March 29, 1789, *Benjamin Cogswell;* d.
Nathan, [204] *bapt.* June 4, 1769; m. April 10, 1794, *Mary Perkins;* d. July 3, 1832.
Lucy, [205] *bapt.* Aug. 10, 1772; m. Sept. 7, 1794, *Solomon Choate* [141]; d. Feb. 24, 1861.
Solomon, [206] b. Oct. 20, 1776; m. July 10, 1799, *Joanna Choate* [462]; d. May 14, 1832.

Memoranda.

Mr. Choate was once returning from a fishing trip with a "pink-stern schooner" well loaded with fish, and had been beating against a head wind for four days, making very little progress, when the old man's patience gave out, and putting his vessel square around he roared out, "*Now see if you can go.*" For mention of Mr. Choate

Vid. Burnham Family, p. 191.

ELIZABETH CHOATE.

[83]

Elizabeth[4] Choate (*Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Thomas [29] and Elizabeth (Burnham) Choate, was born Aug. 2, 1723, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, Jan. 25, 1744, *Joseph Perkins*, son of Abraham and Abigail (Dodge) Perkins. He was born March 12, 1720, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Perkins died April 4, 1805. Mrs. Perkins died Oct. 4, 1800.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ELIZABETH, b. Nov., 1744; m. March 5, 1764, *Samuel Cogswell;* d. May 8, 1814.
JOSEPH, b. Sept. 3, 1752; m. Dec. 5, 1771, *Mary Foster;* d. Feb. 1, 1806.

Memoranda.

MR. PERKINS was a mariner, and captain of a trading vessel on the coast. After leaving the sea he engaged extensively in tanning and shoemaking. Later in life he kept a public house, and was known as an "Innholder."

Mr. Perkins was active in the church, being clerk and treasurer from its organization, for several years. He was a man highly respected by his townsmen.

Vid. The Perkins Family, pp. 63, 64.

Mr. and Mrs. Samuel Cogswell lived in Andover, Mass.

Vid. The Cogswells in America, p. 84.

Joseph Perkins, the son of the above, married his cousin, daughter of John and Mary (Choate) Foster. They had twelve children. He was a tanner, and a shoe and boot manufacturer.

His granddaughter, the daughter of Aaron and Mary (Gilbert) Perkins, Mary Ann Catherine Perkins, married, March 18, 1847, Rev. Leonard Jarvis Livermore, of Milford, N. H. They had four children. The oldest, Allina Mary, b. April 1, 1848, married, Dec. 13, 1876, Rev. Pitt Dillingham, and died March 23, 1881.

Vid. The Perkins Family, pp. 64, 75, 138.

JEREMIAH CHOATE.

[84]

Jeremiah[4] Choate (*Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Thomas [29] and Elizabeth (Burnham) Choate, was born July 16, 1725, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, Jan. 24, 1751, *Eunice Giddings*, daughter of Daniel and Mary (Butler) Giddings. She was born (*bapt.* May 26, 1728) in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. They resided in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass., and in Londonderry, N. H. Mrs. Eunice Choate died April 12, 1793. Mr. Choate married, Nov. 21, 1794, [2]*Mary Story*. Mr. Choate died in October, 1798. Mrs. Mary Choate died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

EUNICE, [207] b. Nov. 3, 1751; m. Nov. 25, 1773, [1]*Benjamin Marshall;* m. Jan. 12, 1777, [2]*Enoch Pearson;* d. June 30, 1840.
LOIS, [208] b. Aug. 19, 1753; m. Dec. 30, 1774, *Jeremiah Kimball;* d. Dec. 7, 1825.
JEREMIAH, [209] *bapt.* 1755; m. Jan. 21, 1779, *Ruth Choate*, [198]; d. May 31, 1799.
JONATHAN, [210] *bapt.* July 17, 1757; m.
LYDIA, [211] *bapt.* April 29, 1759. 1761
AARON, [212] b. March 23, 1761; m. Oct. 31, 1782, *Eunice Perkins;* d. April 28, 1807.
DAVID, [213] b. Feb. 16, 1763; m. Feb. 24, 1783, *Miriam Choate*, [192]; d. April 30, 1851.
CATHARINE, [214] *bapt.* March 10, 1765; m. Nov. 26, 1788, *Nathaniel Goodhue;* d. Sept. 13, 1830.
PRISCILLA, [215] *bapt.* Aug. 23, 1767; m. April 11, 1787, *John Story.*
AN INFANT, [216] b. March 23, 1779, who died in infancy, March 24, 1779.

Memoranda.

Mr. Choate was by trade a blacksmith.

From an old record: "Aug. y^e 21^st 1745. This Day Jer. Choate taken ill." "Aug. y^e 30, 1755 being Fryday Jer. Choate is got Aboute Again."

The Giddings family, of Ipswich, Mass., was from Hertfordshire, England. The great St. Albans, 1635.

Jonathan Choate, the second son, was married, but no record of his family appears, except that he had no son. He was doubtless the Jonathan Choate who, after Dec. 29, 1775, received of Capt. Abraham Dodge twenty-five shillings for a coat, being of his company in the Continental Army. *Vid. Antiquarian Papers, Sept.*, 1881.

STEPHEN CHOATE.

[85]

Stephen[4] Choate (*Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Thomas [29] and Elizabeth (Burnham) Choate, was born Nov. 1, 1727, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, Nov. 23, 1751, *Mary Low*, daughter of David and Susanna Low. She was born April 24, 1726, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. Mrs. Mary Choate died Aug. 22, 1769, in Ipswich, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Choate married, June 7, 1770, [2]*Mrs. Elizabeth Potter, née Martin*, daughter of Isaac and Rachel (Choate) [34] Martin; she was born in 1739. They resided in Ipswich, Mass. Deacon Choate died Oct. 19, 1815. Mrs. Elizabeth Choate died April 29, 1814.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Stephen, [217] b. Nov. 2, 1752; m. Feb. 13, 1772, *Elizabeth Patch*; d. May 19, 1816.
Mary, [218] b. Sept. 3, 1754; m. Nov. 28, 1771, *Nehemiah Brown*; d.
Elizabeth, [219] b. Dec. 22, 1757; m. Dec. 31, 1786, *Nathaniel Kinsman*; d. July 18, 1834.
Lydia, [220] b. 1758; d.
Martha, [221] b. Aug. 14, 1760; m. *Thomas Hodgkins*; d. May 8, 1849.
Susanna, [222] b. Sept. 1, 1762; m. Jan. 1, 1789, *George Choate* [233]; d. Aug. 13, 1827.
John, [223] b. Feb. 5, 1765; m. [1]*Elizabeth Baker*; m. [2]*Mary Cogswell*; d. Jan. 23, 1838.
David, [224] b. May 11, 1767; m. July 18, 1789, *Sarah Appleton*; d. 1814.
Miriam, [225] b. June 19, 1769. She died Aug. 25, 1850.
Amos, [226] b. Aug. 28, 1771. He died in boyhood, Aug., 1775.
Isaac, [227] b. Oct. 20, 1772; m. *Mrs. Elizabeth (Dyer) Bradley*; d.
Amos, [228] b. Dec. 10, 1775; m. 1801, [1]*Lucy Smith*; m. May 26, 1833, [2]*Mehitable Neal*; d. Aug. 7, 1844.
Lydia, [229] b. Sept. 29, 1777; m *Ephraim Kendall*; d. May 7, 1817.

Memoranda.

The following paper was prepared by Isaac Bassett Choate, Ph. D., of Boston, Mass.: —

Stephen Choate, Councillor.

We read in the "History of Essex County," Vol. 1, p. 616, that Stephen Choate, of Ipswich, was chosen, June 29, 1774, on a Committee of Correspondence. The peculiar services of these committees at that time need not be set forth at length. The bare record given above enables us to identify the good deacon of the second precinct of Ipswich with the cause of American Independence at an early stage in the struggle between the Colonies and England. This membership of the committee did not of itself constitute admission to public life, but it no doubt served in this instance as a preliminary step to the long and honorable career in the General Court of the Province and State.

Deacon Choate entered the General Court, as a representative from Ipswich, May 29, 1776. The Court held its session of this year in Watertown, since Boston had too recently been in the hands of the British soldiers. Ipswich was represented for that year by five members, and the representation of other towns was in the same proportion. The members of this Court were the first that had been elected in the Province without warrant of the King. It was the first time the Court was in session

for the Commonwealth and not for the Province. In looking over the records of this Court one cannot fail to observe how large a proportion of its members had served in previous years. This circumstance alone is enough to show how directly the government of the Province tended to shape itself into the government of the State.

But Stephen Choate came to the General Court at this session a new member. He had secured the confidence of his fellow-townsmen, we may suppose, by his services

MRS. MARY (LOW) CHOATE.

HON. STEPHEN CHOATE.

on the Committee of Correspondence. That their confidence was well sustained by his action in the Court is made certain by the fact that he was returned as representative from Ipswich the following year, 1777, although the town sent but two members that year. He continued to represent the town in the lower House until 1779; from that time he was a member of the Senate.

Aug. 9, 1779, the town of Ipswich elected five delegates to the Convention to be held at Cambridge for the purpose of framing a new Constitution of the State. Among these delegates were Stephen Choate, Esq., and Col. Jonathan Cogswell.

Vid. History of Essex, Mass., p. 223.

The name of Stephen Choate first appears upon the Records of the General Court as a member of the upper House, or Council, as it was then called, June 6, 1780. We may note here that so full of anxiety for the members of the Court were those days, that on the Saturday preceding, June 3, they had adjourned to meet at 8 A. M., the next morning to consider intelligence from the army. Accordingly, the records show that on June 4, Sabbath Day, the two Houses met at 8 A. M., and considered letters received. Just what had detained Mr. Choate from coming to the Council previous to June 6 can be conjectured only from the fact that on the 5th of May preceding he was appointed "a Committee to examine into the situation of the Light House at or near Gloucester, and make return thereof to the Honorable Council." This was, perhaps, the very first step towards the formation of the Lighthouse Board under the Federal Government. On the 23d of June, 1780, the examination ordered May 5, having been made and reported to the Council as required, "Hon. Stephen Choate Esq was authorized, empowered, and directed, in behalf of the State to take under his care the property of the State on Thatcher's Island." The next entry relating to this matter is of date June

8, 1781, and to the effect that the General Court "ordered that the Hon. Stephen Choate be discharged of monies received by him for articles sold belonging to the Light House on Thatcher's Island." That this order of the Court did not operate as a discharge in full of all responsibilities under the commission is plain from the fact that on Feb. 9, 1784, Stephen Choate was ordered "to pay into the Treasury the rents from Thatcher's Island."

Since 1781, the upper House of the General Court has been called the Senate, and its members have been chosen by the people. Essex County was entitled to four members in this body, and Stephen Choate was elected one of the four. He continued to serve as Senator from this time until 1797, when he was made Councillor. To this place he was elected by the General Court successively until 1803. Thus he gave to the State a continuous service in the General Court from the beginning of popular government, in 1776, until 1803, a term of twenty-seven years.

Of the part which was borne by the Hon. Stephen Choate in the routine business of the Legislature in these years we have space only to follow out one matter which throws additional light upon the record of Col. John Choate, who died in 1765. The records for Nov. 17, 1785, show "that on petition of Stephen Choate, Esqr., setting forth that pursuant to a grant of the Great and General Court unto the late John Choate, of Ipswich, there was surveyed and laid out a tract of land containing two hundred and fifty acres in Methuen, and confirmed in April, 1734; that the said John, by his deed with warranty, sold the same to Benjamin Greenleaf of Newbury." The petition continues to recite that when the boundary between Massachusetts and New Hampshire was, later, established by survey, this tract of land was found to be within the limits of the latter province. Of course, Greenleaf's title failed with the failure of the original grant. He had recourse, however, under the warranty, to the heirs of John Choate for satisfaction. They, in turn, could appeal, as they did, to the honor of the Commonwealth to make good its intent in the grant of 1734. In response to this call for relief, the General Court gave to Greenleaf, or his heirs, a grant of seven hundred acres of land, to be located in Cumberland County or Lincoln County, in the District of Maine. The location was made in the township of New Gloucester, in Cumberland County.

This petition, presented by Stephen Choate, in 1785, calls our attention to the particular service of John Choate for which the original grant was made by the Province in 1734. A reference to the records of the General Court for that year shows that, on Feb. 8, there was presented to the Court a "petition of Mr. John Choate, one of the Committee for North Yarmouth, showing that he has spent much time and made many journeys in the service of the said town, for which they are not able to make him any satisfaction," etc.; and praying for a grant of two hundred and fifty acres of land, the same to be located within the limits of the town of Methuen. This petition was granted by the Court, and was approved by J. Belcher, Governor.

MRS. ELIZABETH (POTTER) CHOATE, *née* MARTIN.

The services to the town of North Yarmouth, referred to in the petition of John Choate, consisted in surveying the township, laying out the lots, and selling these to settlers. It is evident that the General Court had expected the inhabitants of the town to pay for these services. In town meeting assembled the inhabitants did not repudiate the claim upon them, but they simply pleaded their inability to pay it.

In addition to his long-continued service to the State in the capacity of Representative, Senator, and Councillor, Stephen Choate also served the County of Essex in various offices. He was elected Treasurer of the County in the Court of Sessions, at Salem, in 1793. For how long time he held this office the writer has no data at hand for determining, but he can reach a reasonable conclusion. The records of the General Court for 1813 show that, on Jan. 30, of that year, "Upon the petition

of Stephen Choate, late Treasurer of the County of Essex, stating that he had received certain sums of money therein specified, in bills which have since depreciated, and praying relief; the Treasurer of this Commonwealth was authorised to receive these bills as money." From this circumstance it seems not unlikely that his term of service as treasurer of Essex County ended in 1812.

There can be little doubt that Stephen Choate had been largely concerned in town affairs before he took his seat as a member of the General Court, in 1776. He continued these more local duties and responsibilities while he served the County and the State. For many years he was a feoffee of the grammar school of Ipswich — an institution which was made perpetual by Act of the General Court, Feb. 14, 1787.

Hon. Charles Augustus Choate [926], a great-grandson of the Hon. Stephen Choate, now living in Jacksonville, Fla., has in his possession "The Book of Record of Actions Commenced agreeably to Act passed Feb'y 15th, 1787." This record covers the period from May, 1787, to July, 1790. It appears to have been kept by Stephen Choate as one of the justices of the courts.

Mr. C. A. Choate, of Jacksonville, has also the original will of the Hon. Stephen Choate, dated Jan. 4, 1799, giving his property to his "beloved wife, Elizabeth, and to his children, John, Amos, Miriam, David, Lydia (Randall), Mary (Brown), Elizabeth (Kingman), Martha (Hodgkins), Susannah, Isaac, and Stephen: also, to Betsey Day and Sally Potter, the daughters of his wife." It has been thought that Elizabeth, the wife of Stephen Choate, was previously the widow of Capt. John Potter.

Vid. History of Ipswich, Mass., p. 186.

MARY CHOATE.

[86]

Mary[4] Choate (*Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Thomas [29] and Elizabeth (Burnham) Choate, was born June 20, 1731, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, Jan. 23, 1751, [1]*John Foster*, son of John Foster. He was born Aug. 7, 1724, in Ipswich, Mass. Mr. John Foster died, and Mrs. Foster married, Dec. 25, 1766, [2]*Samuel Low*. He was born Aug. 7, 1724. Mr. Low died, and Mrs. Low married, Dec. 19, 1797, [3]*Enoch Haskell*. Mr. Haskell died. Mrs. Haskell died.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

MARY, b. March 13, 1752; m. Dec. 5, 1771, *Joseph Perkins;* d. Aug. 5, 1802.

Memoranda.

JOSEPH PERKINS was born Sept. 3, 1752, son of Joseph and Elizabeth (Choate) [83] Perkins. He was a cousin to his wife, Mary Foster.

Vid. Essex Institute Hist. Collections, Vol. 20, *p.* 266.

ABIGAIL CHOATE.

[87]

Abigail[4] Choate (*Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Thomas [29] and Elizabeth (Burnham) Choate, was born July 18, 1734, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, Dec. 28, 1752, *David Low*, son of David and Susannah Low. He was born (*bapt.* May 5, 1728) in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. Captain Low died in August, 1782. Mrs. Low died in 1788.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

DAVID, b. 1755; m. May 26, 1778, *Hannah Haskell.*
ELEAZER, m. Sept. 25, 1788, *Sarah Perkins.*
JONATHAN, m. Nov. 23, 1783, *Judith Haskell.*
EUNICE, m. Feb. 20, 1794, *Nathaniel Cogswell;* d. Aug. 26, 1825.
ELIZABETH, m. May 31, 1777, *James Eveleth;* d. before 1782.

Memoranda.

Mr. Low was a sea captain. David, his son, married Hannah Haskell, whose parents were Nathaniel and Hannah (White) Haskell. Seth Low, son of David and Hannah Low, married Mary Porter. Abiel Augustus Low, son of Seth and Mary Low, married Ellen Dow. Seth Haskell Low, son of Abiel A. and Ellen Low, married Rebecca Ann Cutler, and resided in New York. Hon. Seth Low, President of Columbia College, is of this family lineage. Eleazer and Sarah (Perkins) Low and Nathaniel and Eunice (Low) Cogswell have descendants.

Vid. The Cogswells in America, pp. 171, 172, 319, 320.

WILLIAM CHOATE.

[95]

William[4] **Choate** (*Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Francis [33] and Hannah (Perkins) Choate, was born Sept. 5, 1730, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, Jan. 16, 1756, *Mary Giddings*, daughter of Job and Margaret (Low) Giddings. She was born March 27, 1732, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass., where they resided. Captain Choate died April 23, 1785. Mrs. Choate died Nov. 1, 1810.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

William, [230] b. Oct. 18, 1756. He died in infancy, Nov., 1756.
David, [231] b. Nov. 29, 1757; m. June 24, 1784, [1]*Mary Cogswell;* m. Oct. 15, 1791, [2]*Miriam Foster;* d. March 28, 1808.
William, [232] b. Aug. 10, 1759; m. Aug. 19, 1784, *Susanna Choate*, [202]; d. Jan., 1835.
George, [233] b. Feb. 24, 1762; m. Jan. 1, 1789, *Susanna Choate*, [222]; d. Feb. 8, 1826.
Margaret, [234] b. March 8, 1764; m. May 25, 1786, *John Crocker;* d.
Job, [235] b. March 1, 1766; m. April, 1797, [1]*Lydia Christophers;* m. [2]*Margaret Adams;* d. Dec., 1813.
Mary, [236] b. Nov. 17, 1767; m. Oct. 6, 1791, *Thomas Baker;* d. Jan., 1852.
Hannah, [237] b. Nov. 20, 1770; m. Jan. 10, 1793, *Samuel Smith;* d. March 5, 1810.
Sarah, [238] b. Sept. 26, 1772. She died Dec. 26, 1801.
Lydia, [239] b. Sept. 24, 1774; m. Feb. 19, 1801, *John Perkins;* d. Dec. 14, 1839.

Memoranda.

Mr. Choate was fitted for college in Salem and his father desired him to graduate and become a minister, but his own tastes were in another direction, yet the influence of his education is plainly seen among his descendants to this day. Among his studies at Salem may have been navigation, for he was a master of that science. He was the captain of a ship when twenty-five years of age. He followed the sea to southern ports winters, and carried on the farm during the summers. He owned vessels as well as commanded them. He taught school on Hog Island, and when he was not the regular teacher he sometimes taught an evening school. He instructed his four sons in the art of navigation. They all followed the sea more or less. His son David Choate [231] went to Spain, when a young man, and also to southern ports; his son William [232] went to sea eight or ten years before his removal to Derry. George was a captain before he came from the Island, and Job was a captain between Europe and America for twenty years. It is said that Captain William gave his family a good education, and that although they lived on the Island they were better educated than most families in town. Mr. Rufus Choate, of Essex, the proprietor of the old homestead on the Island, has an arithmetic with problems and rules in geometry, trigonometry, and navigation, in the handwriting of Capt. William Choate, which is finely executed.

It is said of him that he was "The handsomest man on the Island, tall with black hair and dark complexion." Captain Choate was disinclined to public life; he was, however, collector and treasurer of the parish during the Revolutionary War. Although not himself a member of the church his letters show him to have been a thoughtful and serious-minded man.

Mrs. Mary Choate, in the matter of family government, it is said, used to bring the influence of bears and other wild animals to operate upon her children and grandchildren, especially when they indulged in playing on Sundays. Then she would tell them "that the bears would be after them." This would not especially terrify them

until after sundown, but then they were afraid to go to bed, and were persuaded only when their grandmother assured them that "the bears were all gone away down to Agamenticus."

Mr. Rufus Choate, of Choate Island, has in his possession letters written by Captain William to his son, David Choate [231], which were written while the son was in the Continental Army. These letters were addressed "David Choate, Light Infantry Capt. John Burnham's Company, Col. Gimat's Regt. The Hon. Marquis La Fayette's Division Continental Army."

An incident is narrated of Mrs. Mary (Giddings) Choate. It appears that a British frigate was seen off the bay, and twelve men were stationed on Hog Island to prevent their landing. Her boats were seen approaching the Island, apparently for the purpose of landing, whereupon all on the Island fled except the wife of Capt. William Choate, who declared she would stay and keep house if all the others ran. Accordingly she remained with her two children, without harm.

Vid History of Essex, p. 219.

THE OLD FAMILY BIBLE belonging to Capt. William Choate came into the possession of his grandson William Choate, whose widow, Mrs. Lucretia Choate, gave it to Dr. George Choate of Salem, Mass., and it is now, 1894, in the possession of Hon. Joseph H. Choate of New York City. The family record is as follows: —

"WILLIAM CHOATE, (Son of Francis Choate) & Mary Giddings, (Daughter of Job Giddings) were married Jan'y 16th, 1756, & October 18th 1756 had a son born who lived but about four weeks. — Since had other children born (viz.)

DAVID CHOATE was born Novm 29th, 1757 Tuesday in ye morning.
WILLIAM CHOATE was born Friday Aug. 10th 1759 at high water
GEORGE CHOATE was born Wednesday Feb 24th 1762 Low water in ye morning
MARGARET CHOATE was born Thursday March 8th 1764 in the forenoon
JOB CHOATE was born Saturday March 1st 1766 in the forenoon
MARY CHOATE was born Tuesday Nov. 17th 1767 in the morning
HANNAH CHOATE was born Tuesday Nov. 20th 1770 in the evening
SARAH CHOATE was born Saturday Sept. 26th 1772 in the morning
LIDIA CHOATE was born Saturday Sept 24th 1774 in the morning"

THE CHOATE HOUSE on "The Island" was struck by lightning Aug. 12, 1780, at about eight o'clock in the morning. There were six persons in the kitchen, one in the chamber, and four in the attic. The shock was seriously felt by them all, and Lydia, the youngest child, was thought to be dead, but her mother breathed into her mouth and after some time brought her to life. This stroke of lightning was the means of Margaret's conversion.

ABRAHAM CHOATE.

[96]

Abraham[4] Choate (*Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Francis [33] and Hannah (Perkins) Choate, was born March 24, 1732, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married *Sarah Potter*, daughter of Aaron and Sarah (Appleton) Potter. She was born in Ipswich, Mass. They resided in Balltown, after 1772 in Wiscasset, and in Whitefield, Me. Mr. Choate died April 23, 1800. Mrs. Choate died in 1811.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

NEHEMIAH, [240] b. March 23, 1757. He died at sea, 1775.
ABRAHAM, [241] b. Feb. 24, 1759; m. *Abigail Norris;* d. April 12, 1837.
SALLY, [242] b. Nov. 26, 1761. She died April, 1827.
JOHN, [243] b. Jan. 1, 1763. He died April 2, 1800.
FRANCIS, [244] b. May 12, 1764; m. *Susannah Heath;* d. Sept. 2, 1799.
AARON, [245] b. Feb. 7, 1766; m. *Elizabeth Acorn;* d. March 18, 1853.
MOSES, [246] b. Aug. 9, 1767; m. July 22, 1797, *Margaret Fountain;* d. Jan. 17, 1851.
RUFUS LATHROP, [247] b. March 5, 1769. He died in infancy, June 26, 1769.
RUFUS LATHROP, [248] b. May 21, 1770. He died in infancy, Jan. 15, 1771.
RUFUS LATHROP, [249] b. Feb. 28, 1772; m. *Betsey Maynard;* d. Oct. 17, 1836.
HANNAH, [250] b. April 26, 1774. She died in infancy, July 25, 1774.
HANNAH, [251] b. Aug. 11, 1777; m. May 30, 1798, *Jeremiah Norris;* d. Sept. 13, 1873.
POLLY, [252] b. Oct. 6, 1779; m. Feb. 18, 1798, *Isaac Marsh;* d. 1859.
EBENEZER, [253] b. March 21, 1783; m. 1806, *Barbary Fountain;* d. Dec. 13, 1876.

Memoranda.

ABRAHAM CHOATE, of Ipswich, Mass., was one of the grantees of the town of Stockbridge, N. H., July 22, 1761.

Nehemiah Choate, the eldest son, sailed on a privateer, and was killed at sea at the age of eighteen years, early in the Revolution.

John Choate, the third son, left a will which was probated June 2, 1800. He was resident of Balltown, in the county of Lincoln and Commonwealth of Massachusetts, now Whitefield, Me. He mentions his sister Sally, his father and mother, and constitutes his brother, Abraham Choate, his executor.

Signed JOHN his X mark CHOAT

Witnessed by

Abraham Choate jr.
Moses Choat
Jeremiah Norris jr.

Vid. Probate Records of Lincoln County, pp. 351, 352.

ISAAC CHOATE.

[97]

Isaac[4] **Choate** (*Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Francis [33] and Hannah (Perkins) Choate, was born Jan. 31, 1734, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married *Elizabeth Low*, daughter of Jonathan and Sarah (Perkins) Low. She was born April 1, 1736, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass., where they resided, but removed in 1770 to Leicester, Mass., thence about 1788 to Lansingburg, N. Y., and later to Pownal, Vt. Mr. Choate died May 30, 1813. Mrs. Choate died about 1817, in Lansingburg, N. Y.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

FRANCIS, [254] b. July 13, 1756; m. July 22, 1781, *Elizabeth Lyon;* d. Oct. 1, 1810.
HANNAH, [255] b. Dec. 10, 1757. She died in infancy.
ISAAC, [256] b. Sept. 9, 1759; m. Jan. 4, 1783, *Patty Craig;* d. Aug. 4, 1822.
JONATHAN, [257] b. Jan. 19, 1761; m. Jan. 14, 1790, [1]*Lois Browning;* m. March 3, 1816, [2]*Martha Brown;* d. Feb. 23, 1843.
HANNAH, [258] b. Sept. 23, 1762.
SARAH, [259] b. Aug. 14, 1764; m. Feb. 12, 1785, *Nathan Craig;* d. ~~Aug. 21, 1820.~~ Sep 13, 1804
CALEB, [260] b. May 28, 1766.
JOSHUA, [261] b. March 11, 1768; m. May 16, 1798, *Betsey Warn;* d. Oct. 2, 1828.
ELIZABETH, [262] b. Feb. 5, 1770.
POLLY, [263] b. Feb. 10, 1772.
JACOB, [264] b. Dec. 20, 1773; m. Oct. 6, 1799, *Rosamond Parmalee;* d. June 6, 1818.
ABIGAIL, [265] b. Aug. 18, 1775; d. July 10, 1843.
ANNA, [266] b. Dec. 24, 1777; d. Sept. 4, 1847.
JOHN, [267] b. March 26, 1780.

Memoranda.

COPIED FROM AN OLD CHOATE BIBLE RECORD.

"Mr. Isaac Choate was born on Thursday evening at 9 o'clock Jan. 31, 1733/4."
"Mrs. Elizabeth (Low) Choate was born April the first Thursday 1736."

The Family of Isaac and Elizabeth (Low) Choate.

"FRANCIS CHOATE was born July the 13th a Tuesday morning 1756
HANNAH CHOATE was born December 10, a Saturday morning 1757
ISAAC CHOATE was born September the 9th a Sabbath night 1759
JONATHAN CHOATE was born January 19th Monday night 1761
HANNAH CHOATE was born September 23d Thursday 1762
SARAH CHOATE was born August 14th on Tuesday night 1764
CALEB CHOATE was born May 28th on Wednesday 1766
JOSHUA CHOATE was born March 11th, Friday 1768
ELIZABETH CHOATE was born February 5th Wednesday 1770
MARY CHOATE was born February 10th on Monday 1772

JACOB CHOATE was born December 20 on Monday 1773
ABIGAIL CHOATE was born August 18th, on Friday, 1775
ANNA CHOATE was born December 24, on Wednesday 1777
JOHN CHOATE was born March 26th on Sabbath 1780."

"Jonathan Low was born September the 15th 1708."
"Sarah Perkins was born December the 6th 1710."

The Family of Jonathan and Sarah (Perkins) Low.

"BENONI LOW was born August the six on a Sabbath day 1732.
SARAH LOW was born October the 11 Tuesday 1733
SARAH LOW was born October the 17th Sabbath day morning 1734
ELIZABETH LOW was born April the first, Thursday 1736
NEHEMIAH LOW was born February the 10th Friday 1738
MARY LOW was born January the 11th on Friday 1740
ABIGAIL LOW was born January the 17th Sabbath day 1742
HANNAH LOW was born July the first, a Sabbath day 1744
JOANNA LOW was born June the 17th a Tuesday 1746
JONATHAN LOW was born August 13th Saturday 1748
WILLIAM LOW was born October 31 a Wednesday 1750
ABIGAIL LOW was born February 11 Thursday 1753
ABRAHAM LOW was born March 29, Thursday 1755
FRANCIS LOW was born January 23d Sabbath day 1757
JAMES LOW was born February the 8th Thursday 1759"

Mr. Choate was a tanner, and lived on "The Elliot Farm" in the north part of Leicester. He was chosen in 1774 one of the Selectmen of the Town. He was also a deacon in the Congregational Church. The history of Leicester confounds him with his son and seems to mention but one Isaac Choate, whereas there were father and son by the name of Isaac. Seven of their children were baptized in April, 1770. Mr. Choate marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775, with his company, as a Sergeant, as far as Cambridge. In 1776 he was commissioned as Second Lieutenant of Militia.

"The negro Edward, son of 'Ned,' belonged to Isaac Choate of Leicester, Mass."
Vid. Revolutionary Rolls, Lexington Alarms, Vol. 13, *p.* 28, *and Books, Militia Officers, etc., Vol.* 38, *p.* 107.

JOHN CHOATE.

[99]

John[4] **Choate** (*Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Francis [33] and Hannah (Perkins) Choate, was born Nov. 10, 1737, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, Nov. 14, 1760, [1]*Mary Eveleth*, daughter of Joseph Eveleth. She was born in 1738 in Ipswich, Mass., where they resided. Mrs. Mary Choate died Aug. 8, 1788. Mr. Choate married, April 16, 1789, [2]*Mrs. Sarah (Johnson) Newman*, widow of Joseph Newman, of Newburyport, Mass. They resided in Ipswich, Mass. John Choate, Esq., died July 7, 1791. Mrs. Sarah Choate married, Oct. 24, 1792, [3]Bradstreet Parker. Mrs. Parker died Aug. 15, 1820.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JOHN, [268] b. Aug. 14, 1761. He died in early life, Nov. 30, 1786.
MARY, [269] b. Nov. 7, 1762. She died in early life, Nov. 15, 1789.
LUCY, [270] b. Sept. 15, 1764; m. Oct. 6, 1785, *William Burnham;* d. July 2, 1787.
HANNAH, [271] b. May 4, 1767. She died in early life, Jan. 4, 1784.
CHRISTIAN, [272] b. June 20, 1769.
ELIZABETH, [273] b. June 25, 1771. She died in early life, Oct. 16, 1790.
ABIGAIL, [274] b. Feb. 13, 1773. She died in infancy, Dec. 16, 1773.
ABIGAIL, [275] b. Sept. 7, 1774. She died in early life, July 4, 1798.
FRANCIS, [276] b. Dec. 3, 1776. He died in early life, March 30, 1793.
SARAH, [277] b. July 2, 1778. She died in infancy, Sept. 17, 1778.
JOSEPH, [278] b. Jan. 1, 1780. He died in infancy, March 1, 1780.
SARAH, [279] b. May 27, 1781. She died in infancy.
SARAH, [280] *bapt.* June 3, 1784.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE, as the story goes, when a lad, was thrown from a horse and struck on his head, which seemed to cure his natural stupidity, and he became a very bright man. He was quick in temper, but after saying what his feelings prompted he would soon cool off. He lived in the house now owned by Mrs. Abby P. Choate, widow of Hon. George F. Choate, in Essex, Mass., a picture of which appears on a subsequent page.

"1791 July John Choate Esq. died of consumption in his fiftyfourth year." His wife, Mary, died Aug. 8, 1788, in her fifty-first year. He frequently held town offices, was feoffee of the grammar school, representative in 1781, 1783, 1785, 1786, 1788, and justice of the Sessions Court. "A man highly respected in public and private life for his abilities and integrity." *Vid. Felt's History of Ipswich, Mass., p.* 184, *and History of Essex, Mass., pp.* 238, 242.

Mr. Choate, together with Daniel Noyes, of Newbury, Michael Farley, and John Cogswell, was sent, Dec. 3, 1787, delegates to the convention that ratified and accepted the Federal Constitution. *Essex County Institute. Vol.* 4, *p.* 104.

John Choate, the oldest son, was imprisoned June 3, 1780. He was later the captain of a brig, and lost, Nov. 30, 1786, on the coast of France.

Francis Choate, the second son, died of fever, aged seventeen years.

Hannah Choate, the third daughter, died of consumption at the age of seventeen years, at the house of her aunt, Mrs. Lathrop, in Norwich, Conn. The following inscription is found on her tombstone in the cemetery of Norwich, Conn.: —

"In Memory of MISS HANNAH CHOATE,
daughter of John Choate Esq., of Ipswich & Mrs. Mary his wife,
who departed this life June 4th, 1784
in yᵉ 18th year of her age."

"*A grassy turf o'er spreads my head*
The neighboring lillies dress my bed
And shed a sweet perfume
Here I put off the chains of death
My soul too long has worn.
Friends: I forbid one groaning breath
Or tear to wet my Urn."

"March 4th 1767, Mr. Joseph Newman of Newburyport hath informed of his intention of marriage with Sarah Johnson of said Newburyport," which prior to 1764 was Newbury, Mass. "Married April 16th 1789, by Rev. John Andrews (Unitarian), John Choate, Esq. to Sarah Newman." Mrs. Sarah (Newman) Choate, *née* Johnson, became the third wife of Bradstreet Parker, of Groveland, Mass.

Vid. Records of Newburyport, Mass.

Mr. Parker was the great-great-grandfather of Mrs. Abby Parker (Cogswell) Choate, who now resides in the house where John Choate, Esq., once lived.

One of the family name playfully writes to another as follows: —

"Sarah Newman Choate-Parker was evidently a noted character, but she had no business to be married three or four times even if she was handsome. She evidently was a woman of vaulting ambition and meant to rival the woman in Scripture, who had seven husbands, and no doubt she confounded all the Sadducees in Essex County as to whose wife she would finally turn out to be.

"She also understood the dower business and made the most of it. She was the widow of Capt. Joseph Newman of Newburyport and of course had the Newman dower in her pocket, when she married Esquire John Choate. She went out of Chebacco with another monstrous dower, as Esquire George Choate could have testified with tears in his eyes. Whether she outlived and outwitted your ancestor, Bradstreet Parker, I know not, but I suppose death stepped in at some time and put a stop to further proceedings. She bewitched my grandfather so that he went to Newburyport to see her married to Esquire John. I hope that now 'after life's fitful fever she sleeps well.'"

"Sarah Parker died Aug. 15, 1820 aged 72 y. 9 mos."

Vid. Family Bible of Eleazer Johnson.

HANNAH CHOATE.

[100]

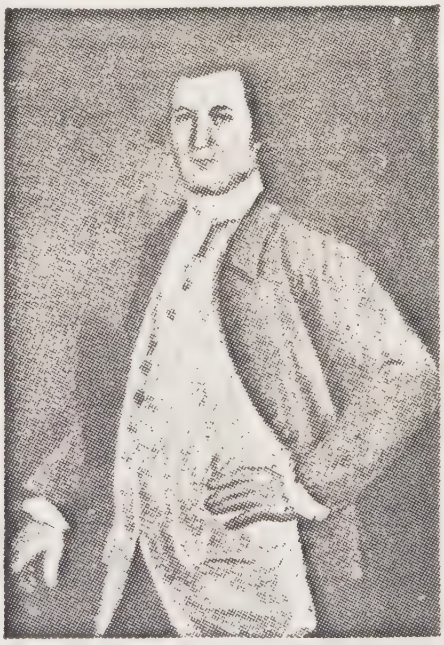
Hannah[4] Choate (*Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Francis [33] and Hannah (Perkins) Choate, was born April 1, 1739, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, Nov. 10, 1757, *Rufus Lathrop*, son of Col. Simon and Martha (Lathrop) Lathrop. He was born Oct. 29, 1731, in Norwich, Conn., where they resided. Mrs. Hannah Lathrop died April 18, 1785. Mr. Lathrop married, before 1788, **Zerviah Lathrop*, his cousin, daughter of Capt. Ebenezer and Lydia (Leffingwell) Lathrop. She was born May 6, 1738. Mr. Lathrop died Aug. 18, 1805. Mrs. Zerviah Lathrop died Jan. 4, 1795. There were no children.

Memoranda.

Mr. Lathrop was a descendant of Governor Huntington, of Connecticut, and inherited some of his property. His father was a distinguished officer in the army of the Revolution. His sister, Martha Lathrop, married the Rev. Ebenezer Devotion, and after his death the Rev. James Cogswell, D. D., of Scotland Parish, Windham, Conn.
Vid. The Cogswells in America, pp. 117–120.

Mr. Lathrop was a man of wealth and leisure, of frail physical strength, but of pleasant disposition, and a large and generous heart. When a young man, on a visit

MRS. HANNAH (CHOATE) LATHROP.



RUFUS LATHROP, ESQ.

to Rev. Mr. Cleaveland, of Chebacco, who was an acquaintance and friend, he was invited, with the minister of the parish, to take tea at Esquire Francis Choate's one afternoon, where he met for the first time Mr. Choate's lovely daughter, Miss Hannah Choate, in whom he at once became interested, and so much so, that before leaving, after tea, Mr. Lathrop asked if he could see the young lady alone. To his great astonishment she invited him into the kitchen, which was really the only unoccupied room at that time in the small house, as some of the family were ill, and the parlor was occupied by the rest of the family and the minister. However, Miss Choate was a

well-educated and attractive young lady in dress and manners, as well as personal beauty. This interview was the beginning of a courtship which at length resulted in a happy marriage. Mrs. Lathrop was a superior woman, and very much esteemed in Norwich society, as well as beloved by her fond husband.

She had a wide acquaintance in Boston and elsewhere. Mrs. Griffin, the wife of Rev. Dr. Griffin, pastor of Park Street Church, was an intimate friend.

Mr. and Mrs. Lathrop had their portraits painted in oil. These were for a long time retained in the old homestead in Norwich, Conn., but recently were presented by a grand-niece of Mr. Lathrop's, Miss Lucretia Huntington Grace, to Mrs. Abby P. Choate, widow of Hon. George F. Choate, of Essex, Mass. These paintings now hang in Mrs. Choate's house, which stands next to the house in which Mr. Lathrop took an afternoon tea, and where he found his lovely bride.

It is said that the old Lathrop house in Norwich, Conn., is now a ruin.

A grand-niece of Mr. Lathrop quotes the following lines: —

"I seem like one who treads alone
In banquet halls deserted,
Whose lights are fled, whose garlands dead,
And all but me departed."

Vid. Old Houses of the Ancient Town of Norwich.

INSCRIPTIONS ON GRAVESTONES, NORWICH, CONN.

"In Memory of RUFUS LATHROP, ESQ.,
who departed this life Aug. 18th 1805
in the 75th year of his age."

"Here lies interred MRS. HANNAH LATHROP,
Consort of Rufus L. Esq.
who departed this life April ye 18th 1785
in the 46th year of her age."

"*No pain nor grief nor anxious fear*
Invade thy bound. No mortal woes
Can reach the lovely sleeper here
And Angels watch her soft repose
So Jesus slept: God's dying son,
Past thro. the grave & blest the bed.
Rest here fair saint
Till from his throne
The morning breaks and pierce the shade."

BENJAMIN CHOATE.

[103]

Benjamin[4] Choate (*Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Ebenezer [35] and Elizabeth (Greenleaf) Choate, was born Nov. 15, 1732, in Newburyport, Mass. He married, Aug. 10, 1754, *Annah Knapp*. They resided in Newburyport, Mass. Mr. Choate died. Mrs. Choate died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ANNAH, [281] b. July 7, 1756.
EBENEZER, [282] b. July 24, 1758; m. Feb. 10, 1778, *Mary Kindness;* d.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE and Miss Annah Knapp were married by Rev. John Lowell.

Mrs. Annah Choate (Knapp) Foster, daughter of Samuel Knapp, was born in 1776 in Salem, Mass., and was one of five young ladies in that city who had been named in infancy Annah Choate, for a lady living in Newburyport, a friend of the Knapp family, who at that time was doing a great deal of good and making herself quite famous.

Vid. Driver Family, p. 116.

THOMAS CHOATE.

[104]

Thomas[4] Choate (*Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Ebenezer [35] and Elizabeth (Greenleaf) Choate, was born Jan. 19, 1734; married (*pub.* Aug. 16, 1794) *Molly Kendrick*, daughter of Samuel and Mary Kendrick. She was born Jan. 15, 1775, in Amesbury, Mass.

MARY CHOATE.

[106]

Mary[4] Choate (*Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Ebenezer [35] and Elizabeth Greenleaf, was born June 1, 1736, in Newburyport, Mass. She married (*pub.* Sept. 20, 1760) *John Lakeman*, son of John and Mary Lakeman. They resided in Ipswich, Mass. Mr. Lakeman died. Mrs. Lakeman died Dec. 22, 1771.

Memoranda.

"MR. JOHN LAKEMAN JR. and Mrs. Mary Choate pub. 20 Sept. 1760." "Widow Mary Lakeman," prob. his mother, "died 13 April 1754." and "Wid. Mary Lakeman d. 22 Dec. 1771" *Vid. Ipswich Records.*

JOSEPH CHOATE.

[110]

Joseph[4] Choate (*Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Ebenezer [35] and Elizabeth (Greenleaf) Choate, was born in 1742 in Newburyport, Mass. He married *Mary* ——. They resided in Newburyport, Mass. Mr. Choate died Jan. 27, 1802, in Thetford, Vt. Mrs. Choate died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

GEORGE GORE, [283] b. March 6, 1767; m. *Joanna Silloway;* d.
ROBERT, [284] b. Sept. 6, 1770; m. *Apphia Worthen;* d.
SARAH, [285] b. April 7, 1773.

Memoranda.

JOSEPH CHOATE was mentioned among the children of Ebenezer Choate, of Newburyport, under date of "20 Dec. 1742," by Thomas Choate, of Ipswich, Mass.

Joseph Choate, merchant, and wife Mary gave a deed Oct. 6, 1782, of land in Londonderry, N. H., to Humphrey Morse, of Newbury, Mass.

Mr. Choate in his later life went to live with his son, Robert Choate, in Thetford, Vt., where he "departed this life January 27, 1802."

Vid. Town Record, Thetford, Vt.

JOHN CHOATE.

[112]

John[4] Choate (*Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Ebenezer [35] and Elizabeth (Greenleaf) Choate, was born Dec. 27, 1745, in Newburyport, Mass. He married, Jan. 8, 1767, *Abigail Tyler.* They resided in Newburyport, Mass. Mr. Choate died. Mrs. Choate died.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

JOHN TYLER, [286] b. July 11, 1768; m. *Hannah Pearson;* d. Feb. 20, 1844.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE'S marriage to Abigail Tyler is found in the town records of Newburyport, Mass. There is also recorded the marriage of a John Choate of Newburyport, Oct. 2, 1771, to Joanna O'Sullivan. It may be that Mrs. Abigail Choate died, and that Mr. Choate married a second time.

EBENEZER CHOATE.

[113]

Ebenezer[4] Choate (*Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Ebenezer [35] and Elizabeth (Greenleaf) Choate, was born April 16, 1748, in Newburyport, Mass. He married, Jan. 1, 1784, *Anna Pillsbury*, daughter of Enoch and Apphia (Currier) Pillsbury. She was born July 18, 1760, in Newburyport, Mass., where they resided. Captain Choate died Nov. 2, 1801, in Gaudaloupe. Mrs. Choate died June 16, 1804.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ANNA, [287] b. Nov. 11, 1784; m. Nov. 3, 1803, *William Huse;* d. March 5, 1806.
ENOCH, [288] b. Aug. 27, 1786; m. *Mrs. Margaret Willoughby;* d. Sept. 27, 1833.
MARY, [289] b. Nov. 8, 1788; m. April 15, 1813, *Richard Picket;* d. March 8, 1840.
EBENEZER, [290] b. Oct. 2, 1790.
ANNAR, [291] b. Oct. 22, 1792; m. Nov. 7, 1816, *William Rogers;* d.
THOMAS, [292] b. Nov. 22, 1795; m. *Susan Maine;* d. Nov. 10, 1840.
BENJAMIN, [293] b. April 16, 1798. He was lost at sea.
JOHN, [294] b. Jan. 3, 1800. He died in early life, Dec. 13, 1818.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE and Anna Pillsbury were married by the Rev. Thomas Cary. Four of their children, viz., Mary, Ebenezer, Annar, and Thomas, between 1799 and 1801, were enrolled among the pupils of the famous schoolmaster, Hezekiah Colby. Mr. Choate and all his sons followed the seas. John Choate, the youngest son, died of yellow fever, and was buried in Portsmouth, Va.

DANIEL CHOATE.

[114]

Daniel[4] Choate (*Daniel[3], Joseph[2], John[1]*), son of Daniel [39] and Mary (Adams) Choate, was born Jan. 19, 1729, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married —— ——. They resided in Ipswich, Mass. Mr. Choate died March 4, 1820, in Ipswich, Mass. Mrs. Choate died June 7, 1767, in Ipswich, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JOHN, [295] m. May 11, 1793, *Mary Nichols;* d. 1804.
HANNAH, [296] m. *Nathaniel Cross;* d. about 1825.
POLLY, [297] d. 1840.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE lived to be an aged man. He survived his wife more than fifty years, and was a conspicuous personage in the town in his old age by reason of his quaint attire. Mr. Newman, of Portland, Me., a few years since, spoke of remembering in his boyhood this "Old Mr. Choate," and how he was impressed by his presence on the street, wearing knee buckles and a black cockade hat. In the Ipswich record of deaths are found the following: "Wife of Daniel Choate June 7th 1767." — "1820 March 4. Mr. Daniel Choate 91" *Vid. Felt's History of Ipswich, Mass., p.* 192.

JONATHAN CHOATE.

[119]

Jonathan[4] Choate (*Jonathan[3], Benjamin[2], John[1]*), son of Jonathan [40] and Elizabeth (Moody) Choate, was born Nov. 6, 1743, in Kingston, N. H. He married *Mary Bean*. They resided in Tamworth, N. H. Mr. Choate died April 25, 1837. Mrs. Choate died.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

BAGLEY, [298] b. 1790; m. *Thankful P. Scribner;* d. Sept. 15, 1835.

Memoranda.

Mr. Choate, when a lad of fifteen years, in 1757, entered the army, and served three years in the French and Indian War. He became one of the first four settlers, in 1771, of Tamworth, N. H. Jonathan Choate appears in the roll of officers in Colonel Badger's Tenth Regiment, returned to the Committee of Safety for the colony of New Hampshire, as the first lieutenant of Thirteenth Company in Tamworth. This return was dated March y^e^ 5, 1776.

Mr. Choate lived to the age of ninety-five years.

Vid. Early Town Papers, N. H., Vol. 12, p. 9, and Vol. 13, p. 538.

AMMI CHOATE.

[123]

Ammi[4] Choate (*Benjamin*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), son of Benjamin [44] and Ruth (Edwards) Choate, was born Sept. 15, 1742, in Kingston, N. H.

Memoranda.

Mr. Choate was in Captain Johnson's Company of Greenland, N. H., and served six months in 1760 in the French and Indian War.

Vid. Adjutant-General's Report, Vol. 2, p. 246.

About 1770 abatement of taxes was made in favor of the Town of Haverhill, N. H., for service rendered the State by Ammi Choate. This would indicate his residence at that date.

Mr. Choate sold, April 10, 1773, ten acres of land belonging to his father's estate in Kingston, N. H., to Benjamin Judkins of that town. This land once belonged to his grandfather, the Rev. Benjamin Choate. Mr. Choate at that date resided in Brownstown, County of York, Province of Massachusetts.

March 10, 1777, he sold, jointly with his brothers, Simeon Choate, Benjamin Choate, and his brother-in-law and his wife, *i. e.*, Benjamin and Ruth (Choate) Judkins, fifteen acres of land to Ebenezer Stevens, of Kingston, N. H., this being his grandfather's widow's dower in the home place.

This transaction was acknowledged by *Josiah Bartlett, J. P.*

He conveyed, Sept. 8, 1779, certain real estate in Brownsfield to Thomas Proctor.

Vid. Records in Alfred, Me., Book 46, p. 222.

He enlisted July 14, 1780, from Gilmanton, N. H., in Capt. Samuel Runnell's Company, Whitcomb's Rangers, for six months, to serve in the Continental Army at West Point. He served on "Western Frontier," and was discharged Dec. 21, 1781.

He gave an order dated "Gilmanton March y^e^ 21^st^ 1782" on the State of New Hampshire to pay the town of Gilmanton for service, 1781, in the Continental Army.

There is no mention of Mr. Choate as being married, where he lived after the war, nor of the time and place of his death. There is a tradition that he died unmarried, in Brentwood, N. H.

SIMEON CHOATE.

[126]

Simeon[4] Choate (*Benjamin*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), son of Benjamin [44] and Ruth (Edwards) Choate, was born Jan. 14, 1748, in Kingston, N. H. He married May 29, 1770, [1]*Ruth Thompson.* They resided in Salisbury, Brentwood, N. H., and in Salisbury, Mass., where Mrs. Ruth Choate died. Mr. Choate married (*pub.* April 9, 1797) [2]*Hannah Norton.* She was born in Seabrook, N. H. They resided in Weare, N. H., and in Salisbury, Mass. Mr. Choate died Sept. 22, 1829. Mrs. Hannah Choate died Feb. 23, 1838.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Benjamin, [299] b. Dec. 30, 1770; m. April 23, 1796, *Jane True;* d. Sept. 15, 1854.
Ruth, [300] b. Nov. 1771; m. *Enoch Morrill;* d. Jan. 5, 1865.
Ruhamah, [301] b. Sept. 19, 1773; m. Jan. 1, 1798, *Asa Deaborn;* d. July 21, 1847.

RHODA, [302] b.; m. June 10, 1805, *Walter Atkins Todd;* d.
SIMEON BURNHAM, [303] b. He was lost at sea.
BETSEY, [304] b. 1786; m. April 6, 1808, *James Dennett:* d. June 16, 1873.
JUDITH, [305] b. Feb. 15, 1788; m. May 5, 1805, *Micajah Peaslee;* d. Aug. 24, 1852.
JACOB THOMPSON, [306] b. Jan. 5, 1791; m. [1]*Mrs. Freeman;* m. Feb. 5, 1828, [2]*Susan H. Dilworth;* d. June 12, 1867.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE served in the war of the Revolution, as sergeant under Washington. He was by trade a cabinet maker. His marriage to Ruth Thompson is recorded in the records of the First Church in Salisbury, Mass. They settled in Salisbury, N. H., where his name appears on the tax list of 1775-76. Later, their house being consumed by fire, they made their home, in 1788, in Salisbury, Mass., where Mrs. Ruth Choate died, and Mr. Choate married for his second wife Hannah Norton, of Seabrook, N. H. They removed, and appear in 1802 as residents of Weare, N. H., where they remained a few years. A small stream flowed near where they lived, which was long known as "Choate Brook." It empties into the Piscatequaog River a little below East Weare. The house in which they lived has gone to decay; the old cellar remains near the place called the "Peaslee Stand." They probably returned to Salisbury, Mass., about 1818, for the transfer of his pension is recorded: "United States Pensioner Simeon Choate, Sergeant 1818 transferred from New Hampshire to Massachusetts, aged 68 years." *Vid.* [1]*Essex County Register, p.* 58.

Mr. Choate was a tall man, of fine bearing and handsome person. He dressed his hair in a queue, and wore short breeches with knee buckles, after the style of Washington, and men of that day.

His large family of children were all by the first marriage, and among their descendants are Morrills, Lowells, Todds, Dennetts, Dearborns, and Peaslees, names still familiar in Salisbury, Mass. Mr. Choate's death was sudden; he was driving some cattle that had strayed, belonging to a neighbor, Benjamin Joy, when he fell dead in the road, and his body was found about eleven o'clock the same evening by Dr. Carter, of Amesbury, Mass. Mrs. Hannah Choate survived him about ten years. The town record of Salisbury has this entry: "Simeon Choate Departed this life Sept. 22 1829 Aged 79 years."

RUTH CHOATE.

[127]

Ruth[4] Choate (*Benjamin[3], Benjamin[2], John[1]*), daughter of Benjamin [44] and Ruth (Edwards) Choate, was born Aug. 5, 1750, in Kingston, N. H. She married, Oct. 15, 1771, *Benjamin Judkins*, son of Joel and Mehitable (Elkins) Judkins. He was born April 18, 1749, in Kingston, N. H., where they resided, and later in Brentwood, N. H. Mr. Judkins died May 18, 1790. Mrs. Judkins died March 7, 1814.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

PETER, b. Aug. 6, 1772.
EBENEZER HILLS, b. Dec. 6, 1774.
RHODA, b. Nov. 19, 1776; m. *Coker Marble;* d. March 4, 1864.
BENJAMIN, b. Sept. 9, 1779.
MOSES, b. May 24, 1781. He died in childhood, March 3, 1783.
RUTH, b. Aug. 13, 1783; m. Nov. 14, 1808, *Moses Fowler;* d. Sept. 3, 1833.
LEVI, b. Sept. 11, 1785.
URSULA, b. March 7, 1789; m. Jan. 17, 1809, *Ebenezer Stevens;* d. 1860.

Memoranda.

MR. JUDKINS was the eighth child in a family of nine children. His parentage, and the names of his brothers and sisters, appear on the records of the First Church, Kingston, N. H. *Vid. History of Salisbury, N. H., p.* 646.

Peter Judkins and other brothers went to Norway, or Palmyra, Me.

MOSES H. FOWLER, Esq., son of Moses and Ruth (Judkins) Fowler, 1896, is President of the Ocean National Bank, Newburyport, Mass., and a prominent citizen of that city. His father died Nov. 7, 1862, aged seventy-six years.

Mr. Ebenezer Stevens, who married Ursula Judkins, was born in 1781. He became one of the first settlers of Montville, Me., where he resided for more than forty years, and died Sept. 28, 1851, aged seventy years. In announcing his death, a local paper remarks: "He was universally esteemed, and will long be remembered for his many excellent traits of character, especially for that humane and benevolent disposition, which made him the benefactor and friend of those around him in times of mental distress or pecuniary want." Mrs. Stevens died in 1860 in Montville, Me. They had ten children. Their oldest son, Ebenezer, born Dec. 11, 1809; m. Aug. 27, 1835, Eliza Currier; d. 1881. They had seven children. The oldest daughter of Ebenezer and Eliza (Currier) Stevens, Eliza J., b. Oct. 7, 1842; m. April 12, 1866, Daniel Low, who was born Feb. 13, 1842, in Salem, Mass., where they resided. They had three children, viz.: Seth F., b. July 17, 1867; Harry Chamberlain, b. Aug. 5, 1870, and Florence, b. Nov. 23, 1875. There is a family tradition concerning their great ancestor, the Rev. Benjamin Choate, of Kingston, N. H., "That he never kept a family Thanksgiving, but always invited the poor."

George W. Stevens, Esq., a son of Ebenezer and Ursula (Judkins) Stevens, is a prominent citizen of Bangor, Me.

BENJAMIN CHOATE.

[128]

Benjamin[4] Choate (*Benjamin*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), son of Benjamin [44] and Ruth (Edwards) Choate, was born Aug. 8, 1754, in Kingston, N. H. He married, Oct. 15, 1777, *Jane Bradbury*. They resided in Springfield, N. H. Mr. Choate died. Mrs. Choate died.

Memoranda.

Mr. Choate was doubtless one of the fifty-four grantees of Salisbury, N. H., many of whom became settlers, who were from Kingston, N. H. He appears as a resident of Salisbury, N. H., June 25, 1778, and is designated as "blacksmith." The next year, Nov. 24, 1779, John Wendall, a gentleman, living in Portsmouth, N. H., gave to Mr. Choate seventy-five acres of land in Protectnorth, N. H., as an inducement for him to set up a shop as a blacksmith in that place, which he did, and became an active citizen in the development of the new town, which was incorporated Jan. 23, 1794, and named Springfield. *Vid. Early Town Papers, N. H., Vol.* 13, *pp.* 443, 448.

SUSANNAH CHOATE.

[131]

Susannah[5] Choate (*Daniel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Daniel [50] and Hannah (Pitman) Choate, *née* Proctor, was born (*bapt.* Nov. 1, 1741) in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, Dec. 1, 1763, *John Andrews*, son of Deacon John Andrews. He was born in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. They resided after 1783 in Arundel, now Kennebunkport, Me. Mr. Andrews died. Mrs. Andrews died.

HANNAH CHOATE.

[132]

Hannah[5] Choate (*Daniel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Daniel [50] and Mrs. Hannah (Pitman) Choate, *née* Proctor, was born (*bapt.* Nov. 20, 1743) in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, Nov. 23, 1765, [1]*Lucas Pierce*. Mr. Pierce died about 1770. Mrs. Hannah Pierce married [2]*Deacon Nathaniel Tupper*. They resided in Campton, N. H., where Mrs. Hannah Tupper died about 1810. Deacon Tupper died about 1832, in Thornton, N. H.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Hannah, b. 1766; m. —— *Woodbury;* d. 1837.
Susannah, b. 1771; m. *Daniel Blaisdell;* d. 1852.
Rebecca, b. 1776; m. *Isaac Fox;* d. 1860.
Mary, b. June 17, 1781; m. Oct. 12, 1803, *Israel Spencer;* d. April 18, 1870.
Nathaniel, b. 1786; m. *Olive Moulton;* d. 1862.

Memoranda.

Deacon Nathaniel Tupper was of Georgetown, Mass. Mrs. Tupper was buried in the cemetery of the Congregational Church in Campton, N. H. Deacon Tupper was married again and removed to Thornton, N. H.

Mr. Woodbury, who married Hannah Tupper, was of Newburyport, Mass. They resided in Albany, N. Y. Mr. and Mrs. Blaisdel, Mr. and Mrs. Fox, and Mr. and Mrs. Spencer, were all residents of Campton, N. H.

Mr. and Mrs. Spencer had eight children, four sons and four daughters, a family of sweet singers. Eliza Spencer, the youngest daughter, married a Mr. Kimball, whose son, C. H. Kimball, resides at No. 280 Pearl Street, Manchester, N. H.

Mrs. Charles Stickney, of Auburn, N. H., was a granddaughter of Mrs. Hannah Tupper.

Deacon Nathaniel Tupper, it is said, "was a man of God and was highly esteemed for his work's sake."

They were in Campton only three years after the first settlement of the town.

Vid. Centennial of Campton, N. H., in 1868.

Nathaniel Tupper, Jr., was called "Uncle Nat." He abounded in native wit. When being married the minister said, "Now you, Nathaniel Tupper"—when Nat interrupted him, and said, "Please, sir, add the 'Junior' as this is not the Deacon." Uncle Nat lived to good old age. He was a resident of Ellsworth, N. H.

Davis Baker, of Washington, D. C., married Statira Spencer, daughter of Israel and Mary (Tupper) Spencer. Mrs. Statira (Spencer) Baker died Jan. 10, 1887, at No. 1330 Twelfth Street, N. W., Washington, D. C. She was the mother of Mrs. Clara (Baker) Smith, and M. D. Baker, Esq.

EUNICE CHOATE.

[133]

Eunice[5] **Choate** (*Daniel*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Daniel [50] and Hannah (Pitman) Choate, *née* Proctor, was born (*bapt.* Feb. 2, 1746) in Ipswich, Mass. She married, Dec. 22, 1768, *Nathan Story*. He was born in Manchester, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Story died. Mrs. Story died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Nathan, b. Aug. 27, 1769. Eunice, b. Nov. 5, 1771. Mary, b. Sept. 22, 1773.

Memoranda.

It is thought that Mr. and Mrs. Story removed from Manchester, as no further mention is made of them or their children in the town records.

ROBERT CHOATE.

[135]

Robert[5] **Choate** (*Ebenezer*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *John*[1]), son of Ebenezer [52] and Elizabeth (Brown) Choate, was born in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, Jan. 6, 1781, *Mrs. Mary* (*Cogswell*) *Cleaveland, née Rust*, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Eveleth) Rust. She was born in December, 1753, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass., where they resided until, in 1797, they removed to Lunenburg, and subsequently to Fitchburg, Mass., where Mr. Choate died. Mrs. Choate died July 25, 1844.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Robert, [307] b. Dec. 25, 1781; m. *Eunice Cushman;* d. Dec. 22, 1853.
Polly, [308] b. Jan. 13, 1785; m. Feb. 15, 1807, *Samuel Litch;* d. March 9, 1879.
Betsey, [309] *bapt.* Dec. 3, 1786; m. *Marshall Hastings;* d.
Ebenezer, [310] *bapt.* Sept. 7, 1788; m. 1813, *Hannah Smith;* d.
Lucy, [311] *bapt.* Feb. 27, 1791. She died in childhood, Oct. 31, 1794.
Jonathan, [312] *bapt.* June 16, 1793.
Joseph, [313] *bapt.* Aug. 2, 1795.
Daniel, [314] b.
A son, [315] b.

Ebenr Choate

Mrs Ebenezer Chase

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE and family were a week on their way when they removed, in 1797, to Lunenburg, from Old Ipswich. *Vid. The Cogswells in America, pp.* 167, 500.

EBENEZER CHOATE.

[140]

Ebenezer[5] **Choate** (*Nehemiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *John*[1]), son of Nehemiah [57] and Susanna (Brown) Choate, was born April 21, 1765, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, May 26, 1792, *Elizabeth* [461], daughter of Stephen [217] and Elizabeth (Patch) Choate. She was born Nov. 2, 1773, in Ipswich, Mass. They resided in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass., and in Bridgton, Me. Mr. Choate died April 30, 1852. Mrs. Choate died May 27, 1857, in Lynn, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE: Nov 8, 1874

LOIS, [316] b. Sept. 28, 1793; m. June 8, 1809, *Asa Barker;* d. ~~Nov., 1878~~.
ELIZABETH, [317] b. March 26, 1795; m. Sept. 2, 1816, *Thomas Ripley;* d. Jan. 21, 1845.
EBENEZER, [318] b. Nov. 19, 1796; m. May 23, 1824, *Eliza Barker;* d. March 10, 1883.
NEHEMIAH, [319] b. Feb. 26, 1799; m. July 6, 1829, *Rebecca ~~Kilborn~~;* d. March 23, 1888. → Kimball
MARY, [320] b. Sept. 9, 1800; m. Sept. 21, 1835, *Stephen Cole;* d. Sept. 18, 1888.
JOANNA, [321] b. Jan. 28, 1802. She died Oct. 5, 1860.
FRANCIS, [322] b. Aug. 19, 1803; m. July 1, 1826, *Malinda Fern;* d. Jan. 18, 1852.
JOHN, [323] b. April 2, 1805; m. Dec. 2, 1830, [1]*Betsey Walton;* m. Dec. 18, 1884, [2]*Mrs. Sarah R. [Nutting] Lawrence;* d. Aug. 23, 1893.
ALMIRA, [324] b. Oct. 7, 1806; m. Oct. 8, 1826, *William Estes;* d. May 19, 1885.
ALDEN, [325] b. Feb. 5, 1809; m. Sept. 3, 1837, [1]*Mary Ann Sherman;* m. May 4, 1848, [2]*Irene Lee.*
LEANDER, [326] b. March 18, 1811; m. Nov. 5, 1843, *Harriet W. Snow;* d. Feb. 15, 1890.
EUNICE, [327] b. Feb. 11, 1813; m. 1833, *Jonathan Haskell;* d. 1837.
LUCRETIA, [328] } b. Feb. 13, 1816; { m. 1836, *Charles Webb;* d. about 1865.
LUCINDA, [329] } { She died in infancy, April, 1817.

Memoranda.

EBENEZER CHOATE, a lad of fourteen years, shipped on the "Vengeance" in its expedition of 1779 to the Penobscot. He entered the army of the Revolution later in the same year, and served to the end of the war, a period of three years.

Mr. Choate subsequently to the Revolution followed the seas for several years, and in 1800 removed to Bridgton, Me., then a wilderness. He felled the primeval forests, reclaimed the land, and established himself on a large farm, where he spent the remainder of a long and useful life.

Mrs. Choate shared with her husband the perils and hardships of a frontier life. She was a brave-hearted and strong-handed woman, facing the dangers from exposure to bears and panthers with which the woods were alive, while she assisted in rolling and burning logs, in clearing the land, and in building the cabin which sheltered her increasing family of little ones. She survived her husband and died at the age of eighty-three years.

SOLOMON CHOATE.

[141]

Solomon[5] **Choate** (*Nehemiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *John*[1]), son of Nehemiah [57] and Susanna (Brown) Choate, was born Oct. 11, 1767, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, Sept. 7, 1794, *Lucy* [205], daughter of Humphrey [82] and Ruth (Lufkin) Choate. She was born (*bapt.* Aug. 10, 1772) in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass., where they resided until late in life, when they removed to Henniker, N. H. Mr. Choate died Aug. 7, 1850. Mrs. Choate died Feb. 24, 1861.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

LUCY, [330] b. April 2, 1796; d. Sept. 8, 1843.
SUSAN, [331] b. May 1, 1798; m. Jan. 17, 1820, *Jonathan Cogswell;* d. April 12, 1886.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE settled on his father's farm in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass., where he spent his active life in cultivating the ancestral acres.

JOHN CHOATE.

[144]

John[5] **Choate** (*Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), son of Samuel [66] and Susanna (Pierce) Choate, was born in 1760 (*bapt.* June 1, 1760), in Charlestown, Mass. He married, March 30, 1784, *Eunice Welch*, daughter of Elkanah and Mercy (Skilton) Welch. She was born Aug. 4, 1767, in Woburn, Mass. They resided in Charlestown, Mass Captain Choate died in September, 1806. Mrs. Choate (probably) married, May 29, 1814, Richard Sherwin, of Boston, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JOHN, [332].
EZRA, [333].
GEORGE, [334] b. 1787. He died in boyhood, Sept. 30, 1796.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was a sea captain, and lost his life in early manhood.

"May 11th 1807 Eunice Choate, widow of John Choate of Charlestown, Mariner, petitioned for administration, as administratrix, saying that her husband had died within eight months." *Vid. History of Charlestown, Mass., pp.* 214, 215.

REBECCA CHOATE.

[148]

Rebecca[5] **Choate** (*Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Samuel [66] and Susanna (Pierce) Choate, was born in 1764 in Charlestown, Mass. She married, Dec. 14, 1797, *Samuel Crafts*, son of Samuel and Rebecca (Parker) Crafts. He was born June 12, 1765, in Newton, Mass. They resided in Cambridge, Mass., and in Jay, Me., where Mr. Crafts died, Nov. 3, 1827. Mrs. Crafts died May 4, 1837, in Cambridge, Mass.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

REBECCA, b.

Memoranda.

MR. CRAFTS died in Jay, Me. Mrs. Crafts, after his death, returned to Cambridge with her daughter. *Vid. Crafts Family, p.* 243.

SAMUEL CHOATE.

[150]

Samuel[5] **Choate** (*Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), son of Samuel [66] and Susanna (Pierce) Choate, was born (*bapt.* Aug. 16, 1770) in Charlestown, Mass. He married, May 15, 1793, *Margery Wyman*, daughter of Jonathan and Abigail (Wright) Wyman. She was born Oct. 24, 1766, in Charlestown, Mass. They resided in Lynn, and in Charlestown, Mass. Mr. Choate died April 7, 1813. Mrs. Choate died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JOSEPH PIERPONT, [335] b. Feb. 27, 1794. He died in early life, April 11, 1815.
SAMUEL, [336] b. Oct. 21, 1795; m. Sept. 20, 1818, *Rebecca Mansfield;* d. Sept. 4, 1840.
CATHARINE, [337] b. April 7, 1797; m. July 25, 1819, *Joseph Parrott;* d. May 16, 1865.
GEORGE, [338] b. Aug. 24, 1799; m. *Maria Abbott.*
HARRIET, [339] b. Dec. 11, 1801; m. December, 1820, *Benjamin Ireson;* d. March 7, 1888.
WILLIAM TUFTS, [340] b. May 16, 1804; m. ~~Dec. 6~~ May 4, 1825, *Sarah W. Lovering;* d. Aug. 13, 1853.

CHARLES, [341] b. Sept. 16, 1806; m. May 24, 1832, [1]*Martha Parker;* m. Sept. 14, 1840, [2]*Lydia G. Dow;* d. Feb. 15, 1883.
SARAH ANN, [342] b. June 4, 1809; m. Nov. 29, 1827, *Sidney Ingalls;* d. May 1, 1869.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was a house and ship carpenter. Mrs. Choate was granted letters of administration on her husband's estate, May 13, 1813.

Vid. History of Charlestown, Mass., p. 214.

Feb. 5, 1794, mention of a "Deed of Samuel Choate of Cambridge and Samuel Choate of Charlestown."

"Mrs. Margery Choate, of Lynn, bought land in 1817, in Charlestown, Mass.

"The name Wyman is of German derivation and was formerly written Weyman. The first reference to them in America is in the records of Charlestown, under date Dec. 18, 1640.

"They were signers of the town orders, coeval with the settlement of Woburn, and were the progenitors of the larger portion of people bearing the Wyman name in this country. Their descendants are numerous, and are mainly incorporated with the sturdy, substantial, and excellent yeomen of the nation apostrophized by the poet in the lines: —

"'Hearts of the people! Working men!
Marrow and nerve of human powers;
Who on your sturdy back sustain,
Through streaming time, this world of ours.'

"Lieut. John Wyman settled in Woburn in 1642. He married, Nov. 5, 1644, Sarah Nutt. His son Jonathan Wyman, his grandson Jonathan Wyman, his great-grandson Jonathan Wyman, who served in the army, and who was the father of Margery, wife of Samuel Choate, and mother of Charles Choate, were all of the social class who, without affectation or pretence, may in truth be called the bone and sinew of the American people, the firmest element of their strength, and the surest basis of their grandeur."

PHEBE CHOATE.

[154]

Phebe[5] Choate (*William[4], Samuel[3], Samuel[2], John[1]*), daughter of William [68] and Deborah (Yarrington) Choate, was born June 11, 1771. She married [1]*Archibald White.* He was born in Windsor, Vt. They resided in Cornish, N. H. Mr. White died in the spring of 1825. Mrs. White married, Nov. 29, 1825, [2]*Rufus Day*, son of Pelatiah and Mary (Knapp) Day. He was born May 3, 1770, in Norton, Mass. They resided in Cornish, N. H. Mr. Day died Nov. 16, 1838. Mrs. Day died March 3, 1838. There were no children.

Memoranda.

MR. DAY'S parents, Pelatiah Day and Mary Knapp, were married April 17, 1766.

William York, of Cornish, deeds to Phebe Choate certain lands in Cornish for the sum of $70, under date of May 9, 1807.

DEBORAH CHOATE.

[156]

Deborah[5] Choate (*William[4], Samuel[3], Samuel[2], John[1]*), daughter of William [68] and Deborah (Yarrington) Choate, was born in 1779. She married, in 1802, *Oliver Jackson*, son of Benjamin and Lydia Jackson. He was born in Cornish, N. H., where they resided. Mr. Jackson died Sept. 9, 1859. Mrs. Jackson died in 1807.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

PHEBE, b. 1803; m. Sept. 23, 1830, [1]*Horace Mitchell;* m. Sept. 20, 1854, [2]*Samuel J. Alden.*
DEBORAH, b. 1807. She died in infancy, 1808.

Memoranda.

Mr. Jackson, after his wife's death, married Esther Johnson. She died Sept. 16, 1846. They had five children, viz., Deborah, b. 1811; Mary, b. 1813; George, b. 1815; Harris, b. 1817, and Millee, b. 1820.

Mr. and Mrs. Mitchell were married at her brother George Jackson's house, in Cornish, N. H. They had four children, viz., Sarah H., now Mrs. Way, living at No. 1110 Twenty-fourth Avenue, North Minneapolis, Minn.; Leland, who died in infancy; Belle, who died at the age of eightden years, in Claremont, N. H.; Emma M., now wife of William R. Hazen, Esq., of Topeka, Kansas.

Mr. Hazen was born in Sunman, Ind. He was a student in the University of Indiana, and later graduated from Moore's Hill College. He commenced, in 1878, the practice of law, in Topeka, Kansas. He was appointed, April, 1880, a justice of the peace, elected to the same office in 1881, and re-elected in 1883. His law practice is large, and he is an esteemed and valued citizen.

Mr. and Mrs. Hazen were married October, 1878. They have one child, Effie Pearl. Their residence is No. 627 Fillmore Street, Topeka, Kansas.

Samuel J. Alden was a descendant of John Alden of the "Mayflower."

BETSEY CHOATE.

[157]

Betsey[5] Choate (*William[4], Samuel[3], Samuel[2], John[1]*), daughter of William [68] and Deborah (Yarrington) Choate. She married *William York*. He was born in 1758. They resided in Cornish, N. H. Mr. York died Feb. 1, 1849. Mrs. York died Sept. 9, 1859. There were no children.

Memoranda.

Mr. York was a soldier in the war of the Revolution and drew a pension. He lived to the age of ninety-one years. Mrs. Betsey York was a second wife. There were children by the previous marriage. Hiram York and John Q. York are the grandsons of Mr. York and now reside in South Cornish, N. H.

AMOS CHOATE.

[158]

Amos[5] Choate (*William[4], Samuel[3], Samuel[2], John[1]*), son of William [68] and Deborah (Yarrington) Choate, was born March 7, 1786, in Cornish, N. H. He married, Oct. 12, 1815, *Betsey Raymer*, daughter of Frederick and Jenny (LaDue) Raymer. She was born Nov. 23, 1794, in Pittstown, N. Y. They resided in Claremont, N. H., and in Carthage, N. Y. Mr. Choate died June 19, 1859. Mrs. Choate died Dec. 27, 1849.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

William Frederick, [343] b. Dec. 30, 1816; unm.; d. Oct. 30, 1866.
Matilda Catherine, [344] b. Oct. 8, 1818. She died in infancy, May 10, 1819.
Nahum Chase, [345] b. March 19, 1820. He died in infancy, Jan. 5, 1821.
Charles Bartlett, [346] b. March 13, 1822; d. Sept. 24, 1860.
George Raymer, [347] b. March 23, 1825; m. Dec. 29, 1856, *Caroline Wilson*.
Louisa Wright, [348] b. March 23, 1828.
Abigail Northrup, [349] b. Aug. 2, 1830. She died in early life, June 9, 1857.
Hannibal, [350] b. April 28, 1835; m. March 9, 1889, *Mrs. Harriet Rebecca Donovan, née Stewart.*

Memoranda.

Mr. Choate was a drummer in the war of 1812. He carried on the harness business in Amsterdam, Albany, and Carthage, N. Y. He resided in Carthage, N. Y., some thirty years. The only daughter living, Miss Louisa Wright Choate, resides in Winona, Minn.

PATIENCE CHOATE.

[161]

Patience[5] **Choate** (*Stephen*[4], *Stephen*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Stephen [70] and Bathsheba (Newton) Choate, was born Jan. 1, 1755, in Lancaster, Mass. She married, in 1780, *Samuel Duncan*, son of Simeon and Bridget (Richardson) Duncan. He was born Feb. 28, 1747, in Worcester, Mass. They resided in Guilford, and removed, in 1782, to Dummerston, Vt. Mr. Duncan died July 28, 1820, in Townshend, Vt. Mrs. Duncan died Nov. 9, 1825, in Dummerston, Vt.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

BETSEY, b. March 24, 1781; m. Oct. 14, 1800, *James Clark;* d. Sept. 13, 1832.
SIMEON, b. July 26, 1782; m. Nov. 30, 1806, *Eunice Wilder;* d. Nov. 21, 1842.
ARATHUSA ESTHER, b. Feb. 8, 1784; m. Aug. 3, 1806, *Barnard Salisbury;* d. Dec. 27, 1832.
FANNY, b. Oct. 29, 1785; m. June 1, 1810, *James Salisbury;* d.
AZUBA, b. June 1, 1787; m. *Nathan Salisbury;* d. Jan. 1, 1844.
ELECTA, b. Jan. 13, 1790; m. Jan. 20, 1814, *Anson Maltby;* d. July 4, 1858.
SAMUEL, b. March 22, 1793; m. *Betsey Marsh;* d. 1830.
REBECCA, b. Dec. 7, 1794; d. Feb. 8, 1855.
NANCY, b. Oct. 15, 1796. She died young in life.

Memoranda.

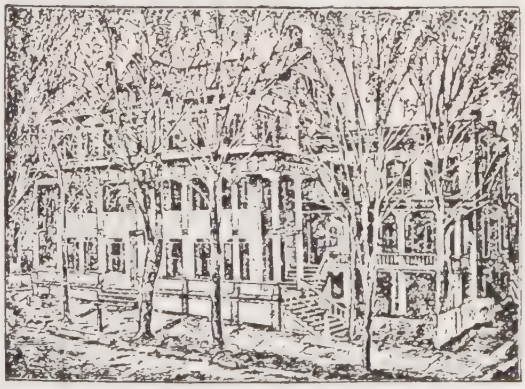
MR. DUNCAN was married first to Betsey Stevens, and had two children, viz., Lucretia, b. Aug. 3, 1773; m. Dec. 26, 1802, Noah Hill, of Stratton, Vt.; Jonas, b. Sept. 6, 1775. They were born in Worcester, Mass.

Patience Choate was a second wife. Mr. Duncan was a miller. He died while on a visit to his daughter, Mrs. B. Salisbury, and was buried in Wardsboro', Vt.

Mr. Duncan's parents, Simeon and Bridget (Richardson) Duncan, were married Aug. 22, 1743.

Mr. and Mrs. James Clark had five children, viz., Cyrene, Artena, James F., Newton, and Sullivan. The oldest, Cyrene, married a Mr. Chapin, and in 1888 was living at an advanced age at No. 557 Superior Street, Toledo, Ohio. Her son, T. C. Chapin, was of the firm Blass & Chapin, Nos. 20 and 21 Produce Street, Toledo, Ohio. Mrs. Clark was born in Guilford, Vt.

Mr. and Mrs. Simeon Duncan had five children, viz., Mary Ann, b. Feb. 29, 1808; d. Feb. 14, 1890. Anson M., b. Aug. 28, 1810; m. June 10, 1840, Angeline L. Warner; d. in Los Angeles, Cal. Electa, b. Jan. 12, 1814; in 1891 resided in Sandy Creek, Richland, N. Y. George W., b. June 13, 1821; d. July 28, 1827. Clarissa Susan, b. Nov. 16, 1830; d. 1854. Mrs. Duncan was born July 11, 1788. She died Feb. 2, 1855.



FRANKLIN HOUSE, SARATOGA, N. Y.

Mr. and Mrs. Bernard Salisbury resided in Townshend, Vt., where Mrs. Salisbury died Dec. 27, 1832. Mr. Salisbury was born March 30, 1786, and died July 4, 1854, in Pulaski, N. Y. They had ten children, viz., William, b. Sept. 2, 1807; m. 1832, Phœbe Cronk; d. March 31, 1839. Orison, b. Nov. 9, 1809; m. Jan. 13, 1847, Mary G. Canfield; d. Philomelia, b. April 14, 1812; d. May 12, 1839. Amanda, b. April 2, 1815; m. May 22, 1840, Pardon T. Kimball; d. June 5, 1858. Lucina, b. April 21, 1817; d. Feb. 18, 1857. Alphonso, b. April 5, 1819; d. April 4, 1830. Clark W., b. Oct. 10, 1821; m. Dec. 30, 1857, Sarah W. Brintnall, d. March 4, 1868. Arathusa E., b. Jan. 21, 1824; m. May 1,

1862, Rev. J. S. M. Merwin. Harriet M., b. Aug. 2, 1827; m. Nov. 10, 1850. Charles Fisher. Henry C., b. July 6, 1829; m. May 22, 1856, Alice Harrington.

Mr. and Mrs. James Salisbury had five children, viz., Lysander, b. May, 1811. Charlotte, b. Dec., 1814; m. Oct., 1834, John Russell. Lovina, b. Feb., 1819. Fanny, b. June, 1821; m. 1844, [1]C. Bixby; m. [2]S. Lindley. Lucinda, b. March, 1825; m. 1843. Zenas Marsh.

Mr. and Mrs. Nathan Salisbury had two children, viz., Janette, b. March 24, 1818; m. Hon. Orin Earle. Samuel D., b. Aug. 28, 1819; m. —— Smith.

Mr. and Mrs. Anson Maltby had three children, viz., Desalvo, m. Martha Nichols. Lafayette, m. Miss Marshall; Mosia, m. Mr. Hose.

Mr. and Mrs. Samuel Duncan had two daughters.

Mrs. Sarah W. (Brintnall) Salisbury, the widow of Clark W. Salisbury, who was a grandson of Patience Choate, has been for many years the proprietress of the Franklin House, on Church Street, Saratoga, N. Y. *Vid. the previous page.*

WILLIAM CHOATE.

[162]

William[5] Choate (*Stephen*[4], *Stephen*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), son of Stephen [70] and Bathsheba (Newton) Choate, was born Feb. 15, 1757, in Lancaster, Mass. He married, April 12, 1781, *Elizabeth Garner*, daughter of William Garner. They resided in Wilmington, Vt., removed in 1787 to Shelburne, Mass., and after a few years to Blenheim, N. Y. Mr. Choate died Nov. 20, 1830. Mrs. Choate died Oct. 5, 1823.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ELIZABETH, [351] b. Dec. 28, 1781; m. Feb. 19, 1801, *Thomas Maynard;* d. April 13, 1854.
CHARLOTTE, [352] b. March 29, 1783; m. *John Wilkinson Champlin;* d.
WILLIAM, [353] b. Oct. 6, 1784; m. Feb. 11, 1804, *Ruth Cook;* d. Nov. 18, 1872.
LOUISA, [354] b. Jan. 29, 1787; m. *John Hackett;* d. Dec. 14, 1823.
ANNA, [355] b. Nov. 21, 1789; m. *Orin Beach;* d. Jan. 15, 1849.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE, at the age of eighteen years, in 1775, entered the army of the Revolution, a soldier from Shelburne, Mass. His early patriotism was but poorly rewarded by the town he served, when in his later life, by the authorities, as the record runs, "Feb. 6, 1790 William Choate, Elizabeth his wife and four children, also Mrs. Bathsheba Choate and Bathsheba Choate her daughter were warned out of Shelburne, Mass." This was an ancient method to prevent them from becoming a public charge. It is recorded, "He died at the age of seventy-three years and ten months."

REBECCA CHOATE.

[164]

Rebecca[5] Choate (*Stephen*[4], *Stephen*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Stephen [70] and Bathsheba (Newton) Choate, was born, Nov. 20, 1763, in Lancaster, Mass. She married, May 17, 1785, *Samuel Kelly*, son of William and Mary (Russell) Kelly. He was born March, 1760, in Dummerston, Vt., where they resided. Mrs. Rebecca Kelly died Feb. 1, 1792. Mr. Kelly married, Sept. 25, 1792, her sister, *Eunice Choate* [166].

THE CHILDREN WERE:

BELA, b. March 12, 1786.
RICHARD, b. Nov. 5, 1787; d. 1835.
EUNICE, b. Dec. 25, 1789.
FRANCIS, b. Dec. 29, 1791.

Memoranda.

MR. KELLY married Rebecca Choate for his second wife. The above are children of this second marriage. An ancient record reads: "Rebeckah Kelly died Feb. 1st 1792 aged 28 years 2 months and 11 days."

LUCY CHOATE.

[165]

Lucy[5] Choate (*Stephen*[4], *Stephen*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Stephen [70] and Bathsheba (Newton) Choate, was born May 15, 1766, in Coleraine, Mass. She married, April 2, 1790, *William Plimpton*, son of Abner and Esther (Mann) Plimpton. She was born Oct. 24, 1768, in Sturbridge, Mass. They resided in Wardsboro', Vt. Mr. Plimpton died June 18, 1858. Mrs. Plimpton died March 3, 1859.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ELECTA, b. Oct. 18, 1792; m. March 24, 1839, *Seth Miller;* d. Dec. 18, 1846.
JARED, b. Oct. 12, 1794. He died young, Aug. 8, 1814.
EMMONS, b. Sept. 12, 1796; m. June 2, 1822, *Fanny Bridges;* d.
UNITY, b. May 4, 1799; m. Oct. 18, 1821, *Timothy Knowlton;* d. Feb. 10, 1826.
STEPHEN NEWTON, b. Jan. 12, 1801. He died young, Feb. 21, 1805.
HADASSAH, b. Dec. 9, 1803; m. April 19, 1825, *Eliab Scott;* d. March 13, 1847.
STEPHEN, b. Nov. 9, 1805. He died in childhood, Aug. 26, 1807.

Memoranda.

MR. PLIMPTON was a farmer; his wife before marriage was a school teacher. For mention of descendants of Mr. and Mrs. Plimpton,

Vid. The Plimpton Family, pp. 108, 135, 174.

EUNICE CHOATE.

[166]

Eunice[5] Choate (*Stephen*[4], *Stephen*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Stephen [70] and Bathsheba (Newton) Choate, was born April 13, 1768, in Coleraine, Mass. She married, Sept. 25, 1792, [1]*Samuel Kelley*, son of William and Mary (Russell) Kelley. He was born in March, 1760, in Dummerston, Vt. They resided in Wardsboro', Vt. Mr. Kelley died in June, 1814. Mrs. Kelley married, April, 1815, [2]*Levi Newell.* He was born Nov. 27, 1762, in Dudley, Mass. They resided in Wardsboro', Vt. Mr. Newell died Nov. 27, 1842. Mrs. Newell died Dec. 22, 1833.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

HARRIET ASHLEY, b. Oct. 30, 1794; m. Feb. 23, 1823, *George Soule;* d. Feb. 8, 1861.
AUSTIN, b. July 28, 1796. He died when young.
URIAH, b. Sept. 16, 1799. He died when young.
BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. April 1, 1806; m. June 25, 1827, [1]*Puah Chamberlain;* m. June 25, 1845, [2]*Sarah S. Eager;* d. Jan. 30, 1896.

Memoranda.

MR. KELLEY married Eunice Choate as his third wife. Mr. Newell's parents lived in Dudley, Mass. Mr. Benjamin F. Kelley's first wife, Puah Chamberlain, was born Dec., 1806. She died Aug. 2, 1844. Sarah S. Eager, his second wife, was of Newfane, Vt. She died March 27, 1885. Her daughter, Miss Lucia F. Kelley, resides in Brattleboro', Vt. Mr. Kelley has two sons in the real estate business, who reside in Minneapolis, Minn. Mr. George Soule was born in 1796 in Blenheim, N. Y. They resided in Rochester, Wis., where he died in 1872. Eugene Soule, Esq., a son, resides in Palo Alto, Cal.

MARY RUSSELL, according to a family tradition, was of English birth, the daughter of wealthy parents, was stolen from her home in England when a young girl and brought to America. When grown to womanhood she married William Kelly. It is further said, that later she held communication with her friends in England, and that they sent her many valuable presents, among which were a beautiful writing desk and a large box most exquisitely carved.

STEPHEN CHOATE.

[167]

Stephen[5] Choate (*Stephen[4], Stephen[3], Samuel[2], John[1]*), son of Stephen [70] and Bathsheba (Newton) Choate, was born March 12, 1773, in Shelburne, Mass. He married, Jan. 6, 1795, *Polly Barry*. She was born Jan. 6, 1775. They resided in North Wardsboro', Vt., where Rev. Mr. Choate died May 22, 1812. Mrs. Choate died March 31, 1852, in Orland, Ind.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JAIRUS, [356] b. Feb. 29, 1796. He died in childhood, Oct. 23, 1797.
CYNTHIA, [357] b. March 11, 1798; m. April 7, 1853, *Oliver Smith;* d. Feb. 12, 1882.
CYRUS, [358] b. March 16, 1801; m. Dec. 26, 1824, *Mary Chapin;* d. March 30, 1843.
ORRILLA, [359] b. Feb. 16, 1804; m. Oct. 2, 1822, *Calvin Taylor;* d. July 18, 1874.
ALMERIN, [360] b. Jan. 6, 1807. She died in early womanhood, Sept. 10, 1836.
STEPHEN NEWTON, [361] b. Feb. 1, 1809; m. Dec. 12, 1833, *Sylvia Underwood;* d. Dec. 1, 1861.
ISAIAH MATTESON, [362] b. April 25, 1811; m. Sept. 26, 1841, *Minerva Bell;* d. April 15, 1873.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE became a minister of the gospel and was ordained, Oct. 29–30, 1805, the first pastor of the Baptist Church in Wardsboro', Vt. He had a small farm which is still known as "The Choate Place." Besides his ministerial labors, he managed his farm and also fulfilled the official duties of a surveyor for the county.

In the autumn of 1811 Rev. Mr. Choate gave up preaching, and in the May following, his lamented death was recorded. He was only thirty-nine years of age, and in the midst of his usefulness. He died leaving a wife and six small children, the oldest only fourteen years of age, and the youngest an infant in his mother's arms. There were two children, besides those given above, who died in infancy.

MRS. POLLY CHOATE removed in 1836 to Orland, Ind., where she died at the age of seventy-seven years.

MRS. CYRENE (CLARK) CHAPIN, a grandniece of Rev. Mr. Choate, was living, at the age of eighty-seven years, in 1888, in Toledo, Ohio.

ELLIOTT NEWTON CHOATE, a grandson of Rev. Mr. Choate, living in Fitchburg, Mass., has his grandfather's diary, in which, under date of February, 1807, mention is made of a visit to his brother in Blenheim, N. Y. This must have been his brother William Choate.

ABIGAIL CHOATE.

[169]

Abigail[5] Choate (*Samuel[4], Stephen[3], Samuel[2], John[1]*), daughter of Samuel [72] and Abigail Choate, was born Dec. 5, 1764, in Sudbury, Mass. She married, Dec. 17, 1790, *Jesse Sanborn*, son of Moses and Elizabeth (Mitchell) Sanborn. He was born Dec. 18, 1764, in Kensington, N. H. They resided in Kensington and Loudon, N. H.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MOSES, b. Aug. 25, 1791; m. April 20, 1815, *Esther Kinsman;* d. May 17, 1870.
SAMUEL, b.
WILLIAM, b.
BETSEY, m. —— *Bachelder.*

Memoranda.

MR. SANBORN was the youngest child of his parents. His father was baptized March 1, 1717, and married, Jan. 7, 1742, Elizabeth Mitchell. His grandparents, Enoch and Elizabeth (Dennett) Sanborn, lived in Hampton, N. H. His grandfather, Enoch Sanborn, was a descendant of the Rev. Stephen Bachiler, the first pastor of Hampton, N. H. *Vid. History of Hampton, N. H., pp.* 343–8, 949.

Moses Sanborn married Esther Kinsman, daughter of William and Esther (Knowlton) Kinsman. She was born July 1, 1793, in Hamilton, Mass. He was born in Kensington, N. H. They resided in Salem, Mass.; in 1839, they removed to Newark, Ohio, and later to Cleveland, Ohio, where he died May 17, 1870. Mrs. Sanborn died Oct. 14, 1888.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ESTHER, b. April 20, 1816. She died in infancy, Dec. 22, 1816.
WILLIAM, b. Oct. 9, 1817. He died in infancy, Oct. 10, 1817.
WILLIAM, b. Jan. 15, 1819; m. Aug. 20, 1843, *Hannah S. Prime;* res. Cleveland, Ohio.
ESTHER A., b. Dec. 10, 1820. She died May 10, 1868.
HENRY, b. Nov. 10, 1822. He died in childhood, May 17, 1825.
CHARLES, b. Dec. 1, 1824. He died in infancy, Dec. 4, 1825.
HENRY, b. Sept. 15, 1826; m. *Louisa Downey;* res. Chicago, Ill.
CHARLES, b. April 7, 1828; m May 31, 1867, *Lizzie Roland.*
MARY J., b. Dec. 6, 1829; m. Feb. 7, 1849, *George H. Smith;* res. Newark, Ohio.
GEORGE L., b. Nov. 16, 1832; m. April 2, 1863, *Marian Holstein;* res. Denver, Col.
CARRIE A., b. Dec. 13, 1834; m. Dec. 27, 1859, *John C. Hale;* res. Cleveland, Ohio.
HATTIE M., b. Nov. 18, 1837.
EVA, b. Nov. 22, 1839; m. Dec. 16, 1863, *Edwin C. Jewett;* res. Elizabeth, N. J.

Memoranda.

Mr. Moses Sanborn had a well-established business, but by signing notes for other people he lost heavily in the panic of 1837, and became financially embarrassed. In consequence he suffered from brain-fever, from the effects of which he did not fully recover until about a year before his death. *Vid. The Kinsman Family, pp.* 91, 118.

ANNA CHOATE.

[173]

Anna[5] **Choate** (*Jabez*[4], *John*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Jabez [74] and Eunice (Culver) Choate, was born Dec. 14, 1765, in Norwich, Conn. She married *Daniel Lord.* They resided in Norwich, and removed to Bridgeport, Conn. Mr. Lord died. Mrs. Lord died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

FRANCIS, *bapt.* March 17, 1793.
BENJAMIN, *bapt.* March 17, 1793.
JABEZ CHOATE, *bapt.* Feb. 8, 1795.

Memoranda.

MR. and MRS. LORD, with her mother, Mrs. Eunice Choate, removed, about 1795, to Bridgeport, Conn. The three children mentioned above were baptized by Rev. John Tyler, and appear on the baptismal record of Christ's Episcopal Church, of Norwich, Conn.

ELIZABETH CHOATE.

[176]

Elizabeth[5] **Choate** (*Josiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Josiah [80] and Patience (Roberts) Choate, was born Sept. 20, 1740, in Gloucester, Mass. She married (*pub.* April 23, 1759) [1]*Josiah Haskell,* son of Josiah and Mary (Collins) Haskell. He was born Sept. 17, 1730, in Gloucester, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Josiah Haskell was lost at sea in 1764. Mrs. Haskell married, Nov. 14, 1765, [2]*Zebulon Haskell,* son of Jacob and Abigail (Maxey) Haskell. He was born Oct. 17, 1734, in Gloucester, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Zebulon Haskell died June 8, 1819. Mrs. Haskell died in 1825.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

BETTY, b. June 14, 1762.

JOSIAH, b. June 7, 1766; m. Nov. 23, 1795, *Rachel Tarr;* d.
SUSANNA, b. March 9, 1768.
ZEBULON, b. May 29, 1770; m. March 16, 1797, *Judith Herrick;* d. July 20, 1863.
JACOB, b. Feb. 6, 1773.

Memoranda.

For some mention of the Haskells,
Vid. Early Settlers of Gloucester, Mass., Part 1, *pp.* 36, 37.

EPHRAIM CHOATE.

[177]

Ephraim[5] **Choate** (*Josiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Josiah [80] and Patience (Roberts) Choate, was born Feb. 2, 1743, in Gloucester, Mass. He married, Dec. 5, 1765, *Judith Haskell*, daughter of William and Jerusha (Bennett) Haskell. She was born July 29, 1746, in Gloucester, Mass. They resided in West Gloucester. Mr. Choate died Oct. 31, 1784. Mrs. Choate died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

BENJAMIN, [363] b. Sept. 19, 1766. He died by drowning, Oct. 31, 1784.
BETTY, [364] b. Sept. 22, 1770.
ADONIRAM, [365] b. Sept. 22, 1772; m. Nov. 30, 1795, *Hannah Steele;* d. June, 1835.
JUDITH, [366] b.
JOSIAH, [367] b. 1779; m. 1803, *Sarah Hutchinson;* d. Oct. 25, 1806.
WILLIAM, [368] b. Dec. 25, 1780; m. Oct. 25, 1801, *Sarah Soper Marshall;* d. March 18, 1859.
JERUSHA, [369].

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE followed the seas, and lost his life in the angry waves. Among remarkable events, as given by Mr. Felt, is this mention: "At night two boats with nine men coming ashore from a fishing vessel were overset and eight of them drowned." Mr. Choate and his oldest son were of those who found a watery grave. The darkness of the night and something unusual in the tide caused Mr. Choate, whose boat led the way, to lose his reckoning and, running aground, Captain Herrick's boat, following closely behind, ran upon the other and both boats were stove in and all on board perished, except Richard Jaques, the least sailor of any, who came ashore on a plank.
Vid. Felt's History of Ipswich, Mass., p. 203.

SARAH CHOATE.

[178]

Sarah[5] **Choate** (*Josiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Josiah [80] and Patience (Roberts) Choate, was born July 28, 1745, in Gloucester, Mass. She married (*pub.* Nov. 21, 1763) *Moses Rust*, son of Samuel and Anna (Proctor) Rust. He was born June 19, 1740, in Gloucester, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Rust died Oct. 10, 1827. Mrs. Rust died Nov., 1831.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

SARAH, b. Jan. 12, 1764; m. Dec. 28, 1784, *Isaac Day;* d. Sept. 8, 1851.
MOSES, b. Oct. 6, 1765; m. Feb. 27, 1794, *Patience Lufkin;* d. at sea, about 1797.
POLLY, b. Jan. 9, 1769; m. Aug. 30, 1789, *Jonathan Pulsifer;* d. Sept. 29, 1862.
SAMUEL, b. Nov. 1, 1772. Lost off Grand Banks with Moses, his brother, about 1797.
BENJAMIN, b. Sept. 20, 1774; m. Aug. 13, 1803, *Lydia Pugh;* d. April 13, 1876.
NANCY, b. June 4, 1776; m. [1]*Philip Millett;* m. [2]*Ebenezer Burpee;* d. March 1, 1854.
JUDITH, b. June, 1780; m. June 2, 1802, *Benjamin Ellery;* d. July 5, 1858.
WILLIAM CHOATE, b. Nov. 16, 1783; m. Nov. 23, 1805, *Charlotte Babson;* d. May 23, 1870.
JOHN, b. May 10, 1787. He was lost at sea off Grand Banks about 1797.
BETSEY, *bapt.* April 3, 1791; m. *John Moore;* d.

Memoranda.

Mr. Rust followed the seas for some years. In later life he was a farmer. During the War of the Revolution he fulfilled military service in the harbor. His three sons, Captain Moses, Samuel, and John, were lost at sea off Grand Banks about 1797.

For mention of Rust, Day, Pulsifer, Millett, Burpee, Ellery, and Moore families.

Vid. Rust Family, pp. 66–71, 126–29, 224–26, 337–39, 445, 446.

Mrs. Nancy (Rust) Millett married, second, Mr. Ebenezer Burpee. Their youngest daughter, Adaline C. Burpee, born Aug. 2, 1836, married, Nov. 5, 1858, Rev. Benjamin F. Bowles, son of Thomas and Abiah E. Bowles. He was born March 4, 1824, in Portsmouth, N. H., and died Jan. 1, 1892, in Abington, Mass. Their children were: Louise Isburgh, b. Dec. 31, 1859; Frances Ida, b. May 28, 1866, and Percy Keeler Bowles, b. Feb. 15, 1874.

MRS. BOWLES.

Rev. Mr. Bowles was a clergyman of some eminence, holding pastorates in Manchester, N. H., Worcester and Cambridge, Mass., Philadelphia, Pa., and in San Francisco, Cal.

Mrs. Bowles was not less distinguished than her husband as a preacher, and as a lecturer on temperance and other modern reforms. She had a fine presence, a magnetic voice, a cultured mind, and was a most pleasing and persuasive speaker.

Mrs. Bowles, now of Gloucester, Mass., has in her possession a pewter platter and an ancient bureau once belonging to her great-grandmother, Mrs. Sarah (Choate) Rust. She has erected recently a fine residence on the spot of her birth, in Gloucester, Mass.

JOSIAH CHOATE.

[179]

Josiah[5] **Choate** (*Josiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Josiah [80] and Patience (Roberts) Choate, was born Oct. 20, 1747, in Gloucester, Mass. He married (*pub.* Dec. 26, 1772), [1]*Hannah Roberts*, daughter of John and Mary (Lane) Roberts. She was born May 8, 1748, in Gloucester, Mass., where they resided. Mrs. Hannah Choate died June 13, 1817. Mr. Choate married, Nov. 28, 1817, [2]*Mrs. Lucy* (*Lord*) *Low*, widow of Nathan Low, of Boxford, Mass. She was born Aug. 25, 1746, in Ipswich, Mass. Mr. Choate died March 30, 1822. Mrs. Lucy Choate died Sept. 10, 1833.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

An Infant, [370] b., who died in infancy, Oct. 19, 1773.
An Infant, [371] b. July, 1774, who died in infancy, Nov. 4, 1774.
Nancy, [372] b. 1778; m. *James Tappan*; d. Feb. 10, 1855.

Memoranda.

Mrs. Lucy (Lord) Low was married, Jan. 17, 1765, to her first husband, Nathan Low. He was born Oct. 1, 1741, in Boxford, Mass., where they resided, and where he died July 24, 1804. Mr. and Mrs. Nathan Low had ten children, viz., Nathan, b. Oct. 18, 1765; Caleb, b. Dec. 24, 1767; James, b. June 17, 1770; Daniel, b. Oct. 20, 1772;

William, b. June 20, 1775; Jeremiah, b. April 6, 1777, d.; Jeremiah, b. Aug. 6, 1779; Solomon, b. April 9, 1782; Joseph Lord, b. Dec. 28, 1784; Lucy, b. Oct. 19, 1786.

Solomon Low, the eighth son, became prominent in military affairs. He was an excellent officer, and served as a General of the Massachusetts militia.

Mrs. Lucy (Low) Choate, *née* Lord, after Mr. Choate's death, returned to Boxford, Mass., where she died.

PATIENCE CHOATE.

[181]

Patience[5] **Choate** (*Josiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Josiah [80] and Patience (Roberts) Choate, was born Nov. 28, 1752, in Gloucester. She married, July 25, 1773, *William Lufkin*, son of Thomas and Eunice (Story) Lufkin. He was born (*bapt.* Nov. 3, 1751) in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. They resided in West Gloucester, Mass. Mr. Lufkin died. Mrs. Lufkin died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

PATIENCE, *bapt.* Jan. 29, 1775; m. Feb. 27, 1794, [1]*Moses Rust;* m. [2]*Daniel Pulsifer;* d.
EUNICE, b. April 14, 1776; m. Sept. 24, 1807, *Josiah Bray;* d.
THANKFUL, b. March 22, 1778; *pub.* Jan. 12, 1798; d.
JOSIAH, b. July 23, 1780; m. Feb. 7, 1802, *Susanna Rust;* d.
LEVI, b. Jan. 26, 1783; d. Nov. 25, 1809.
LOIS, b. Oct. 30, 1785.
ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 18, 1789.
BETTY, b. Nov. 13, 1791; m. Sept. 12, 1811, *Epes Proctor Pulsifer;* d.
WILLIAM, b. July 28, 1794.
THOMAS, b. July 16, 1797; m. July, 1824, *Eliza Haskell;* d.

Memoranda.

MR. LUFKIN was the son of Thomas Lufkin, who was the oldest son of Thomas and Rachel (Riggs) Lufkin, and who was born in 1722, and married in 1744, [1]Abigail Haskell. She died Aug. 10, 1747; and he married, Dec. 27, 1750, [2]Eunice Story.

Moses Rust, who married Patience Lufkin, was master of his own vessel, which went down in a storm with all on board. *Vid. Rust Family, p.* 126.

Their youngest son, Thomas Lufkin, had a son Eben H. Lufkin, who is a blacksmith on Western Avenue, Gloucester, Mass.

JUDITH CHOATE.

[184]

Judith[5] **Choate** (*Josiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Josiah [80] and Patience (Roberts) Choate, was born Aug. 10, 1758, in Gloucester, Mass. She married, Dec. 21, 1780, *Thomas Lufkin*, son of Thomas and Eunice (Story) Lufkin. He was *bapt.* Feb. 17, 1754, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. They resided in West Gloucester, Mass. Mr. Lufkin died Feb., 1842. Mrs. Lufkin died.

THE CHILDREN WERE (SEVEN AT LEAST):

THOMAS, *bapt.* Sept. 16, 1781; m. Nov. 9, 1820, *Lucy Plummer;* d. June 13, 1869.
A DAUGHTER, b. Feb. 18, 1784.
LEMUEL, b. Jan. 7, 1787. He died in boyhood, Sept., 1797.
EUNICE, b. Jan. 10, 1790; m. —— ——; d.
MICHAEL, b. Dec. 16, 1792; m. —— ——; d.
PATIENCE, b. May 10, 1795; *pub.* Aug. 16, 1814, *Abraham Boyd;* d.
LEMUEL, b. Aug. 26, 1798. He died in infancy, Oct., 1798.
ISAAC, b. May 25, 1800; m. —— ——; d.

Memoranda.

WILLIAM and THOMAS LUFKIN were brothers and married two sisters, Patience and Judith Choate. The children were baptized in the Second Parish of Gloucester, now West Gloucester, Mass.

SUSANNAH CHOATE.

[185]

Susannah[5] **Choate** (*Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Thomas [81] and Abigail (Haskell) Choate, was born Sept. 19, 1743, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, Nov. 20, 1766, *Thomas Herrick*, son of Thomas and Abigail (Eveleth) Herrick. He was born Feb. 8, 1733, in Gloucester, Mass. They resided in Gloucester, Mass. Mr. Herrick died. Mrs. Herrick died Oct., 1830.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

THOMAS, m. Sept., 1805, *Sarah Minor;* d.

Memoranda.

MR. HERRICK'S son Thomas was a mariner, and lived in Duxbury, Mass. No children recorded. *Vid. Town Records of Duxbury, Mass.*

Thomas Herrick and Abigail Eveleth were married Feb. 1, 1732. Their children were Thomas, b. Feb. 8, 1733; Abigail, b. Sept. 13, 1734, and Sarah, b. April 18, 1736.

"Thomas Herrick jr. and Susanna Choate of Ipswich intend marriage Nov. 1, 1766." *Vid. Town Records of Gloucester, Mass.*

JACOB CHOATE.

[186]

Jacob[5] **Choate** (*Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Thomas [81] and Dorothy (Proctor) Choate, was born Oct. 11, 1746, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, Nov. 3, 1768, *Hannah Burnham*, daughter of Lieut. Nathan and Hannah (Choate) [62] Burnham. She was born Nov. 3, 1745, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass., where they resided, but removed in 1772, to Enfield, N. H., and in 1798 to Glanford, Canada, where Mr. Choate died Oct., 1828. Mrs. Choate died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

SUSANNA, [373] *bapt.* Oct. 9, 1769; m. *Benjamin Fifield;* d. 1859.
HANNAH, [374] *bapt.* April 26, 1772; m. *Jonathan Farnham;* d.
THOMAS, [375] b. Jan. 23, 1773; m. July 10, 1808, *Anna McCarter;* d. March 7, 1859.
JAMES, [376] m. [1]—— *McCleary;* m. [2]*Elizabeth Hoffman;* d. March 28, 1832.
JACOB, [377] b. Jan. 28, 1777; m. Jan. 26, 1800, *Fanny Marshall Burnham;* d. Nov. 29, 1840.
NATHAN, [378] d. 1813.
RACHEL, [379] b.; m. *Benjamin Fifield;* d. Jan. 7, 1864.
BETSEY, [380] b. Dec. 28, 1780; m. Feb. 1, 1801, *Zaccheus Burnham;* d. June 27, 1863.
DOLLY, [381].

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE, when a small boy, five years old, performed a feat of horsemanship by riding horseback from "The Island" to the head of the creek and back again alone, a distance of at least a mile and a half, the road always being partly under water. This showed the metal of the lad.

He went to sea in early life, and when twenty-one was known as Captain Choate. About the time of his marriage, he took charge of a vessel, and soon became its owner. He was for a few years very successful in the East Indian trade; and one fine Sunday morning, in full view of his father's house, where were his wife and two little children waiting his return from a sea voyage, his ship, with a large cargo of rum, sugar, molasses, and rice, all his own, was becalmed and went to the bottom, he and his crew barely escaping in their small boat. The vessel was old and unsafe, and he had intended this as his last voyage, having planned to convert his cargo and ship into land and become a farmer; but on arrival home, he found himself even with the world and ready to begin again. He engaged in tanning and shoemaking and was prospered, so that soon he made some investments in land in Boscawen, N. H.

About the time of the collapse of the Continental money, he was visited by a man on horseback who wished to purchase his place, which he then sold; and on completion of title and receipt of the money, the purchaser informed him that the bills were worthless on the sea-coast, and advised him to mount his horse and do as he had done, hasten to some place where the money was current. He went subsequently to Enfield, N. H., visited Canada in 1796, and on his return sold out to a Boston wholesale merchant by the name of Oliver Holden for $15,000, to be paid in goods for the Canada trade. He went down for his goods, found Holden bankrupt and in jail, got one thousand dollars' worth of codfish, and went in 1797 to Canada. He located in Glanford, nine miles from the city of Hamilton, with his four sons, Thomas, Jacob, Nathan, and James. Nathan died in 1813. The others left a goodly number of descendants, many of whom are living to-day in Canada and in the United States.

In the War of the Revolution, Mr. Choate seems to have joined an expedition to Rhode Island, Aug. 9 to Aug. 27, 1778. He was a private in Col. Moses Kelly's Regiment and Capt. Joshua Bagley's Company. Captain Bagley was of Hopkinton, N. H.

Vid. New Hampshire Revolutionary Rolls, Vol. 2, p. 548.

Mr. Choate was a man of great physical power. He was six feet and three inches tall, and weighed two hundred and fifty pounds. It is narrated that on one occasion he went overboard to help raise a mast, and stayed in the water two hours on a cold March day.

Once his ship was filling with water, the men pumped until all were exhausted, and every one lay down but himself; and he threw the boat over alone which it took four men to handle, then threw the whole crew into the boat, jumped in himself just as the vessel went down, and brought them all safely to land.

He purchased fifteen hundred acres of land in Enfield, N. H., became involved, lost everything; even his horse was attached, and placed under a keeper. Mr. Choate threw the keeper down the scuttle, took the horse, and rode off.

Having some trouble in Chebacco he escaped to Boscawen, N. H. Three men went after him, but returned as they went, he refusing to go back alive.

Jacob Choate signed a petition dated June 3, 1779, for the town to have its old name of Enfield, instead of Kelhan; which was granted.

Vid. Town Papers, N. H., Vol. 11, *pp.* 612, 616.

"JACOB CHOATE emigrated to Canada with his family in 1798. He started from his home in New Hampshire in the depth of winter, and before their arrival in Canada passed through a series of difficulties and dangers scarcely understood and appreciated in these days of quick and luxurious locomotion.

"They journeyed with ox-teams and sleighs, and came west through the northern part of New York State, until they reached the Niagara River. Above the Falls the stream was found to be frozen over, but it being late in the day on arriving there, Mr. Choate concluded to wait until morning before crossing. At daybreak what was their dismay to find the ice on which they depended for a safe and easy passage of the river had disappeared during the night! But the head of the family did not despair. Having a little knowledge of the sailor's art, he determined to attempt the ford by means of an old flat-bottomed boat moored to the bank a short distance up the river.

"He first cut a long pole and lashed it firmly across the craft, letting the ends of the pole extend over the sides of the boat. This done, he drove an ox-team into the river, one on each side, up to the pole ends, which he fastened to the heads of the oxen, and by making them swim the river, the boat was thus propelled, the whole arriving in safety on the Canadian shore." *Vid. Early Settlers in Canada.*

ABIGAIL CHOATE.

[187]

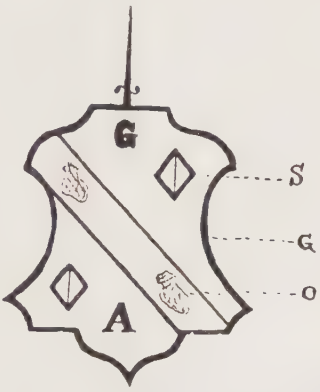
Abigail[5] **Choate** (*Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Thomas [81] and Dorothy (Proctor) Choate, was born Aug. 21, 1748, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, Nov. 20, 1766, *Joseph Goodhue*, son of Joseph and Rachel (Story) Goodhue. He was born Oct. 17, 1744, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass., where they resided, but removed about 1800 to Enfield, N. H., where Mr. Goodhue died in 1826. Mrs. Goodhue died June 12, 1831.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ABIGAIL. She died in girlhood.
JOSEPH, b. 1771; m. *Miriam Clough;* d. Feb. 21, 1847.
DOROTHY, m. Jan., 1795, *Moses Jones;* d.
THOMAS, b. 1774; m. April 3, 1803, *Sarah Currier;* d. Nov. 7, 1850.
DAVID.
WILLIAM, b. Oct. 7, 1779; m. 1807, *Nancy Sawtelle;* d. July 7, 1825.
SUSAN, b. 1781; m. *John Perley;* d. Dec. 26, 1863.
OLIVER APPLETON, b. April 9, 1785; m. March, 1809, *Mehitable Johnson;* d. Oct. 23, 1865.

Memoranda.

"These arms appertaineth to the name of Goodhue being first granted to Lord Vis Count Goodhue of the West England in the year 1565."



GOODHUE ARMS.

Mr. Goodhue's paternal ancestry were Joseph[4], Joseph[3], William[2], and William[1] Goodhue.

Thomas Goodhue, a son, was a minister, and it is said that sometimes in his sleep he took a text and preached a sermon.

William Goodhue, another son, was a Methodist clergyman. He lived in Fairfax, now Albion, Me. Oliver A. Goodhue, in 1845, moved West.

Mrs. Goodhue was a devoted Methodist, and a woman of great energy. It is said of her that she pulled the wool from a sheep, prepared the yarn, spun it, and knit mittens for her son, who was going into the army, all in a few hours.

The story is told that some of her relatives paid her a visit about the time she was preparing a wedding outfit for a daughter. At evening the good woman led the family devotions and her guests retired, but her linen wheel was heard buzzing nearly all night.

THOMAS CHOATE.

[188]

Thomas[5] Choate (*Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Thomas [81] and Dorothy (Proctor) Choate, was born Nov. 10, 1751, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, Sept. 1, 1774, [1]*Mary Proctor.* She was born in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass., where they resided. Mrs. Mary Choate died Aug. 7, 1819. Mr. Choate married, Jan. 31, 1820, [2]*Dorothy Emerson.* She was born in 1797. They resided in Essex, Mass. Mr. Choate died Oct. 20, 1830. Mrs. Dorothy Choate died Sept. 30, 1854.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

RACHEL, [382] *bapt.* June 23, 1776; m. Jan. 4, 1796, *David Burnham;* d.
THOMAS, [383] *bapt.* Jan. 26, 1777; d. Dec. 21, 1854.
POLLY, [384] *bapt.* March 30, 1783; d.
HEPHZIBAH, [385] *bapt.* Feb. 18, 1787; d.
ABNER, [386] b. 1793. He died in early life, Oct. 17, 1818.

DOROTHY CHOATE.

[189]

Dorothy[5] Choate (*Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Thomas [81] and Dorothy (Proctor) Choate, was born Sept. 22, 1755, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, Oct. 2, 1777, *Thomas Low*, son of Caleb and Abigail (Varney) Low. She was born (*bapt* Feb. 24, 1745) in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Low died in 1823. Mrs. Low died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JOSHUA, m. Sept. 12, 1819, *Mary Burnham;* d.
JEREMIAH, m. —— *Goodhue;* d.
ABIGAIL, b. Dec. 22, 1781; m. Jan. 1, 1807, *Zaccheus Cogswell;* d. May 21, 1849.
THOMAS, m. —— *Story;* d.
JONATHAN. He was lost at sea.
JOSIAH, m. —— *Giddings;* d.
MARY, Dec. 8, 1789; m. Oct. 10, 1815, *Charles Choate* [389]; d. Oct. 8, 1883.
CALEB, m. —— ——.

Memoranda.

"THE VARNEY FARM is near the centre of Essex, and the parsonage was in the centre of it." This Varney Farm passed into the hands of Thomas Low and the children of Dorothy Choate were all born in the old slanting roofed house. This house was displaced by a large, square house built by Josiah Low, whose son now owns it.

Mr. and Mrs. Zaccheus Cogswell inherited the farm near the Ipswich line on which John Choate [2], son of the immigrant John Choate, built his house. The first John Choate built his house on the now John Low Farm, but a short distance from the spot occupied by his son, John Choate. Darius Cogswell, son of Zaccheus, was the late owner, and it is now in the hands of his widow and his two sons.

Vid. The Cogswells in America, p. 376.

Joshua Low's wife, Mary Burnham, born Nov. 21, 1794, was a sister of the "Old Boston Bookseller, Burnham."

Vid. The Burnham Family, p. 365.

ANNER CHOATE.

[190]

Anner[5] **Choate** (*Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Thomas [81] and Dorothy (Proctor) Choate, was born Jan 19, 1758, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, May 10, 1795, *Ezra Abbot*, son of George and Sarah (Abbot) Abbot. He was born Aug. 24, 1756, in Concord, N. H., where they resided. Mr. Abbot died Feb. 21, 1837. Mrs. Abbot died in 1798.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

ANNER, b. March 2, 1798. She died in infancy, June 12, 1798.

Memoranda.

MR. ABBOT was with Gen. John Stark in the Battle of Bennington, Aug. 17, 1777, and served in several other campaigns of the Revolution. He was taken prisoner at Fort Cedars May 19, 1779, and lost his equipments and the most of his clothing.

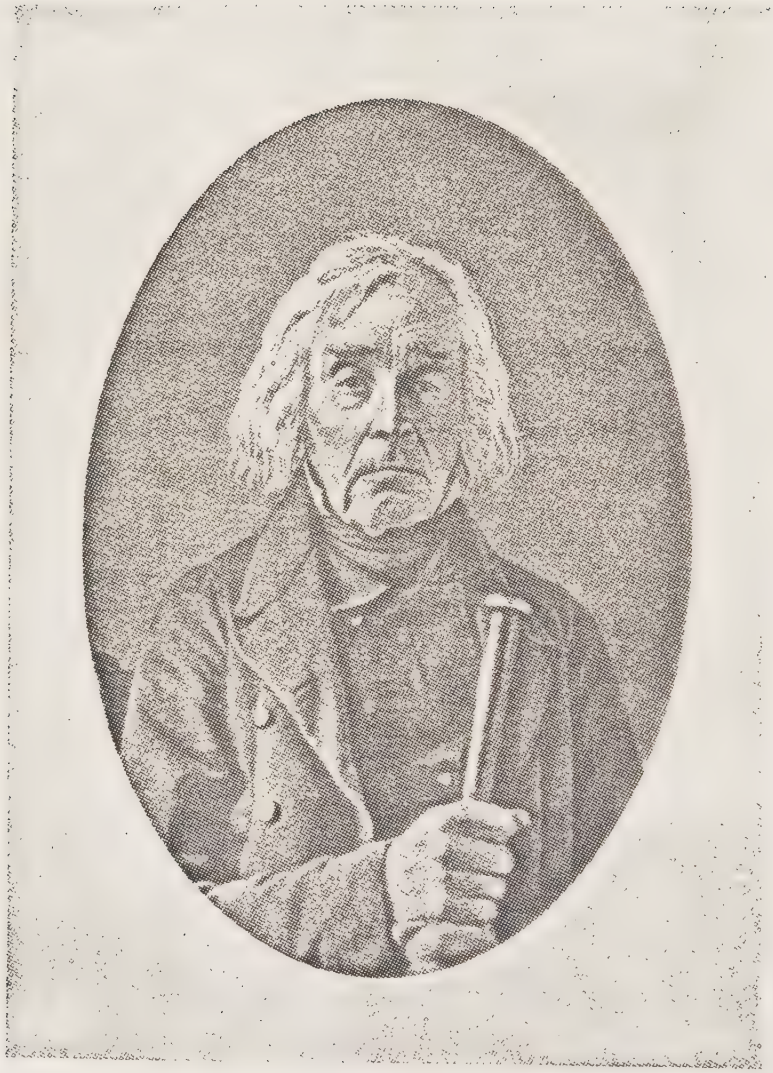
Mr. Abbot married, Nov. 21, 1782, [1]Betty Andrews, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Burnham) Andrews. She was born May 12, 1762. Their children were Lucy, who was born April 5, 1784; married Feb. 17, 1835, Diah Hutchinson, of Warner, N. H. Harriet, Robert B., and Rose. After Mrs. Anner (Choate) Abbot's death Mr. Abbot married, Nov. 15, 1798, [3]Jane Jackman, daughter of Benjamin and Jane (Woodman) Jackman. She was born Dec. 20, 1767. The children of this third marriage were Betsey, Anner, George, Jane W., Benjamin J., and Sarah.

Vid. History of Concord, N. H., p. 623.

SOLOMON CHOATE.

[191]

Solomon[5] **Choate** (*Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Thomas [81] and Dorothy (Proctor) Choate, was born Nov. 19, 1760, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, April 7, 1785, *Dorothy Proctor.* They resided in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass., until 1805, when they removed to Enfield, N. H. Mr. Choate died March 28, 1831. Mrs. Choate died.



Benjamin Choate.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

CHARLES, [387] b. Sept. 25, 1785. He died in childhood, Dec. 16, 1788.
ABIHAIL, [388] b. March 2, 1787; m. March, 1811, *Constantine Choate* [453]; d.
CHARLES, [389] b. Oct. 21, 1789; m. Oct. 10, 1815, *Mary Low;* d. Sept. 14, 1875.
ASA, [390] b. Oct. 14, 1791; m. *Polly Burnham;* d. March 25, 1872.
BENJAMIN PROCTOR, [391] b. March 15, 1795; m. *Olive Burnham;* d.
CLARISSA, [392] b. Sept. 3, 1798; d.
ELIZABETH, [393] b. Aug. 8, 1800. She died in early life, 1822.
SOLOMON, [394] b. Oct. 27, 1802; d.
LEWIS, [395] b. Dec. 6, 1805; m. Dec. 25, 1828, *Fidelia Burnham;* d.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE served in the Army of the Revolution. Three of his sons married sisters, who were the daughters of his near neighbor, David Burnham, in Enfield, N. H.

Mrs. Anne (Choate) [784] Babbitt and Miss Arabelle Choate [785], daughters of Benjamin Proctor Choate [391], and granddaughters of Mr. Choate, reside in the old homestead. Joseph Warren Choate [787], a grandson, lives near them.

BENJAMIN CHOATE.

[193]

Benjamin[5] **Choate** (*Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Thomas [81] and Dorothy (Proctor) Choate, was born Sept. 8, 1766, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, Nov. 20, 1793, *Mehitable Plummer*, daughter of Nathan and Elizabeth (Dustin) Plummer. She was born Feb. 25, 1772, in Boscawen, N. H. They resided in Enfield, N. H., where Colonel Choate died, April 7, 1859, and Mrs. Choate died Dec. 17, 1858.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

NATHAN, [396] b. Nov. 19, 1794; m. 1815, *Susan Carter;* d. 1834.
SAMUEL, [397] b. March 9, 1797; m. Nov. 11, 1824, *Anner Choate* [407]; d. March 12, 1882.
THOMAS, [398] b. July 5, 1799; m. Feb. 12, 1828, *Maria Choate* [408]; d. May 10, 1876.
MEHITABLE, [399] b. June 20, 1802; m. 1826, *George W. Fifield;* d. April 21, 1863.
BENJAMIN, [400] b. Jan. 25, 1806; m. Feb. 18, 1834, *Eliza Ann Whittemore;* d. Sept. 27, 1875.
BETSEY, [401] b. Nov. 10, 1808; m. April 9, 1832, *Luther Howe;* d. July 2, 1855.
GEORGE WASHINGTON, [402] b. Dec. 21, 1811; m. Jan. 13, 1841, *Sarah A. Gerrish;* d. March 23, 1863.
MARY JANE, [403] b. May 5, 1815; m. Feb. 4, 1840, *Nathaniel Howe;* d. Aug. 4, 1850.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE in his early manhood went from his Island home with his parents and younger brother in 1788 to Boscawen, N. H. They located only a few miles from the memorable spot where Mrs. Hannah Dustin, in January, 1697, so heroically dispatched her Indian captors and escaped the savages. A lineal descendant of this brave woman became the wife of this young pioneer in the woods of New Hampshire.

Mr. Choate before leaving Chebacco had learned the blacksmith's trade of his older brother, Thomas Choate [188].

He was twenty-seven years old when he married the young lady, who it is said was charming in person and lovely in character. And soon after they removed still further into the country, and settled in Enfield, N. H., where Mr. Choate owned a large tract of land on what is known as "George Hill." As years went on he became a thriving farmer, having many wide acres under the best of cultivation.

He kept a large stock of cattle, sheep, and horses; had barns, wood and carriage houses, all in keeping with his extensive farming operations. He had also shops for blacksmithing, for the manufacture and repairs of tools, carts, sleds, and all sorts of mechanical work necessary in carrying on the farm, these various buildings presenting quite a village-like appearance.

Mr. and Mrs. Choate betrayed of what stock they were by their spirit and fidelity in all the religious ways of the Puritans. For years they were accustomed to go on horseback six miles to attend church in Springfield, N. H. Their children, as they grew

older, often walked the entire distance. His family all became members of the Congregational Church. And when at length a church was organized in Enfield, the town in which they lived, it was constituted quite largely of Colonel Choate and his family.

He was a man of commanding personal appearance, above the medium height, and well proportioned; of a muscular and robust build, but not corpulent; had a high and massive forehead, and a deep chest tone of voice, low in common conversation, but, when used with its full force, stentorian in its power, and having that peculiar quality of being distinctly heard at long distances, even when it did not seem loud to those immediately about him. Like many of the Choates of that time, he had great decision of character and a strong will, though always kept in perfect control by a sound judgment and the precepts of religion. He was grave and dignified in demeanor, had a fine presence, and, as has been said of another, "his very presence in an assembly seemed a call to order." He had an accurate judgment, was quick of apprehension, possessed a good memory, and had he enjoyed the benefits of a liberal education could not have failed to have been found among the most eminent of the land. Even in old age his reasoning was clear and logical, and his language choice.

Mr. Choate was a Justice of the Peace and Colonel of militia at a time when the war with England of 1812 caused the people to take great pride and interest in military matters, and the Militia Muster, or general training in the fall, and the March Meeting, or town election in the spring, divided honors with Fourth of July and Thanksgiving as holidays, at which all, great and small, rich and poor, met to show their patriotism, celebrate the day, eat gingerbread, and have a social, and sometimes hilarious, visit with friends and neighbors.

It was on one of these occasions, probably town meeting, that an incident occurred which shows the power which Colonel Choate's commanding presence and powerful voice had over a boisterous and unruly crowd. A number of the rougher sort, who had probably taken a fancy to mix their gingerbread with too much New England rum, became very loud in their discussions, and commenced to use arguments more muscular than intellectual, when another Justice of the Peace, a man of small stature with an effeminate soprano voice, commenced to hop around among them, trying to quell the riot, crying out in his thin wiry voice, "Don't fight, boys, don't fight! don't fight!! don't fight!!!" but they fought all the more, answering his well-meant efforts with jeers and shouts of derision. At this time Colonel Choate appeared on the scene of action, and vociferated in tones like distant thunder, "I command you in the name of the State of New Hampshire to *disperse!!!!*" Immediately all was still as death, such awe and terror even did his voice and character inspire in evil-doers. Ever afterward "Don't fight, *don't fight,*" was a by-word with "the boys."

Another story is told of the power of his voice which is more difficult of belief, though the person who told it insisted it was literally true. He said that being himself on East Hill, in Enfield, one general training day, he distinctly heard the Colonel give the word of command while drilling his regiment on Canaan Street, fully five miles distant. Whether true or not, it shows the prevailing opinion of the Colonel's vocal powers. Yet he was one of the coolest and most even tempered of men, seldom showing any irritation, and never giving others any just cause for any. He very rarely punished any of his children, the simple word "boys," uttered in his peculiar tone, being generally sufficient to subdue any rebellious or turbulent spirit among them. I have heard his son Samuel say that he never struck him but one blow, and that, as it proved, without cause. Some tool or implement could not be found, and each boy denied any knowledge of it, when he gave each a single blow, probably not very heavy, and doubtless soon repented of, for I think he found the article had been mislaid, and the boys were not to blame.

Colonel Choate's wife was every way his equal. She was a most amiable, capable, and beautiful woman. She was a descendant of the Pilgrims, and reared almost within sight of the Island in the Merrimack River, where her ancestress, the heroic Mrs. Hannah Dustin, slaughtered with her own hand the cruel savages, who had carried her captive from Haverhill, Mass., through forests and deep trackless snows, and made good her escape. Mrs. Choate was brought up under the ministry of the venerable Dr. Wood, and early converted to Christ. She became a fine example of Christian womanhood, a faithful wife, and a devoted mother. Colonel and Mrs. Choate, in their early married life, were characterized as the handsomest couple in the town; their eight children all lived to grow up, and, like their parents, were exemplary Christians. The married life

of this amiable pair extended over the long period of sixty-five years. They were respected and beloved by all who knew them. They both died in the old house where they had lived so long; Mrs. Choate, in the eighty-seventh year of her age, and Colonel Choate, a few months later, at the great age of ninety-two years and seven months. They were buried in the family burying ground in Enfield, N. H.

"*The memory of the just is blessed.*" — PROV. x. 7.

SAMUEL CHOATE.

[194]

Samuel[5] Choate (*Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Thomas [81] and Dorothy (Proctor) Choate, was born March 18, 1769, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, Nov. 7, 1793, [1]*Betsey Kimball*, daughter of Peter and Elizabeth (Thurston) Kimball. She was born April 24, 1772, in Boscawen, N. H., where Mrs. Betsey Choate died September, 1794. Mr. Choate married, April 26, 1795, [2]*Nancy Jackman*, daughter of Samuel and Anna (Fowler) Jackman. She was born in 1777, in Boscawen, N. H. Mrs. Nancy Choate died July 22, 1809. Mr Choate married, Sept. 19, 1810, [3]*Mary Loomis*, daughter of Beriah and Mary (Benton) Loomis. She was born Oct. 17, 1776, in Thetford, Vt. They resided in Boscawen, N. H., where Mr. Choate died June 12, 1847. Mrs. Mary Choate died Nov. 15, 1837.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ISAAC CHANDLER, [404] b. Aug. 15, 1794; m. Oct. 10, 1819, *Hannah Noyes;* d. Jan. 5, 1860.

ROYAL, [405] b. June 12, 1796; m. Feb. 28, 1827, [1]*Hannah Sawyer;* m. March 23, 1844, [2]*Mrs. Eliza Mewers;* d. March 27, 1882.
BETSEY, [406] b. Dec. 22, 1798; d. Jan. 8, 1827.
ANNER, [407] b. April 13, 1800; m. Nov. 11, 1824, *Samuel Choate*, [397]; d. Aug. 28, 1862.
MARIA, [408] b. Aug. 12, 1802; m. Feb. 12, 1828, *Thomas Choate*, [398]; d. March 30, 1868.
NANCY, [409] b. Oct. 22, 1804; m. *Jonathan Currier;* d. April, 1859.

MARY, [410] b. 1811. She died in early life, Jan. 7, 1827.
SAMUEL, [411] b. 1815. He died in infancy, 1815.
SOPHIA, [412] b. 1818. She died in infancy, 1819.

Memoranda.

SAMUEL CHOATE removed with his father, Thomas Choate, in 1788, from the Island, Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass., to Boscawen, N. H. The original farm is now occupied by a grandson, Samuel Choate.

Mr. Choate received from Gov. John Langdon, of New Hampshire, two commissions, duly signed, in 1805. These documents, one for Lieutenancy and the other for Captaincy, are in the possession of his grandson, Samuel Choate, of Boscawen.

Mr. Samuel Choate was known as "Captain Choate."

Mrs. Nancy Choate had her five children and the oldest son baptized at her dying bedside. This so impressed these children that it had an important influence in leading them afterward to Christ.

SARAH CHOATE.

[195]

Sarah[5] Choate (*Humphrey[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Humphrey [82] and Abigail (Burnham) Choate, was born in 1744/5, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, Dec. 22, 1763, *Stephen Lufkin*, son of Jeremiah and Mary (Low) Lufkin. He was born (*bapt.* July 22, 1733) in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. They resided in Chester, N. H. Mr. Lufkin died July 9, 1803. Mrs. Lufkin died in 1788.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ABIGAIL, b. March 16, 1765; m. *Benaiah Lane;* d.
DAVID, b. Oct. 5, 1766. He died at sea.
SARAH, b. July 17, 1768; m. —— *Forsaith.*
RACHEL, b. March 17, 1771; m. *Moses Underhill.*
SUSANNAH, b. April 5, 1773; m. *John Dearborn.*
HUMPHREY, b. March 5, 1775; m. Dec. 4, 1798, *Lois March;* d. June 18, 1842.
MOLLY BLAIZDEL, b. Sept. 8, 1777; m. —— *Mudgett;* d.
NEHEMIAH, b. April 14, 1780; m. March 17, 1805, *Rachel Currier;* d. May 15, 1864.
RUTH, b. March 9, 1782; m. —— *Eastman;* d.
STEPHEN, b. Sept. 23, 1784. He was lost at sea.
JACOB, b. Aug. 12, 1787; m. Sept. 18, 1820, *Lucina Farrar;* d. Nov. 20, 1824.

Memoranda.

MR. LUFKIN, in early manhood, followed the seas. But after his second marriage he purchased a farm of Moses Marshall and settled in Chester, N. H. He was among the first, in April, 1776, to put his name to the following paper: —

"We, the subscribers, do hereby solemnly engage and promise, that we will to the utmost of our Power, at the Risque of our Lives and Fortunes, with Arms, oppose the Hostile Proceedings of the British Fleets and Armies against the United American Colonies."

And in 1777 we find Mr. Lufkin making good his promise by service under Captain Blodgett in the Army of the Revolution. And again he was among troops raised July 1, 1780. A few years after the war Mrs. Sarah Lufkin died. Mr. Lufkin survived her some fifteen years.

Mr. Lufkin first married, March 27, 1755, Tabitha Ball, of Gloucester, Mass. There were two children of this marriage, both born in Gloucester, Mass.: Elizabeth, b. Dec. 22, 1755; Stephen, b. March 7, 1759. He died young. Mrs. Tabitha Lufkin died soon after the birth of little Stephen.

Benaiah Lane, son of John and Mary (Colby) Lane, born in 1764, married Abigail Lufkin, and resided in Chester, N. H., where they died.

Mr. and Mrs. Forsaith removed into the country.

Moses Underhill, son of Captain John and Joanna (Healey) Underhill, was born Feb. 2, 1749. He married [1]Patty Knight, [2]Nabby Elliot, and [3]Rachel Lufkin, as above. There was a large family of children. They lived in Chester, a little west of the brick schoolhouse. Mr. Underhill died Feb. 8, 1838.

John Dearborn, son of Ebenezer and Edith (Philbrick) Dearborn, was born in Chester, N. H., married Susannah Lufkin, as above, and removed to Corinth, Me.

Mr. and Mrs. Humphrey Lufkin lived on the homestead.

Mr. and Mrs. Mudgett removed to Weare, N. H.

Mr. and Mrs. Nehemiah Lufkin lived in Chester, N. H. She died in 1857.

Mr. and Mrs. Eastman removed to Corinth, Me.

Jacob Lufkin followed the seas. *Vid. The History of Chester, N. H., pp.* 553, 557.

RACHEL CHOATE.

[197]

Rachel[5] **Choate** (*Humphrey*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Humphrey [82] and Ruth (Lufkin) Choate, was born (*bapt.* Feb 23, 1755) in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, July 30, 1772, *Nehemiah Cogswell,* son of Jonathan and Mary (Appleton) Cogswell. He was born in 1749 in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. They resided in Boscawen, N. H. Mr. Cogswell died Dec. 4, 1837. Mrs. Cogswell died Nov. 5, 1840.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

RACHEL, b. Oct. 9, 1773; m. May 31, 1792, *Ephraim Plummer;* d. Dec. 29, 1853.
SUSANNA, b. Dec. 17, 1774; m. Feb. 19, 1795, *Phinehas Eastman;* d. Aug., 1846.
MARGARET, b. Dec. 3, 1776. She died while young.
NEHEMIAH, b. Nov. 30, 1778; m. Nov. 17, 1807, [1]*Apphia Coffin;* m. Aug. 17, 1836, [2]*Judith Morrill;* m. June 11, 1841, [3]*Mary Greenough;* d. March 16, 1843.

JOHN, b. July 21, 1781; m. May 19, 1821, [1]*Mary Pearson;* m. 1824, [2]*Mrs. Betsey Choate;* m. 1840, [3]*Maria McGregor;* d. May 28, 1856.
MARY, b. Sept. 28, 1784; m. Nov. 20, 1817, [1]*Jeremiah Gerrish;* m. April 23, 1836, [2]*James Greenough;* d.
RUTH, b. June 12, 1786; m. March 8, 1806, *Rev. Samuel W. Colburn;* d. May 21, 1874.
SARAH, b. Oct. 8, 1790; m. May 5, 1814, *Nehemiah Choate* [413]; d. June 19, 1879.

H *Vid. The Cogswells in America, p.* 166.

JAMES CHOATE.

[200]

James[5] **Choate** (*Humphrey*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Humphrey [82] and Ruth (Lufkin) Choate, was born (*bapt.* April 23, 1761) in Checacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, Nov. 16, 1786, *Abigail Perkins*, daughter of Isaac and Elizabeth (Butler) Perkins. She was born June 25, 1764, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. They resided in Londonderry and Derry, N. H. Mr. Choate died July 23, 1846. Mrs. Choate died Aug. 15, 1838.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

NEHEMIAH, [413] b. Dec. 10, 1787; m. May 4, 1814, *Sarah Cogswell;* d. July 21, 1870.
BETSEY, [414] b. July 8, 1789; m. March, 1814, [1]*Robert Boyd;* m. 1824, [2]*John Cogswell;* d. Sept. 23, 1839.
JAMES, [415] b. Aug. 29, 1791; m. June 5, 1817, *Abigail Cogswell;* d. Oct. 4, 1861.
ABIGAIL, [416] b. Sept. 2, 1793. She died in early life, April 15, 1809.
HUMPHREY, [417] b. Nov. 8, 1796; m. April 20, 1820, *Betsey Low;* d. Oct. 11, 1870.
ISAAC PERKINS, [418] b. Nov. 29, 1798; m. Nov. 13, 1823, *Eliza J. Harper;* d. Oct. 26, 1826.
GEORGE, [419] b. Dec. 10, 1800. He died in childhood, Dec. 13, 1803.
GEORGE, [420] b. March 13, 1805; m. Sept. 22, 1841, [1]*Lucy A. Choate* [430]; m. Nov. 13, 1843, [2]*Lucy A. Baker;* d. July 30, 1882.
FRANCIS, [421] b. Sept. 12, 1809. He died in early life, Sept. 25, 1826.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was one of the picked men who rowed General Washington and staff over to New York from Brooklyn on the evacuation of Long Island.

He was elected a selectman in 1793, 1803, 1807–9, and 1811, of Londonderry, N. H.

HANNAH CHOATE.

[201]

Hannah[5] **Choate** (*Humphrey*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Humphrey [82] and Ruth (Lufkin) Choate, was born May 19, 1763, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, June 21, 1781, *Moses Marshall.* They resided in Chebacco, now Essex, Mass. Mr. Marshall died June 1, 1830. Mrs. Marshall died July 7, 1854.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

SUSAN, b. Jan. 11, 1782.
MOSES, b. Sept. 22, 1783; d. July 11, 1854.
CALEB, b. Aug. 20, 1785.
FRANCIS, b. June 16, 1787; m. Nov. 12, 1810, *Anna Holmes;* d. Sept. 3, 1826.
WILLIAM, b. Aug. 21, 1789; m. Oct. 13, 1815, [1]*Lucy Butler;* m. Nov. 26, 1840, [2]*Martha Butler;* d. March 9, 1862.
HANNAH, b. Nov. 10, 1791; m. April 10, 1811, *Noah Burnham;* d. Sept. or Oct., 1870.
POLLY, b. Feb. 8, 1794; m. Dec. 26, 1814, *Ira Burnham;* d. Nov. 30, 1874.
THIRZA, b. Feb. 6, 1796. She died in infancy, Dec. 7, 1796.
JOSEPH, b. Jan. 26, 1798; m. July 22, 1821, *Sarah Burnham.*
NEHEMIAH CHOATE, b. June 26, 1800; d. June 2, 1832.
RANDALL, b. Feb. 10, 1802. He died in childhood, Dec. 25, 1804.
THIRZA, b. April 20, 1805; m. March 21, 1825, *Jonathan Lufkin, Jr.;* d. Dec. 27, 1856.
MATILDA, SOPHRONIA, } b. May 10, 1808, { m. Nov. 20, 1834, *Oliver Burnham;* d. July 15, 1843. She died in childhood, March 21, 1810.

Memoranda.

Miss Hannah Choate was a young lady of seventeen years, when occurred, May 19, 1780, Friday, the famous "Dark Day." The following is her account of it: —

"The sun rose clear, but soon began to be lowery with some showers. Toward nine o'clock, it seemed to be breaking away; but everything had a yellow appearance. Soon after nine, a dark heavy cloud was seen rising from the northwest, which gradually spread itself until it covered the whole heavens, except a narrow space near the horizon. About ten, this was also covered, and the darkness increased so that we had to light a candle. All the folks out of doors left their work and came in. Fear and anxiety were manifest on every countenance.

"It was quite dark when we set our dinner table. Early in the afternoon the darkness began to abate, and before sundown it was light, but cloudy with a yellow, brassy appearance. After sundown it grew dark very fast and the evening was more remarkable than the day.

"It seemed like darkness that might be felt. Some of our family who tried to go to the neighbors had to come back. We sat up quite late, knowing that the moon rose at nine, and expecting it would make some difference as to the darkness, but it did not till after eleven o'clock, when some glimmer of light began to appear from it."

Vid. History of Essex, Mass., pp. 224–5.

Mr. Marshall bought, in 1815, the so-called "Marshall Farm," on Choate Island, which is now owned by a lineal descendant, Nehemiah Choate Marshall, of Manchester, Mass.

ABIGAIL CHOATE.

[203]

Abigail[5] **Choate** (*Humphrey*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Humphrey [82] and Ruth (Lufkin) Choate, was born July 29, 1767, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, March 29, 1789, *Benjamin Cogswell*, son of Jonathan and Mary (Appleton) Cogswell. He was born Aug. 15, 1766, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Cogswell died Jan. 17, 1841. Mrs. Cogswell died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

An Infant, b. June 14, 1790, and died the same day.
Mary, b. July 8, 1791; m. Dec. 17, 1818, *Winthrop Low;* d.
Sarah, b. Sept. 22, 1793; m. Feb. 14, 1822, *Daniel Cogswell;* d. May 8, 1825.
Jonathan, b. Jan. 12, 1796. He died in infancy, April 2, 1797.
Jonathan, b. April 2, 1798; m. Jan. 17, 1820, *Susan Choate* [331]; d. Feb. 3, 1890.
Humphrey Choate, b. Sept. 8, 1800; m. July 19, 1825, [1]*Sarah H. Burnham;* m. Sept. 18, 1860, [2]*Mrs. Maria Cogswell, née McGregor;* d. May 7, 1862.
Abel, b. Nov. 3, 1802. He died in infancy, March 1, 1803.
Abigail, b. Nov. 10, 1807. She died in girlhood, March 15, 1819.

Memoranda.

Capt. Winthrop and Mary (Cogswell) Low, had two children, viz., Daniel Winthrop and Abigail. The daughter married Capt. Edward Lakeman and died leaving one son. *Vid. The Cogswells in America, pp.* 171, 317, *and The History of Essex, Mass., pp.* 352–5.

NATHAN CHOATE.

[204]

Nathan[5] **Choate** (*Humphrey*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Humphrey [82] and Ruth (Lufkin) Choate, was born (*bapt.* June 4, 1769) in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, April 10, 1794, *Mary Perkins*, daughter of Abraham and Sarah (Cogswell) Perkins. She was born (*bapt.* April 23, 1769) in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Choate died July 3, 1832. Mrs. Choate died Sept. 30, 1838. There were no children.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was a prominent and much-esteemed citizen. He was elected town treasurer at the first town meeting after the incorporation of Essex, held March 1, 1819. *Vid. The History of Essex, Mass., p.* 282.

SOLOMON CHOATE.

[206]

Solomon[5] **Choate** (*Humphrey*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Humphrey [82] and Ruth (Lufkin) Choate, was born Oct. 20, 1776, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, July 10, 1799, *Joanna* [462] *Choate*, daughter of Stephen [217] and Elizabeth (Patch) Choate. She was born June 22, 1776, in Ipswich, Mass. They resided in Rockport, Mass. Mr. Choate died May 14, 1832. Mrs. Choate died Aug. 11, 1830.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

SOLOMON, [422] b. May 6, 1800; m. May 13, 1824, *Lucy C. Jewett;* d. June 11, 1834.
JOANNA, [423] b. Nov. 10, 1801; m. Dec. 25, 1828, *Hiram Elkins;* d. Jan. 18, 1835.
NATHAN, [424] b. Feb. 22, 1803. He died in early manhood, Sept. 18, 1826.
HANNAH, [425] b. Aug. 17, 1804. She died in infancy, Nov. 20, 1805.
ADDISON, [426] b June 30, 1806; m. Dec. 28, 1833, *Lydia Clifford;* d. Oct. 19, 1870.
STEPHEN, [427] b. Dec. 25, 1807. He died in early life, Aug. 3, 1838.
DUDLEY, [428] b. Feb. 4, 1810; m. May 16, 1833, *Mary Pollard;* d. April 2, 1885.
HANNAH, [429] b. Nov. 3, 1811; m. Sept. 19, 1833, *Jeremiah Cogswell;* d. April 3, 1872.
LUCY, [430] b. Oct. 23, 1813; m. Sept. 22, 1841, *George Choate* [420]; d. Jan. 13, 1843.
POLLY PERKINS, [431] b. May 23, 1815. She died in early life, Jan. 18, 1835.
EMILY, [432] b. April 17, 1817; m. Dec. 19, 1837, [1]*James Pool;* m. Sept. 29, 1849, [2]*Jacob Bacon.*
REBECCA JEWETT, [433] b. May 24, 1821; m. Dec. 16, 1841, *Solomon Pool;* d. Aug. 28, 1887.

EUNICE CHOATE.

[207]

Eunice[5] **Choate** (*Jeremiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Jeremiah [84] and Eunice (Giddings) Choate, was born Nov. 3, 1751, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, Nov. 25, 1773, [1]*Benjamin Marshall*, son of Benjamin and Sarah (Rust) Marshall. He was born in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. They resided in Dunbarton, N. H. Mr. Marshall died in 1775 in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. Mrs. Marshall married, Jan. 12, 1777, [2]*Enoch Pearson.* He was born in Newbury, Mass. They resided in Ipswich, Mass. Mr. Pearson died March 8, 1813. Mrs. Pearson died June 30, 1840.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

BENJAMIN, b. Oct. 9, 1774; m. Jan. 8, 1802, *Elizabeth Goodhue;* d. Feb. 25, 1858.

EUNICE, b. Oct. 31, 1777; m. Jan. 27, 1801, *William Dennis;* d.
LYDIA, b. July 19, 1779; m. Oct. 14, 1800, *Richard Manning;* d. Sept. 12, 1809.
HANNAH, b. May 19, 1781; m. Jan. 3, 1803, *John Holmes Harris;* d. Jan., 1852.
MARY, b. July 9, 1784; m. Aug. 8, 1809, *Caleb Warner;* d. Oct. 5, 1817.
SARAH, b. Oct. 15, 1787; m. Sept. 25, 1810, *Nathaniel Rogers Farley;* d. Nov. 26, 1869.
MEHITABLE, b. March 7, 1793; m. Oct. 18, 1813, *David Andrews.*

Memoranda.

MR. MARSHALL settled in Dunbarton, N. H. Soon after the birth of their little son, Benjamin, he was called away to attend to the affairs of his father, who was ill, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. While there he also was taken ill, and shortly died.

Mrs. Marshall, on receiving the sad intelligence, took her infant boy on horseback, and unattended rode over the rough roads and through the forests from Dunbarton to Chebacco. A few years later, while on a visit to her grandfather Giddings, she met Enoch Pearson, a very worthy man, who shortly after became her husband, and a family of children grew up about them. Benjamin Marshall, the little son of the first marriage, when grown to man's estate, married and settled on the old place in Dunbarton, N. H. *Vid. The History of Dunbarton, N. H., p.* 253.

Mrs. Sarah (Rust) Marshall, Mr. Marshall's mother, was a daughter of Joseph and Rachel (Choate) Rust. *Vid. Rust Genealogy, p.* 55.

Nathaniel Rogers Farley, who married Sally Pearson, was a grandson of Rev. Nathaniel Rogers, of Ipswich, Mass.
Vid. Felt's History of Ipswich, Mass., pp. 219–21.

LOIS CHOATE.

[208]

Lois[5] **Choate** (*Jeremiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Jeremiah [84] and Eunice (Giddings) Choate, was born Aug. 19, 1753, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, Dec. 30, 1774, *Jeremiah Kimball*, son of Jeremiah and Sarah (Lord) Kimball. He was born June 11, 1750, in Ipswich, Mass., where they resided. Deacon Kimball died Feb. 1, 1831. Mrs. Kimball died Dec. 7, 1825.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JEREMIAH, b. Dec. 25, 1775; *pub.* March 23, 1799, [1]*Mary Spofford;* m. April 30, 1834, [2]*Martha Willet;* d. Feb. 17, 1843.
LOIS, b. Feb. 2, 1777; m. Oct. 18, 1804, *Daniel Haskell;* d. Feb. 23, 1858.
EUNICE, b. Aug. 8, 1778; m. Dec. 20, 1804, *Nathaniel Lord;* d. April 9, 1837.
JOHN, b. July 2, 1780; m. Dec. 25, 1806, *Susanna Lord;* d. Nov. 10, 1871.
JONATHAN CHOATE, b. Nov. 11, 1782; m. Feb. 13, 1807, *Mary Lord;* d. Feb. 27, 1862.
PRISCILLA, b. Aug. 22, 1784; m. Nov. 29, 1815, *Benjamin Kimball;* d. Dec. 18, 1872.
JOSIAH, b. July 30, 1786; m. Nov. 30, 1815, *Hannah Ross;* d. Dec. 5, 1868.
CATA, b. Aug. 10, 1788; m. Nov. 25, 1813, *William Heard;* d. Nov. 13, 1885.
SAMUEL, b. May 23, 1791; m. Nov. 14, 1816, [1]*Hannah Goodhue;* m. Oct., 1857, [2]*Mrs. Sarah Pollard, née Stevens;* d. March 20, 1868.
DANIEL, b. Aug. 15, 1794. He died in early life, June, 1818.
SARAH, b. Aug. 25, 1796; m. Feb. 8, 1824, *Joseph Jewett;* d. July 3, 1873.
CHARLES, b. Dec. 24, 1798; m. Nov. 19, 1829, *Mary Ann Outein;* d. Nov. 30, 1880.

Memoranda.

RICHARD KIMBALL, the great ancestor of Mr. Kimball, set sail April 10, 1634, with his wife and seven children for America. They came on board the ship "Elizabeth," and settled first in Watertown, but in 1637 removed to Ipswich, Mass., where to the present time his descendants have been numerous and prominent in town and church.

Mr. Kimball, who married Lois Choate, was a much-respected citizen, and an officer of the South Church, in Ipswich, Mass. They reared a large family in the godly ways of the fathers. It is said "that he sat with eleven of his children in the choir, while his twelfth child, with its mother, was an appreciative listener in the family pew." Many of these twelve children lived to a remarkable age, so that the aggregate of their ages was eight hundred and eighty-six years, an average of nearly seventy-four years. Mrs. Cata (Kimball) Heard was the last survivor. She died Nov. 13, 1885, at the age of ninety-seven years.

Jeremiah and Lois (Choate) Kimball's descendants, in number about eighty, met in 1888 in old Ipswich to observe the one hundred and thirty-eighth anniversary of their ancestor Jeremiah Kimball's birth, who was born June 11, 1750.

Engd by A. E. Baker

In response to a sentiment relative to the future of the family, among others offered on the occasion, some lines were read of which an extract runs as follows: —

"I have been asked to prophesy,
Or I should better say to try,
And make the seer's prediction
As to what
The tribe of Jeremiah
In the future may aspire,
Or hold as their heart's desire
And all that.

"If the records can be trusted,
And the virtues have not rusted,
Which were our inheritance;
I should say
That the tribe of Jeremiah
Will be able to stand fire,
E'en as did their worthy sire
Any day.

"If rectitude and Godly fear
Won for our race the *nom de guerre*
Of the 'Royal Family,'
We should be
Worthy and illustrious heirs
Of the kingdom which was theirs,
Holding it in equal shares.
Should not we?

. . . . . .

"We are children of that mother,
Purer, holier, lived no other
Than our sainted ancestor,
Mother Lois;
Consecrating her whole line,
Till the very end of time,
To a service all divine;
This her choice.

"With due reverence for our sires,
And the race of Jeremiahs,
Still like them we would not be
While we live,
Buried in the out-grown past,
Holding creeds and dogmas fast,
Out of which the life has passed,
Naught to give.

"But with reverent waiting ear,
Listen that we too may hear,
As the prophets did of old,
Truth's decree.
For the last word is not said;
All the prophets are not dead;
Nor have all the martyrs bled.
We shall see."

LOWELL CHOATE.

The descendants of this family observed their fourth triennial reunion Sept. 29, 1891, at the beautiful summer residence of David B. Kimball, Esq., a grandson of Deacon Jeremiah Kimball, in Manchester by the Sea. There were present on the occasion seventy-nine of the more than two hundred surviving descendants. This reunion was most enthusiastic and pleasurable. The number of grandchildren was only fourteen, and of these several have died in the intervening five years.

NATHANIEL LORD, who married Eunice Kimball, was the son of Isaac and Susannah (Lord) Lord. He was born Sept. 25, 1780, in Ipswich, Mass., and graduated in 1798 from Harvard College. Mr. Lord for many years was the Register of Probate for Essex County. His sons were eminent men, viz., Nathaniel James Lord, Esq., Hon. Otis Phillips Lord, and George R. Lord, Esq.

NATHANIEL JAMES LORD, ESQ.

NATHANIEL JAMES LORD, ESQ., was an able lawyer, a man of eminent learning and commanding ability in his profession. At the Essex Bar he stood in the front rank with such men as Saltonstall and Choate. A written sketch of this eminent man is not at hand. The reader must be content with what is inscribed on his noble face.

Hon. Otis P. Lord, a younger brother of the foregoing, was regarded by Hon. Rufus Choate as the ablest lawyer in Essex County.

George R. Lord, Esq., who survived his two brothers, was an estimable man of ability, and much respected in the community. He was for some years the Assistant Clerk of Courts in Essex County.

Samuel Kimball was a prominent citizen of Dunbarton, N. H. Deacon Charles Kimball, late of Concord, N. H., and David B. Kimball, Esq., a well-known lawyer of Salem, Mass., were his sons.

Col. Charles Kimball, the youngest son of Jeremiah and Lois (Choate) Kimball, was a resident of Ipswich, Mass., and much engaged for many years in the Probate business of Essex County, with an office in Salem, Mass. Judge White, of the Probate Court, said of him, "No man was better fitted than Colonel Kimball for Judge of Probate." *Vid. History of Essex County, Vol. 1, pp.* 661–3.

Otis Phillips Lord, LL. D.

Otis Phillips Lord, son of Hon. Nathaniel and Eunice (Kimball) Lord, was born July 11, 1812, in Ipswich, Mass. He fitted for college at the Dummer Academy, Byfield, Mass., and entered Amherst College in 1828, graduating in 1832, subsequently receiving the degrees of Master of Arts and Doctor of Laws from his Alma Mater. He graduated from the Harvard Law School in 1836, having been admitted to the Bar in the December of 1835.

He commenced the practice of the law in Ipswich, his native town, but in 1844 removed to Salem, where he had an extensive law practice until his appointment upon the Bench. He served in the House of Representatives five years, the last year, 1854, being elected Speaker, and one year in the State Senate. In 1853 he was a member of the Constitutional Convention. Upon the organization of the Superior Court, in 1859, Mr. Lord was appointed by Gov. N. P. Banks as Associate Justice. This position he held until appointed by Governor Gaston, in 1875, as Associate Justice of the Supreme Judicial Court, which office he held until compelled, Dec. 8, 1882, by ill health, to resign. Judge Lord died on Thursday, March 13, 1884.

On the following day the Essex Bar Association met and appointed a committee to prepare a Memorial of the lamented dead, to be presented to the Supreme Judicial Court at its next meeting, which was presented, April 24, 1884, by Mr. Alfred A. Abbott, in behalf of the committee, Chief Justice Morton presiding. This was followed by highly eulogistic remarks by other legal gentlemen, of whom were Messrs. William D. Northend, Charles P. Thompson, Daniel Saunders, and Chief Justice Morton. The Memorial was ordered to be placed upon the records of the Court.

This Memorial recites briefly the incidents of his life, positions filled, and then says: "Judge Lord was cast in a large and heroic mould. All the powers of his nature were upon a broad scale. Even his prejudices, emotions, and passions were after the strong type of his intellectual faculties. And he had his nurture in a grand school. Beginning his practice in a neighborhood, then somewhat famous for its litigation, and the nature of which required a delving among the very roots of the common law, and gradually working his way into causes which involved the larger issues and more liberal principles of the law merchant, he soon came to measure his strength with a band of lawyers, competition with whom could not fail to arouse all his latent energies, and who, as we look back upon them, now loom up in the past in almost colossal proportions."

The Memorial then enumerates Messrs. Leverett Saltonstall, Nathaniel J. Lord, an older brother of the deceased, Joshua H. Ward, Asahel Huntington, and Rufus Choate. "These were the teachers of Judge Lord, in daily conflict with whom he had his professional training, and under the inspiration of whose example every faculty of his nature found its full development."

Perhaps of all those who in times past have been foremost at the Essex Bar, and those whose fame rests upon their laurels won here, Judge Lord, by general consent, stands *primus inter pares*, whether we consider the extent and variety of his practice, his ample learning, his union of tact and skill with energy and force, his marvellous ability to deal with and solve the most complicated questions of law and fact, his control over the minds of men by the might of pure reason enforced by a vehement and fervid eloquence, or by the signal success which crowned his work. He had a Scotch acumen and keenness of perception, and at the same time a capacity for the broad view, the wide comprehension, and the firm grasp of the largest outlines of a subject, his strength lay in the well-balanced combination and signal discipline of all his mental gifts.

But whatever may have been the intellectual secrets of his success, they gained added effect from the moral qualities of the man. His moral honesty was organic, and it was transparent. Judge Lord was a great lawyer, a powerful advocate, a wise legislator, a strong, sound judge, a firm friend, and an honest Christian man.

Vid. In Memoriam of Otis P. Lord.

The Bar of the Commonwealth, before the Supreme Federal Court in Boston, passed resolutions and eulogistic remarks, March 22, 1884, which were entered upon the records of the court.

Otis P. Lord

JEREMIAH CHOATE.

[209]

Jeremiah[5] Choate (*Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Jeremiah [84] and Eunice (Giddings) Choate, was born (*bapt.* 1755) in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, Jan. 21, 1779, *Ruth* [198] *Choate*, daughter of Humphrey [82] and Ruth (Lufkin) Choate. She was born Aug. 1, 1756, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Choate died May 31, 1799. Mrs. Choate died Nov. 11, 1837.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JEREMIAH, [434] b. Aug. 10, 1782; m. *Mary Choate* [463]; d. Dec. 25, 1817.
JOSEPH, [435] b. Aug. 17, 1784; m. 1806, *Sarah Cummings;* d. Sept. 20, 1868.
LUCY, [436] b. May 2, 1786; m. Jan. 17, 1805, *William Cogswell;* d. Feb. 5, 1876.
JOHN, [437] b. April 2, 1788; *pub.* Sept. 7, 1811, *Elizabeth Cummings;* d. Oct. 17, 1863.
DUDLEY, [438] b. April 17, 1790; m. Sept. 28, 1817, *Sarah Channell;* d. Oct. 11, 1852.
LYDIA, [439] b. Nov. 11, 1792; m. May 20, 1827, *Daniel Norton;* d. Jan. 12, 1868.
INFANT SON, [440] b. Sept. 29, 1794. He died in infancy, Oct. 2, 1794.
HUMPHREY, [441] b. Feb. 27, 1796. He died at sea, Sept. 5, 1824.
SARAH, [442] b. Dec. 24, 1797; m. March 9, 1820, *Jasper Lummas;* d. Aug. 6, 1845.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was a soldier of the Revolution. Mrs. Sally Lummas, his daughter, had the old family Bible. She lived in Eunice, Penn.

AARON CHOATE.

[212]

Aaron[5] Choate (*Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Jeremiah [84] and Eunice (Giddings) Choate, was born March 23, 1761, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, Oct. 31, 1782, *Eunice Perkins*. She was born Jan. 21, 1759, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. They removed, May 21, 1794, to Londonderry, N. H. Mr. Choate died April 28, 1807. Mrs. Choate died Feb. 24, 1809.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JONATHAN, [443] b. July 31, 1783; m. (*pub.* July 3, 1810) *Anna C. Welch;* d. March 26, 1814.
AN INFANT, [444] b. Nov. 1, 1785, who died in infancy.
AARON, [445] b. Dec. 28, 1786; m. 1819, *Sophia Chase;* d. 1848.
AMELIA, [446] b. Dec. 20, 1788; m. Nov. 13, 1815, *Samuel Burnham;* d. April 12, 1822.
ISAAC PERKINS, [447] b. Dec. 9, 1790. He died in early life, June 5, 1810.
JAMES, [448] b. July 20, 1792. He died in early manhood, Feb. 18, 1819.
JEREMIAH, [449] b. April 7, 1794; m. Nov. 18, 1836, *Rhoda S. Crary;* d. July 14, 1842.
ELIZA, [450] b. April 2, 1797; m. *John Cross;* d. Dec. 28, 1847.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE served in the War of the Revolution. He was for three years, 1804-6, a selectman of Londonderry, N. H. Isaac Perkins, his son, died at sea. James Choate, another son, was a physician. He died in Ipswich, Mass.

Vid. The History of Ipswich, Mass., p. 187.

DAVID CHOATE.

[213]

David[5] Choate (*Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Jeremiah [84] and Eunice (Giddings) Choate, was born Feb. 16, 1763, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, Feb. 24, 1783, *Miriam Choate* [192], daughter of Thomas [81] and Dorothy (Proctor) Choate. She was born June 29, 1763, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. They resided in Enfield, N. H. Mr. Choate died April 30, 1851. Mrs. Choate died Jan. 12, 1847.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

DAVID, [451] b. July 21, 1785; m. June 27, 1811, *Mrs. Rhoda (Sawyer) Marston;* d. July 18, 1851.
MIRIAM, [452] b. June 29, 1787. She died in infancy.
CONSTANTINE, [453] b. April 8, 1789; m. March, 1811, *Abihail Choate* [388]; d. Oct., 1857.
DOLLY, [454] d. June 7, 1829.
EUNICE, [455] d. June 27, 1841.
MIRIAM, [456] m. *Joseph Kimball;* d. Jan. 26, 1853.
ANNER, [457]. She died in infancy.
ANNER, [458] m. *Jesse Ross;* d. April 1, 1852.
DRUSILLA, [459]. She died in infancy.
DRUSILLA, [460] b. June 23, 1805; d. Jan. 5, 1863.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was a soldier in the War of the Revolution. *Vid. Mass. Rolls.*
He appears as selectman, in 1788, of Enfield, N. H.
Vid Town Papers of N. H., Vol. 12, p. 167.

The order of the children's births is not fully known.

CATHERINE CHOATE.

[214]

Catharine[5] Choate (*Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Jeremiah [84] and Eunice (Giddings) Choate, was born (*bapt.* March 10, 1765) in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, Nov. 26, 1788, *Nathaniel Goodhue*, son of Jacob and Joanna (Story) Goodhue. He was born Feb. 7, 1762, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. They resided in Bow, N. H., where Mr. Goodhue died Dec. 6, 1835. Mrs. Goodhue died Sept 13, 1830.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JAMES, b. May 8, 1789; m. —— ——; d. 1851.
NATHANIEL, b. July 9, 1791; m. *Judith Brown;* d. Jan., 1833.
JOANNA, b. July 10, 1793; m. *William Straw;* d.
ASA, b. Sept. 10, 1795; m. *Mary Gould;* d.
EUNICE, b. Feb. 4, 1798; m. *Aaron Nichols;* d. Oct. 6, 1886.
NANCY, b. June 20, 1800; m. *William Boswell;* d.
WALTER, b. Oct. 8, 1802; m. *Esther Shilliday;* d. 1880.

Memoranda.

MR. GOODHUE'S paternal ancestors were Jacob[3], William[2], and William[1] Goodhue.
Mr. Aaron Nichols was born May 7, 1791. He lived one hundred years, eight months, twenty-one days, and died Jan. 28, 1892, in Bow, N. H., where his son, John Nichols, is now, 1896, living.

PRISCILLA CHOATE.

[215]

Priscilla[5] Choate (*Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Jeremiah [84] and Eunice (Giddings) Choate, was born (*bapt.* Aug. 23, 1767) in Ipswich, Mass. She married, April 11, 1787, *John Story*. Mr. Story died. Mrs. Story died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JOHN, b. Dec. 17, 1787; m. Dec. 22, 1809, *Sally Hoyt;* d.
LYDIA, b. Sept. 8, 1789.
JOB, b. Aug. 6, 1791.
GEORGE, b. Dec. 19, 1793.
HANNAH, b. Oct. 4, 1796.
LOIS, b. Oct. 25, 1798.
EPPES, b. Nov. 3, 1800; m. March 25, 1821, *Eunice Burnham.*
MARY, b. Dec. 13, 1802.
IRA, b. Oct. 29, 1804.
ASA, b. Nov. 11, 1806.
ELI, b. Nov. 21, 1808.
ZIBA, b. Aug. 7, 1810.

Memoranda.

THE Story families in Ipswich, Mass., and vicinity, are numerous, but their records remain in obscurity. John and Priscilla (Choate) Story had not less than twelve children, but of their descendants we know very little.

John Story, their oldest son, married Sally Hoyt, and had eight children, viz., Jeremiah Hoyt, b. Nov. 15, 1810; Sophronia V., b. Dec. 25, 1812; Priscilla C., b. June 3, 1816; John, b. Dec. 10, 1818; Hannah P., b. Oct. 4, 1820; Sarah A., b. Feb. 15, 1825; Ira C., b. Oct. 22, 1827; Alden, b. July 21, 1830.

MRS. Hannah Stuart married Jeremiah H. Story. Her grandson, F. W. Shepherdson, Esq., of Granville, Ohio, is the President of the Granville Historical Society.

STEPHEN CHOATE.

[217]

Stephen[5] Choate (*Stephen*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Stephen [85] and Mary (Low) Choate, was born Nov. 2, 1752, in Ipswich, Mass. He married, Feb. 13, 1772, *Elizabeth Patch*, daughter of John and Abigail (Patch) Patch. She was born in Hamilton, Mass. They resided in Ipswich, Mass. Mr. Choate died May 19, 1816. Mrs. Choate died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ELIZABETH, [461] b. Nov. 2, 1773; m. May 26, 1792, *Ebenezer Choate* [140]; d. May 27, 1857.
JOANNA, [462] b. June 22, 1776; m. July 10, 1799, *Solomon Choate* [206]; d. Aug. 11, 1830.
MARY, [463] b. Jan. 2, 1779; m. *Jeremiah Choate* [434]; d.
JOHN PATCH, [464] b. Jan. 22, 1781; m. March 18, 1802, *Lucretia Cogswell*; d. June 23, 1863.
STEPHEN, [465] b. March 30, 1783; d.
HERVEY, [466] b. Sept. 2, 1785; m. *Hephzibah Quarles*; d. May 29, 1863.
ABIGAIL PATCH, [467] b. June 26, 1789; m. Jan. 26, 1809, *Ebenezer Pool*; d. Sept. 20, 1825.
EPES, [468] b. June 5, 1792. He died in infancy.
FRANCIS L., [469] b. Feb. 12, 1794. He died in infancy, Dec. 16, 1794.
MARGARET, [470] b. May 12, 1796; m. 1816, [1]*George Dennison*; m. Dec., 1839, [2]*John Gott*; m. Nov., 1852, [3]*John Parsons*; d. Feb. 20, 1859.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was one of the corporators, March 1, 1802, of "The Ipswich Turnpike." Stephen Choate, his second son, went to St. John, N. B., and was never heard from again. John Patch, Mrs. Choate's father, owned the old place of Gov. John Winthrop and "Castle Hill." He was known as "The Governor." At his death, Dec. 18, 1799, he left a hundred and fourteen descendants and a large estate.

Vid. Antiquarian Papers, Sept., 1883, *and*
The History of Ipswich, Mass., p. 185.

MARY CHOATE.

[218]

Mary[5] Choate (*Stephen*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Stephen [85] and Mary (Low) Choate, was born Sept. 3, 1754, in Ipswich, Mass. She married, Nov. 28, 1771, *Nehemiah Brown*, son of Elisha and Lydia (Brown) Brown. He was born July, 1745, in Ipswich, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Brown died June, 1812. Mrs. Brown died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARY, b. 1772; m. *John Patch*; d. 1838.
NEHEMIAH, b. 1774. He died in early life, 1793.
AMMI, b. 1776; m. *Hannah Baker*; d. 1827.
MICHAEL, b. 1778; m. *Polly Baker*; d. 1839.
DAVID, b. 1780; m. *Hannah Preston*; d. 1803.
WILLIAM, b. 1783; m. *Dorcas Baker*; d. 1833.
SALLY, b. 1785; m.—— *Witham*; d. 1826.
BETSEY, b. 1788; m.—— *Chamberlain*; d. 1814.
JOHN, b. 1791; m. *Lydia Raymond*; d. 1823.
NEHEMIAH, b. Feb. 18, 1795; m. July 20, 1819, *Susannah Smith*; d. Nov. 30, 1859.
MARTHA, b. 1796. She died in infancy.

[illegible]

[illegible] was in the [illegible] and [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Susan Choate Kinsman, their fourth child, born Jan. 5, 1817, married, Oct. 20, 1834, Israel Foster Crafts, of Manchester, Mass. They resided in Charlestown, Mass. Mrs. Crafts died Jan. 11, 1861. Mr. Crafts married, Nov. 27, 1862, Mrs. Emeline E. (McLallan) Spense. Mr. Crafts died April 2, 1885. There were twelve children of the first marriage. *Vid. The Crafts Family, pp.* 433, 434.

Mr. and Mrs. Thomas Hodgkins, and Mr. and Mrs. John P. Bartlett resided in Portland, Me. Mr. and Mrs. Nathaniel Kinsman resided in Salem, Mass.

MARTHA CHOATE.

[221]

Martha[5] **Choate** (*Stephen*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Stephen [85] and Mary (Low) Choate, was born Aug. 14, 1760, in Ipswich, Mass. She married *Thomas Hodgkins*. He was born in Salem, Mass. They resided in Woolwich, Me. Mr. Hodgkins died. Mrs. Hodgkins died May 8, 1849.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

NEHEMIAH, b. 1796; m. [1]*Sarah Mains;* m. Jan. 21, 1840, [2]*Catharine Moulton Mains;* d. Feb. 14, 1874.
MARY, m. *Thomas Stinson;* d. Aug., 1825.
BETSEY, b. 1804. She died March 21, 1844.

Memoranda.

MR. HODGKINS has a granddaughter, Miss Martha A. Hodgkins, residing in Bath, Me. She has a family relic, an old painting, purporting to be the Choate Arms. It is very old, and has been handed down from generation to generation, without proof of its genuineness or even a tradition of its origin. But from the peculiar form of the shield and the great delicacy of the workmanship, it might be classed as the production of Nathaniel Hurd, who from 1750 to the time of his death, in 1777, was one of the most prominent Colonial engravers engaged on heraldic subjects; or, possibly it may belong to those arms totally devoid of authority which were manufactured by one John Coles, of Boston, who, it is said, "probably as early as 1776, undertook to supply all inquirers with their family arms at a moderate cost."

Vid. Elements of Heraldry, pp. 72–7.

THE CHOATE ARMS.

Mr. Hodgkins was doubtless a descendant of, or relative of, Col. Joseph Hodgkins, of Ipswich, Mass. The will of Thomas Hodgkins, who may have been his father, dated Sept. 1, 1797, makes his beloved wife, Martha, his sole executrix, leaving her his dwelling-house and land in Ipswich, bounded on one side by land of Dr. Manning and Mrs. Cogswell, and a third part of personal estate, the other two thirds to be equally divided between all his children. *Vid. Hammatt Papers, pp.* 135, 136.

Miss Martha A. Hodgkins's mother, the second wife of Nehemiah Hodgkins, died March 7, 1875.

Mr. Thomas Stinson, who married Mary Hodgkins, was born in 1795, and died Oct. 22, 1861. They had five children, viz., George, Washington, Elmira, Lucy, and Martha H. Three of them are living in 1896.

George, b. Jan. 16, 1818; m. Dec. 21, 1846, Louisa Hawthorne. They have two children living, viz., Frederick A., b. April 18, 1848; m. Mary Villars; res. in New Orleans, La. George M., b. Feb. 7, 1856; m. April 6, 1880, Alice G. Trott; res. in Woolwich, Me., and have two children living, viz., Harry M., b. Sept. 15, 1887; Marcia M., b. Feb. 12, 1889.

JOHN CHOATE.

[223]

John[5] **Choate** (*Stephen*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Stephen [85] and Mary (Low) Choate, was born Feb. 5, 1765, in Ipswich, Mass. He married, Feb. 4, 1786, [1]*Elizabeth Baker*, daughter of John and Eunice (Pope) Baker. She was born in 1761, in Ipswich, Mass., where they resided. Mrs. Elizabeth Choate died Sept. 13, 1829. Mr. Choate married (*pub.* Oct. 27, 1832) [2]*Mary Cogswell*, daughter of Jonathan and Elizabeth (Wise) Cogswell. She was born Feb. 28, 1778, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Choate died Jan. 23, 1838. Mrs. Mary Choate died June 28, 1860.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

INFANT SON, [471] b. April 28, 1794. He died the same day, April 28, 1794.
JOHN, [472] b. March 4, 1796; m. April 4, 1822, *Mary Ann Baker;* d. Jan. 17, 1831.
CHARLES, [473] b. March 29, 1799. He died in childhood, June 25, 1803.
THOMAS BAKER, [474] b. April 18, 1801. He died in infancy, April 23, 1802.
CHARLES, [475] b. Feb. 12, 1803; m. Aug. 16, 1832, *Mary Ann Howard;* d. June 17, 1874.
GEORGE WASHINGTON, [476] b. June 2, 1805. He died in boyhood, Nov. 29, 1816.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE had very limited advantages of education in the public schools. But he wrote a good hand, used language correctly, and acquired much facility in doing business. He kept to his father's farm until twenty years of age, and acquired habits of industry and strength of muscle. He engaged in fishing and in the West India trade until the business was interrupted by the War of 1812.

By his thrift he added to his landed estate so that his farm embraced the original home place bequeathed by Col. John Choate to Deacon Stephen Choate, Hovey's Island, the Boardman place, and one half of Treadwell's Island, once owned by Governor Treadwell. He also owned in part, or wholly, several schooners.

He was a Justice of the Peace, Selectman, Overseer of the Poor, and in 1816, 1819, 1820, and 1823, four years, a Representative to the General Court. His abilities were recognized and he had much to do in public affairs. He was a strong partisan of the Federal School, and associated much with Josiah Quincy, Mr. Phillips, and other prominent men of the State.

When his maritime business was interrupted by the Embargo Acts he was trying to dispose of his shipping. With the assistance of his neighbors he succeeded in sending two of his vessels out of port with some foreign destination. These transactions were said to be "outside of the law." One vessel, called the "Dove," was at night tied up to a bridge at the mouth of Boardman's Creek. In the morning she was gone, and the popular word passed around was that she had sunk in "the deep hole" over which she was moored. But Capt. William Brown had taken her out in the night with a cargo for Bermuda, or some of the West Indies. After some weeks Captain Brown returned, but great secrecy was maintained and it was not known whether he sold the ship or she was taken by some government cutter. Another vessel, the "Brittania," was loaded at the landing for the West Indies, hauled into the offing, and should have sailed at once. But too high wind kept her at anchor until the Custom House Officers boarded her and she was obliged to return to the landing, where she lay under bond until the embargo was off, and then sailed. Mr. Choate, it is said, was on board, and seeing the Officers of Revenue approaching, seized an axe and rushed forward to cut the cable, for he preferred any hazard to being held up by the officers. The captain and crew, however, interfered and overpowered him, and so prevented him in his purpose.

Mr. Choate, while of resolute will, was a wise and good man, careful in word and deed, able, useful, and upright. He ruled his children, and those within his influence and power, strictly, but not more strictly than he ruled his own spirit. And whatever he did he acted from a high motive and for a valuable end.

Mrs. Elizabeth Choate was a very estimable woman. Her father, John Baker, son

of Colonel John and Mary Baker, died June 9, 1785. Her mother, Mrs. Eunice (Pope) Baker, lived to the age of ninety-four years, and died Jan. 10, 1821.

"Here let the weary pilgrim rest
Till God shall call; and be that goodness blest
Which so prolonged her useful life
And gave her peace midst 'Nature's dying strife.'"

Mrs. Choate was buried in the Choate tomb, in the South Cemetery, Ipswich, Mass.

Mrs. Mary Choate came into possession of the house built and once occupied by the Rev. Theophilus Pickering, the successor of Rev. John Wise, which her father, Col. Jonathan Cogswell, bought in 1791. Her mother was a granddaughter of the Rev. John Wise. Mrs. Mary Choate survived her husband more than twenty years. Mr. Charles Choate, a son of the first marriage, speaking of her, says: "Whom I regard as the best of stepmothers." Mr. Choate and Mrs. Mary Choate were buried in the Cogswell tomb in the Essex Cemetery. *Vid. History of Essex, Mass., p.* 287.

Rev. Mr. Pickering, mentioned above, was visited in the same house by the noted Rev. George Whitfield, and engaged in a long discussion with him, but refused Mr. Whitfield admittance to his pulpit.

DAVID CHOATE.

[224]

David[5] **Choate** (*Stephen*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Stephen [85] and Mary (Low) Choate, was born May 11, 1767, in Ipswich, Mass. He married, July 18, 1789, *Sarah Appleton*, daughter of William and Sarah (Kinsman) Appleton. She was born (*bapt.* Jan. 4, 1767) in Ipswich, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Choate died in 1814. Mrs. Choate died Sept. 15, 1843.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

SARAH, [477] b. June 29, 1790. She died Oct. 2, 1862.
JOHN, [478] b. March, 1794; m. —— ——; d. Feb. 3, 1849.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE and Sarah Appleton were married by Dr. Joseph Dana. It is generally understood by the old people of Ipswich that Mr. Choate left home and spent the last years of his life in the South. Mrs. Choate died in Ipswich, Mass.

Sarah Choate, the daughter, was remarkable for her personal beauty.

William Appleton and Sarah Kinsman were *pub.* April 21, 1764. She was the daughter of John and Hannah (Burnham) Kinsman, and was *bapt.* Oct. 20, 1745. John Kinsman and Hannah Burnham were married Jan. 31, 1733.

Vid. Records of Ipswich, Mass.

ISAAC CHOATE.

[227]

Isaac[5] **Choate** (*Stephen*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Stephen [85] and Mrs. Elizabeth (Martin) Potter, was born Oct. 20, 1772, in Ipswich, Mass. He married *Mrs. Elizabeth Clark* (*Dyer*) *Bradley*. She was born May 5, 1777, in Paris, Me. They resided in Paris, Me. Mr. Choate died. Mrs. Choate died.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

ELIZABETH BRADLEY, [479] b. Aug. 20, 1798; m. Oct. 16, 1825, *Elijah L. Hamlin;* d. Aug. 28, 1886.

Memoranda.

Mr. Choate, it is thought, was lost at sea. And then his daughter was adopted by her uncle, Amos Choate [228], of Salem, Mass.

Charles MacDonald, Esq., Attorney at Law, St. John, N. B., is a grandson of Mrs. Elizabeth C. (Dyer) Bradley.

AMOS CHOATE.

[228]

Amos[5] Choate (*Stephen[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Stephen [85] and Mrs. Elizabeth (Potter) Choate, *née* Martin, was born Dec. 10, 1775, in Ipswich, Mass. He married, in 1801, [1]*Lucy Smith*, daughter of Aaron and Lucy (Baker) Smith. She was born Jan. 7, 1780, in Ipswich, Mass. They resided in Ipswich and in Salem, Mass., where Mrs. Lucy Choate died Jan. 10, 1833. Mr. Choate married, May 26, 1833, [2]*Mehitable Neal*, only daughter of Jonathan and Mehitable (Eden) Neal. She was born Nov., 1783, in Salem, Mass. Mr. Choate died Aug. 7, 1844. Mrs. Mehitable Choate died Oct. 20, 1856.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Augustus, [480] b. Nov. 28, 1803. He died in early life, Aug. 2, 1828.
Edward, [481] b. July 10, 1805. He died in infancy, Oct. 27, 1805.

Memoranda.

Mr. Choate graduated in 1795 from Harvard College. He taught school in Beverly, and later, from 1800 to 1806, he was master of the Ipswich Latin School. He studied law, but, from a distaste, did not practice his profession.

Mr. Choate succeeded Mr. Timothy Pickering in the office of Registrar of Probate in Salem, Mass., and filled the position for twenty-five years.

Vid. History of Ipswich, p. 86, and
Essex Institutes, Vol. 4, p. 79.

REV. AUGUSTUS CHOATE.

Augustus Choate, his son, graduated in 1823 from Harvard College. Dr. Charles Choate [475] was his classmate. Later he studied for the ministry with Dr. Abbott, of Beverly, Mass.

He was a very gifted and promising young man, but called away in early life from a career of great usefulness.

Being thus bereft of his only son and left childless, Mr. Choate bequeathed his property to his nephews and nieces, and to public charity. Dr. Charles Choate [475] received the homestead, which he occupied as late as 1870. He left five thousand dollars for the support of the insane poor, one thousand dollars for the benefit of the Sunday school, and one thousand dollars in aid of the poor of the North Church, Salem, Mass.

LYDIA CHOATE.

[229]

Lydia[5] Choate (*Stephen[4], Thomas[3] Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Stephen [85] and Mrs. Elizabeth (Potter) Choate, *née* Martin, was born Sept. 29, 1777, in Ipswich, Mass. She married *Ephraim Kendall*. They resided in Ipswich, Mass. Mr. Kendall died in 1846. Mrs. Kendall died May 7, 1817.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

ISAAC CHOATE, b.

Memoranda.

MR. KENDALL, it is said, was a graduate, in 1787, from Harvard College. His son, Isaac Choate Kendall, in 1870, was living in New York City.

DAVID CHOATE.

[231]

David[5] **Choate** (*William*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of William [95] and Mary (Giddings) Choate, was born Nov. 29, 1757, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, June 24, 1784, [1]*Mary Cogswell*, daughter of Jonathan and Mary (Appleton) Cogswell. She was born Dec. 19, 1760, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass., where they resided. Mrs. Mary Choate died Aug. 21, 1784. Mr. Choate married, Oct. 15, 1791, [2]*Miriam Foster*, daughter of Aaron and Ruth Foster. She was born Nov. 28, 1771, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. Mr. Choate died March 28, 1808. Mrs. Miriam Choate died Jan. 14, 1853.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARY, [482] b. Oct. 3, 1792; m. Nov. 28, 1813, *Thomas Sewall*; d. March 29, 1855.
HANNAH, [483] b. Aug. 12, 1794; m. Sept. 2, 1822, *Rev. Robert Crowell*; d. Feb. 9, 1837.
DAVID, [484] b. Nov. 29, 1796; m. Jan. 14, 1828, *Elizabeth Wade*; d. Dec. 17, 1872.
RUFUS, [485] b. Oct. 1, 1799; m. March 29, 1825, *Helen Olcott*; d. July 13, 1859.
WASHINGTON, [486] b. Jan. 17, 1803. He died in early life, Feb. 27, 1822.
JOB, [487] b. Dec. 25, 1806. He died in childhood, March 10, 1808.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE on his twenty-first birthday commenced keeping a journal, and from its pages is reflected something of his life, covering a period of nearly the next ten years.

A JOURNAL KEPT BY DAVID CHOATE.

Begun November 29th, 1778.

Which date completes twenty one years of my age. I have been in a low state of health about two years, not able to do any work in the Summer time since July one thousand seven hundred & seventy seven.

I agreed about this time viz: Nov. 1778, to keep school in Chebacco for four months; boarded two months at uncle John Choat's then one at Mr. Jonathan Cogswell's; the fourth month at uncle's again, in March the school broke up; & I agreed to go a fishing the ensuing season in my uncle John Choate's boat, about this time a large number of people had the small pox at Col. Jonathan Cogswell's house; and Nehemiah Choate of Hog Island died of that distemper the nineteenth of March.

APRIL, 1779. — We began upon the aforesd. fishing voyage;

22d. — Sailed out of Chebacco river bound to the Eastward.

SAT. 24. — We arrived at Kennebeck river where we expect to procure our bait for the trip.

JUNE 2d. — About 11 o'clock P. M. sailed for Chebacco river.

SAT. 5th. — We got into Chebacco river; Burnam got into the river from Ipswich; lately from the West Indies; in Esq. Choate's schooner.

SUNDAY, 6th. — I got home to Hog Island.

Mr. Choate mentions two trips to the Eastward, and then says: —

5th (*i. e.* AUG.). — Sailed again for Eastward.

7th. — We got down to Dammerils Cove; can make no hand of fishing here there is so many cruisers about, we were drove up Kennebeck river, got down again after a few days & made the best of our way home, got home about the last of this month; conclude not to go to the Eastward again on account of the English Privateers being so thick on that shore. The boat goes a freighting & I work at a spell, prove not so healthy as a fishing; I am advised by the Doctor to go to Europe for my health; accordingly I agreed to go in the ship "Rambler," Benjamin Lovett, Commander, bound to Spain. I got my clothes & adventure on board; but was taken sick just before the ship sailed so that I could not go the voyage.

A Journal kept by David Choate.

Begun November the 29th A. D. 1779, in Name of GOD Amen.

This day was at my uncle John Choate's instructing his son, John, in the Mariners' Art.
Dec 20th. — Begun to keep school at home at my honored father's house & had 15 scholars.
7th. — Monday, begun to keep school at Ensign Humphrey Choate's.
Saturday, January 1st, 1780. — Moved the seats & tables over to Mr. Proctor's.

Mr. Choate continues teaching until March 19. He mentions. —

May 19th. — A remarkable dark day.

He says, —

I went to work on the farm until June when there was a call for a number for to go a six month's campaign, June the 17th. they begun to engage & ye 24th I engaged to go.

A Journal of a Campaign in the Continental Army, A. D. 1780.

Wednesday, June ye 28th. — Wilm. Burnam, David Choate Nehemiah Cleaveland, Aaron Choate, Moses Marshall, James Choate & Thomas Foster begun our march from Chebacco for West Point. Marched to Danvers.
Th. 29th. — Marched from Danvers to Waltham.
F. 30th. — Marched from Waltham to West Borough.
Sat. July ye 1st. — Marched from West Borough to Leicester.
Sunday, 2d. — Stayed at uncle Isaac Choate's at Leicester.
M. 3d. — Marched from Leicester.
T. 4th. — Was joined by Thos. Burnam, John Butler & Samuel Pulcipher.
W. 5th. — Arrived at Springfield. Passed muster, and joined Capt. Frothingham's party of 150 men & marched from there for head-quarters at West Point.
T. 11th. — Arrived at West Point.
Th. 13th. — Passed muster.
F. 14th. — Joined Colo. Michel Jackson's Regiment.
Sunday, 16th. — Heard Mr. Hitchcock preach.
M. 17th. — See two men run the "gantelope" through 500 files of men for desertion.
Sunday, 23d. — Was inspected by Baron de Stuben, and David Choate, Nehemiah Cleaveland, Moses Marshall and John Butler was draughted into Capt. John Burnam's company of Light Infantry.
W. 26th. — See two men shot for desertion.
Th. 27. — Wrote home by Thomas Cheever
Sund. 30th. — Had orders for marching.
M. 31st. — Drew arms, crossed the river — marched towards the Pickskill.
T. August 1st. — The Light Infantry marched to Verplanks Point, were reviewed by his Excellency & a number of other general officers — and then marched back two miles.
W. 2d. — Marched 3 miles below Verplanks Point: joined Col. Gimats Reg. in Gen Poor's Briggade in the Hon. Marquis de la Fayette's Division of Light Infantry.
F. 4th. —Decamp'd; recrossed the N. River at King's Ferry and marched to Haverstraw & encamped.
M. 7th. — Decamp'd; marched to Clark's Farm in New Jersey State & encamped.
Sat. 12th. — Nehemiah Cleaveland & I went to the Grand Army on a pass.

From Aug. 20 to Sept. 20, Mr. Choate mentions a visit from John Cleaveland, marching and plundering the town of Bergin for cattle and forage, on the way seeing a man hanged on a tree for plundering the inhabitants of household goods. Aaron Choate visits them from the main army.

W. 20 of Sept. — They are encamped at Tappand.
M. 25 (*i. e.* Sept.). — A Treason of the blackest Dye was discovered & the infamous General Arnold ring-leader thereof made his escape to the enemy and Adjutant General Andre, a spie from the enemy was made prisoner in attempting to return to New York.

On the 26th and 27th Mr. Choate speaks of midnight alarms.

M. Oct. 2d. — Mssrs. Aaron & James Choate came from the main Army & told us they see Andre, the British spie hanged at 12 o'clock this day.

Mr. Choate speaks of various marches, receiving letters from home, and of writing letters to friends, John Butler's recovery from ten days' illness and return to the ranks, a visit from Aaron and James Choate, writing letter to James Choate, of Leicester. He mentions that Monday, Dec. 4 (1780), Moses Marshall and Thomas Foster got discharged and set out for home. He speaks of drawing neither bread nor flour for several days. And adds that on —

TH. DEC. 14.— Nehemiah Cleveland, Aaron Choate, James Choate & I got our discharges & set out for home. Went 17 miles and put up on the Fishkills.

Mr. Choate then went twenty-five miles to Danbury, Ct., twenty-three miles to Woodbury, twenty-one miles to Cheshire, — where Aaron and James Choate left the party, — twenty-two miles to Durham, crossed the Connecticut River at Modus Landing, went fifteen miles to East Haddam, five miles to his Uncle James Perkins's, in Lyme, Conn., and four miles to his Uncle Abraham Perkins's, then twenty-five miles to his Uncle Lathrop's, in Norwich, where he spent several days; then thirteen miles to John Cleveland's, in Canterbury, thence twenty-six miles to Douglas, Mass., twenty-five miles to Holliston, forty-two miles to Salem.

SUNDAY 31st (*i. e.* DEC. 1780.) — Came from Salem home, Chebacco 12 miles found our friends all well at home. *Amen.*

APRIL 11th 1781 (WED.)— Cousin John Choate got home out of captivity

MAY 3d 1781. — General Fast throughout the U. S. of America.

JULY 30 1781. — Went to Mrs. Goodhue's Funeral.

OCT. 27 " — Heard that Lord Cornwallis & all his army was taken by G. Washington.

DEC. 30th 1781 SUNDAY. — Sailed for Havana, with Capt John Choate for Commander: arrived in Havana Feb. 3d 1782: the capt. sold the vessel.

JUNE 2d 1782. — Sailed for Cadiz Spain on the ship Rambler Benjamin Lovett Commander. Arrived in Cadiz, July 13th. Sailed for Tenariff, and returned to Havana; arrived Oct. 20th 1782.

JAN 23d, 1783. — Sailed from Havana on the Brig Mackarona, Philip Brown Comder of Baltimore, Md.; arrived.

FEB. 14, 1783. — From Baltimore sailed to Philadelphia, thence by stage to Norwich Conn. and so to Ipswich; arrived March 24th 1783.

His brother William, in his absence, had made three trips to the West Indies.

APRIL 29, 1783. — Peace celebrated in Ipswich.

AUG. 5th 1783. — John Choate jun got home from London after a year's absence.

OCT. 22d 1783. — Went to Ipswich Town & bought a barrel of N. E. rum to carry to the Eastward

NOV. 6. — Visited M. Abraham Choate's on the Kennebeck River, Me.

Mrs. Lufkin wife of Moses Lufkin jun. buried March 3d 1784.

JUNE 24th 1784. — I was married to Polly Cogswell

AUG. 21st 1784. — This day my wife departed this life.

AUG. 23d 1784. — This day attended the Funeral. Oh that God would be pleased to sanctify this bereavement to me for my everlasting good.

OCT. 1st 1784. — This night a melancholly accident happened at the mouth of Chebacco river — viz:

Ephraim Choate in a Jigger & Capt Thomas Herrick in a Boat went to come into the river & got ashore. lost both vessels with eight men viz. Thomas Herrick, Ephraim Choate & his son Benjamin Choate William Collins, John Rider Samuel Avery, John Avery & Tristam Lufkin all of Mr. Fuller's parish, but Rider Richard Jaquith swam ashore at "Low Penny Loaf." — seven bodies found Benj Choate not found.

DEC. 26 1784. — Went to meeting over the New Bridge built by the post.

APRIL 23d 1785. — This day my Honored Father departed this life, after a long illness in the fifty-fifth year of his age. Oh that God would sanctify his death to all surviving relatives & friends. 25th. — Attended the funeral of our departed friend.

JUNE 24, 1785. — I, David Choate payed my brother George his Legacy left by our Father.

OCT 25, 1786. -- David Choate, and Benjamin Cogswell went from Ipswich, through Rowley Newbury, Bradford Haverhill, Atkinson & put up at Wm. Choate's Londonderry

27th. — Went from there through Dunstable Groton Lunenburgh put up at Widow Job. Giddings

28th. — Went from there through Leominster Sterling Worcester to Mrs. Isaac Choate's in Leicester.

30th. — Isaac Choate & I went to Rutland stopped at Mr. Cogswell's in Paxton.

31st. — Went to Mr. Craynes in Spencer.
Nov 1 1786. — Went to Mr. Kent's in Leicester.
2d. — From Mr. Charles in Leicester to Mr. McKeans in Boston and to home — Nov. 4th 1786.
1787. — I have spent the winter as usual That is in tending the cattle, dressing flax threshing Barley, sleding wood &c.

Mr. Choate was married a second time in the fall of 1791, and the next spring, May 11, 1792, established his home on the Island, where he continued to live until April 9, 1800, when he removed to the main land to a place which he had purchased, once owned by the Rev. Mr. Cleaveland. There he spent the few years that remained to him of life. He died in the full maturity and strength of his manhood at the age of fifty years. A very just and appreciative notice of Mr. Choate by Dr. Reuben D. Muzzey was published in the Salem *Gazette* of that date as follows: —

"Mr. Choate was a man of uncommon intellectual endowments. To a quick and accurate perception, a ready and full recollection, he added a judgment ever ready to decide, and was never under the necessity of making more than one decision on the same subject. From childhood, books were among his dearest companions, and though denied the advantages of a regular education, he arrived at a degree of improvement often unattained by men of the present opportunities and possessed talents which would have been an honor to a statesman.

"In the social circle, none were his superiors. Without any efforts to draw attention, he had the admiration of all around him; and if envy herself ever raised a sigh at his power of pleasing, she immediately lost it in a less ungenerous emotion, — the love of being pleased.

"The learned found instruction and amusement in his company, and the ignorant went away satisfied that they were persons of information because they had been conversing easily on subjects before unknown to them. His friendship was firm and unabating. The man who possessed his confidence had a safe deposit for the most important facts, and such facts gained much in value by being thrown into such a deposit.

"As a husband he was all that the best of wives could desire, as a father, all that a fine family of children could need. He lived the friend and supporter of virtue, order and steady habits, and died in hope of a happier state through the mercy of a Redeemer. A widow, five children and the whole town lament his death."

This exalted tribute was deserved. Mr. Choate was a man whom everyone was glad to meet. Esquire Lord, father of the late Judge Lord, once said to Dr. Sewall, "If you go to Chebacco, be sure to see Mr. David Choate, as he is the *only man* there is there."

Had Mr. Choate's life been spared he would doubtless have been brought much into public life. His townswen had fixed upon him as their next Representative to the General Court, but before the time came for his election he was taken ill and died.

While not a member of the church, he was a person of deep religious impressions. And when death was near some one asked him how he felt in the near prospect of death. He replied that "the hope he had cherished for a long time grew stronger and brighter." *Vid. The History of Essex, Mass, pp.* 266–8.

Washington Choate, son of Mr. Choate, died at the age of nineteen years, while a member of the Junior Class in Dartmouth College. Young Choate "gave evidence of deep piety and was a scholar of extraordinary promise."

Vid. History of Ipswich, Mass., p. 275.

Rev. Dr. Dana styled him "the finest youth in New England."

Vid. History of Essex, Mass., pp. 295–7.

Mrs. Miriam Choate was the youngest child of Capt. Aaron and Ruth Foster. She had eight brothers and sisters, viz., Ruth, b. Oct. 19, 1754; d. Oct. 5, 1774. Mary, b. Aug. 16, 1756; d. March 24, 1837. Aaron, b. Oct. 7, 1758; d. June 7, 1762. Moses, b. Nov. 4, 1760; d. Nov. 20, 1812. Thomas, b. April 9, 1763; d. Nov., 1809. Aaron, b. Sept. 10, 1764; d. April 13, 1798. Zebulon, b. Aug. 2, 1766; d. Joanna, b. Nov. 27, 1768; d. Aug. 10, 1822.

Captain Foster died Dec. 25, 1811, aged eighty-seven. Mrs. Ruth Foster died March 24, 1811, aged eighty-three.

WILLIAM CHOATE.

[232]

William[5] Choate (*William[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of William [95] and Mary (Giddings) Choate, was born Aug. 10, 1759, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, Aug. 19, 1784, *Susanna Choate* [202], daughter of Humphrey [82] and Ruth (Lufkin) Choate. She was born (*bapt.* Aug. 11, 1765) in Londonderry, N. H. They resided in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass., and removed, Sept. 2, 1785, to Londonderry, N. H., where Mr. Choate died Jan. 4, 1835. Mrs. Choate died April 11, 1829.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WILLIAM, [488] b. April 18, 1785; m. Dec. 28, 1815, *Mary B. Pinkerton*; d. Oct. 7, 1870.
SUSANNA, [489] b. Aug. 21, 1786; m. Feb. 29, 1817, *William Anderson*; d. Oct. 7, 1828.
JOHN, [490] b. May 13, 1788. He died at sea, Oct. 21, 1817.
SALLY, [491] b. April 11, 1790; m. Feb. 17, 1817, *Benjamin Hazelton*; d. May 6, 1864.
LYDIA, [492] b. April 1, 1792. She died in infancy, May 7, 1792.
NABBY, [493] b. March 21, 1793. She died in early life, Sept. 10, 1818.
DAVID, [494] b. March 30, 1795. He died at sea, Oct. 21, 1817.
GEORGE, [495] b. June 23, 1797. He died in infancy, July 6, 1797.
MARY, [496] b. Oct. 6, 1798; m. *Benjamin Morrill*; d. Aug. 16, 1865.
NATHAN, [497] b. June 30, 1801; m. May 6, 1828, *Louisa Kimball*; d. June 13, 1874.
HANNAH, [498] b. May 27, 1804. She died June, 1862.
GEORGE WASHINGTON, [499] b. Dec. 12, 1806. He died in New Orleans, La., Feb. 2, 1836.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE sold his half of the farm on the Island to his brother, George Choate. He removed, Aug. 30, 1785, and settled in Londonderry, N. H., where he became a leading citizen, and active in town affairs. He was chosen a selectman six years, viz., in 1794, 1797, 1800–1, and 1817–18. He was sent to the State Legislature to represent the town in 1796 and 1797.

His sons, John and David, were drowned at the West Indies in a hurricane. John was captain of the vessel "Cæsar," and David a subordinate officer.

GEORGE CHOATE.

[233]

George[5] Choate (*William[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of William [95] and Mary (Giddings) Choate, was born Feb. 24, 1762, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, Jan 1, 1789, *Susanna Choate* [222], daughter of Stephen [85] and Mary (Low) Choate. She was born Sept. 1, 1762, in Ipswich, Mass. They resided in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. Mr. Choate died Feb. 8, 1826. Mrs. Choate died Aug. 13, 1827.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

INFANT DAUGHTER, [500] b. Oct. 11, 1789. She died the same day, Oct. 11, 1789.
WILLIAM, [501] b. Oct. 26, 1790; m. Dec. 14, 1819, *Lucretia Burnham*; d. April 24, 1829.
JOHN, [502] b. July 16, 1792; m. Nov. 9, 1819, *Sarah G. Fairfield*; d. 1823.
GEORGE, [503] b. Nov. 7, 1796; m. Dec. 6, 1825, *Margaret Manning Hodges*; d. June 4, 1880.
FRANCIS, [504] b. Dec. 30, 1798; d. Jan. 20, 1882.
SARAH, [505] b. July 19, 1803. She died in childhood, Feb. 20, 1805.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was a man of recognized ability and character. He was called to fill many public offices, and much employed by his fellow-townsmen in the management of their affairs, and had their fullest confidence and esteem. He was a Justice of the

Peace. Representative from Ipswich in 1814, '15, '16, '17, and from Essex in 1819, to the General Courts, and sustained various other offices in the town. At the time of his death the following tribute was paid to his worth: —

"To a strength and purity of mind, there was united a quiet, peaceful, and amiable disposition, which greatly endeared him to his friends and acquaintances; so mindful was he of the rights and feelings of others, that as he never made an enemy, so certainly he has not left one; and we cannot but admire and wish to imitate that discipline of mind and feeling, which he so eminently manifested, and which enabled him to perform the duties, and sustain the fatigues and ills of life without a murmur or complaint. The virtues of honest fidelity and benevolence will not perish with the body — for the upright and faithful there remaineth a rest." "His life was useful and his death lamented."

Vid. The History of Ipswich, Mass., p. 275, and
History of Essex, Mass., pp. 301, 302.

COPIED FROM AN ANCIENT BIBLE FAMILY RECORD.

"GEORGE CHOATE, Son of Capt. William Choate & Susanna Choate Daughter of Stephen Choate, Esq^r were married Jan'y 1^st 1789 — and Sunday Oct 11^th 1789 had a Daughter still born — and since that had other children (Viz).

WILLIAM CHOATE was born Tuesday Oct. 26^th 1790 about eight o'clock in the evening. Low water.

JOHN CHOATE was born Monday July 16^th 1792 about 4 o'clock in afternoon and about Low water.

GEORGE CHOATE was born Monday Nov. 7^th 1796 at 9 o'clock evening about four hours ebb.

FRANCIS CHOATE was born Sunday Dec. 30^th 1798 about 4 o'clock afternoon.

SARAH CHOATE was born Tuesday July 19^th 1803 at four afternoon. Said Sarah departed this Life on Wednesday Feb. 20^th 1805 at four P. M."

FRANCIS CHOATE, ESQ., SALEM, MASS.

FRANCIS CHOATE, the youngest son, was born on a cold December day. It was so bitterly cold that a tradition is rehearsed of the little fellow being well nigh frost bitten. But, cold as the world was at his birth, Mr. Choate by his great kindliness of disposition and large-hearted beneficence did his part in making it warmer, in the best sense, before he left it. He was for many years a merchant in Salem, Mass., and a man distinguished for his scrupulous honesty.

MARGARET CHOATE.

[234]

Margaret[5] Choate (*William[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of William [95] and Mary (Giddings) Choate, was born March 8, 1764, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, May 25, 1786, *John Crocker*, son of Deacon John Crocker. He was born March 13, 1760, in Ipswich, Mass. They resided in Londonderry, N. H. Mr. Crocker died July 15, 1814. Mrs. Crocker died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARY, b. Aug. 26, 1787; m. May 23, 1826, *J. Procter*; d. April 15, 1827.
HANNAH, b. Aug. 9, 1790; m. Dec. 24, 1822, *Dr. George Farrar*; d. Dec., 1859.
MARGARET, b. July 18, 1792; m. June 22, 1819, *Rev. Willard Holbrook*; d. 1864.

MEHITABLE, b. Aug. 9, 1795; m. June 16, 1835, *Moses C. Pillsbury.*
SARAH CHOATE, b. Aug 17, 1797; m. Sept. 17, 1835, *Elihu Walcott;* d. 1842.
ELIZABETH, b. Aug. 11, 1800; m. June 30, 1835, *James Palmer.*
LYDIA, b. Aug. 26, 1802. She died in childhood, March 3, 1804.
JOHN, b. Aug. 2, 1804; m. Aug. 20, 1828, *Mary Neal Pillsbury;* d. April 6, 1879.
LYDIA, b. Nov. 20, 1808. She died in childhood, Dec. 18, 1810.

Memoranda.

MR. CROCKER had but one son in his large family. Six of his eight daughters lived to womanhood and were married. Mrs. Proctor, Mrs. Farrar, and Mrs. Pillsbury had no children.

MR. HOLBROOK, who married Margaret Crocker, son of Stephen and Mary (Penniman) Holbrook, was born Jan. 6, 1794, in Sutton, Mass. He fitted for college in the Academy, Leicester, Mass., graduated, in 1814, from Brown University, and in 1817 from Andover Theological Seminary. He was settled, July 22, 1818, the pastor of the Congregational Church in Rowley, Mass; resigned May 12, 1840, and installed, Aug. 18, 1841, in Blackstone, Mass. He resigned this pastorate Feb. 19, 1850, and returned to reside in Rowley, Mass. He died in 1860. Mrs. Holbrook died in 1864. They had six children, viz., Amory, b. Aug. 15, 1820; m. Aug. 30, 1847, Mary Hooper Broughton; d. Sept. 26, 1866. John Crocker, b. Aug. 27, 1822; d. July 26, 1829. Willard Rogers, b. March 1, 1824; m. June 5, 1856, Mary Eliza Abbott. Mary Elvina, b. May 12, 1826; d. Aug. 1, 1826. Mary Crocker, b. Jan. 23, 1829; d. Feb. 24, 1829. Sarah Elizabeth, b. June 7, 1831; d. Sept. 15, 1831.

Rev. Mr. Holbrook's oldest son, Amory Holbrook, was born in Rowley, Mass. He won academic honors in Dummer Academy, graduated a superior scholar, in 1841, from Bowdoin College, Brunswick, Me. He studied law with Hon. Rufus Choate, was admitted to the bar of Suffolk County in 1844, entered, in 1847, into partnership with Hon. J. C. Perkins, of Salem, Mass. Mr. Holbrook was appointed, Dec., 1849, United States Attorney for the Territory of Oregon, one of the first corps of officers appointed by the General Government. He removed with his family to Oregon City, which was then the capital, but in 1863 he settled in Portland, Ore., where he died in the prime of manhood.

Mrs. Holbrook was born July 31, 1823, in Marblehead, Mass. They had two children, viz., Willard Amory, b. Sept. 6, 1848; d. Feb. 23, 1875. Anna Hooper, b. Jan. 1, 1850; m. Oct. 10, 1872, George Edward Withington. He was born July 9, 1850, in Northumberland, Pa. Mr. and Mrs. Withington resided in Portland, Ore. They have three children, viz., Amory Holbrook, b. July 7, 1873; Elizabeth Forsythe, b. Jan. 17, 1877; Mary Couch, b. March 16, 1884.

Rev. Mr. Holbrook's second son, who lived to maturity, Willard Rogers Holbrook, was born in Rowley, Mass. His wife was born in Burlington, Vt. They resided in New York City. They had two children, viz., John Abbott, b. 1857; d. Aug. 14, 1859. Margaret, b. Dec. 19, 1865.

Elihu Wolcott, who married Sarah Choate Crocker, son of Samuel and Jerusha (Wolcott) Wolcott, was born Feb. 12, 1784, in East Windsor, Conn. They resided in Jacksonville, Ill. Mr. Wolcott died Dec. 2, 1858. They had two children, viz., Sarah Elizabeth, b. May 12, 1837; d. Sept. 6, 1838. Richmond, b. Jan. 10, 1840; m. July 11, 1865, Jennie V. V. Salter. Mr. and Mrs. Richmond Wolcott had three children, viz., Cordelia Leland, b. May 9, 1866. Lucy Salter, b. Nov. 13, 1867; m., May 21, 1889, Mr. Ryan, of Springfield, Ill. Ella Richmond, b. July 5, 1873; d. Feb. 3, 1875.

Mr. James Palmer, who married Elizabeth Crocker, had a son, James Henry Palmer, who married Hannah Sturtevant, daughter of President Sturtevant, of Illinois College in Jacksonville, Ill.

John Crocker, the only son, married Mary N. Pillsbury, daughter of Moses C. and Lois (Cleveland) Pillsbury. They resided in Derry, N. H., Jacksonville and Maroa, Ill., where he died. Mrs. Crocker died April 29, 1879, in Jacksonville, Ill. They had five children. The oldest, John Holbrook, b. July 9, 1829; m. Jan. 23, 1855, Louise V. Philbrook; res. in Maroa, Ill., where he died Feb. 10, 1890. They had seven children. The second son, John, b. Aug. 2, 1857; m. Dec. 20, 1893, Arabella Baird, of Maroa, Ill., where they resided. They have one child, Ruth, b. March 12, 1895.

JOB CHOATE.

[235]

Job[5] Choate (*William[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of William [95] and Mary (Giddings) Choate, was born March 1, 1766, in Chebacco Parish, Ipswich, Mass. He married, April, 1797, [1]*Lydia Christophers*, daughter of Joseph and Lydia (Mumford) Christophers. She was born Dec. 27, 1775, in Liverpool, Nova Scotia. They resided in Wiscasset, Me., where Mrs. Choate died Dec. 23, 1799. Mr. Choate married [2]*Margaret Adams*. They resided in Baltimore, Md. Captain Choate died Dec., 1813. Mrs. Margaret Choate died about 1847, in Waddington, N. Y.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WARREN C., [506] b. Aug. 27, 1799; m. Aug. 12, 1839, *Susan G. Drew;* d. Sept. 2, 1874.

DAVID JOB, [507] b. June 24, 1813; m. July 2, 1845, *Amanda C. Ebaugh;* d. Oct. 28, 1892.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE followed the seas and became master of a ship. While in port with his vessel in Baltimore, Md., Captain Choate died. Warren Christophers, his oldest son, was brought up by his grandparents, his mother dying soon after his birth.

MARY CHOATE.

[236]

Mary[5] Choate (*William[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of William [95] and Mary (Giddings) Choate, was born Nov. 17, 1767, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, Oct. 6, 1791, *Thomas Baker*, son of John and Eunice (Pope) Baker. He was born July 21, 1763, in Ipswich, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Baker died Nov. 21, 1799. Mrs. Baker died Jan., 1852.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

THOMAS, b. Feb. 23, 1793. He died in Concord, N. H.
DAVID, b. March 18, 1795; m. *Mrs. —— Cheever;* d.
MARY ANN, b. Aug. 4, 1797; m. April 4, 1822, *John Choate* [472]; d. Nov. 6, 1857.
NATHANIEL PUTNAM, b. Sept. 29, 1799. He died by drowning, July 17, 1833.

Memoranda.

MR. BAKER when a young man crossed the creek to Hog Island on a courting expedition. There were at that time no less than sixteen marriageable young ladies on the Island by the name of Choate, "all exceeding fair." With no little embarrassment the young man looked about, and making a bold push, said to one of the fond mothers at last: "I 've come a courting, which girl shall I take?" The goodly matron, scanning him somewhat closely, replied, after the manner of Laban of old, "I guess you might as well take Mary as she is the oldest now." But in this instance the oldest, although Mary by name, for black eyes and beauty was a very Rachel indeed, so that Thomas did not demur, but accepted the choice made for him and proceeded to make love to the beautiful maiden. He was successful in his suit and in due time there was a wedding, and the happy pair rode off in a two-wheeled chaise, the first vehicle of the kind ever seen on the Island.

This was in 1791, and within no very long period fifteen other spruce young men paddled across the creek from Ipswich town, each in turn to find in this isolated place a rosy-cheeked damsel for a wife, showing that in their judgment the sweetest fruit grows on the outermost bough. Indeed, so fashionable was it at that period to go to the Island for a wife that when these sixteen pretty girls were all married, one old

patriarch, who had seen his seventh and last daughter wedded and carried off, it is said, with great emotion exclaimed: "I do believe they'll come for my wife next."

Mr. Baker was a silversmith, or as then called a "whitesmith." He manufactured silver spoons and the like. Some of his make are still in existence. He died in early manhood from lockjaw, occasioned by an injury to his foot with an axe.

Mrs. Baker survived her husband for more than fifty years, outlived all her brothers and sisters, and was the last one of the children of Capt. William Choate to pass away. "Her memory is blessed."

There is an oil-painted portrait of her in the possession of her grandson, John Choate, Esq., of Fitchburg, Mass.

David Baker, the second son, married a Mrs. Cheever, of Salem, Mass. He was a manufacturer of nautical instruments for many years in New Bedford, Mass. He died sitting in his chair.

Nathaniel P. Baker was a wholesale dealer in drygoods in Boston, Mass.

There is an ancient family Bible, from which are copied the following inscriptions: —

MRS. MARY (CHOATE) BAKER, IPSWICH, MASS.

"Ipswich. Jan. 1753. This Book Was Given by Father Low to His four Dafters that is Story, Low, Giddinge and Low."

"Mary Choate Her hand, Mother Giddinge Gave me her ¼ Part of this Book when She went to Luneing Burge."

"Mary Baker was born 1767. She inherits this book from her Mother Choate's right."

"John Choates Book Given him by his Grandmother Baker, for a New Year's present 1850, January 1st."

HANNAH CHOATE.

[237]

Hannah[5] **Choate** (*William*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of William [96] and Mary (Giddings) Choate, was born Nov. 20, 1770, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, Jan. 10, 1793, *Samuel Smith*, son of Isaac and Eunice (Adams) Smith. He was born July 29, 1763, in Ipswich, Mass., where they resided. Mrs. Smith died March 5, 1810. Mr. Smith married twice afterwards, and died July 15, 1850.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

HANNAH, b. June 4, 1794; m. *Langley Brown*; d. May 3, 1830.
EPHRAIM, b. July 24, 1796; m. *Betsey Ellwell Williams*; d. Sept. 30, 1829.
ABIGAIL, b. Sept. 10, 1798; m. *Epes Sargent*.
JOANNA, b. May 4, 1800. She died in early life, July 5, 1828.
EUNICE, b. Aug. 10, 1803; m. Nov., 1828, *Daniel Cogswell*; d. Sept. 7, 1829.
ISAAC, b. Oct. 22, 1805. He died in childhood, Oct. 6, 1809.
WILLIAM CHOATE, b. Dec. 24, 1807. He died in infancy, March 5, 1808.
NANCY, b. Aug. 26, 1809; m. *Frederic Hazelton*; d. Sept. 12, 1861.

There were no children of the second marriage; but there were four of the third marriage, viz., Isaac Stevens, b. Aug. 31, 1817. Elizabeth Caldwell, b. Jan. 26, 1820; m. Alfred Kimball Samuel Adams, b. Jan. 8, 1822, and Mary Ann, b. April 1, 1824.

Memoranda.

Mr. Smith of Ipswich was the accepted lover of another of the sixteen lovely maidens whose homes were on the Island. The wedding day dawned Jan. 10, 1793, but a violent storm was raging, and the heaving tide and the floating ice in the river rendered things quite uncertain. The bride that was to be, her wardrobe being in readiness, having an industrious spirit, common in those days, put herself down to her footwheel, plied her busy hands and feet until she had spun her twenty knots, and midday had come. The clouds then broke away, the sun came out, and shortly the bridegroom, Parson Cleaveland, and the wedding party put in appearance, and all went merry as a marriage bell.

The bride was rosy and beautiful, and none thought the less of her for the morning's work, but more; and to this day it is told as a memorial of her how the lovely Hannah made the footwheel spin on her wedding day.

LYDIA CHOATE.

[239]

Lydia[5] **Choate** (*William*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of William [95] and Mary (Giddings) Choate, was born Sept. 24, 1774, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, Feb. 19, 1801, *John Perkins*, son of Joseph and Mary (Foster) Perkins. He was born June 7, 1774, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Perkins died May 23, 1856. Mrs. Perkins died Dec. 14, 1839.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Thomas, b. Nov. 29, 1801; m. April 22, 1829, *Elizabeth Proctor;* d. Oct. 11, 1857.
Mary, b. July 10, 1803. She died in infancy, July 2, 1804.
Mary, b. May 20, 1805; m. Nov. 24, 1825, *Uriah Gage Spofford;* d. July, 1890.
Sarah Choate, b. April 18, 1807; m. Dec. 2, 1824, *John Burnham.*
Lydia, b. July 10, 1809; m. Aug., 1839, *John Cressy;* d. March 27, 1874.
Clara, b. Nov. 4, 1811; m. May 5, 1832, *Robert W. Burnham;* d. Oct. 20, 1870.
Harriet F., b. Oct. 11, 1815; m. Dec. 19, 1844, *Oliver Burnham;* d. Oct. 20, 1847.

Memoranda.

Lydia Choate, who became Mrs. Perkins, when a small girl, was one of the eleven persons who were struck by the lightning in the old Choate house on the Island. She was one of the five in the attic, and was carried down-stairs by her brother to her mother with these words, "Lydia is dead!" Her mother, however, by most persistent efforts, succeeded in bringing her back to life.

Mrs. Perkins was a woman of gentle and retiring disposition, possessed of an excellent judgment and of great firmness of character. Her Christian influence was a great inspiration to her husband and very potent with her children, creating in them a deep and tender reverence. Mr. and Mrs. Perkins resided, during their early married life, in the old house called the "Martin House," on the ancient farm of John Choate; the house long since was taken down. Later they removed and occupied a house near the Congregational Church.

Mr. Perkins was a manufacturer of leather and shoes, and was associated with his brother, James Perkins, in that business for many years.

Vid. The Perkins Family, Part I., p. 97–8.

Uriah G. Spofford, who married Mary Perkins, was a carpenter and builder. Capt. Prescott Spofford, their oldest son, was born Aug. 15, 1826. He married, Dec., 1852, Elizabeth C. Burnham. They had two children, a son, who was accidentally and instantly killed when a young lad, and a daughter, Caroline, a young lady of great loveliness of person and character, who died in early life. Mrs. Spofford survived her husband and children, and died Jan. 25, 1892. Jacob Perkins Spofford, their second son, was a ship-builder. He was born Sept. 29, 1829; married Mary B. Parker, of Dedham, Me., and died Sept. 1, 1873, in Salisbury Point, Mass. He was a man of noble qualities and Christian character. Mrs. Mary B. Spofford, his widow, married,

some years later, Myron G. Gilmore, Esq., a banker. They resided in San Diego, Cal. Laura Spofford, a daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Uriah G. Spofford, born May 20, 1835: married, Nov. 26, 1857. James T. Reeve, M. D. He was a graduate in medicine and surgery, and has had a very successful practice for many years. They reside in Appleton, Wis. Mrs. Reeve's parents, in later life, removed from the East and made their home with her in Appleton, Wis. In 1885 they celebrated the sixtieth anniversary of their marriage, and a few weeks later Mr. Spofford died, at the age of eighty-six years. Mrs. Spofford died July, 1890.

Dr. and Mrs. Reeve have three children living, viz., James Spofford, graduated from Lawrence University, Appleton, Wis., in 1885, and in 1890 from the College of Physicians and Surgeons in New York. He was for a year and a half connected with the Methodist Episcopal Hospital, Brooklyn, N. Y., travelled and studied abroad for a year, and is in practice with his father in Appleton, Wis. He married, in 1891, Alfreda B. Noyes, of Georgetown, Mass. Katharine Mary, their only daughter, is a senior, class of 1896, in Lawrence University. Howard Dickinson, the younger son, is a sophomore, class of 1898, in Yale College. In 1894 Dr. Reeve and family spent a year in Europe. *Vid. The Perkins Family, Part I., p.* 135.

John Burnham, who married Sarah Choate Perkins, was the son of Francis and Anna (Goodhue) Burnham. They resided in Essex, Mass. There were seven children. John Howard Burnham, the oldest son, graduated July 4, 1861, from the State Normal University, Ill. He went at once into the army, and was soon commissioned Captain of Company A, Thirty-third Regiment, Illinois Infantry. After two years' service he resigned, and became Superintendent of the public schools of Bloomington, Ill. In 1865 he assumed the editorship of the Bloomington *Pantagraph*, and for the last twenty-eight years he has been contracting agent for the King Bridge Company, of Cleveland, Ohio. He married, in 1866, Almira S. Ives, of Bloomington, Ill., where they reside. They have no children.

Gilbert Orne Burnham, the youngest of the family, is a lawyer, with an office at No. 23 Court Street, Boston, Mass. He married, May 15, 1877, Jean D. Campbell.

Mrs. Sarah Choate Burnham, the mother, is living in a smart old age of nearly ninety years, in Essex, Mass. *Vid. The Perkins Family, Part I., p.* 135.

ABRAHAM CHOATE.

[241]

Abraham[5] **Choate** (*Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Abraham [96] and Sarah (Potter) Choate, was born Feb. 24, 1759, in Ipswich, Mass. He married *Abigail Norris*, daughter of Jeremiah and Hannah ~~(Zoll)~~ Norris. She was born in Whitefield, Me., where they resided. Deacon Choate died April 12, 1837. Mrs. Choate died Jan. 24, 1845.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

ABRAM, [508] b. March 7, 1789; m. *Lydia Norris*; d. Aug. 25, 1866.

Memoranda.

ABRAHAM CHOATE was born in Ipswich, Mass., and removed to Balltown, Me., with his father, about ~~1776~~ 1777. Balltown became Whitefield, Me.

FRANCIS CHOATE.

[244]

Francis[5] **Choate** (*Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Abraham [96] and Sarah (Potter) Choate, was born May 12, 1764, in Ipswich, Mass. He married (*pub.* Dec. 21, 1790) *Susanna Heath*, daughter of Jonathan and —— (Glidden) Heath. She was born in Balltown, now Whitefield, Me., where they resided. Mr. Choate died Sept. 2, 1799. Mrs. Choate married [2]*Samuel Hilton, Jr.*

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARY, [509] b. Dec. 18, 1791; m. *Asa Fowles;* d. Nov. 28, 1873.
ANNA, [510] m. *John Heath.*
SALLY, [511] b. Dec. 13, 1796; m. May 6, 1817, *Jonathan Greeley;* d. Dec. 11, 1883.
RUFUS, [512] b. March 2, 1798; m. Oct., 1818, *Mariah Jones.*

Memoranda.

AMONG Intentions of Marriage in Lincoln County, Me., is the following: "Dec 21, 1790 Mr Francis Choat, Miss Susanna Heath of Ball Town."
Vid. N. E. H. Gen. Register, Vol. 37, *p.* 13.

Francis Choate, late of Balltown, Susannah Choate, Administratrix, March 25, 1800. Account filed Jan. 5, 1807, at which time Mrs. Choate had become the wife of Samuel Hilton, Jr. *Vid. Probate Records of Lincoln County, Me., p.* 348.

Samuel Hilton, Jr., by his wife, Mrs. Susannah Choate, had four children, three daughters and a son, John Hilton, of North Whitefield, Me.

AARON CHOATE.

[245]

Aaron[5] **Choate** (*Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Abraham [96] and Sarah (Potter) Choate, was born Feb. 7, 1766, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married *Elizabeth Acorn,* daughter of John Acorn. She was born in Waldoboro', Me. They resided in Whitefield and Windsor, Me. Mr. Choate died March 18, 1853, in China, Me. Mrs. Choate died in 1844 in Windsor, Me.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

NEHEMIAH, [513] b. 1789; m. 1816, *Lois Stiles;* d. April 30, 1859.
AARON, [514] b. May 17, 1792; m. *Mary Perkins;* d. June 21, 1874.
SARAH, [515] b. 1793; m. *Aaron Dudley;* d.
JOHN, [516] m. *Mary Marsh;* d. March 8, 1861.
JANE, [517].
POLLY, [518].
ALMIRA, [519] m. *Thomas Wain.*
DANIEL LATHROP, [520] b. 1803; *pub.* June 22, 1839, *Marinda Ann Griggs;* d. Sept. 22, 1879.
MOSES, [521] b. April 16, 1805; m. *Merlita Stone.*
ELIZA, [522] m. —— *Stone;* res. Augusta, Me.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE lived in a place named Malta, but in 1820 named Gerry, and in 1822 called by its present name, Windsor, Me. It was on the east boundary line of Augusta, four miles from the Kennebec River.

There is a thrilling incident told in connection with the purchase and survey of the lot on which Mr. Choate lived. It was Sept. 8, 1809, when he was engaged with others in the survey and fixing the topography of a brook. Choate walked a short distance ahead, when he was surprised by several armed men, in the disguise of Indians. A pistol was placed at his breast, and his silence ordered on pain of instant death. A few minutes later Paul Chadwick of Malta, one of the chain bearers, appeared in view. Word being given, "Fire low," three guns were discharged, and Chadwick fell, mortally wounded. He died two days later. No hostility was shown to Choate. It appeared subsequently to have been the fact that the murdered man, Chadwick, was one of a band associated under the name of "Malta Indians," who were bound by an oath, written and signed with blood, to prevent surveys and resist proprietors in enforcing claims to the lands, and, because of this, was regarded as a traitor, deserving death, because of having violated his oath. There were eight persons tried as concerned in this crime, but on some technicality were discharged. But there was enacted a State statute making it a high crime for any person to disguise himself in the likeness of an Indian with intent to molest a sheriff or surveyor in the discharge of his duties. But the disgrace which attached to "Malta" so ashamed the inhabitants that in 1820 they

induced the first Legislature of the State to change its name to Gerry, and in 1822, to obliterate the old disgrace more completely, they had the name changed to Windsor.
Vid. The Green Bag, Vol. 7, pp. 476–8.

MOSES CHOATE.

[246]

Moses[5] **Choate** (*Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Abraham [96] and Sarah (Potter) Choate, was born Aug. 9, 1767, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, July 22, 1797, *Margaret Fountain*, daughter of Barnabas Fountain. She was born Jan. 5, 1774, in Marshfield, Mass. They resided in Whitefield, Me. Dea. Choate died Jan. 17, 1851. Mrs. Choate died Nov. 22, 1854.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

HANNAH, [523] b. Jan. 18, 1799. She died in early life, Oct. 4, 1822.
FRANCIS, [524] b. Aug. 20, 1800. He died in early manhood, April 15, 1838.
SUSANNA, [525] b. Aug. 2, 1802. She died in early life, March 7, 1823.
RACHEL B., [526] b. Jan. 22, 1804; m. June 25, 1835, *Johnson Burbank;* d. Nov. 18, 1854.
MOSES, [527] b. Sept. 19, 1805; m. Sept. 26, 1832, *Sarah Smith Fogg;* d. May 28, 1851.
JOSEPH, [528] b. May 1, 1807. He died Aug. 25, 1858.
ELIZA A., [529] b. April 3, 1809. She died March 3, 1873.
EBENEZER, [530] b. Oct. 13, 1811; m. June 26, 1838, *Jane J. Chisam;* d. June 27, 1876.
MARY J., [531] b. Sept. 19, 1813. She died in girlhood, June 29, 1821.
JAMES M., [532] b. Nov. 10, 1816; m. Nov. 27, 1852, *Caroline Colcord Choate* [554]; d. Oct. 29, 1853.

RUFUS LATHROP CHOATE.

[249]

Rufus Lathrop[5] **Choate** (*Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Abraham [96] and Sarah (Potter) Choate, was born Feb. 28, 1772, in Whitefield, Me. He married *Elizabeth Maynard*. She was born Nov. 23, 1784, in Norwich, Conn. They resided in Windsor, Me., where Mr. Choate died Oct. 17, 1836. Mrs. Choate died March 18, 1863, in Hallowell, Me.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

RUFUS LATHROP, [533] b. Oct. 7, 1806; m. March 28, 1828, *Livonia Norcross.*
ELIZA ANN, [534] b. Feb. 9, 1808; m. *Hiram Safford;* d. March 15, 1894.
MARIA, [535] b. Oct. 4, 1810; m. *James Carpenter;* d. July 3, 1881.
DIANA, [536] b. Dec. 6, 1811; m. *Oliver D. Norcross;* d.
CHARLOTTE, [537] b. April 20, 1813. She died in girlhood, Jan. 20, 1822.
GEORGE WASHINGTON, [538] b. June 3, 1815; m. May 21, 1843, *Susan Day.*
THOMAS MAYNARD, [539] b. March 6, 1817; m. Oct. 20, 1845, *Julianna de Clifford Paine.*
MARY, [540] b. Feb. 8, 1819; m. *Simeon Morton;* res. in Windsor, Me.
EMELINE, [541] b. June 27, 1821; m. *Richard Harvey;* res. Passumpsic, Vt..
HANNAH J., [542] b. June 20, 1825; m. Jan. 1, 1850, *Peter Turney;* d. Feb. 15, 1870.
CORDELIA, [543] b. March 15, 1828. She died in childhood, April 30, 1832.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was for a time in his early life with his uncle, Rufus Lathrop, Esq., of Norwich, Conn., from whose estate he received sixteen hundred dollars. He settled in Windsor, Me.

HANNAH CHOATE.

[251]

Hannah[5] **Choate** (*Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Abraham [96] and Sarah (Potter) Choate, was born Aug. 11, 1777, in Whitefield, Me. She married, May 30, 1798, *Jeremiah Norris*, son of Jeremiah and Hannah ~~(Zoll)~~ Norris. He was born Sept. 11, 1774, in Whitefield, Me., where they resided. Mr. Norris died May 2, 1825. Mrs. Norris died Sept. 13, 1873.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

SARAH, b. Jan. 11, 1799. She died in early life, Oct. 26, 1822.
JEREMIAH, b. Oct. 5, 1801; m. Nov. 14, 1826, *Elizabeth Murphy*; d. Jan. 9, 1880.
RUFUS, b. May 18, 1803. He died in early life, Feb. 10, 1825.
ABRAHAM, b. Feb. 28, 1805; m. Oct., 1845, *Clarissa Clark*; d. Dec. 5, 1874.
ABIGAIL, b. May 17, 1807; m. July 1, 1838, *Rice King*.
HANNAH CHOATE, b. May 31, 1809; m. March 5, 1838, *Daniel Loring*; d. Sept. 20, 1882.
MARY ANN, b. April 26, 1811; m. March 7, 1837, *Alvin Piper*; d. Feb. 14, 1890.
JAMES M., b. Nov. 4, 1813. He died in early life, Jan. 12, 1835.
LUCY, b. Sept. 8, 1815; m. 1854, *Harrison Marsh*; d. Aug. 8, 1883.
GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. May 16, 1818; m. June 6, 1857, *Ann Maria Brazer*.
SARAH, b. Feb. 8, 1822: m. April, 1845, *Harrison Marsh*; d. Dec. 20, 1850.

Memoranda.

MRS. NORRIS reared a large family of children, and lived to great age. She had passed her ninety-sixth birthday by a month and more when she met with a fall which caused her death. This good woman had been an exemplary member of the Baptist Church for more than seventy years. She retained her faculties remarkably, and to the last attended to light household duties. She made and gave away thirty patch-work quilts after she was eighty years of age. Her life was not only long, but very useful.

MRS. HANNAH (CHOATE) NORRIS, WHITEFIELD, ME.

Mr. Rice King, who married Abigail Norris, son of Benjamin and Ruth Glidden King, was born May 11, 1809, in North Whitefield, Me., where they resided. Mr. King died Feb. 25, 1865. They had six children, viz., infant daughter, b. June 18, 1839; d. June 18, 1839. Albert Henry, b. April 15, 1841; res. in Seattle, Wash. Martin Luther, b. April 21, 1843; m. Aug. 10, 1870, [1]Annie Eliza Tibbetts; m. Oct. 17, 1894, [2]Margaret Ann Tibbetts; res. in Somerville, Mass. Charles Harrison, b. March 11, 1845; d. Feb. 11, 1847. Harriet Louisa, b. Jan. 21, 1848; d. Jan. 18, 1888. Charles Rice, b. June 17, 1850; m. April 2, 1875, Theresa Stevens Tibbetts, res. Somerville, Mass.

Mrs. King resides with her sons in Somerville, Mass. She is a vigorous old lady of nearly ninety years, in full possession of her faculties, spending her summers in Whitefield, Me., where she formerly resided.

Mrs. Annie Eliza King, the first wife of Martin Luther King, died Dec. 22, 1887.

Daniel Loring, who married Hannah Choate Norris, son of James and Mary (Freeman) Loring, was born Feb. 8, 1807, in Duxbury, Mass. They resided in Gardiner, Me. They had five children: Mary Frances, b. Nov. 22, 1839; m. Feb. 24, 1874, Albert Webster; res. No. 11 Townsend Street, Roxbury, Mass. Lucy Alla, b. July 17, 1842; res. in Gardiner, Me. Henrietta, b. March 2, 1845; m. Dec. 3, 1881, Benjamin Johnson, son of Daniel and Eliza (Waite) Johnson; res. in Gardiner, Me. James Madison, b. Dec. 28, 1848; d. Feb. 10, 1850. Sarah M., b. May 19, 1851; d. Feb. 22, 1852. Mr. Loring died Feb. 26, 1878. Mrs. Loring died Sept. 20, 1882. The event of her death was noticed in a local paper as follows:—

"Recently deceased in Gardiner, Me., Mrs. Hannah Loring, at the age of seventy-three. It is needless to say many words in praise of Mrs. Loring, for her character was

felt wherever she was known, and the recollections of all friends and neighbors speak loudest in her praise. Of Puritan stock, a member of the celebrated Choate family, of Ipswich, Mass., where are many mementos of her forefathers, and the name is one which will be always held in esteem in that community. Mrs. Loring was well known in Gardiner, and her very name brings before us the vision of a quiet woman, with a beauty of soul that shone in her face: with a peaceful disposition, as free from wrong intention as that of a child, combined with prudence and industry rarely excelled. She was one who understood in her religious experience the saying, 'The pure in heart shall see God.'"

Alvin Piper, who married Mary Ann Norris, son of Edmund Murphy and Elsie (Jones) Piper, was born Aug. 13, 1812, in Jefferson, Me. They resided in Whitefield and Damariscotta, Me. Mr. Piper died May 21, 1878. Mrs. Piper died Feb. 14, 1890. They had four children, viz., James Henry, b. Nov. 3, 1838; m. [1]Lauretta Brown; m. April, 1880, [2]Mrs. Marion Wall. Abbie Ellen, b. March 28, 1843; m. 1869, Capt. Clarendon Jackson. Charles E., b. Sept. 7, 1845; m. July 29, 1879, Carrie A. Hall. Francesca, b. Oct. 4, 1849; m. Dec. 26, 1875, Jesse White.

Harrison Marsh married [1]Sarah Norris; their only child was Helen Louisa, b. Jan. 2, 1846; d. Oct. 23, 1893. He married [2]Lucy Norris, a sister of his first wife. They had three children, viz., Charles H. and Lucy Etta Gertrude died in infancy. George H., b. Aug. 13, 1856; m. Aug. 23, 1880, Eliza Sullivan. Mr. Marsh died Jan. 4, 1884.

Mr. and Mrs. George W. Norris had one child, viz.: Georgianna, b. Sept. 13, 1859; m. Sept. 13, 1894, William S. Atwell. They resided in Charlestown, Mass.

POLLY CHOATE.

[252]

Polly[5] Choate (*Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Abraham [96] and Sarah (Potter) Choate, was born Oct. 6, 1779, in Whitefield, Me. She married, Feb. 18, 1798, *Isaac Marsh*. He was born June 12, 1775, in Windsor, Me., where they resided. Mr. Marsh died in 1839. Mrs. Marsh died in 1859.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

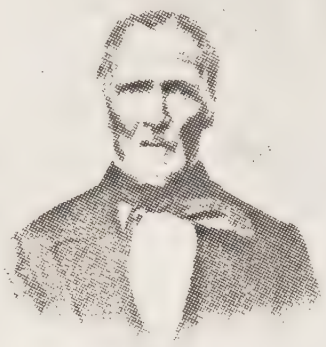
ABRAHAM, b. Nov. 21, 1798; m. *Lois Tibbetts;* d. 1875.
MARY, b. Oct. 9, 1800; m. *John Boynton;* d. 1868.
HANNAH, b. Sept. 25, 1802; m. *Oliver Goodwin;* d. 1879.
ISAAC, b. July 31, 1804. He went to sea and was never heard from.
RUFUS, b. Aug. 5, 1806. He died in boyhood, 1812.
WARREN, b. Sept. 4, 1808; m. [1]—— ——; m. [2]*Abby Lincoln;* d. 1867.
HENRY, b. Nov. 21, 1810; d. 1851.
RUFUS C., b. Feb. 25, 1813; m. [1]*Eliza Geyer;* m. Sept. 17, 1840, [2]*Sarah Choate* [550]; d. July 4, 1883.
HARRISON, b. May 20, 1815; m. April, 1845, [1]*Sarah Norris;* m. 1854, [2]*Lucy Norris;* d. Jan. 4, 1884.
SARAH, b. Aug. 8, 1817; m. *Samuel Johnson.*
FRANCIS, b. July 20, 1819; d.
CHARLES, b. Dec. 20, 1821; m. *Eliza Tyler.*
EMMA JANE, b. Aug. 20, 1825. She died in childhood, 1831.

EBENEZER CHOATE.

[253]

Ebenezer[5] Choate (*Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Abraham [96] and Sarah (Potter) Choate, was born March 21, 1783, in Wiscasset, Me. He married, April 20, 1806, *Barbara Fountain*, daughter of Capt. Jacob and Elizabeth (Sproul) Fountain. She was born Oct. 6, 1784, in Bristol, Me. They resided in Bristol, Me., and afterward in North Whitefield, Me. Mr. Choate died Dec. 13, 1876. Mrs. Choate died Feb. 14, 1871.

Mr. Ebenezer Choate, youngest son of Abraham Choate, was probably the last survivor of the fifty grandchildren of Francis Choate [83] of Ipswich, Mass. He was a good farmer, citizen, and Christian.



EBENEZER CHOATE, WHITEFIELD, ME.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ELMIRA, [544] b. Feb. 22, 1807; m. Dec. 23, 1833, *Joseph King*; d. March 4, 1880.
EBENEZER, [545] b. April 4, 1808. He died in infancy, April 10, 1808.
EUNICE HALL, [546] b. May 4, 1809; m. Feb. 5, 1834, *Ambrose Clidden*; d. May 18, 1891.
EBENEZER, [547] b. March 10, 1811. He died in infancy, March 16, 1811.
JANE FOUNTAIN, [548] b. July 20, 1812; m. July 9, 1865, *Ames Merrill*; d. May, 1886.
HARRISON, [549] b. April 23, 1814. He died in infancy, Feb. 16, 1816.
SARAH, [550] b. Feb. 26, 1816; m. Sept. 17, 1840, *Rufus C. Marsh*.
ELBRIDGE G., [551] b. May 27, 1818; m. July 12, 1846, *Martha Kincaid*.
ELIZABETH F., [552] b. May 27, 1821; m. July, 1844, [1]*Jason Keith*; m. Oct. 20, 1851, [2]*Capt. Elisha Wiley*.
SUSAN, [553] b. Sept. 10, 1823; m. June 29, 1856, *Thomas P. Sawyer*; d. Aug. 15, 1881.
CAROLINE COLCORD, [554] b. Sept. 20, 1825; m. Nov. 27, 1852, [1]*James Munroe Choate* [532]; m. Nov. 14, 1856, [2]*Daniel P. Newcomb*.
ALBERT TEMPLE, [555] b. May 13, 1828. He died in infancy July 23, 1828.

FRANCIS CHOATE.

[254]

Francis[5] Choate (*Isaac[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Isaac [97] and Elizabeth (Low) Choate, was born July 13, 1756, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, July 22, 1781, *Elizabeth Lyon*. She was born March 24, 1760. They resided in Leicester, "Elliot Farm," Mass., removed prior to 1796 to Lansingburg, N. Y. Mr. Choate died Oct. 1, 1810. Mrs. Choate died Aug. 18, 1826, in Oppenheim, N. Y.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

SALLY, [556] b. April 20, 1782. She died in early life, Nov. 6, 1802.
SUSAN, [557] b. March 20, 1784; m. 1809, *Ezekiel Belding*; d. Jan. 15, 1863.
JOHN FRANCIS, [558] b. March 6, 1786; m. 1811, *Elizabeth Nelson*; d. May 24, 1854.
ELIZABETH, [559] b. May 18, 1788; m. Dec. 11, 1808, *Rev. Nathaniel Kendrick*; d. Oct. 11, 1815.
MARY, [560] b. Nov. 26, 1790. She died in childhood, Oct. 30, 1796.
FRANCIS, [561] b. Dec. 9, 1792. He died in childhood, Sept. 28, 1795.
BENJAMIN L., [562] b. June 11, 1796; m. Jan. 28, 1824, *Lydia Coman*; d. March 28, 1883.
NANCY, [563] b. July 17, 1798; m. 1830, *Loyal Ward*; d. June 28, 1837.
FRANCIS, [564] b. Feb. 11, 1802; m. Sept. 14, 1842, *Chloe Luther*; d. June 10, 1883.
ISAAC, [565] b. June 6, 1806. He died in infancy, May 10, 1807.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was but a lad when his father removed with his family from Chebacco, Ipswich, to Leicester, Mass. He passed his youth upon the farm, and later learned the manufacture of card-clothing, which was made quite a business by the Choates in Leicester, and afterward in Lansingburg, N. Y. They used machines for perforating the leather and gave out the wire to be inserted by hand, thus giving employment to many families.

In the autumn of 1790 Mr. Choate and his brother Isaac, with others, thirty-six young men in all, from the various towns of that region, formed an association called "THE OHIO LAND COMPANY," with the design of making a settlement in the State of Ohio.

The location selected was called "Big Bottom," on the eastern bank of the Muskingum River, about thirty miles above the present site of Marietta. This tract of land extended along the river a distance of five miles, reaching back a half or three quarters of a mile to the base of hills. It was a choice and fertile spot.

On their arrival Mr. Choate and his brother commenced operations immediately, although advised to wait until spring by those who knew the habits of the Indians, whose war-path from Sandusky to the mouth of the Muskingum River passed directly through this country; and along the ridge on the western bank of the river, this chosen spot for the new settlement was in full view.

The first work was to build a large block-house as a place of protection and defence from the Indians. This was constructed of beech and birch logs, and being completed the Choates put up a cabin for themselves about twenty rods away to the north, and back from the river, and then proceeded to clear their lots.

James Patton and a hired man, Thomas Shaw, lived with the Choates in their cabin. A few rods south of the block-house Asa and Eleazar Bullard had fitted up and occupied a cabin that had been deserted. There had been organized no system of defence, not even an alarm guard. The river had become frozen over, and the second day of January, 1791, was mild and pleasant. A band of some twenty-five Indians were on their way to destroy the "Waterford settlement," unaware of the new beginning made in Big Bottom by the white men. Following their war-path along the ridge on the west bank of the river the new settlement came into their view. Moving up the river a short distance they crossed on the ice, and entering unobserved they came down suddenly upon the young men while at supper, quite unsuspecting of such intrusion. They entered the door of the Choates' cabin first and made prisoners of the four occupants. While this was being done others of the Indians attacked the block-house. A tall, stout Indian opened the door and planted himself against it. At the first discharge of guns by the Indians several fell dead; resistance was out of the question; the men were unprepared and helpless. But a strong, resolute backwoods Virginia woman, the wife of Isaac Meeks, seized an axe and struck the tall Indian who stood at the door. He turned his head and thus saved his skull, but the axe passed down through his cheek into his shoulder, making a hideous gash; but before the blow could be repeated the brave woman was shot down and the Indians rushed in and killed all who remained except a lad of sixteen years, Philip Stacey, who hid himself under the bed-clothes. He was discovered, however, soon after, and as the Indians raised their tomahawks to kill him he threw himself at the feet of the chief and begged him to spare his life. Touched with pity, the Indian warrior saved the lad's life.

While this terrible massacre was going on the two Bullards in the south cabin managed to escape, and fled to the next settlement, a distance of four miles, and gave the alarm. It was a dreadful night among the settlers all along the Muskingum River. The people either made hasty flight, or when that was impossible put themselves in a state of defence, and, half dead with terror, watched until the morning came.

The Indian to whom Mrs. Meeks gave such a blow with the axe was severely wounded, and he was the only one of the band that was injured. It was uncertain whether he would live or die. But according to their custom, before proceeding on their march with their prisoners they cast lots to see who should be doomed to die in case the wounded Indian should not recover. Their law was to offer up the life of an enemy for a life taken, as a sacrifice to the spirit of the Indian, and so have their revenge.

They cast lots and it fell upon Isaac, the younger brother of Francis Choate. His clothing was taken off and put upon the wounded Indian, and the clothes of the Indian, covered with blood, were put upon him. Before leaving, the Indians fired the block-house and cabins, burning up the bodies of the slain. Then the long dreary march to the northwest corner of Ohio commenced.

Isaac Choate, the doomed man, was compelled to walk between two of the Indian warriors, some ways behind, but sometimes in sight of the rest of the company. The wounded Indian was carried, carefully nursed, and finally recovered, so that the life of Israel Choate was spared, but he remained a captive. Thus they journeyed, and after a wearisome march they reached the British Rapids on the Maumee River, where the lad, Philip Stacey, died.

It is stated as a fact of history that at this place Colonel McKee, the Indian agent, redeemed Francis Choate for about seventy dollars, he taking special interest in his case, as Francis Choate was a brother Mason. Soon after he was sent to Detroit, from thence to Niagara on board a sloop, and from there he travelled to his home in Leicester, Mass.

Isaac Choate was taken to Detroit by the Indians, and he persuaded a humane citizen, who traded with the Indians, to advance the ransom money demanded, promising to remain in Detroit until he earned the amount, which he did in the course of a few months, and having refunded the money to his benefactor he returned down the lake and so back to his home. Colonel Brandt afterward redeemed Thomas Shaw, while James Patton was retained in an Indian family until peace was declared in 1795, when he was released.

The names of those who were killed in this massacre, as given, were: John Stacey, Ezra Putnam, John Camp, Zebulon Thorp, Jonathan Farwell, James Couch, William James, John Clark, Isaac Meeks, his wife and two children, twelve in all besides the young lad Stacey, who died on the way. The prisoners were all loaded heavily with the plunder on their tedious march, and it is said that their sufferings and injuries were so great that Francis and Isaac Choate never recovered from them so as to have good health. There is a traditional version of this captivity still narrated by the descendants of Isaac Choate. *Vid. Hildreth's Pioneer History of Ohio, p.* 275, *History of Waterford, Ohio, and History of Leicester, Mass., pp.* 133, 134.

RECEIPTS COPIED WHICH BELONGED TO FRANCIS CHOATE.

"Recd of Mr. Francis Choate five pounds eight shillings for transporting a number of invalids of Gen^{l} Burgoynes Army from Leister to Worcester.

LEICESTER June 10th, 1778. W^{m}. HENSHAW."

"Recd of Mr. Francis Choate forty five pounds six shillings for providing Hay, wood &c. for Gen^{l} Burgoynes Army.

LEICESTER June 10, 1778. W^{m} HENSHAW."

COPIES OF RECEIPTS RELATING TO FRANCIS CHOATE'S REDEMPTION FROM THE INDIANS.

"Received at Hartford this 20th day of December 1792 in Behalf of the widow Abigail Choate of Isaac Choate for the redemption of Francis Choate among the savages fourteen pound L. M. on a note of Hand. By me SETH CHOATE per ABIGAIL CHOATE."

"LEICESTER Oct. 8th 1792.

Received of Francis Choate the sum of three Pound Lawfull Money in Behalf of the widow Abigail Choate, it Being in Part for said Francis Choate 'Ransum' which I promised to Deliver to her son Seth Choate and Deliver the widow Abigail Choate's Receipt for the same.

Attest JON^{A} CHOATE. I say received by me JOSHUA CHOATE."

"SIR— Pleas to pay to the Widow Abigail Choate the sum of fourteen pounds Lawful Money which is the amount of Mr. Israel Roland Bill and her Receipt shall be your discharge in full. from your Humble Servant SAMUEL CHOATE.

MONTREAL, Agust the 24th 1791 to
Mr Francis Choate in Lester Massachusetts State."

Ezekiel Belding, who married Susan Choate [557], the second daughter, was born in Lenox, Mass. They had, it is said, a daughter and seven sons, and died in Oppenheim, N. Y., where some of their descendants are said to reside.

Mr. and Mrs. Ward resided in Black Rock, N. Y. They had three children, a son and two daughters. Parents and children are all dead.

Mr. and Mrs. Francis Choate [564] resided in McGregor, Iowa. Mrs. Choate died March, 1881. There were no children.

ISAAC CHOATE.

[256]

Isaac[5] Choate (*Isaac[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Isaac [97] and Elizabeth (Low) Choate, was born Sept. 9, 1759, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, Jan. 4, 1783, *Martha Craig*, daughter of Dr. Robert and Martha (Green) Craig. She was born April 4, 1763, in Leicester, Mass. They resided in Leicester, Mass., Hartford, Conn., Pownal, Vt., and in Milan, Ohio. Mr. Choate died Aug. 4, 1822; Mrs. Choate died Jan. 23, 1847.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

HANNAH, [566] b. Jan. 26, 1785. She died in childhood, Jan. 28, 1790.
POLLY, [567] b. Nov. 15, 1787; m. Feb. 5, 1809, *Nathan Crane;* d. May 27, 1830.
GEORGE WASHINGTON, [568] b. July 1, 1789; m. Feb. 10, 1814, *Mary Baldwin;* d. Oct. 6, 1846.
PATTY, [569] b. Feb. 22, 1794. She died in infancy, Aug. 18, 1794.
BETSEY, [570] b. Nov. 18, 1795; m. April 14, 1822, *Moses Kimball;* d. Nov. 21, 1861.
OLIVE CRAIG, [571] b. Aug. 26, 1797; m. June 1, 1810, *Reuben Wilmot;* d. Sept. 4, 1881.
MARTHA GREEN, [572] b. Oct. 22, 1799; m. June 3, 1819, *George Oakes;* d. July 28, 1879.
CHARLES, [573] b. March 4, 1802; d. Sept. 18, 1888.
SARAH, [574] b. 1804. She died in early life, Sept., 1822
CLARISSA, [575] b. Feb. 4, 1807; d. 1873.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE, as well as his father, served in the Army of the Revolution.
Vid. Massachusetts Rolls of the Revolution.

A few years after the war closed he and his brother Francis Choate joined a company of pioneers for the settlement of a fertile tract of country in the State of Ohio, which was then the "Far West." A most thrilling story of adventure and suffering, as told by his granddaughter, is something as follows: —

Isaac Choate, while resident and doing business in Hartford, Conn., by the dishonesty of his partner, became a bankrupt. Thereupon, with his brother Francis, he joined a company which was formed to settle a new country in Southern Ohio. Accordingly, leaving his family with friends, he proceeded with the others westward. When they arrived in the place where they were to locate they at once set about making the necessary arrangements for protection against the Indians, and also clearing the land for planting the next spring. They had not been at work long when they were suddenly surprised by the Indians, overcome, and all massacred excepting the Choates and a lad seventeen years old. The boy was spared by clinging to the chief and piteously beseeching him to save his life. He was prepossessing in person, and his youth and beauty captivated the Indian chief, so that he spared the lad's life.

Isaac Choate the savages tied to a tree and piled fagots about him for burning; but in some way he got loose from the fastenings. They caught him, however, and, stripped of his clothing, they made him run the gauntlet between two rows of Indians, each Indian being armed with a stick and giving him a heavy blow as he passed. He stumbled down twice, but regained his feet, and at last reached the end of the line, where he fell, completely exhausted. The Indians nursed him back to life and tied him again to the tree to be burned; and this time, before they were ready to carry out their horrible purposes, they became alarmed by the near approach of troops, so they released their captive from the tree, and tying his hands behind him compelled him to march along with them in great haste through the wilderness. They were reduced in their progress to great want, so that for days a few grains of corn for each one was all they had to eat.

The Indians went through the Sandusky country to Detroit, where they sold Mr. Choate to a white man, who gave him clothing and set him at liberty. Thereupon

he started to make his way, as best he could, back to his family, who meantime had heard of the massacre of the colony, and that all had been killed.

As it happened, after a wearisome journey, on reaching the town where his family were, he overtook his wife and little boy on their way home from a neighbor's house. The meeting was very unexpected and exciting, as the wife had supposed her husband was dead. The little boy not recognizing, in the stranger, his father, became very indignant at him, and ordered him to "let his mother alone."

His health was much broken by the hardships and suffering he had endured.

After several years he removed with his family to Milan, Ohio, where a son had settled, and there remained till his death. He liked the Ohio country, but cherished great aversion to the Indians as long as he lived, so much so that he could not bear the sight of one. If an Indian made his appearance at the house he would peremptorily order him to leave, saying, with a stamp of his foot, "The red devil cannot be trusted."

In one version of this affair it is said that after running the gauntlet and being almost killed, Isaac Choate was traded off to a Scotchman by the name of McDonald, who took him to Detroit. They then sent out pioneers to find Francis Choate, for whom they were obliged to pay a ransom of two hundred dollars. Then the two brothers found their way back to New England as best they could, having suffered terrible hardships.

Isaac Choate appears in the list of claimants for compensation, reimbursements, etc., in 1802.

Mr. and Mrs. Crane resided in Jefferson County, N. Y. They had a large family of children.

Sarah Choate, daughter of Mr. Choate, was born in Bennington, Vt. She died in Milan, Ohio.

Charles Choate, the youngest son, was unmarried. He resided in Fremont, Ohio. He made money in the woollen and cloth business, retired and made investments in lands in Iowa. He was a very fine man of kind and lovable disposition. He lived to the age of eighty-six years. In Fremont Cemetery stands a beautiful Scotch marble monument, which marks the spot of his burial. His motto was: "If one wishes anything well done, he must do it himself."

Clarissa Choate, his youngest daughter, was born in Dorset, Vt. She died in Carthage, N. Y.

Dr. Robert Craig, Mrs. Choate's father, studied medicine with Dr. Thomas Green, whose daughter, Martha, he married in 1753. They lived in the south part of Leicester, Mass. He gave up the practice of his profession and became a manufacturer of spinning wheels. On account of deafness he was accustomed to sit in the pulpit on Sundays. He died in 1805 at the age of seventy-five years. Amos Craig lived on the old place. Nathan Craig, who married Sarah Choate [259], was a son of Dr. Robert Craig. *Vid. History of Leicester, Mass., pp.* 191, 352, 369.

JONATHAN CHOATE.

[257]

Jonathan[5] **Choate** (*Isaac*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Isaac [97] and Elizabeth (Low) Choate, was born Jan. 19, 1761, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, Jan. 14, 1790, [1]*Lois Browning*, daughter of Joseph and Lois (Warriner) Browning. She was born Oct. 4, 1763, in Brimfield, Mass. They resided in Leicester, Mass., and after 1798, in Lansingburg, N. Y. Mrs. Lois Choate died April 8, 1815. Mr. Choate married, March 3, 1816, [2]*Martha Brown*. Mr. Choate died Feb. 23, 1843. Mrs. Martha Choate died Aug., 1851.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JOSEPH, [576] b. Dec. 9, 1790; m. July 6, 1816, *Sarah Nelson;* d. Nov. 29, 1876.
LOIS, [577] b. Oct. 6, 1792; m. March 30, 1823, *Jonas Brown;* d. May 12, 1876.
BETSEY, [578] b. July 30, 1794. She died in infancy, March 30, 1796.
LUCY, [579] b. Oct 3, 1798; m. Jan. 27, 1823, *Rev. James C. Goble;* d. June 21, 1850.
EMILY, [580] b. Jan. 20, 1800; m. *Thomas Nelson;* d. Sept., 1839.
ELIZA, [581] b. Nov. 30, 1801; m. Feb. 26, 1821, *Martin Russell;* d. April 10, 1877.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was in the war of the Revolution, although very young. He used to tell his children about Lafayette giving him a pistareen for a drink of water out of his canteen, and expressed regret that he had not kept the coin for a relic. He served, also, in the War of 1812.

Mr. Choate was a man of indomitable perseverance. In person he was erect and commanding. His habits were regular. He was an early riser, and very industrious. If he had been liberally educated he certainly would have been distinguished. He was vigorous in old age, and when eighty years of age could walk three miles without weariness.

JONATHAN CHOATE, ESQ., LANSINGBURG, N.Y.

AN ANCIENT RECORD.

"Jonathan Choat was born on the 19th day of January A. D. 1761, on Monday at night in Ipswich, Massachusetts, or Boston State.

"Lois Browning was born the 4th of October 1763 in Broomfield Massachusetts, or Boston State.

"Jonathan Choat was married to Lois Browning on the 14th day of January A. D. 1790 at Broomfield Massachusetts.

"Jonathan Choat was married to Martha Brown on the 3d day of March 1816 by Elder Barber at Greenwich.

"Lois Choate, wife and consort of Jonathan Choate died on the 8th of April A. D. 1815 on Saturday morning, 5 o'clock. Aged 51 years 6 months and 4 days.

"Jonathan Choate died at his residence in Lansingburgh on the 23d of February A. D. 1843 Thursday at 12 o'clock, Aged 82 years 12 days and 12 hours.

"Martha Choate second wife of Jonathan Choate died August 1851.

"3d Betsey Choat was born 30th of July 1794 Wednesday morning, 5 o'clock Albany York State

"Betsey Choate died on the 30th of March A. D. 1796 on Wednesday morning in Lansingburgh State of New York." *Vid. Jonathan Choate's Old Family Bible.*

SARAH CHOATE.

[259]

Sarah[5] **Choate** (*Isaac*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Isaac [97] and Elizabeth (Low) Choate, was born Aug. 14, 1764, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, Feb. 12, 1785, *Nathan Craig*, son of Dr. Robert and Martha (Green) Craig. He was born June 11, 1754, in Leicester, Mass. They resided in Spencer, Mass., where Mrs. Sarah Craig died Sept. 13, 1804. Mr. Craig married, Jan., 1806, *Mrs. Betsey Whitmore*, widow of Mr. Whitmore, of Rutland, Mass. Mrs. Betsey Craig died Aug. 21, 1820. Lieut. Craig died April 2, 1852.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

POLLY, b. Sept. 1, 1786; m. Oct. 10, 1811, [1]*Samuel Watson, Jr.*; d.
SALLY, b. Feb. 4, 1788. She died in childhood, Sept. 26, 1795.
NATHAN, b. May 8, 1795; m. April 21, 1836, *Dulcina Huntington*; d.

Memoranda.

Mr. Craig entered the Army of the Revolution in June, 1775. He was in the "Battle of Bunker Hill," a member of the Leicester Company, in command of Capt. Seth Washburn, who was afterward Colonel Washburn.

He was at the Surrender of General Burgoyne, and was commissioned Lieutenant in 1781. After receiving his commission as Lieutenant he served in Rhode Island.

At the close of the War he retired upon a farm in the southeast part of Spencer, near the boundary of Leicester, Mass. He was a man of great worth and respectability, and died in his ninety-eighth year.

During his long and useful life as a citizen of Spencer, Mass., he served the town as Selectman, Treasurer, and in other offices of trust and responsibility. During the last twenty years of his life he received a pension from the General Government.

He was a man of patriotic spirit, intelligence, and great executive ability. He was conscientiously and inflexibly "an honest man, the noblest work of God."

Vid. History of Spencer, pp. 189–90.

Nathan Craig, Jr., lived on a farm once occupied by Jonathan Newhall.

Dr. Robert Craig married, in 1753, Martha Green, daughter of Dr. Thomas Green.

Vid. The History of Leicester, p. 369.

JOSHUA CHOATE.

[261]

Joshua[5] **Choate** (*Isaac*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Isaac [97] and Elizabeth (Low) Choate, was born March 11, 1768, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, May 16, 1793, *Betsey Warn.* They resided in Lansingburg, N. Y. Mr. Choate died Oct. 2, 1828, in Clarence, N. Y. Mrs. Choate died Feb. 23, 1848, in Clarence, N. Y.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Isaac Warren, [582] b. March 24, 1794; m. Feb. 20, 1820, *Mehitable Blanchard;* d. July 17, 1853.
Abigail, [583] b. Nov. 7, 1795; m. *Sherman Ladd;* d. Dec. 29, 1873.
John J., [584] b. Nov. 13, 1797. He died in early life, Jan., 1816.
Jacob G., [585] b. March 26, 1799. He died in childhood, July 2, 1803.
Roxanna, [586] b. March 1, 1801; m. March 12, 1820, [1]*Emer Hill;* m. Dec. 15, 1833, [2]*Lenza Hamlin;* d. March 14, 1877.
Anna, [587] b. Sept. 12, 1802. She was blind; d. Oct., 1842.
Fanny, [588] b. May 24, 1804; m. *Gilbert Burdick;* d. Feb. 16, 1837.
David T., [589] b. Oct. 28, 1805; d. Dec. 11, 1854.
Sarah E., [590] b. July 25, 1807; m. 1829, *Samuel Hunt;* d. April, 1851.
Eli Warn, [591] b. May 3, 1810; m. March 9, 1836, [1]*Fidelia E. Sheldon;* m. Nov. 2, 1848, [2]*Anna Brimmer;* d. April 10, 1872.

Memoranda.

Mrs. Choate was brought up in some other family and did not remember her own parents. She was of Hartford, Conn., but there is no record of her parentage or birth. She was a lovely woman and spoken of most highly.

JACOB CHOATE.

[264]

Jacob[5] **Choate** (*Isaac*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Isaac [97] and Elizabeth (Low) Choate, was born Dec. 20, 1773, in Leicester, Mass. He married, Oct. 6, 1799, *Rosamond Parmalee,* daughter of Alexander and Mary (Davis) Parmalee. She was born Feb. 9, 1771, in Walpole, N. H. They resided in Windsor and in Newbury, Vt. Mr. Choate died June 6, 1818, in Danville, Vt. Mrs. Choate died May 19, 1853.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARY ANN, [592] b. June 29, 1800; m. June 29, 1819, *Amos Paul;* d. Jan. 25, 1843.
CATHARINE, [593] b. March 17, 1804. She died in early life, Feb. 2, 1825.
HARRIET, [594] b. Dec. 30, 1805; m. Dec. 6, 1827, *Samuel Bulkley Mattocks;* d. Sept. 19, 1872.
AMELIA, [595] b. July 8, 1809. She died in infancy, Aug. 23, 1810.

LUCY CHOATE.

[270]

Lucy[5] Choate (*John[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of John [99] and Mary (Eveleth) Choate, was born Sept. 15, 1764, in Ipswich, Mass. She married, Oct. 6, 1785, *William Burnham*, son of Thomas and Judith (Lord) Burnham. They resided in Ipswich, Mass. Mrs. Burnham died July 2, 1787, and Mr. Burnham married, Aug. 29, 1789, Christiana Pierce. Mr. Burnham died Sept. 26, 1820. Mrs. Christiana Burnham died Sept. 28, 1825.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

HANNAH, b. Jan. 26, 1787. She died in infancy, 1787.

Memoranda.

MR. BURNHAM was a successful navigator. No vessel under his command was ever wrecked or dismantled. His judgment in all maritime affairs was very much valued. After following the seas some years he retired, and engaged in ship-building, a business almost hereditary in the Burnham family. He was a man of great physical strength. Before his death he became totally blind. There were nine children of the second marriage. *Vid. The Burnham Family, p.* 328.

GEORGE GORE CHOATE.

[283]

George Gore[5] Choate (*Joseph[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Joseph [110] and Mary Choate, was born March 6, 1767, in Newburyport, Mass. He married *Joanna Silloway*. They resided in Newburyport, Mass. Mr. Choate died, and Mrs. Choate married Elijah Dunham, as his second wife.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JOHN, [596]. He sailed to the West Indies and was never heard from.
GEORGE GREENLEAF, [597]; m. [1]*Elizabeth Johnson;* m. [2]*Betsey Small;* d. June 24, 1858.
BETSEY, [598]; m. [1]*John Carman;* m. [2]*Jeremiah Stover;* d 1852.

ROBERT CHOATE.

[284]

Robert[5] Choate (*Joseph[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Joseph [110] and Mary Choate, was born Sept. 6, 1770, in Newburyport, Mass. He married *Apphia Worthen*. She was born Sept. 4, 1772, in Chester, N. H. They resided in Thetford, Vt. Mr. Choate died. Mrs. Choate died Aug. 26, 1809, in Thetford, Vt.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

GEORGE GORE, [599] b. April 15, 1797. He probably died young.
WILLIAM SEALLON, [600] b. Dec. 14, 1799; m. June 29, 1822, *Harriet Thompson;* d. Jan. 22, 1865.
ANN BUCKINGHAM, [601] b. March 10, 1801; m. *Leonard Keith;* d. Sept. 5, 1853.
MARY BURTON, [602] b. Jan. 31, 1804; m. March 10, 1835, *Dr. Leonard Dodge;* d. May 12, 1866.
SAMUEL PARKER, [603] b. Jan. 25, 1806; m. Sept., 1833, *Harriet Sias;* d. July 4, 1867.
DAVID WORTHEN, [604] b. Feb. 12, 1808; m. 1834, *Aurilla Ingraham;* d. July 14, 1894.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE appears under date of Dec. 7, 1796, among petitioners in Concord, N. H., asking the Legislature to grant to them a township of land in the northern or northeastern part of the State as an encouragement to them to settle in New Hampshire.
Vid. Early Town Papers, N. H., Vol. 11, *p.* 406.

Robert and Apphia Choate, of Concord, N. H., in 1800 gave a deed to George W. Rogers, of Newburyport, Mass.

JOHN TYLER CHOATE.

[286]

John Tyler[5] Choate (*John[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of John [112] and Abigail (Tyler) Choate, was born July 11, 1768, in Newburyport, Mass. He married *Hannah Pearson.* She was born July 15, 1770, in Newburyport, Mass. They resided in Hopkinton, N. H., where Mr. Choate died Feb. 20, 1844. Mrs. Choate died in Underhill, Vt.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

SUSANNA, [605] b. March 22, 1790; m. [1]*Amos Johnson;* m. May 22, 1850, [2]*James Dodge;* d. April 6, 1870.
NABBY, [606] b. Oct. 4, 1791. She died in infancy, Dec. 10, 1791.
JOHN TYLER, [607] b. Oct. 21, 1792; m. [1]*Abiah Stanley;* m. March 17, 1863, [2]*Mrs. Lydia Lincoln, née Powell;* d. Aug. 18, 1871.
MICHAEL, [608] b. Aug. 12, 1794. He died in infancy, Aug. 14, 1794.
ISAAC NEWTON, [609] b. June 1, 1795; m. [1]*Amarilla Bostwick;* m. 1857, [2]*Elizabeth N. Chamberlain;* d. Feb. 23, 1872.
POLLY, [610] b. April 6, 1797. She died in early life, April 1, 1829.
GEORGE, [611] b. Jan. 5, 1799; m. March, 1832, *Betsey Davis;* d. Sept. 13, 1888.
THOMAS, [612] b. Sept. 8, 1800; m. Jan. 24, 1825, *Harriet Swan;* d. March 13, 1885.
EBENEZER, [613] b. April 15, 1802; m. 1845, [1]*Mrs. Phœbe (Hanson) Lull;* m. 1857, [2]*Betsey Harvey;* d. April, 1882.
THIRZA, [614] b. Nov. 24, 1803; m. Sept. 26, 1844, *Marshall Morse;* d. March 28, 1885.
BENJAMIN, [615] b. June 16, 1805; m. *Margaret Stearns;* d. March 15, 1858.
AARON [616] b. Nov. 28, 1807; d. Jan. 3, 1888.
LANGDON, [617] Sept. 7, 1810; m. Sept., 1839, *Deborah V. Jones.*
WILLIAM PEARSON, [618] b. Feb. 10, 1812; m. 1836, *Martha Bailey;* d. Oct. 29, 1879.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was a blacksmith. His son, Aaron, learned the same trade. In later years this son was much disabled by lameness. He was a very industrious man, and for some thirty years he lived with Daniel Gregg, Esq., of New Boston, N. H., where he died.

Miss Polly Choate, the third daughter, lived and died in her native town, Hopkinton, N. H.

The foregoing family record was furnished by a son, Langdon Choate, of Hamilton, Ill., who writes: "This is a copy of the Record recently received from New Hampshire."

ANNA CHOATE.

[287]

Anna[5] Choate (*Ebenezer[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Ebenezer [113] and Anna (Pillsbury) Choate, was born Nov. 11, 1784, in Newburyport, Mass. She married, Nov. 3, 1803, *William Huse,* son of Samuel and Sarah (Hale) Huse. He was born Nov. 30, 1778, in Newburyport, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Huse died Aug. 8, 1809. Mrs. Huse died March 5, 1806.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

ANNA, b. Nov. 3, 1804; m. March 9, 1823, *Charles Knapp;* d. Aug. 10, 1882.

Memoranda.

Mr. Huse and his wife both died and left an only daughter in infancy. When she was eighteen years of age she married Mr. Knapp, son of Anthony and Betsey (Cook) Knapp, who was born March 9, 1801, in Newburyport, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Knapp died Jan. 27, 1876. They had fourteen children, viz., Sarah S., b. Oct. 25, 1824; d. July 20, 1825. Thomas, b. Sept. 19, 1826; m. Nov. 26, 1849, Hannah P. Holmes. Anthony, b. April 15, 1828; m. July 31, 1851, [1]Jane Elizabeth Woodman; she died Dec. 8, 1859; m. Sept. 16, 1860, [2]Elizabeth Noyes Adams; he died Aug. 9, 1875. Anna Choate, b. Dec. 23, 1829; m. April 7, 1853, Henry P. Toppan. Sarah, b. Jan. 10, 1832; m. John H. Richardson; d. Nov. 28, 1867. Frances, b. Nov. 19, 1833; m. Charles Parkhurst; d. Aug. 2, 1895. Charles, b. Aug. 23, 1835; d. Sept. 12, 1837. Albert W., b. 1837; d. June 15, 1837. Charles, b. 1838; d. April 7, 1839. Charles, b. July 30, 1839; m. Oct. 4, 1866, Lydia Ann Dixie. Mary Picket, b. June 8, 1841; m. Leonard W. Parkhurst. Alfred, b. 1843; d. 1843. Florence, b. Oct. 19, 1844; m. Walter B. Thayer. Ella G., b. Dec. 2, 1847; m. Aug. 28, 1876, Samuel Newcomb.

Mr. Toppan, who married Anna Choate Knapp, son of Henry and Mary (Brookings) Toppan, was born Dec. 30, 1822, in Newburyport, Mass., where they resided. They had four children, viz., Mary Anna, b. Oct. 2, 1854. Carrie, b. June 16, 1857; d. Oct. 8, 1858. Alice White, b. Jan. 25, 1863. Henry Choate, b. Feb. 12, 1865; m. Lucetta Stevens. Mr. and Mrs. Henry Choate Toppan have one child, Helen Stevens, b. June 24, 1892.

ENOCH CHOATE.

[288]

Enoch[5] **Choate** (*Ebenezer*,[4] *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Ebenezer [113] and Anna (Pillsbury) Choate, was born Aug. 27, 1786, in Newburyport, Mass. He married *Mrs. Margaret (Cann) Willoughby*, daughter of —— and Sarah Cann, widow of Dr. Thomas Willoughby, of England. She was born Sept. 9, 1786, in Portsmouth, Va., where they resided. Captain Choate died Sept. 27, 1833. Mrs. Choate died March 6, 1837.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

James Cann, [619] b. 1822; m. Dec. 11, 1845, *Elizabeth Jane Tabb*; d. June 25, 1868.
Benjamin Franklin, [620] b. 1832. He died in early life, April 28, 1856.

Memoranda.

Mr. Choate followed the seas, and became a ship master and large owner in a line of merchant vessels between this country and other points in England. He finally retired, and settled down in Portsmouth, Va., where he, his wife, and two sons, lie entombed in the family burying-ground. There are found the following inscriptions: —

"In Memory of CAPT. ENOCH CHOATE,
a native of Newburyport, Mass.
Born Aug. 27, 1786. Died Sept. 27, 1833
a highly respected citizen of this Town."

"In Memory of MRS. MARGARET, relict of CAPT. ENOCH CHOATE.
Born in this town Sept. 9, 1786. Died March 6th 1837
Deeply lamented by a numerous circle of relatives and friends."

MARY CHOATE.

[289]

Mary[5] **Choate** (*Ebenezer*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Ebenezer [113] and Anna (Pillsbury) Choate, was born Nov. 8, 1788, in Newburyport, Mass. She married April 15, 1813, *Richard Picket*. He was born in Newburyport, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Picket died Jan. 1, 1847. Mrs. Picket died March 8, 1840.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

EBENEZER CHOATE, b. Feb. 25, 1813. He died in New Orleans, La.
RICHARD, b. Jan. 19, 1815. He was lost on the "Lexington" from Boston to New York.
MARGARET ANN CHOATE, b. Aug. 29, 1819; m. *Isaac Frye;* d.

Memoranda.

MR. ISAAC FRYE was on the editorial staff of the Boston *Herald.* His daughter lives in the vicinity of Boston, Mass.

ANNAR CHOATE.

[291]

Annar[5] **Choate** (*Ebenezer*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Ebenezer [118] and Anna (Pillsbury) Choate. She was born Oct. 22, 1792, in Newburyport, Mass. She married, Nov. 7, 1816, *William Rogers*, son of Robert and Sarah Rogers. They resided in Newburyport, Mass. Captain Rogers died. Mrs. Rogers died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARY ANN, b. Oct. 2, 1816; d.
WILLIAM, b. May 18, 1818; d. Sept. 15, 1819.
ANNA, b. Feb. 27, 1824; d.
THOMAS, b. Nov. 19, 1825; d.

Memoranda.

THOMAS ROGERS, one of the sons, resided in Lawrence, Mass.

THOMAS CHOATE.

[292]

Thomas[5] **Choate** (*Ebenezer*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Ebenezer [113] and Anna (Pillsbury) Choate, was born Nov. 22, 1795, in Newburyport, Mass. He married *Susan Maine*, daughter of John and Margaret Warren (Confers) Maine. She was born April 11, 1806, in Charleston, S. C., where they resided. Capt. Choate died Nov. 10, 1840, in Newburyport, Mass. Mrs. Choate died Feb. 20, 1867, in Charleston, S. C.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

FLORENCE, [621] b. Feb. 20, 1824; m. June 14, 1842, *Dr. James C. Jervey;* d. June 9, 1894.
SUSAN MAINE, [622] b. Oct. 28, 1825; m. June 16, 1850, *Dr. William E. Jervey.*
MARIANNA, [623] b. March 6, 1828; m. *Frank Bonneur;* d. 1864.
SARAH, [624] } b. Feb. 10, 1829. { She died in infancy, April 20, 1829.
ELIZABETH, [625] } { She died in infancy, April 20, 1829.
HENRY EBENEZER, [626] b. April 22, 1831; d. Oct. 12, 1864.
THOMAS, [627] b. Feb. 16, 1834; m. April 5, 1866, *Mary Edwards Jervey.*

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE had a somewhat eventful life. When a lad he was captured on a Privateer in the War of 1812, and confined for nearly three years in the famous Dartmoor Prison, England. When released he made his way on board of some ship bound for Boston, Mass. On his arrival a gentleman was struck by his youthful appearance and his ragged condition, and asked him his name. "Tom Choate," the lad replied. "Any relation to my old friend, Ebenezer Choate, of Newburyport?" asked the gentleman. "Yes, sir," answered Thomas. "He is my father." "Then come with me," said the stranger. The gentleman then took him to a tailor's shop and asked him "what sort of a suit of clothes he wanted." The boy, true to the instincts of the sailor, which afterward made him the noble commander of a ship, that he was, replied, "The suit of a sailor boy." Later on he reached Newburyport after a long absence of hardship, cruelty, and want, having found very timely assistance through the good old name of Choate, which he bore.

Mr. Choate was engaged in the Marine Service between Charleston, S. C., and Havre, France. After years of absence and travel Captain Choate returned to his native town, Newburyport, Mass., where he was much respected and his death deeply lamented.

Mrs. Choate, it is said, was beautiful in person and lovely in character.

Henry Ebenezer Choate, their son, was a brave Confederate soldier, and died of wounds received in the battle of Secessionville, Oct. 12, 1864, in Charleston, S. C.

JOHN CHOATE.

[295]

John[5] **Choate** (*Daniel*[4], *Daniel*[3], *Joseph*[2], *John*[1]), son of Daniel [114] and —— Choate, was born in Ipswich, Mass. He married, May 11, 1793, *Mary Nichols*, daughter of John and Lucy (Milk) Nichols. She was born June 9, 1774, in Portland, Me., where they resided. Mr. Choate died in 1804. Mrs. Choate died Feb. 11, 1855.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARY, [628] b. Sept. 8, 1794; m. 1810, *William Norris;* d. Dec. 16, 1873.
JOHN, [629] b. Oct. 10, 1796. He went to sea and was never heard from, 1819.
EBENEZER DEERING, [630] b. April 12, 1799; m. July 11, 1824, *Sarah Hart;* d. Aug. 13, 1874.
DANIEL LITTLE, [631] b. Feb. 12, 1804; m. Aug. 8, 1833, *Caroline Kimball;* d. March 12, 1870.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE followed the seas, and while on a voyage he was struck by lightning on shipboard and instantly killed.

Mrs. Choate was a granddaughter of Deacon John Milk, of Portland, Me., who was one of the early settlers of that town. He was born in 1711 in Boston, by trade a ship carpenter; married, 1735, Sarah Brown; reared a large family; was selectman of Portland sixteen years; for a long time a deacon in the First Church, and died Nov. 10, 1772. At his funeral his pastor, Rev. Mr. Smith, preached from the words, "*Behold an Israelite indeed in whom there is no guile.*"— JOHN i. 47.

Vid. History of Portland, Me., pp. 431, 453, 465, 466.

BAGLEY CHOATE.

[298]

Bagley[5] **Choate** (*Jonathan*[4], *Jonathan*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), son of Jonathan [119] and Mary (Bean) Choate, was born in 1790 in Sandwich, N. H. He married *Thankful P. Scribner*, daughter of Benjamin and Huldah (Tappan) Scribner. She was born in 1783 in Sandwich, where they resided. Mr. Choate died Sept. 15, 1835. Mrs. Choate died Dec. 11, 1860.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

HULDAH ANN, [632] b. Oct. 13, 1812; m. *Nathaniel Stevens;* d. Sept. 27, 1857.
JONATHAN, [633] b. June 14, 1816; m. Oct. 13, 1839, *Sarah Ringe Shannon;* d. Jan. 25, 1865.

Memoranda.

MRS. HULDAH (TAPPAN) SCRIBNER was a daughter of Christopher Tappan of Sandwich, N. H.

BENJAMIN CHOATE.

[299]

Benjamin[5] **Choate** (*Simeon*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), son of Simeon [126] and Ruth (Thompson) Choate, was born Dec. 30, 1770, in Salisbury, N. H. He married, April 23, 1796, *Jane True*, daughter of Dudley and Sarah (Evans) True. She was born Oct. 2, 1774, in Salisbury, Mass. They resided in Newburyport, Mass. Mr. Choate died Sept. 15, 1854. Mrs. Choate died Dec. 16, 1856.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

RUTH, [634] b. Jan. 25, 1797; m. Aug. 16, 1815, *Nicholas Blaisdell;* d. Aug. 1, 1833.
JANE EVANS, [635] b. March 24, 1799; m. April 3, 1822, [1]*Ephraim H. Goodwin;* m. [2]*Stephen N. Sargent;* d.
BENJAMIN EVANS, [636] b. June 29 1801; m. Aug. 7, 1827, *Harriet Crane;* d. Aug. 28, 1858.
DUDLEY, [637] b. Oct. 18, 1803. He died in infancy, June 4, 1804.
TRUE BURNHAM, [638] b. June 16, 1805; m. Jan. 27, 1831, *Mary Pillsbury;* d. March 2, 1867.
SARAH ANN, [639] b. July 5, 1807; m. Dec. 31, 1827, *William Teel;* d. Feb. 26, 1874.
EZEKIEL TRUE, [640] b. Dec. 4, 1809; m. May 11, 1837, *Catherine Mace;* d. Nov. 29, 1864.
THOMAS, [641] b. Nov. 14, 1811; m. July 28, 1833, *Martha L. Whittier;* d. Aug. 29, 1879.
MARY, [642] b. Jan. 16, 1814. She died in infancy, May 29, 1814.
JAMES, [643] b. May 29, 1815; m. Oct. 25, 1843, *Ruth L. Babson.*
WILLIAM, [644] b. Sept. 4, 1817; m. April 28, 1839, *Mary G. Hickok.*
STEPHEN PILLSBURY, [645] b. Feb. 28, 1820; m. Nov. 14, 1844, *Mahala K. Dockum.*

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was a ship builder. He was a friend of popular education, as appears from the following: —

"SALISBURY April 25, 1793 — Whereas there is very great necessity that the School-house at Salisbury Point should be speedily furnished, for that purpose and also for providing a convenient stove — :

"We the subscribers promise to pay the sums of money severally affixed to our names:

Benj. Choat . . . . . 6–0" with others.

Benjamin Choate and wife, Jane, sold land in 1809 in Poplin, N. H.
Vid. Ancient Documents of Salisbury, Mass.

RUTH CHOATE.

[300]

Ruth[5] Choate (*Simeon*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Simeon [126] and Ruth (Thompson) Choate, was born Nov., 1771. She married *Enoch Morrill,* son of Jacob Morrill. He was born in Salisbury, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Morrill died in 1813 on the Lakes. Mrs. Morrill died Jan. 5, 1865.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

SALLY, b. Dec. 3, 1795; m. *Edward Hoyt;* d. 1884.
POLLY, b. Jan. 27, 1798; m. —— *Gunnison;* d.
BETSEY, b. July 8, 1800; m. *William Tewkesbury;* d.
RUTH JANE, b. Nov. 23, 1802; m. March 2, 1824, *Daniel Lowell;* d. March 29, 1884.
MARIAH, b. Dec. 10, 1804. She died in childhood, 1812.
HARRIET, b. Dec. 21, 1807; m. *John Cushing.*
CLARISSA, b. March 22, 1811; m. *George W. Osgood;* d. Dec. 2, 1846.
SUSAN, b. April 10, 1812; m. *John S. Lowell;* d. Feb. 2, 1854.

Memoranda.

THERE were no sons in this family. Seven daughters lived to womanhood and all were well married.

RUHAMAH CHOATE.

[301]

Ruhamah[5] Choate (*Simeon*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Simeon [126] and Ruth (Thompson) Choate, was born Sept. 19, 1773, in Salisbury, Mass. She married, Jan. 1, 1798, *Asa Dearborn,* son of Jeremiah and Hannah (Locke) Dearborn. He was born Aug. 12, 1771, in Kensington, N. H. They resided in Portsmouth, N. H. Mr. Dearborn died June 8, 1829, in Boston, Mass. Mrs. Dearborn died July 21, 1847, in Portsmouth, N. H.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

GILMAN, b. April 10, 1799; m. Feb. 17, 1823, *Sarah Sargent Berry*; d. April 18, 1862.
FRANCES, b. May 19, 1801; m. Sept. 11, 1823, *Rev. Moses How*; d. Jan. 21, 1876.
IRENE, b. April 15, 1803; m. Oct. 15, 1827, [1]*Daniel Waldron*; m. Nov. 24, 1859, [2]*Dr. George Odell*; d. Aug. 15, 1870.
RUHAMAH, b. March 25, 1805; m. Dec. 13, 1827, [1]*John Kent*; m. Oct. 7, 1858, [2]*Joseph A. Walker*; d. July 13, 1887.
JULIA ANN, b. Nov. 27, 1806; m. Nov. 30, 1834, *Davison Webster*; d. Oct. 15 1882.
CATHERINE, b. Feb. 10, 1808. She died in infancy, Feb. 24 1808.
MARY, b. Sept. 22, 1809; m. Oct. 10, 1844, *John H. Chapman*; d. May 15, 1885.
DANIEL GOSS, b. Aug. 24, 1811; m. April 22, 1851, *Lucinda Berger*; d. Dec. 6, 1887.

Memoranda.

MR. DEARBORN'S father, Jeremiah Dearborn, was a nephew of General Dearborn, of Revolutionary fame. He was born Aug. 29, 1743. He married Hannah Locke. She was born April 22, 1747. Mr. Jeremiah Dearborn died April 18, 1816. Mrs. Hannah Dearborn died October, 1820.

Mr. and Mrs. Dearborn resided in the "Old Dearborn Mansion," on "Christian Shore," Portsmouth, N. H. His family Bible, about a hundred years old, is in the possession of his grandson, Charles William Dearborn, of Oakland, Cal.

Mr. Dearborn died at the hospital under a surgical operation. There is a MS. "Dearborn Genealogy" in the Library of the New England Historic, Genealogical Society, No. 18 Somerset Street, Boston, by the late Edward B. Dearborn, of Boston, Mass.

Mr. and Mrs. Gilman Dearborn resided in Portsmouth, N. H., where Mrs. Dearborn was born. They had no children.

Rev. Moses How, who married Frances Dearborn, son of Isaac and Lois (Ayer) How, was born Aug. 22, 1789, in West Parish, Haverhill, Mass. He was a clergyman of the Christian denomination, and was settled two years in Salem, Mass., eight years in Portsmouth, N. H., and thirty-six years in New Bedford, Mass., where he died June 28, 1881, in the ninety-second year of his age.

Rev. Mr. How, it is said, preached over eight thousand times, solemnized nineteen hundred marriages, and conducted twenty-five hundred funeral services. He preached nine ordination sermons, and was often called to preach occasional discourses. His parents, Isaac and Lois (Ayer) How, were married June 5, 1784. Mrs. Lois How died Jan. 9, 1837, in Cambridge, Mass. Rev. and Mrs. Moses How had three children, viz., Moses G., b. Aug. 14, 1826; m. Aug. 2, 1853, [1]Lydia W. Varnum; m. Oct. 10, 1867, [2]Mary B. Varnum; m. July 7, 1881, [3]Abby Whitney. William S., b. Nov. 9, 1831; d. May 22, 1860. Lyman B., b. Feb. 25, 1838; m. Oct. 10, 1866, Mary Taylor.

Moses G. How, Esq., is a lawyer, No. 47 Court Street, Boston, and resides in Cambridge, Mass. Lyman B. How is a physician, and resides in Manchester, N. H.

Daniel Waldron, who married Irene Dearborn, son of Isaac Waldron, was born March 4, 1796, in Barrington, N. H. They resided in Greenland, N. H., and in Acton, Me., where Mr. Waldron died Oct. 7, 1843. Mrs. Waldron then married Dr. George Odell of Greenland, N. H. The children of Mr. and Mrs. Daniel Waldron were, viz., Asa Dearborn, b. Dec. 13, 1829; m. Jan. 22, 1863, Annie G. Edwards; d. Dec. 12, 1879. Daniel Gilman, b. April 16, 1833; m. June 3, 1861, Sarah A. Dodge. Sarah Frances, b. June 20, 1837; m. March 8, 1864, Dr. Frederick H. Leet.

Mrs. Asa D. Waldron is a widow and resides in Camden, Me. Mr. and Mrs. Daniel G. Waldron reside at No. 538 California Street, San Francisco, Cal. Dr. and Mrs. Fred. H. Leet reside in Greenville, Pa.

John Kent, who married Ruhamah Dearborn, was born in Barnstead, N. H. They had an only son, John Horace Kent, who married, had one son, and is dead. Mrs. John Horace Kent resides on Islington Street, Portsmouth, N. H. Mrs. Ruhamah Kent married [2]Joseph A. Walker, of North Barnstead, N. H. Mr. Walker died July 15, 1863. Mrs. Walker died in Portsmouth, N. H.

Davison Webster, who married Julia Ann Dearborn, son of Davison and Lucy (Drew) Webster, was born in Newfield, Me. He died Jan. 7, 1844, in Wakefield, N. H. They resided in Dover, Strafford, Portsmouth, and Wakefield, N. H. Mrs. Webster

died Oct. 14, 1882, in Portsmouth, N. H. They had five children, viz., Annette Augusta Perry, b. Dec. 21, 1835; m. Sept. 26, 1863, John Henry Tomlinson. Mary Helen Mar, b. Jan. 7, 1838; m. May, 1865, Leander M. Ormsby. Henry Carroll, b. Nov. 10, 1839. He died in the Union Army, Sept. 11, 1862. Frank Davison, b. Sept. 4, 1841; m. 1865, Mrs. Helen M. Fine, *née* La Rongatelle. Georgine Hillman, m. Dec. 2, 1863, Frederic G. Moses.

Mr. and Mrs. Tomlinson reside at No. 62 Thirty-first Street, Chicago, Ill. She was born in Dover, N. H. He was from Boston, Mass. Henry Webster Tomlinson, their son, graduated in 1896 from Cornell University, Ithaca, N. Y.

Mr. and Mrs. Ormsby resided in Mercer, Pa. She was born in Strafford, N. H. He was from Sharpsville, Pa.

Henry Carroll Webster was born in Strafford, N. H. He was wounded on board ship in the War of the Union, and died Sept. 11, 1862, of his wounds, in the hospital, Plymouth, N. C. He was Acting Master on ship, "Commodore Perry." He was promoted for gallantry, but died just after promotion.

Frank D. Webster was born in Portsmouth, N. H. His wife was of Boston, Mass., and afterward of Philadelphia, Pa. He was Captain in the United States Navy.

Mr. and Mrs. Moses resided in Portsmouth, N. H., where he was born. She was born in Wakefield, N. H.

Mr. and Mrs. John H. Chapman had no children. He was born July 18, 1803, in New Bedford, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Chapman was a sail-maker.

Daniel G. Dearborn married Lucinda Berger, daughter of George and Salome (Swartz) Berger. She was born July 21, 1829, in Mt. Pleasant, Pa. They resided in Oakland, Cal., where he died. He was a tanner. Mrs. Dearborn resided after his death in East Oakland, Cal. Their children were:

Charles William, b. Feb. 29, 1852; m. June 6, 1876, Kittie Douglass Hall, daughter of William T. and Martha (Douglass) Hall. She was born Feb. 27, 1857, in Toledo, Ohio. He was in the Oakland Bank of Savings; they had Edith Anna, b. Nov. 24, 1879. Walter, b. Aug. 17, 1884. Ruth, b. Sept. 15, 1890.

Mary Ella, b. June 5, 1854; m. Charles Spencer Goodman, son of Don Alonzo and Angelina Ann (Pitkin) Goodman. He was born in Williamsburg, Mass. They resided in East Oakland, Cal. His business was printing works. They had Charles Dearborn, b. March 1, 1886; Arthur Ralph, b. Nov. 6, 1887; George William, b. Aug. 7, 1890.

Sarah De Etta, b. Jan. 6, 1857; m. Samuel Ingraham Merrill, son of Jerome and Jane Merrill, was born in Buffalo, N. Y. They resided in Los Angeles, Cal. He was a merchant. They had Grace Edith, b. Jan. 9, 1889; Charles Arthur, b. Oct. 26, 1890; Wallace Dearborn, b. Aug. 26, 1892.

Gilman Walter, b. Feb. 19, 1859; m. Aug. 16, 1888, Kittie May Carrick, daughter of David S. and Mary Angelina Carrick, was born Dec. 4, 1861, in Oakland, Cal. His business was insurance. They had Irene Minnie, b. May 27, 1890; Norma, b. Sept. 20, 1892.

Frances Howe, b. Oct. 29, 1865; m. William Marion Bristol, of East Highlands, Cal., where they resided. He was a fruit-grower. They had one son, Howard Dearborn, b. Dec. 12, 1893.

RHODA CHOATE.

[302]

Rhoda[5] **Choate** (*Simeon*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Simeon [126] and Ruth (Thompson) Choate. She married, June 10, 1805, *Walter Atkins Todd*, son of Jeremy and Mary Todd. He was born Jan. 7, 1783, in Newburyport, Mass., where they resided. Captain Todd died. Mrs. Todd died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARY ATKINS, b. Aug. 23, 1809; m. Sept. 7, 1836, *Ithamar Warren Beard;* d. Feb. 20, 1853.
ABIGAIL BROWN, b. July 8, 1811; m. Dec. 25, 1832, *Hon. Moses Norris;* d. 1870.
ASA DEARBORN, b. He died in Havana, Cuba.

Memoranda.

Mr. Todd was a sea captain. He is said to have been the Captain Todd whom Mr. Garrison charged with being engaged in the Southern Slave Trade. There is a tradition that he was lost at sea.

The two daughters were brought up at their uncle Asa Dearborn's, in Portsmouth, N. H. Capt. Asa Dearborn Todd, the son, was master of one of his father's vessels. "The Brigantine Essex." He died of yellow fever in Havana, Cuba.

Mr. and Mrs. Beard left a son, Ithamar Warren Beard, who was born Feb. 23, 1840, in Pittsfield, N. H. He graduated in 1862 from Harvard College, studied law, was admitted to the Middlesex Bar in 1865. He was elected Register of Deeds in 1867, in the Middlesex North District. This position he filled for six years. With the ministry in view, he was ordained June 15, 1873, a Deacon in the Episcopal Church, and a year later, 1874, as a Priest. He served as Rector of the St. James Episcopal Church in South Groveland, until Nov., 1876, when he became Rector of the St. Thomas Church, in Dover, N. H., where he still fulfils his ministry. The Rev. Mr. Beard married Mary Foster. They reside at No. 11 Spring Street, Dover, N. H. They have six children, one son and five daughters.

Mr. Moses Norris, who married the second daughter, Abigail Brown Todd, was descended through Moses[5], Moses[4], James[3], Moses,[2] from Nicholas[1] Norris, who was of English origin, born in Ireland about 1640. Tradition reports him as a "stowaway" immigrant when a lad of fourteen years. He settled early in Hampton, N. H., married Sarah Coxe, "11 mo 21st day 1663," and removed to Exeter, N. H., where he lived for fifty-seven years. His house was near the meeting-house. He was fond of athletic sports, an expert in the use of his hands, a kind neighbor, and a good citizen.

Vid. The Norris Family, p. 17.

Hon. Moses Norris, U. S. Senator.

Hon. Moses Norris, son of Moses and Comfort (Leavitt) Norris, was born Sept. 16, 1799, in Pittsfield, N. H. His father was a soldier in the Revolutionary War. He graduated from Dartmouth College in 1828; read law with Isaac O. Barnes, Esq., of Barnstead, N. H., where in 1831 he commenced practice, but in 1833 removed to Pittsfield, N. H. He was a member of the New Hampshire House of Representatives five years, *i. e.*, in 1837, '38, '39, '40, and '47, being elected Speaker two years, *i. e.*, in 1840 and 1847, a member of the Governor's Council in 1841, a Representative to Congress in 1844–45, and a United States Senator for New Hampshire from March, 1849, to the time of his death. He died of heart disease on Thursday night at half past eleven o'clock, Jan. 11, 1855, in Washington, D. C. Friday, Jan. 12, Senator Toucey of Connecticut announced the event on the floor of the Senate, and pronounced a eulogy to his memory. Eulogy was also pronounced by Gen. Lewis Cass, senator from Michigan. Also in the national House of Representatives eulogies were pronounced by Morrison of New Hampshire, and Bagley of Virginia. His remains were taken to Manchester, N. H., for burial. The funeral service was in the Episcopal Church on Sunday afternoon.

Vid. The Norris Family, pp. 100, 101, *and*
Alumni of Dartmouth College, p. 244.

Hon. Moses and Mrs. Norris resided for two years in Barnstead, later in Pittsfield, and in 1849 they removed to Manchester, N. H. Mrs. Norris died in Meriden, N. H., at her daughter's house, about 1870. Their children were:—

Walter Atkins Todd Norris, who left the position of Chief Clerk in one of the Divisions of the Post Office Department in 1861, to join the fortunes of the Confederacy. He was on the staff of Gen. Albert Pike and later on the staff of Gen. Robert E. Lee, and was holding his position on General Lee's Staff, at the time of the surrender at Appomattox. After the war he returned to Manchester, N. H., his wife died, and after some years of misfortune he died in 1884 or 1885 in the Boston City Hospital. He left no children.

Fannie Ellen Norris, the oldest daughter, died in early life, in the autumn of 1871.

James Buchanan Norris, the second son, served in the Union Army, and died about 1868 or 1869, in Savannah, Ga.

Henry Clay Norris, the third son, married, Feb., 1873, Mary Elvira Lakin. She was born Sept. 6, 1848, and was the daughter of John and Betsey (Merrill) Lakin of

Sanbornton, N. H., and granddaughter of Samuel and Hannah (Howe) Lakin of Hooksett, N. H. Mr. Norris died Nov. 15, 1875, in Hill, N. H. Mrs. Norris subsequently married [2]Osman S. Wilbur, of Hill, N. H.

Caroline Norris, the second daughter married Irving Austin Hurd. He was born July 9, 1840, in Claremont, N. H., where they for a time resided; but removed to Meriden, N. H., where Mrs. Hurd died Oct. 11, 1873. Their son Henry Norris Hurd, born March 6, 1871, is a printer and lives in Claremont, N. H.

Mary A. Norris, the third daughter, the youngest child, and only one surviving, resides in Cornish Flats, N. H.

BETSEY CHOATE.

[304]

Betsey[5] Choate (*Simeon[4]*, *Benjamin[3]*, *Benjamin[2]*, *John[1]*), daughter of Simeon [126] and Ruth (Thompson) Choate, was born in 1786 in Newburyport, Mass. She married, April 6, 1808, *James Dennett*, son of George and Elizabeth (Boyd) Dennett. He was born in 1781 in Portsmouth, N. H., where they resided. Mr. Dennett died in 1870 in Somerville, Mass. Mrs. Dennett died June 16, 1873, in Dorchester, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

CHARLES BOYD, b. 1809; m. Oct. 12, 1837, *Rebecca Jennings;* d. 1891.
ELIZABETH, b. 1810. She died in childhood, 1814.
JAMES, b. 1813; m. 1843, *Harriet Tabor;* d. at sea, about 1847.
ELIZABETH, b. 1814. She died in early life, 1836.
EPHRAIM H., b. 1815; m. 1845, *Sarah Wiggin.*
MARY JANE, b. 1816; m. 1862, [3]*Elijah B. Russell.*
BURNHAM CHOATE, b. 1818; m. 1843, *Harriet Deverson;* d. Aug. 16, 1882.

Memoranda.

MR. DENNETT was a ship builder, and owned a shipyard on "Christian Shore," Portsmouth, N. H. His marriage to Betsey Choate was solemnized by Rev. Mr. Buckminster, of Portsmouth, N. H. They both lived to great age, and their graves are side by side in the old cemetery of his native city.

Charles Boyd Dennett was the oldest printer in Chicago, Ill. For some years he was the night editor of the Chicago *Times*, and after he retired from that position, he still kept to his business, and at the age of eighty years, he walked to his office and back again, a distance of two miles, daily. He had never been ill or lost a day's work, except by accident, in his life. He retained every tooth he ever had, and his faculties of mind were as quick and active as ever. He died in 1891 at his residence on Ann Street, Chicago, Ill. Mrs. Dennett was from Halifax, Nova Scotia.

Miss Elizabeth Dennett, daughter of James and Betsey (Choate) Dennett, was a person of very superior mind. She was engaged to be married to a Missionary, under appointment to Calcutta, but died at the age of twenty-two years.

Ephraim H. Dennett resides at No. 38 Palmer Street, Roxbury, Mass. His sister next younger, Mrs. Russell, resides in East Stoneham, Me.

JUDITH CHOATE.

[305]

Judith[5] Choate (*Simeon[4]*, *Benjamin[3]*, *Benjamin[2]*, *John[1]*), daughter of Simeon [126] and Ruth (Thompson) Choate, was born Feb. 15, 1788, in Salisbury, Mass. She married, May 5, 1805, *Micajah Peaslee*, son of John and Susannah (Huntington) Peaslee. He was born Aug. 20, 1783, in Weare, N. H. They resided, after March 20, 1839, in Nashua, N. H. Mr. Peaslee died June 30, 1853. Mrs. Peaslee died Aug. 24, 1852.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WILLIAM, b. Nov. 12, 1806; m. June 1, 1831, *Sophia Williams Gunnison.*
ASA DEARBORN, b. Nov. 16, 1807; m. Oct. 1, 1832, *Hannah Hobson;* d. Nov. 21, 1869.
SUSANNAH, b. Sept. 20, 1809.
LYDIA, b. March 6, 1812. She died April 22, 1855.
SIMON AYRES, b. Feb. 9, 1814; m. *Emily Robinson;* d. Aug. 17, 1877.
RHODA, b. Oct. 3, 1815; m. *John P. Dodge.*
ELIJAH, b. Sept. 26, 1817. He died in childhood, July 4, 1823.
MARY JANE, b. April 29, 1819; m. June 29, 1842, *Horace C. Bartlett.*
ELIZABETH, b. March 11, 1822. She died in childhood, Sept. 19, 1823.
CAROLINE E., b. Sept. 20, 1823; m. Nov. 5, 1846, *Rev. Solomon Cole.*
BURNHAM, b. June 2, 1825. He died in infancy, Nov., 1825.
STEPHEN BEAN, b. Oct. 3, 1826; m. 1845, *Eliza J. Davis.*
JULIA ANN, b. Nov. 4, 1828. She died in infancy, Dec. 31, 1829.
CHARLES B. DENNETT, b. July 18, 1831; m. June, 1853, *Sarah Shattuck;* d. Jan. 29, 1886.
OLIVER MICAJAH, b. June 22, 1833; m. Sept. 6, 1864, *Addie E. Watts.*

Memoranda.

MR. PEASLEE had a sister who married a Mr. Johnson, and resided in Weare, N. H. Edmund Johnson, their son, had four daughters. Three of these daughters, one a widow, and two maiden ladies, resided at "Oak Knoll," Danvers, Mass. John G. Whittier, the poet, made his home with them in his later life. They were his cousins on their mother's side. Miss Caroline C. Johnson was one of these three sisters. They were persons of wealth, and travelled widely in California and Alaska.

William Peaslee lived in Napa City, Cal. Mrs. Peaslee was born July 19, 1810, and died Feb. 18, 1873. They had Elizabeth G., b. March 9, 1832; d. March 18, 1832. Ellen Elizabeth G., b. May 16, 1835; d. Jan. 22, 1849. Mary Francis G., b. Sept. 19, 1838; m. Sept., 1858, Richard Ford Piatt. They resided in Stillwater, Cal., and have a son, R. H. Piatt, Esq., who was appointed, at the age of twenty-two years, postmaster of Napa City, Cal., which office he still filled in 1888. He was the first postmaster appointed by President Cleveland in California. Mr. William Peaslee's wife's brother, Capt. J. W. Gunnison, was a governmental engineer, and spent several years in surveys of the Western States. He was sent in 1853 to survey the Pacific Railroad route, and Oct. 27 was massacred by the Indians, about eighty miles from Salt Lake City. Gunnison, Utah, was named for him, also a lake and river in California.

Miss Susannah Peaslee was living, in 1889, with her sister, Mrs. Bartlett, on Abbott Street, Nashua, N. H.

Mr. and Mrs. John P. Dodge resided on Abbott Street, Nashua, N. H.

Rev. Solomon Cole was a Free Will Baptist minister, and resided in Lebanon, N. H. He was in company with his son, W. B. Cole, under the firm name "S. Cole & Son," and, having attended to business through the week, would often go out into destitute neighborhoods and preach on Sunday. They had six children. S. Viola married Mr. J. C. Paine and resided in Boston, Mass. Mary Belle married a Mr. Spencer of the firm, Spencer Brothers.

Stephen Bean Peaslee resided in Nashua, N. H.

Oliver Micajah Peaslee was born in Gorham, N. H. His wife, daughter of William B. and Julia A. Watts of Winchester, Va., was born March 11, 1842, in Davenport, Iowa. They resided corner Wabash Avenue and No. 1077 East Fifty-first Street, Chicago, Ill. He was a railroad engineer. They had children, viz., Ida May, b. June 10, 1865; graduated in 1886 from the Cook County Normal School, and is a teacher in Chicago, Ill. Flora Blanch, b. Nov. 30, 1868; graduated from the Cook County Normal School, and is a teacher in Chicago, Ill. Eva Belle, b. April 17, 1872.

JACOB THOMPSON CHOATE.

[306]

Jacob Thompson[5] **Choate** (*Simeon*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), son of Simeon [126] and Ruth (Thompson) Choate, was born Jan. 5, 1791, in Salisbury, Mass. He married [1]*Mrs. Freeman,* who died, and Mr. Choate

married, Feb. 5, 1828, [2]*Susan Hatton Dilworth.* She was born Sept. 29, 1804, in Petersburg, Va. They resided in Milledgeville, Macon, and Talbotton, Ga. Mr. Choate died June 12, 1867, in Perry, Ga. Mrs. Choate died Feb. 20, 1855, in Talbotton, Ga.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JAMES DEARBORN, [646] b. Jan. 6, 1830; m. July 18, 1858, *Cornelia S. Roquemore;* d. Oct. 14, 1887.
JULIA ANNIE, [647] b. July 4, 1832; m. July 15, 1849, *Rev. W. M. Crumley.*
MARTHA FRANCES, [648] b. Aug. 26, 1836; m. Jan. 3, 1860, *Oliver P. Henry.*
WILLIAM DILWORTH, [649] b. June 14, 1839; m. 1874, *Lucy Roquemore.*
CHARLES THOMPSON, [650] b. June 29, 1842; m. March 31, 1864, *Ann Jordan Roquemore.*
AUGUSTUS EDWARD, [651] b. Sept. 5, 1845; m. Jan. 28, 1872, *Addie Pennick.*

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was a man of decided views. He was often styled a Puritan. He was very strict and almost severe in his ideas, highly honorable, social in his habits, and one of the purest of earth. He was a noble Christian man, and endeared himself to all who knew him. After the death of Mrs. Choate he made his home with his son, James D. Choate, where he died, and was buried in Perry, Ga.

"He slept on earth and waked in Heaven."

Mr. Choate was an architect of superior ability, and was employed in the construction of the Penitentiary and State House in Milledgeville, and the Wesleyan Female College in Macon, Ga. His first wife, Mrs. Freeman, was the daughter of a minister in Tennessee. She had three children of a previous marriage. There was one child of this marriage, who died with the mother.

ROBERT CHOATE.
[307]

Robert[6] **Choate** (*Robert*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *John*[1]), son of Robert [135] and Mrs. Mary (Cogswell) Cleaveland Choate, *née* Rust, was born Dec. 25, 1781, in Ipswich, Mass. He married in 1804 *Eunice Cushman,* daughter of Rev. Job and Eunice Cushman. She was born in 1785 in Hebron, Me. They resided in Montville, Me. Mr. Choate died Dec. 22, 1853. Mrs. Choate died in 1863.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

THOMAS, [652] b. 1808; m. *Louisa Randall;* d. 1856.
WILLIAM, [653] b. 1810.
ROBERT, [654] b. Aug. 12, 1812; m. 1831, *Sophronia Ripley;* d. Jan. 31, 1890.
LUCY, [655] b. 1814; m. —— *Davis;* d. Feb. 24, 1889.
MARY R., [656] b. Feb. 25, 1816; m. April 24, 1834, [1]*Orange Gray;* m. Nov. 27, 1848, [2]*Samuel Webb.*
EBENEZER, [657] b. 1818; m. 1866, *Annie L. Brown.*
BETSEY, [658] b. 1821; m. 1842, *Alfred Sheldon;* d. March, 1856.
JOHN CLEAVELAND, [659] b. Aug. 29, 1823; m. Feb. 6, 1847, [1]*Mary Jane Gilson;* m. Sept. 1, 1860, [2]*Keziah Thompson.*
SARAH, [660] b. Nov. 2, 1826; m. 1848, *Abel Wright;* res. in Belfast, Me.

POLLY CHOATE.
[308]

Polly[6] **Choate** (*Robert*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Robert [135] and Mrs. Mary (Cogswell) Cleaveland Choate, *née* Rust, was born Jan. 13, 1785, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, Feb. 15, 1807, *Samuel Litch,* son of John and —— (Stewart) Litch. He was born May 9, 1783, in Lunenburg, Mass. They resided in Lunenburg and in Fitchburg, Mass. Mr. Litch died Jan. 25, 1835. Mrs. Litch died March 9, 1879.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

EBENEZER CHOATE, b. Nov. 27, 1807; m. *Lydia Arnold;* d. Feb. 21, 1850.
ELIZABETH, b. March 11, 1811; m. Oct. 15, 1835, *Jonathan Pond.*
MARY, b. April 8, 1813; m. Nov. 6, 1834, [1]*B. Carver Phillips;* m. 1839, [2]*Francis Phillips;* d. Dec. 2, 1853.
JOHN DENNISON, b. Nov. 9, 1815; m. 1836, *Elmira Forestall;* d. July 27, 1840.
SARAH, b. May 22, 1817; m. Oct. 10, 1838, *Alfred White.*
MARTHA, b. April 8, 1819; m. May, 1839, *William C. Damon;* d. March 23, 1868.
LUCY JANE, b. April 11, 1821; m. 1848, *Lovell T. Richardson.*
ALMIRA, b. Jan. 17, 1823; m. May 1, 1845, *Thomas Flint.*
SAMUEL, b. Jan. 18, 1825. He died in infancy, June 8, 1826.
SUSANNA W., b. Sept. 22, 1827; m. Jan. 23, 1849, *Alonzo P. Williams.*
SAMUEL, b. July 4, 1829; m. 1850, [1]*Almira Andrews;* m. 1863, [2]*Mary Carter.*

Memoranda.

MR. LITCH was something of a military character. Mrs. Litch, at the age of ninety-three years, says of him: "My husband was as fine looking an officer as ever commanded the Fitchburg Company." The old lady continues, "I used to do up his ruffled shirt bosoms just as nice as I could, and I never saw as handsome a ruffle in the training field as he used to wear. Well, he has been dead forty-three years this month (Jan., 1878), and God has never told me to get married again. We had eleven children, four boys and seven girls. These were, all my children, born on the Freeman Place, in Lunenburg, after we moved there. I have lived here where I am now about fifty years, and I was meditating, — I was thinking I had heard say 'that every generation grows wiser and wiser'; but I don't see what in, unless it is in servin' the devil."

Mrs. Litch was a young girl of twelve years when her father moved with his family to Lunenburg. They were a full week on the journey from Ipswich, Mass. She was married, and settled on what was called "The Arnold Place," near the boundary line on the road from Fitchburg to Lunenburg, Mass. She lived to be the oldest person in Fitchburg. One who visited her in 1878, when ninety-three years of age, writes as follows: —

"As we rose to bid the old lady good-by, she asked us if we knew how to pray. We would advise sinners to learn to pray before calling upon her. She will give a specimen of her singing to everybody. If there is a clergyman within fifty miles who wants to hear as sublime a prayer as ever fell from mortal lips we say without hesitation, go and call on Aunt Dolly Litch. She asserted that God sent friends to call upon her and cheer her, with an earnestness that was touching; and she tells of her trust in him, with a sincerity that moves. She refuses to have any one live with her to take care of her, saying, 'God takes care of me. He has done it ninety-three years. What do I want more?'

"In answer to the urgent solicitation of her children to come and live with them she says firmly, 'No, indeed! I am not going to trouble any one when I can do my own work.' Though her form is bowed with years and her lips quiver in conversation she casts a keen, unwavering look that convinces one that she possesses strong resolution and determined purpose, as well as depth of intellectuality. She has made, from childhood, a careful study of the Bible, and can correctly repeat a large portion of both the Old and New Testaments.

"As a remarkable specimen she is worthy the study of theologians of whatever school, and no teacher of religious truth can be in her presence fifteen minutes without finding in her a compendium of Biblical knowledge as surprising as it is complete."

Vid. The Fitchburg Daily Sentinel of Feb. 4, 1878.

Mrs. Litch's children, some of them, were located as follows: Mr. and Mrs. Ebenezer C. Litch resided in Ashburnham, Mass.; Mr. and Mrs. Jonathan Pond, Mr. and Mrs. Alfred White, and Mr. and Mrs. Alonzo P. Williams resided in Fitchburg, Mass.; Mr. and Mrs. William C. Damon resided in Holden, Mass.; Mr. and Mrs. Lovell T. Richardson resided in Auburn, N. Y.; Mr. and Mrs. Thomas Flint resided in San Francisco, Cal., and Mr. and Mrs. Samuel Litch resided in Westminster, Mass.

Capt. John Litch, Mr. Litch's father, planted on the memorable "Dark Day," May 19, 1780, when it was so dark that people could not see to read at noon-day, and many persons supposed that the Day of Judgment had come, two elm-trees in front of the

residence once occupied by Stephen Marsh in Lunenburg, which stood until broken down by the ice storm of Jan. 6, 1889, a period of nearly one hundred and nine years. The elevated position of these trees made them a conspicuous landmark for full three generations. *Vid. The Boston Evening Journal of Jan.* 15, 1889.

EBENEZER CHOATE.

[310]

Ebenezer[6] **Choate** (*Robert*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *John*[1]), son of Robert [135] and Mrs. Mary (Cogswell) Cleveland Choate, *née* Rust, was born (*bapt.* Sept. 7, 1788) in Ipswich, Mass. He married, in 1813, *Hannah Smith*, daughter of Ebenezer and Hannah Smith. She was born Oct. 22, 1791, in Lunenburg, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Choate died. Mrs. Choate died Nov. 29, 1859.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARY RUST, [661] b. Oct. 8, 1815; m. Dec. 31, 1835, *Henry Baldwin;* d. July 15, 1856.
HANNAH, [662] b. June 12, 1818; m. Nov. 14, 1861, *Samuel Marshall;* d. Nov. 25, 1880.
THOMAS JAMES, [663] b. Nov. 13, 1821; m. Jan. 29, 1846, *Martha Turner.*
HENRY ALBERT, [664] b. Oct. 9, 1832; m. Nov. 25, 1857, *Frances E. Linscott;* d. Sept. 11, 1889.

LOIS CHOATE.

[316]

Lois[6] **Choate** (*Ebenezer*[5], *Nehemiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Ebenezer [140] and Elizabeth [461] (Choate) Choate, was born Sept. 28, 1793, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, June 8, 1809, *Asa Barker*, son of Asa Barker. He was born April 14, 1788, in Andover, Mass. They resided in Bridgton and Naples, Me. Mr. Barker died May 5, 1850. Mrs. Barker died Nov. 8, 1877.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MEHITABLE, b. June 14, 1811; m. July 4, 1829, *John Davis.*
JAMES SNOW, b. June 24, 1815; m. April 14, 1837, [1]*Mary Whittier;* m. [2]*Tabitha Thrasher;* d. 1880.
CATHARINE, b. March 24, 1819; m. Sept. 1, 1837, [1]*Eben Gilman;* m. [2]*Friend Peaslee.*
NATHAN, b. April 3, 1820; m. Aug., 1841, *Susan Coburn;* d. March, 1885.
ASA, b. Nov. 29, 1822; m. Nov. 8, 1845, *Almira Weldon;* d. Dec., 1883.
EBENEZER CHOATE, b. Oct. 10, 1826; m. Jan. 31, 1847, *Jane Brooks.*
LUCY R., b. May 11, 1829; m. Dec. 10, 1849, *John Jones;* d. May 11, 1879.

ELIZABETH CHOATE.

[317]

Elizabeth[6] **Choate** (*Ebenezer*[5], *Nehemiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Ebenezer [140] and Elizabeth [461] (Choate) Choate, was born March 26, 1795, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married Sept. 2, 1816, *Thomas Ripley*, son of Daniel and Emma (Smith) Ripley. He was born Feb. 23, 1792, in Ipswich, Mass. They resided in Bridgton, Me., and afterwards in Lynn, Mass., where Mr. Ripley died Sept. 13, 1854. Mrs. Ripley died Jan. 21, 1845.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

EUNICE S., b. Dec. 12, 1817. She died in childhood, Aug. 8, 1819.
ELIZABETH C., b. Sept. 10, 1819; m. Aug. 21, 1837, *Robert Plummer.*
THOMAS, b. Nov. 20, 1820; m. April 22, 1841, *Sarah Jones;* d. Sept. 17, 1874.
HANNAH K., b. Oct. 20, 1822; m. Sept. 3, 1843, *Samuel Tozzer.*
DANIEL C., b. Nov. 25, 1824; m. Sept. 25, 1848, *Olive McLaughlin;* d. Jan. 18, 1870.
EUNICE M., b. Nov. 23, 1826.

MARTHA E., b. Feb. 11, 1828; m. April, 1850, *Moses H. Pratt.*
HENRY R., b. Oct. 19, 1832; m. Sept., 1858, *Emily McLaughlin.*
CHARLES B., b. May 18, 1837. He died in infancy, Nov. 20, 1837.

Memoranda.

MR. RIPLEY served in the War of 1812.
Thomas Ripley, Jr., died at China Camp, Cal.

EBENEZER CHOATE.

[318]

Ebenezer[6] Choate (*Ebenezer[5], Nehemiah[4], Robert[3], John[2], John[1]*), son of Ebenezer [140] and Elizabeth [461] (Choate) Choate, was born Nov. 19, 1796, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, May 23, 1824, *Eliza Barker*, daughter of William and Sarah (Kimball) Barker. She was born Oct. 13, 1804, in Bridgton, Me. They resided in Lynn, Mass., and Naples, Me. Mr. Choate died March 10, 1883. Mrs. Choate died March 31, 1885.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WILLIAM AUGUSTUS, [665] b. Dec. 12, 1824. He died in early life, April 19, 1841.
CHARLES, [666] b. April 8, 1826; m. Dec. 10, 1884, *Mary E. Choate* [679].
ISAAC BASSETT, [667] b. June 8, 1828. He died in childhood, Sept. 1, 1832.
RUTH BASSETT, [668] b. March 12, 1830; m. June 1, 1851, *David Larrabee.*
ISAAC BASSETT, [669] b. July 12, 1833; m. Sept. 25, 1866, *Sophia Pote Thompson.*
LUCY BARKER, [670] b. May 29, 1836. She died in early life, Oct. 25, 1865.
EBENEZER, [671] b. April 17, 1839. He died in boyhood, July 15, 1845.
EUNICE, [672] b. June 6, 1841. She died in infancy, May 1, 1842.
EUNICE, [673] b. Nov. 23, 1843. She died in infancy, June 27, 1844.
ADELINE, [674] b. Sept. 4, 1845. She died in infancy, Jan. 25, 1846.
WILLIAM, [675] b. March 4, 1847. He died in infancy, Dec. 25, 1847.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE, when a child of three years of age, was taken by his parents, in the spring of 1800, to Bridgton, Me. All his earlier impressions were of a home upon the frontiers. He had almost no advantages of schools. Being the oldest boy in a large family, he early took his part in contributing to their support. When fourteen years old, he was apprenticed to Benjamin Radford, a cabinet maker in Portland. Shop life proved distasteful, and he soon returned to the farm and to lumbering. He was all his life an out-of-door man. When about twenty years of age, he worked two years on the farm of his uncle, John P. Choate, of Essex. Later, he managed for some years the farm of Isaac Bassett, at Lynn. It was here that he married Eliza Barker, who was also from Bridgton. The young couple evidently preferred the independence of a home in Maine. A partially cleared lot of land in South Otisfield, now Naples, was bought, and on this they made their home. The record of the births and the deaths in their family shows how full of hopes and of cares the many years of their wedded life were filled. Following, apparently, the calling of his boyhood's choice, this member of the family devoted the active years of his life to the farm and to the forest with a not unsatisfactory degree of success. He studiously avoided public affairs, but was always warmly alive to the interests of the community around him. His wife was no less kindly sympathetic with those in poverty or suffering.

Mr. Choate was known for his firm adhesion to principle. He was bred to habits of frugal, temperate living, and he early espoused the cause of total abstinence. As early as 1844 he notified the men who applied to him for employment that he should furnish no liquors to his help, not even in haying-time, nor should he permit the use of liquors on his premises, even if the men provided it for themselves. He was at first promptly told that his grass would stand uncut till it dried in the field. "Then," was the laconic and firm rejoinder, "it will burn without difficulty."

For about a year, during the War of the Union, he was left alone in the manage-

ment of his farm by the absence of his elder son in the army, and the younger engaged in teaching. He was then advanced in years and his health poor. He needed help and was known to be anxious to employ it. A draft was held in the town for a small number of men. The quota was subsequently filled so that none of the drafted men were required to serve. One of the number, however, who had received from the

MRS. ELIZABETH (BARKER) CHOATE.

EBENEZER CHOATE.

examining surgeon a certificate of disability, and who had expressed unpatriotic sentiments, offered his services to Mr. Choate as a farm hand. He was questioned with regard to the matter of the draft, but explained it all by quoting the opinion of the surgeon. "All the work on my farm," said Mr. Choate, "which is not more burdensome than military duties, I can do without help. It is plain the remainder of the work is too heavy for you, and that you can be of no service to me."

NEHEMIAH CHOATE.

[319]

Nehemiah[6] Choate (*Ebenezer*[5], *Nehemiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *John*[1]), son of Ebenezer [140] and Elizabeth [461] (Choate) Choate, was born Feb. 26, 1799, in Ipswich, Mass. He married, July 6, 1829, *Rebecca Kimball*, daughter of Jacob and Mary (Barker) Kimball. She was born Feb. 11, 1799, in Andover, Mass. They resided in Bridgton, Me. Mr. Choate died March 23, 1888, in Naples, Me. Mrs. Choate died April 5, 1863, in Bridgton, Me.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Charles Henry, [676] b. April 10, 1832; m. Jan. 1, 1889, *Eliza M. White*; d. April 13, 1892.
Leander, [677] b. Nov. 17, 1834; m. Dec. 19, 1858, *Adeline Pratt Choate* [693].
Jacob Barker, [678] b. Jan. 11, 1836. He died Dec. 18, 1862.
Mary Elizabeth, [679] b. April 15, 1840; m. Dec. 10, 1884, *Charles Choate* [666].
Joseph Bradley, [680] b. Aug. 28, 1842; m. Nov. 13, 1867, *Elizabeth Llewellyn*.

Memoranda.

Mr. Nehemiah Choate, the second son of Ebenezer Choate, took his part in the work of supporting the numerous family into which he was born. He must have been a youth of unusual strength and vigor, for although he was known as a hard-working man among the hard-working people with whom he lived, the writer of this has heard him say that he never knew what it was to feel tired until he was upwards

of sixty years of age. He worked as a farm hand summers, and spent the winters in the logging swamp. Every spring he was upon the ponds and rivers driving logs. There was no form of hardship, privation and exposure in the wilderness with which he was not perfectly familiar, and which he did not seem to find on the whole rather enjoyable. When he settled in life he bought a lot of land adjoining his father's, and made a farm now occupied by Charles Choate [666]. The farm embraces a hill, the highest in Bridgton, known as "Choate Hill." On this farm Nehemiah Choate lived until after the death of his wife. Later, he spent one year with his sons in Oshkosh, Wis. Upon the marriage of his daughter, he went to live with her upon the farm which had belonged to his brother Ebenezer, at Naples, and this was his home for the rest of his life. He retained to the time of his death, at a great age, full possession of his faculties, and kept his habitually cheerful outlook upon the world about him.

Mr. Choate was the last survivor of the original, or charter members, of the South Parish in Bridgton, Me. He was also a member of the Congregational Church of that Parish for many years. He died in his ninetieth year, a venerable and much respected citizen.

NEHEMIAH CHOATE.

Jacob Barker Choate, Mr. Choate's third son, entered the Union Army and died early in the war, from wounds which he received in battle.

MARY CHOATE.

[320]

Mary[6] Choate (*Ebenezer[5], Nehemiah[4], Robert[3], John[2], John[1]*), daughter of Ebenezer [140] and Elizabeth [461] (Choate) Choate, was born Sept. 9, 1800, in Bridgton, Me. She married, Sept. 21, 1835, *Stephen Cole*, son of Tobias and Lydia (Gray) Cole. He was born Dec. 17, 1810, in Hiram, Me. They resided in Saccarappa, town of Westbrook, Me. Mr. Cole died. Mrs. Cole died Sept. 18, 1888. There were no children.

Memoranda.

MR. AND MRS. COLE resided for more than half a century in Saccarappa, a village of Westbrook, Me.

FRANCIS CHOATE.

[322]

Francis[6] Choate (*Ebenezer[5], Nehemiah[4], Robert[3], John[2], John[1]*), son of Ebenezer [140] and Elizabeth [461] (Choate) Choate, was born Aug. 19, 1803, in Bridgton, Me. He married, July 1, 1826, *Malinda Fern*, daughter of James

and Eunice (Fogg) Fern. She was born Sept. 15, 1804, in Lynn, Mass. They resided in Boston, Mass. Mr. Choate died Jan. 18, 1852. Mrs. Choate died Sept. 10, 1852, in California.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ANGELINE, [681] b. Nov. 10, 1828. She died in early life, Sept. 8, 1852.
WILLIAM F., [682] b. Jan. 4, 1831. He died in infancy, June 12, 1832.
ELIZA A., [683] b. Oct. 5, 1832. She died in childhood, May 20, 1840.
LYMAN THURSTON, [684] b. Jan. 22, 1836; m. March 31, 1857, *Ann Maria Parrott.*
HIRAM STEPHEN, [685] b. Dec. 28, 1838; res. in Lynn, Mass.
WILLARD FRANCIS, [686] b. March 22, 1841; m. Nov. 27, 1866, *Achsah A. Rich.*
ELIZA ANN, [687] b. June 15, 1844; m. *Jacob Phillips;* d. Sept. 20, 1880.
EUNICE H., [688] b. Aug. 7, 1846; m. *George Cook;* res. in Worcester, Mass.; d. Feb. 13, 1865.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE left home early in life, and was soon employed by Mr. Byam, of Charlestown, Mass., in the manufacture of lucifer matches. It was at the beginning of that industry, and the poisonous character of phosphorus was not then known. In the course of a few years a peculiarly painful disease manifested itself in the lower jaw and in the bones of the face. It was the first case of the kind that came to the knowledge of the medical faculty, and they had no theory as to the cause of the disease or the treatment to be given it. Mr. Choate died at the Massachusetts General Hospital after having suffered all that a strong and vigorous constitution could endure.

JOHN CHOATE.

[323]

John[6] **Choate** (*Ebenezer*[5], *Nehemiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *John*[1]), son of Ebenezer [140] and Elizabeth [461] (Choate) Choate, was born April 2, 1805, in Bridgton, Me. He married, Dec. 2, 1830, [1]*Betsey Walton*, daughter of Ebenezer and Elizabeth (Tarbox) Walton. She was born May 19, 1807, in Lynn, Mass., where they resided. Mrs. Betsey Choate died Nov. 16, 1873. Mr. Choate married, Dec. 18, 1884, [2]*Mrs. Sarah R. (Nutting) Lawrence*, daughter of Reuben and Sarah (Walton) Nutting. She was born April 4, 1822, in Jaffrey, N. H. Mr. Choate died Aug. 23, 1893. Mrs. Sarah R. Choate died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WILLIAM B., [689] b. Sept. 20, 1831. He died in childhood, May 25, 1833.
JOHN WILLIAM, [690] b. March 18, 1834; m. Dec. 28, 1858, *Jane Stockman;* d. June 27, 1862.
CHARLES W., [691] b. Sept. 26, 1837. He died in infancy, Sept. 27, 1837.
ELLEN MARIA, [692] b. Aug. 18, 1845; m. Sept. 15, 1868, *Charles N. Barker;* d. Oct. 20, 1884.

ALMIRA CHOATE.

[324]

Almira[6] **Choate** (*Ebenezer*[5], *Nehemiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Ebenezer [140] and Elizabeth [461] (Choate) Choate, was born Oct. 7, 1806, in Bridgton, Me. She married, Oct. 8, 1826, *William Estes*, son of Ezekiel and Mary (Breed) Estes He was born July 20, 1806, in Lynn, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Estes died Feb. 17, 1838. Mrs. Estes died May 19, 1885.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ALMIRA, b. June 5, 1827; m. Nov. 27, 1850, *Bishop Johnson.*
ALDEN, b. Oct. 8, 1832; m. April 21, 1858, *Annie Gott.*
MARY, b. Nov. 22, 1835; m. Oct. 21, 1856, *Simon E. Phinney.*

Alden Chase

ALDEN CHOATE.

[325]

Alden[6] Choate (*Ebenezer*[5], *Nehemiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *John*[1]), son of Ebenezer [140] and Elizabeth [461] (Choate) Choate, was born Feb. 5, 1809. in Bridgton, Me. He married Sept. 3, 1837, [1]*Mary Ann Sherman*, daughter of Benjamin and Theresa Sherman. She was born Aug. 2, 1814, in Lisbon, N. H. They resided in Lynn, Mass. Mrs. Mary Ann Choate died Jan. 18, 1847. Mr. Choate married, May 4, 1848, [2]*Irene Lee*, daughter of Ezekiel and Mehitable (Lee) Lee. She was born May 3, 1815, in Moultonborough, N. H. They resided in Lynn, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ADELINE PRATT, [693] b. Oct. 2, 1839; m. Dec. 19, 1858, *Leander Choate* [677].
LAURA ELIZA, [694] b. March 11, 1844. She died Dec. 25, 1887.
EBENEZER, [695] b. Sept. 1. 1846. He died June 5, 1882.

MARY ANN, [696] b. Dec. 29, 1852; m. June 18, 1873, *William F. Goldsmith.*

Memoranda.

ALDEN CHOATE, being one of the younger sons of a large family, was made to contribute to the support of the household, in the only way he could possibly help as a child, by "going out to live," as it was called in those days. He was for five years, from the age of nine to fourteen, in the family of William Barker of Bridgton, the father of Eliza Barker, who afterwards married his oldest brother, Ebenezer. He is probably the only person now living who retains a recollection of this woman in her girlhood. After leaving this home with the Barkers, Alden Choate worked at home and as a farm-hand among the neighbors for a year or two, and then for one year he entered the employ of Luther Fitch, a lumberman, of Baldwin, Me. His next move was to Lynn, where his brother Ebenezer was living. He obtained employment, first with Isaac Bassett, and afterwards with Micajah Pratt, in the making of shoes. Having learned this trade, he followed it for several years until failing health obliged him to seek other business. He now established a wood, coal, and lumber business in Lynn, which he continued for several years. About 1856 he sold out this business and removed to Oshkosh, Wis., where for a number of years he engaged successfully in lumbering. He made extensive purchases on the Wolf, the Wisconsin, and the Chippeway. His operations were conducted with enterprise and business sagacity. He here laid the foundation of a respectable fortune. No doubt the training of his early life stood him in good stead among the pineries of Wisconsin. While living at Oshkosh he was a member of the Board of Aldermen, and was otherwise prominently identified with the interests of the growing city. About 1867 Mr. Choate returned to Lynn and repurchased his old wharf. He still continued for some years his business relations with Wisconsin. These were gradually closed, and with the growing infirmities of years he was forced to withdraw from active life. He is now living at Lynn with his wife, and with his son-in-law and daughter, Mr. and Mrs. William F. Goldsmith, the only survivor of his generation, and one of the few living sons of the American Revolution.

LEANDER CHOATE.

[326]

Leander[6] Choate (*Ebenezer*[5], *Nehemiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *John*[1]), son of Ebenezer [140] and Elizabeth [461] (Choate) Choate, was born March 18, 1811, in Bridgton, Me. He married, Nov. 5, 1843, *Harriet W. Snow*, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Bacon) Snow. She was born Dec. 18, 1818, in Gorham, Me. They resided in Bridgton, Me. Mr. Choate died Feb. 15, 1890. Mrs. Choate died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

SARAH DINSMORE, [697] b. Aug. 24, 1844. She died in early life, Aug. 26, 1859.
CLARA ELLEN, [698] b. Sept. 10, 1847; m. June 25, 1872, *Marshall Ingalls.*

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was the youngest of the boys of the old Revolutionary soldier, Ebenezer Choate, of Bridgton, Me., and often in his boyhood had he listened with eager attention to the recitals of army experiences and Revolutionary scenes through which his father had passed. For Ebenezer Choate, at the age of fifteen years, fired by the spirit of patriotism, had enlisted in the army to join his regiment at White Plains, and after a weary march arrived in camp only to find that his older brother, Nehemiah Choate, had died the week before of small-pox in the hospital. Then followed three years of service with all its hardships of march and picket duty, with its suffering, its destitution of food and clothing, its experiences and alarms, but with its instruction and discipline also. For this young soldier in later life would tell of his management to obtain, while in camp, lessons in writing, arithmetic, and keeping accounts. How he exchanged his rations of whiskey for so many hours of teaching with a soldier who was only too fond of double rations along that line. How when in the long night on picket duty he challenged the approach through the bushes of some supposed hostile intruder, and receiving no answer he fired, with deadly effect, and the next morning discovered that he had shot not a red-coated British soldier, but only a *cow!*

The three years of incident and camp life, and marching and cold and destitution, at length were ended. The war closed and the boy soldier was mustered out in the spring of 1782. His receipt for pay being dated May 10, 1782, may be found at the State House.

It may be stated here that Mr. Choate's father, Ebenezer Choate, of Bridgton, Me., was one of the one hundred and seven survivors of the Revolution who were present at the dedication of the Bunker Hill Monument. He was then seventy-eight years old, but there were in the ranks only two men who were younger.

It somehow fell to Leander Choate, the youngest of the boys of this old soldier, partly, perhaps, because he was the youngest, and partly, also, it may be, because he was less robust than his brothers, it fell to his lot, to remain upon the homestead, the stay of his parents in their declining years. This farm, which was first occupied by Ebenezer Choate in the year 1800, remained the home of Leander until failing health compelled him to sell it, and to remove to a home in the village. The old homestead passed into other hands, and in the course of a few years the house and all the buildings except the barns, were burned to the ground. They have not been rebuilt, and the place is now marked most conspicuously by its noble elms, which were planted by the older children of Ebenezer and Elizabeth Choate, and immortalized by their grandson in verse: — *Vid. Picture* [698].

ANCESTRAL TREES.

Firm-rooted, sending far and wide
Their mooring lines on every side,
  These sturdy elm-trees stand;
Uplifting branches, waving high,
Told out against the evening sky
  With buttressed columns grand.

Low-whispered tones the passing breeze
Sends through the foliage of the trees
  In summer soft and bland;
The boughs are tossed with easy grace
As flaxen locks round childish face
  By breath of morning fanned.

But when these branches, stripped and bare,
Hard stiffened in the frosty air
  As if in metal cast,
Hang loaded down with ice and snow,
Loud creaking, they swing to and fro
  Driven by the wintry blast.

Alone these stand, of all the last,
Above the spot where in the past
  A broad-roofed farm-house stood;
Along the lane, ranged side by side,
Their branches reaching far and wide,
  A noble brotherhood.

Beneath this deep and ample shade
Have troops of happy children played,
  Careless, without annoy.
Few now are left whose memory chimes
With laughter of those merry times
  When living was a joy.

By few eyes would this path be traced
Along which, grave and thoughtful, paced
  That venerable one
Who served in youth his country well,
Whose eyes had known that magic spell,
  The eyes of Washington.

Live long, ye elms, whose arches fair
Remind us of the prudent care
  That set you in this place;
Remind us to our latest years
Of ancestors who were your peers
  In dignity and grace.

I. B. C.

EUNICE CHOATE.

[327]

Eunice[6] Choate (*Ebenezer*[5], *Nehemiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Ebenezer [140] and Elizabeth [461] (Choate) Choate, was born Feb. 11, 1813, in Bridgton, Me. She married, 1833, *Jonathan Haskell*, son of Jonathan and Rebecca (Harris) Haskell. He was born in 1817, in Ipswich, Mass. They resided in Lynn, Mass. He died May 19, 1884, and Mrs. Haskell died in 1837. There were no children.

LUCRETIA CHOATE.

[328]

Lucretia[6] Choate (*Ebenezer*[5], *Nehemiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Ebenezer [140] and Elizabeth [461] (Choate) Choate, was born Feb. 13, 1816, in Bridgton, Me. She married, in 1836, *Charles Webb*. They resided in Claremont, N. H., and in Lynn, Mass. Mr. Webb died. Mrs. Webb died in 1865 in Philadelphia, Penn.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

LAVINIA, b. July, 1841; m. Dec. 25, 1860, *William Reynolds*; d. June 10, 1862, in Lynn, Mass.
CHARLES, b. 1843; d.
HARVEY, b. 1846; d.

SUSAN CHOATE.

[331]

Susan[6] Choate (*Solomon*[5], *Nehemiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Solomon [141] and Lucy [205] (Choate) Choate, was born May 1, 1798, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, Jan. 17, 1820, *Jonathan Cogswell*, son of Benjamin and Abigail [203] (Choate) Cogswell. He was born April 2, 1798, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. They resided in Henniker, N. H. Mr. Cogswell died Feb. 3, 1890. Mrs. Cogswell died April 12, 1886.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WASHINGTON C., b. Feb. 21, 1822; m. Feb. 1, 1855, [1]*Mary H. Clement*; m. March 22, 1860, [2]*Maria Colby*; d. March 13, 1884.
HANDEL C., b. April 1, 1824. He died in boyhood, Jan. 26, 1831.
SARAH MARIA, b. March 9, 1826; m. May 10, 1869, *Josiah Morse*.
HENRY MARTIN, b. Oct. 21, 1828. He died in childhood, Oct 2, 1832.
SUSAN CHOATE, b. Oct. 26, 1835; m. Sept. 29, 1859, *George Moulton*.
LUCY MARY, b. Aug. 3, 1838; m. Nov. 17, 1870, *Gawn Wilkins*; d. Oct., 1879.

Memoranda.

MR. COGSWELL was a well-known and substantial citizen of Henniker, N. H. He was Captain of Militia and lived to the great age of ninety-two years.

Mrs. Choate was a loving and devoted wife and mother, a valued and much-esteemed neighbor and friend. She was an humble and consistent member of the Congregational Church, of which she was a member fifty-five years. The faith she professed became an abiding trust in the Lord Jesus, which never faltered amid the severest trials, and which held her as an anchor to Him, when consciously passing through the dark valley and shadow of death. The familiar hymn, "He Leadeth Me," suggested many comforting thoughts, and was often on her lips in health, thus: —

> "— But when the storms beat loudest, and I cry
> Aloud for help, the Master standeth by,
> And whispers to my soul, 'Lo, it is I.'"

And, when far down the valley, by her own request, the fifteenth chapter of John was read to her, it seemed to stay her soul "in perfect peace." Among her last words were. "Blessed Jesus! What could I do without Him now!"

MR. MORSE was a merchant in Manchester, N. H. Mr. Wilkins was a wheelwright and trader. He was, for ten years, postmaster of Henniker, N. H. He died February, 1883. *Vid. The Cogswells in America, pp.* 317, 318.

SAMUEL CHOATE.

[336]

Samuel[6] **Choate** (*Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), son of Samuel [150] and Margery (Wyman) Choate, was born Oct. 21, 1795. He married, Sept. 20, 1818, *Rebecca Mansfield*, daughter of Ebenezer and Rebecca (Curtin) Mansfield. She was born Aug. 8, 1797, in Lynn, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Choate died Feb. 4, 1840. Mrs. Choate married a Mr. Garney. Mrs. Garney died May 30, 1867.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

SAMUEL WALDO, [699] b. Aug. 22, 1819; m. May 1, 1843, *Isabel Stover*; d. 1846.

CATHARINE CHOATE.

[337]

Catharine[6] **Choate** (*Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Samuel [150] and Margery (Wyman) Choate, was born April 7, 1797, in Somerville, Mass. She married, July 25, 1819, *Joseph Parrott*, son of Joseph and Hepsy (Howard) Parrott. He was born April 18, 1795, in Lynn, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Parrott died May 9, 1856. Mrs. Parrott died May 16, 1865.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ELIZABETH, b. June 29, 1820. She died in infancy, Nov. 12, 1821.
ELIZA S., b Feb. 27, 1822; m. Dec. 19, 1841, *Daniel Ramsdell*; d. Jan. 24, 1855.
JOSEPH, b. May 15, 1824.
RACHEL ALLEY, b. April 17, 1826.
SARAH ANN, b. April 1, 1828. She died in childhood, April 26, 1832.
HARRIET, b. Aug. 14, 1830. She died in infancy, Sept. 4, 1830.
JOSEPH MERRILL, b. Dec. 3, 1831. He died in early life, March 6, 1849.
AUGUSTA, b.
SARAH ANN, b. Jan. 3, 1838.

GEORGE CHOATE.

[338]

George[6] **Choate** (*Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), son of Samuel [150] and Margery (Wyman) Choate, was born Aug. 24, 1799, in Charlestown, Mass. He married *Maria Abbott.* They resided in Boston, Mass. There were no children.

HARRIET CHOATE.

[339]

Harriet[6] **Choate** (*Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Samuel [150] and Margery (Wyman) Choate, was born Dec. 11, 1801, in Charlestown, Mass. She married, Dec. 3, 1820, *Benjamin Ireson*, son of Benjamin and Susan (Burrill) Ireson. He was born Dec., 1799, in Lynn, Mass., where they resided on Ocean Street. Mr. Ireson died Aug. 3, 1873. Mrs. Ireson died March 7, 1888.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JULIA A., b. Sept. 18, 1821. She died Feb. 14, 1890.
BENJAMIN, b. July 10, 1824. He died in infancy, Jan. 20, 1825.
H. ISABEL, b. Jan. 25, 1826.
HELEN M., b. May 3, 1829.
ANNIE S., b. Jan. 26, 1832; m. May 26, 1856, *Amos P. Tapley.*
MARY A., b. Sept. 8, 1834; m. May 22, 1856, *William Lewis.*
EMMA D., b. Feb., 1842; m. Dec. 12, 1884, *Lucien Newhall.*
KATIE CHOATE, b. Oct. 28, 1845.

Memoranda.

THE Lynn Hospital received by the will of the late Julia Ireson $1,000. and the Associated Charities $500.

Vid. Nooks and Corners of New England Coast, pp. 253, 254.

WILLIAM TUFTS CHOATE.

[340]

William Tufts[6] Choate (*Samuel[5], Samuel[4], Samuel[3], Samuel[2], John[1]*), son of Samuel [150] and Margery (Wyman) Choate, was born May 16, 1804, in Somerville, Mass. He married, Dec. 4, 1825, *Sarah White Lovering*, daughter of Benjamin, Jr., and Sally (Swasey) Lovering. She was born Feb. 4, 1807, in Exeter, N. H. They resided in Woburn, Mass. Mr. Choate died Aug. 13, 1853. Mrs. Choate died April 26, 1891.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

SARAH MARIA, [700]; m. Dec. 22, 1854, *William D. Stratton.*
WILLIAM MANSFIELD, [701] b. June 10, 1845 (adopted); m. Sept. 27, 1865, *Caroline E. Rittal;* d. Feb. 22, 1885. *Vid.* [1291].

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE, about 1838, was Deputy Sheriff of Middlesex County, Mass.

He adopted William Mansfield Choate [1291], the son of his nephew, Samuel W. Choate [699].

Charles Choate, Esq., a younger brother, was executor of his will.

CHARLES CHOATE.

[341]

Charles[6] Choate (*Samuel[5], Samuel[4], Samuel[3], Samuel[2], John[1]*), son of Samuel [150] and Margery (Wyman) Choate, was born Sept. 16, 1806, in Charlestown, Mass. He married, May 24, 1832, [1]*Martha Parker*, daughter of Henry and Abigail (Hutchinson) Parker. She was born in Woburn, where they resided. Mrs. Martha Choate died June 23, 1834. Mr. Choate married, Sept. 14, 1840, [2]*Lydia G. Dow*, daughter of Stephen and Lydia (Gove) Dow. She was born Nov. 17, 1816, in Weare, N. H. Colonel Choate died Feb. 15, 1883.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

MARTHA PARKER, [702] b. May 12, 1833; m. Aug. 9, 1855, *Osgood Johnson.*

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE spent his early boyhood in the public schools of his native town, Charlestown, Mass. When ten years of age he went to Petersham and lived in the family of an uncle, under whose care he remained for nearly two years. He then went to Lynn, where for seven or eight years he was employed in the shoe business. At twenty years of age, with a desire for a better education than his opportunities had afforded, he became a student for a year or two in the academy in Hampton, N. H.

His studies were selected with some reference to a business career. On leaving the academy he became a clerk in a general country store, in Exeter, N. H., of which his older brother, William T. Choate [340], was the proprietor. This was an admirable training for his subsequent business life. Later he settled in Woburn, Mass., where he soon commenced the shoe manufacturing business for himself, which he carried on successfully until, in 1844, he removed to Boston, where he extended his manufactures in the same line. In 1848 he retired from active business, but in 1852 resumed it under the firm name of Alley, Choate & Cummings, having manufacturing establishments in Woburn, Mass., and in Lowell, Me. In 1864 the firm was dissolved and Mr. Choate retired.

Although a busy man he always took a reasonable interest in political affairs, and served, more or less, the public in official positions. He was a State Senator three years, in 1845, 1846, and in 1849. He was placed on some important committees, where he served with great efficiency. He was on the staff of Governor Briggs, and hence his military title of Colonel. He held many local offices of trust and honor. He was a director of the Shoe and Leather Insurance Company in Boston.

Mr. Choate was a member of the Unitarian Church in Woburn, and for many years identified with its work in promoting the moral and religious welfare of the community.

Colonel Choate was a man of very commanding presence, being over six feet in height, and well proportioned. He was very genial and interesting in conversation, and universally respected.

SARAH ANN CHOATE.

[342]

Sarah Ann[6] **Choate** (*Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Samuel [150] and Margery (Wyman) Choate, was born June 4, 1809, in Somerville, Mass. She married, Nov. 29, 1827, *Sidney Ingalls*, son of Richard and Sallie (Clark) Ingalls. He was born Aug. 24, 1806, in Lynn, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Ingalls died Sept. 16, 1848. Mrs. Ingalls died May 1, 1869.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

RICHARD, b. June 23, 1829. He died in infancy, Sept. 5, 1830.
IGNATIUS P., b. Aug. 16, 1831.
ANN MARIA, b. Jan. 25, 1834; m. Nov. 29, 1857, *Alexander McC. Stetson;* d. Nov. 7, 1859.
CHARLES SIDNEY, b. March 19, 1837; m. [1]*Lucy Tapley;* m. [2]*Caroline Pitman.*
FRANCES SARAH, b. May 22, 1840.
WILLIAM CHOATE, b. March 14, 1843.
EDWARD AUGUSTUS, b. May 20, 1846. He died in childhood, Nov. 10, 1849.
SIDNEY, b. Oct. 21, 1848; m. Oct. 2, 1874, *Frances E. Neal.*

Memoranda.

MRS. LUCY (TAPLEY) INGALLS was the daughter of Phillips Tapley, of Lynn, Mass.

Mrs. Caroline (Pitman) Ingalls was the daughter of Samuel Pitman, of Swampscott, Mass.

GEORGE RAYMER CHOATE.

[347]

George Raymer[6] **Choate** (*Amos*[5], *William*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), son of Amos [158] and Betsey (Raymer) Choate, was born March 23, 1825, in Berne, N. Y. He married, Dec. 29, 1856, *Caroline Wilson*, daughter of John and Sarah Wilson. She was born Aug. 9, 1825, in Lancaster, Pa. They resided in New York City, and in Rockford, Ill. Lieutenant Choate died Aug. 8, 1893. There were no children.

Memoranda.

GEORGE R. CHOATE served through the war, and came out of the army at the close as First Lieutenant.

HANNIBAL CHOATE.

[350]

Hannibal[6] Choate (*Amos[5], William[4], Samuel[3], Samuel[2], John[1]*), son of Amos [158] and Betsey (Raymer) Choate, was born April 28, 1835, in Carthage, N. Y. He married, March 9, 1889, *Mrs. Harriet Rebecca Donovan, née Stewart*, daughter of Cyril Leach and Harriet (Cavenor) Stewart. She was born Feb. 23, 1853, in Granville, N. Y. They resided in Winona, Minn.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

HANNIBAL, [703] b. Oct. 20, 1891.
CHARLES AKERS, [704] b. Nov. 7, 1894.

CHOATE'S STORE.

THE CHOATE BLDG.

Memoranda.

Mr. Choate commenced his business career as a dry-goods merchant Dec. 11, 1862, in a small store, as represented on the previous page. His success has been marked by a continuous growth, until his business house is one of the largest, as well as one of the oldest, under one management within the State of Minnesota.

He owns a large store on Third and Centre streets, and has a wholesale store on Fourth Street. Mr. Choate is a man of extraordinary business capacity, and has accumulated a good property. *Vid. p.* 155.

He is the President of "The Merchants' Bank of Winona," which was organized under the State Law, Winona, Minn. *Vid. American Ancestry, Vol.* 6, *p.* 185.

ELIZABETH CHOATE.

[351]

Elizabeth[6] Choate (*William*[5], *Stephen*[4], *Stephen*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of William [162] and Elizabeth (Garner) Choate, was born Dec. 28, 1781, in Wilmington, Vt. She married, Feb. 19, 1801, *Thomas Maynard*, son of Stephen and Rebecca (Coley) Maynard. He was born April 6, 1781, in Gilboa, N. Y., where they resided. Mr. Maynard died June 1, 1852. Mrs. Maynard died March 13, 1854.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

William G, b. Dec. 16, 1801; m. Nov. 14, 1822, *Hannah Parsons;* d. May 13, 184-.
Rebecca C., b. Oct. 30, 1803; m. Jan. 27, 1825. *Simeon Parsons.*
Almerin, b. Sept. 14, 1805; m. *Caroline Rickey;* d.
Aurilla, b. April 2, 1807; m. *Aaron Parsons;* d.
Lonson, b. May 18, 1809; m. *Adaline Benton;* d.
Eliza Ann, m. *Walter Stephens;* d.
Elizabeth, b.
Joseph, b.
Altron, m. —— ——; d.
Elvira, m. *Calvin Hammond;* d.
Louisa, b.

Memoranda.

Mr. Simeon Parsons was born April 4, 1800, and died Jan. 5, 1880. Mrs. Parsons was residing, in 1891, with her grandson in Cannonsville, N. Y. She wrote, in fair hand, two pages of letter to the author under date of Jan. 20, 1891, in her eighty-eighth year. They had three children, a son and two daughters.

E. W. Parsons is a grandson; he resides in Unadilla, N. Y. C. E. W. Maynard resides in Rondout, N. Y.

Mr. and Mrs. Stephens have a daughter, Mrs. Martha Smith, a widow, residing in Hackensack, N. J.

CHARLOTTE CHOATE.

[352]

Charlotte[6] Choate (*William*[5], *Stephen*[4], *Stephen*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of William [162] and Elizabeth (Garner) Choate, was born March 29, 1783, in Wilmington, Vt. She married *John Wilkinson Champlin*, son of Jeffrey Champlin. He was born in Providence, R. I. They resided in Gilboa, N. Y. Mr. Champlin died Dec. 18, 1883. Mrs. Champlin died Oct. 26, 1861.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Eliza. She died in infancy.
Anna, b. Dec. 17, 1812. She died April 22, 1886.
Nathan. He died in infancy.
John, b. May 3, 1817; m. Oct., 1852, *Eliza J. Simonson;* d. Nov. 27, 1884.
Harriet. She died in infancy.
Benjamin, b. April 5, 1821; m. Oct. 15, 1848, *Maria Osterhaudt.*

Memoranda.

BENJAMIN CHAMPLIN, a son, resided at No. 17 Pine Street, Oneonta, N. Y. Mr. Charles Champlin, a descendant, resided in South Gilboa, N. Y.

WILLIAM CHOATE.

[353]

William[6] Choate (*William[5], Stephen[4], Stephen[3], Samuel[2], John[1]*), son of William [162] and Elizabeth (Garner) Choate, was born Oct. 6, 1784, in Blenheim, N. Y. He married, Feb. 19, 1804, *Ruth Cook*, daughter of Job and Sally (Thomas) Cook. They resided in Blenheim, now Gilboa, N. Y. Rev. Mr. Choate died Nov. 18, 1872. Mrs. Choate died June 25, 1875.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

GARDNER THOMAS, [705] b. Sept. 19, 1806; m. Nov. 17, 1831, *Selinda Goodrich.*
SALLY ANN, [706] b. Oct. 4, 1807. She died July 20, 1853.
DURINDA, [707] b. Feb. 19, 1813. She died March 11, 1845.
DARIUS, [708] b. May 20, 1823; m. *Phebe Brewster;* d. Jan. 5, 1856.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was a Baptist clergyman.

LOUISA CHOATE.

[354]

Louisa[6] Choate (*William[5], Stephen[4], Stephen[3], Samuel[2], John[1]*), daughter of William [162] and Elizabeth (Garner) Choate, was born Jan. 29, 1787, in Wilmington, Vt. She married *John Hackett.* He was born March 7, 1787. They resided in Blenheim, N. Y. Mrs. Louisa Hackett died Dec. 14, 1823. Mr. Hackett removed to Oneonta, N. Y., and married [2]*Anna D. Simonson.* She was born Aug. 17, 1797. Mr. Hackett died May 4, 1852. Mrs. Anna D. Hackett died Sept 13, 1872.

Memoranda.

WILLIAM HACKETT, a son, married, had two sons and two daughters, and is dead.

ANNA CHOATE.

[355]

Anna[6] Choate (*William[5], Stephen[4], Stephen[3], Samuel[2], John[1]*), daughter of William [162] and Elizabeth (Garner) Choate, was born Nov. 21, 1789, in Shelburne, Vt. She married *Orin Beach.* They resided in Oneonta, N. Y. Mrs. Beach died Jan. 15, 1849.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

CHANCELOR, b. ORIN NEWELL, b. CHARLOTTE, b.

CYNTHIA CHOATE.

[357]

Cynthia[6] Choate (*Stephen[5], Stephen[4], Stephen[3], Samuel[2], John[1]*), daughter of Rev. Stephen [167] and Polly (Barry) Choate, was born March 11, 1798, in Jamaica, Vt. She married, April 7, 1853, *Oliver Smith.* They resided in Wardsboro', Vt., and in 1836 removed to Orland, Ind. Mr. Smith died May 27, 1865. Mrs. Smith died Feb. 12, 1882. There were no children.

CYRUS CHOATE.

[358]

Cyrus[6] Choate (*Stephen*[5], *Stephen*[4], *Stephen*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), son of Rev. Stephen [167] and Polly (Barry) Choate, was born March 16, 1801, in Wardsboro', Vt. He married, Dec. 26, 1824, *Mary Chapin*, daughter of Josiah and Nancy Chapin. She was born Dec. 7, 1806, in Jamaica, Vt. They resided in Wardsboro', Vt., until 1836, when they removed to Orland, Ind. Mr. Choate died March 30, 1843. Mrs. Choate died Sept. 10, 1855.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

LURA MERSYLVIA, [709] b. Aug. 21, 1825; m. Jan. 25, 1842, *S. D. Richardson, M. D.*
MARY CHARLOTTE, [710] b. Aug. 15, 1827; m. 1849, [1]*Israel V. Williams;* m. Dec. 29, 1852, [2]*Prof. John Bennitt, M. D.*
DASCUM N., [711] b. Sept. 6, 1831. He died in early life, June 22, 1847.
SARAH ORRILLA, [712] b. Sept. 1, 1833; m. Sept. 20, 1861, *Edwin L. Parker.*
MARIA, [713] b. Aug. 3, 1835. She died in childhood, Nov. 24, 1838.
ARLETTE, [714] b. Aug. 1, 1837. She died in childhood, Aug. 15, 1839.

Memoranda.

CYRUS CHOATE was a lad of but thirteen years when his father, Rev. Stephen Choate, died. The only inheritance left the family was a small farm on the hills of Wardsboro', Vt. Cyrus, being the oldest, became his mother's principal helper in providing for her family of six small children. Mrs. Choate managed well, and when her son Cyrus was married his house became the home of the whole family.

Mr. Choate, in 1830, took the contract for constructing a turnpike road over the mountain from Stratton to Arlington, Vt. This undertaking occupied three years in its accomplishment.

He became in early life a member of the Church over which his father had been Pastor, and was chosen Deacon, in which office he served for several years. Deacon Choate and all his family were active workers in the cause of temperance and strongly anti-slavery in their sentiment.

In 1834, in company with four or five townsmen, he journeyed to what was then the far West, prospecting for land upon which to settle and make homes for their children. They finally located in the northeastern part of Indiana. Deacon Choate, with his family, his mother, a sister and her husband, in the spring of 1836 removed in their own conveyances to this distant place. It was a journey of weeks and many hardships, but at last accomplished.

This little colony from Vermont were delighted to establish New England institutions and customs in this new country. They very soon provided church privileges, established public schools, and the place became known as "The Vermont Settlement." But on the establishment of a post-office the place was called Orland. It was a station on the underground railroad in the days when slaves left their masters for homes in Canada.

Deacon Choate was a Justice of the Peace in Orland as long as he lived. He was a man much respected, and his death, at the early age of forty-two years, was deeply lamented.

ORRILLA CHOATE.

[359]

Orrilla[6] Choate (*Stephen*[5], *Stephen*[4], *Stephen*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Rev. Stephen [167] and Polly (Barry) Choate, was born Feb. 16, 1804, in Wardsboro', Vt. She married, Oct. 2, 1822, *Capt. Calvin Taylor*, son of Ebenezer Taylor. He was born Feb. 22, 1798, in Wardsboro', Vt., where they resided. Mrs. Taylor died July 18, 1874.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JOSEPH E., b. Aug. 29, 1823. He died in childhood, March 28, 1825.
JAMES T., b. Jan. 21, 1825. He died in infancy, April 6, 1825.

EVANDER M., b. Dec. 26, 1826; m. 1849, *Caroline Orcutt;* d. Dec. 9, 1851.
ELLIOTT J., b. Jan. 10, 1828. He died in early life, Dec. 9, 1848.
SYLVAN D., b. Feb. 27, 1830; m. 1855, *L. M. Newell.*
AUGUSTA M., b. Jan. 21, 1832; m. 1852, *J. P. Parkhurst.*
EBEN N., b. March 23, 1834; m. 1882, *Emma Wakly;* d. March 18, 1882.
FRANCIS E., b. Dec. 18, 1835. He died in early manhood, May 24, 1860.
MARY C., b. March 22, 1838; m. 1859, *Fred Ruggles;* d. Oct. 21, 1878.
ERASTUS O., b. Feb. 29, 1840; m. 1868, *Nellie Page;* d. Nov. 13, 1872.
LIZZIE C., b. Oct. 17, 1842; m. 1871, *H. J. Ward.*
EUGENE, EMOGENE, } b. April 6, 1845. { He died in infancy, Sept. 16, 1845.
EUGENE S., b. Oct. 19, 1847; m. —— ——.

STEPHEN NEWTON CHOATE.

[361]

Stephen Newton[6] Choate (*Stephen[5], Stephen[4], Stephen[3], Samuel[2], John[1]*), son of Rev. Stephen [167] and Polly (Barry) Choate, was born Feb. 1, 1809, in Wardsboro', Vt. He married, Dec. 12, 1833, *Sylvia D. Underwood,* daughter of Henry and Mary (Dexter) Underwood. She was born in Wardsboro', Vt., where they resided. Mr. Choate died Dec. 1, 1861. Mrs. Choate died Nov. 8, 1861.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ELLIOT NEWTON, [715] b. Dec. 5, 1834; m. April 12, 1860, [1]*Mary E. Puffer;* m. Feb. 20, 1873, [2]*Ellen A. Smith.*
HENRY MADISON, [716] b. Nov. 17, 1836; m. Feb. 21, 1863, *Jennie T. Burgess;* d. May 13, 1890.
MARY E., [717] b. May 5, 1839: m. June 1, 1859, *Franklin Robbins;* d. Sept. 30, 1862.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was a farmer, and a highly respected Christian citizen in the community.

ISAIAH MATTESON CHOATE.

[362]

Isaiah Matteson[6] Choate (*Stephen[5], Stephen[4], Stephen[3], Samuel[2], John[1]*), son of Rev. Stephen [167] and Polly (Barry) Choate, was born April 25, 1811, in Wardsboro', Vt. He married, Sept. 26, 1841, *Minerva Bell,* daughter of Simeon and Charity (Lawrence) Bell. She was born July 15, 1818, in Wayne County, Ohio. They resided in Iowa, Ohio, Illinois, and Minnesota. Mr. Choate died April 15, 1873, in Kedron, Minn. Mrs. Choate died Jan 14, 1860, in Henderson County, Ill.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

AMANDA MARIA, [718] b. Jan. 4, 1844.
EDWIN FULTON, [719] b. Nov. 1, 1845. He died in childhood, Nov. 28, 1847.
LAURA FIDELIA, [720] b. Aug. 19, 1847; m. March 29, 1873, *Rev. John C. McReynolds;* d. Oct. 2, 1878.
CLARINDA J., [721] b. Aug. 4, 1849; m. March 29, 1873, *Charles P. Gregory;* d. Dec. 20, 1878.
EBENEZER LAWRENCE, [722] b. June 30, 1851; m. 1883, *Annie Hoyt;* res. Huron, Dakota.
AUGUSTUS BUNYAN, [723] b. Aug. 3, 1853.
CYNTHIA CLARRIETTE, [724] b. Nov. 27, 1854. She died in early life, Jan. 18, 1883.
PHEBE ANTOINETTE, [725] b. April 28, 1856.
FLORA EMELINE, [726] b. July 5, 1858. She died in early womanhood, May 16, 1885.

E. Edwards

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was a school teacher in Iowa, which at that time was a Territory. The young lady he married was also engaged in the same employment. They were both active members of the Baptist Church.

Amanda M. Choate, their oldest daughter, was of a literary turn, and a frequent contributor to the newspapers and other periodicals. She resided on Second Avenue, South Minneapolis, Minn.

Augustus B. Choate, a son, was a lawyer, and practised in Excelsior, Minn.

Phebe A. Choate, a younger daughter, was a Vice-Director in a Normal School in Rosario, Argentine Republic, S. A.

ADONIRAM CHOATE.

[365]

Adoniram[6] Choate (*Ephraim[5], Josiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Ephraim [177] and Judith (Haskell) Choate, was born Sept. 22, 1772, in West Gloucester, Mass. He married, Nov. 30, 1795, *Hannah Steele*, daughter of John and Betsey Steele. They resided in Gloucester, Mass. Mr. Choate died June, 1835. Mrs. Choate died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

EPHRAIM, [727] m. —— ——. Lost at sea, 1826.
MARY, [728] b. April 11, 1800; m. *James H. Kendall;* d. Jan. 25, 1892.
LUCY LOW, [729] m. *Ebenezer Haskell;* d.
EMELINE, [730] b. Feb. 25, 1803; m. *David H. Caldwell;* d. Jan. 15, 1892.
HANNAH, [731] b.
JOSIAH, [732] m. *Mary Jeffs.* Lost at sea.
JERUSHA, [733] m. *Ezra Haskell.*

JOSIAH CHOATE.

[367]

Josiah[6] Choate (*Ephraim[5], Josiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Ephraim [177] and Judith (Haskell) Choate, was born in 1779, in Gloucester, Mass. He married, 1803, *Sarah Hutchinson.* She was born in Salem, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Choate died Oct. 25, 1806. Mrs. Choate died.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

SARAH, [734] b. Oct. 9, 1804; m. June, 1834, *Samuel Chase;* d. May 16, 1874.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was a shoe-maker by trade. Later he kept a retailer's shop on Long Wharf. He was prosperous and much esteemed, but died in early manhood, at the age of twenty-seven years.

WILLIAM CHOATE.

[368]

William[6] Choate (*Ephraim[5], Josiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Ephraim [177] and Judith (Haskell) Choate, was born Dec. 25, 1780, in West Gloucester, Mass. He married, Oct. 25, 1801, *Sarah Soper Marshall,* daughter of Benjamin Soper and Anna Baker (Oaks) Marshall. She was born Aug. 3, 1777, in Sandy Bay, now Rockport, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Choate died March 18, 1859. Mrs. Choate died April 15, 1864.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARY, [735] b. May 23, 1802. She died in early life, Oct. 8, 1819.
SALLY, [736] b. June 15, 1803; m. Jan. 19, 1824, *George J. Webster;* d. Jan. 6, 1892.
WILLIAM, [737] b. Oct. 18, 1804. He died in infancy, Sept. 14, 1805.
WILLIAM, [738] b. Dec. 27, 1805. He died in early manhood, Aug. 7, 1828.
BENJAMIN, [739] b. July 17, 1807; m. Jan. 3, 1833, *Rhoda Clark;* d. Oct. 22, 1857.
JOHN STEELE, [740] b. Nov. 22, 1808. He died in infancy, Oct. 21, 1809.
JOHN STEELE, [741] b. Jan. 10, 1810; m. Dec. 25, 1833, *Liefa Tarr;* d. April 3, 1889.

PRENTISS, [742] b. April 4, 1811; m. Oct. 23, 1834, *Lydia Haskell;* d. March 4, 1874.
CALEB STRONG, [743] b. Dec. 8, 1812; m. March 4, 1848, *Mary Coas;* d. Dec. 8, 1894.
PAUL, [744] b. Oct. 8, 1814; m. March 27, 1852, *Mary Call;* d. April 8, 1881.
APOLLOS, [745] b. Feb. 2, 1816; m. Feb. 24, 1842, *Rhoda Tarr;* d. May 3, 1868.
ALFRED BUCHANAN, [746] b. July 4, 1817; m. July 20, 1843, *Eliza W. Pool;* d. May 27, 1895.
DANIEL FULLER, [747] b. Feb. 13, 1819. He died in infancy, July 2, 1820.
DAVID LEONARD, [748] b. Dec. 13, 1821; m. Dec. 26, 1852, *Emily Babson;* d. March 18, 1859.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE and his sons were all carpenters, and the sounds of hammers, saws, and planes made the "music of the Choate family" in Rockport.

Mrs. Choate was a sister of the late Thomas O. Marshall, Esq.

Mr. and Mrs. Choate were members of the First Congregational Church, Rockport. And when a new church was formed in Lanesville, a village two or three miles distant, they, with Mr. Matthew S. Giles and some others, were designated to join the infant church in order to strengthen it. Mr. Choate and Mr. Giles became the first deacons of the new church. *Vid. Giles Memorial, pp.* 358, 359.

NANCY CHOATE.

[372]

Nancy[6] **Choate** (*Josiah*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Josiah [179] and Hannah (Roberts) Choate, was born in 1778. She married *James Tappan*, son of James and Abigail (Gale) Tappan. He was born Dec. 12, 1768, in East Kingston, N. H. They resided in Gloucester, Mass. Mr. Tappan died Feb. 5, 1855. Mrs. Tappan died Feb. 10, 1855.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WILLIAM, b.
LUCINDA, m. *Uriah Deane;* res. in Claremont, N. H.; d.
NANCY, m. *William Choate Williams;* res. in Newburyport, Mass.; d.
HANNAH CHOATE, b.
SARAH WEARE, m. *Frank Hilton;* res. in Gloucester, Mass.; d.
JAMES MORSE, m. *Emily Church;* res. in Bennington, Vt.; d.
MARY MORRILL, m. *James Davis;* res. in Gloucester, Mass.
JOSIAH CHOATE, b. He died at the age of sixteen years.
AUGUSTA, m. *Benjamin Currier;* res. in Gloucester, Mass.; d.
JOHN, b. 1810. He died in infancy.
JOHN SOMES, b. Nov. 30, 1811; m. Nov. 12, 1844, *Hannah Maynard Shaw.*
ADELINE, b. 1813. She died in infancy.
ADELINE, b. May 20, 1814; m. May 17, 1840, *Weeden Cole;* res. in Beverly, Mass.
SOPHIA DEARBORN, b. April 29, 1815; m. May 7, 1835, *Andrew Parker;* res. in Gloucester, Mass.
GEORGE, b. Feb. 22, 1822. He died in New York Harbor in 1880.

There were six other children whose names are not given.

Memoranda.

MR. TAPPAN was at one time the teacher of Daniel Webster, and there are some amusing anecdotes told of him. He was one of the "grander" style.
Vid. Life of Daniel Webster.

JOHN SOMES TAPPAN married Hannah M. Shaw, daughter of Xenophon Hector and Eliza (Haskell) Shaw. She was born Jan. 4, 1822, in Salem, Mass. They resided on Mason Street, Gloucester, Mass. They had nine children, viz., Frank, b. Oct. 23, 1846; died at sea in 1864. Ida, b. April 23, 1848. Herman, b. Sept. 5, 1849. Evelyn, b. April 20, 1852; m. Sept. 14, 1875, Rev. Edward K. Chandler; res. Clinton, Ky.; d. Nov. 7, 1879. Charles Sumner, b. Sept. 16, 1853; m. June 16, 1885, Ella Stetson; res. in Gloucester, Mass.; they have a son, Paul, b. Dec. 4, 1886. Lillian, b. June 3, 1855; m. Dec. 31, 1878, Rev. David N. Beach, lately of Cambridge, Mass., now of Minneapolis, Minn. Lucy, b. Nov. 1, 1857. Waldo Maynard, b. May 6, 1861; d. Jan. 17, 1862. Annie, b. Dec. 6, 1861; d. July 21, 1879.

JAMES TAPPAN, Mr. Tappan's father, son of John and Martha Tappan, was born March 15, 1702, in Salisbury, Mass. He was a grandson of Abraham and Susanna (Goodale) Tappan, from Yarmouth, England, who came in 1637 to America and settled in Newbury, Mass. *Vid. Coffin's History of Newbury, Mass., p.* 320.

SUSANNA CHOATE.

[373]

Susanna[6] Choate (*Jacob*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Jacob [186] and Hannah (Burnham) Choate, was born in 1769 (*bapt.* Oct. 9, 1769) in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married *Benjamin Fifield*, son of Benjamin and Hannah (Peters) Fifield. He was born Oct. 4, 1754, in Salisbury, N. H. They resided in Salisbury, in Enfield, and in Grafton, N. H., where Mr. Fifield died in 1823. Mrs. Fifield died in 1859, in Providence, Ill.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MEHITABLE, m. Dec., 1823, *O. Israel Bean*; d. 1836.
GEORGE WASHINGTON, THOMAS HALE, } b. July 15, 1802; { m. 1826, *Mehitable Choate* [399]; d. Oct. 8, 1867. { m. June 24, 1823, [1]*Alice Carter*; m. Sept. 25, 1845, [2]*Mrs. Susan Choate, née Carter*; m. Sept. 30, 1850, [3]*Calista H. Johnson*; d. ~~Feb. 24~~, 1874. Sep ?, 1890
SUSANNA, b. She died in Valparaiso, Ind. d 4 Feb 1874
ALMIRA, m. *Benjamin F. Chadwick*; d.
BETSEY, b. She died in childhood, aged five years.

Memoranda.

MR. FIFIELD was a soldier in the War of 1812. Mrs. Susanna (Choate) Fifield was his second wife. She survived him more than thirty years, and received a pension.

THOMAS HALE FIFIELD.

Mehitable Bean, his first wife, daughter of Sinkler and Shuah (Fifield) Bean, and twin sister of Nathaniel Bean, was born Nov. 21, 1761, in Salisbury, N. H.

Mrs. Hannah (Peters) Fifield, Mr. Fifield's mother, died March 8, 1794.

Vid. The History of Salisbury, N. H., pp. 468, 469, 573.

Mehitable Fifield, the eldest daughter, married O. Israel Bean, son of Phinehas and Judith (Snow) Bean. He was born May 11, 1789, in Salisbury, N. H., and died in 1875. She was the second of his three wives. They had six children.

Vid. The History of Salisbury, N. H., pp. 472, 473.

Thomas Hale Fifield was born July 15, 1802. His wives were all from Enfield, N. H. The first two were sisters, the second being the widow of Deacon Nathan Choate [396].

Mr. Fifield, under date of July 17, 1888, writes as follows: "I was eighty-six years of age last Sabbath, have never used glasses, can read the finest print, enjoy good health, and suffer none of the infirmities of old age, could do a pretty good day's work, if I had anything to do; have been a farmer all my days, never used tobacco in any form, or drank a glass of whiskey!"

He resided in South Bend, Ind.

There were nine children, six of whom were living in 1888, viz., Mrs. Mary (Fifield) Saunders, of Los Angeles, Cal.; Col. Benjamin Fifield, Porter County, Ind.; Mrs.

Bessie (Fifield) Durrell, Lawndale, Chicago, Ill.; Capt. Z. B. Fifield, St. Paul, Minn.; Mrs. Jane E. (Fifield) Beach, Valparaiso, Ind. These were of the first marriage, and Mrs. Abbie J. (Fifield) Campbell, South Bend.

The three children who died prior to 1888 were: An infant daughter; Sarah, who died at the age of seventeen years; and Almira, who died March 26, 1863, at the age of twenty-seven years, in the Hospital No. 1, Paducah, Ky., while engaged in nursing the sick and wounded soldiers of the Union Army. Miss Fifield was a graduate from the New England Medical College, Boston, Mass. Her diploma was dated March 26, 1859. "She died a noble martyr to the cause of Freedom and Humanity."

Mrs. Almira (Fifield) Chadwick was born in Enfield, N. H. She spent her last days in Boston, Mass.

HANNAH CHOATE.

[374]

Hannah[6] Choate (*Jacob[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Jacob [186] and Hannah (Burnham) Choate, was born (*bapt.* April 26, 1772) in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married *Jonathan Farnham.* They resided in Enfield, N. H. Mr. Farnham died. Mrs. Farnham died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

LUCY, b. April 20, 1794.
JAMES, b. Sept. 10, 1796.
WILLIAM, b. Oct. 18, 1798.
NATHAN, b. March 25, 1801; m. Sept. 8, 1833, *Lydia Colby.*
BETSEY, m. May 2, 1827, *John Purnout.*
DAVID, b.
JONATHAN, b. May 26, 1805; m. Aug. 24, 1826, *Phebe B. Stevens.*

Memoranda.

FARNHAM signifies "Fern-home," or "Home of the Ferns."
Vid. History of Salisbury, N. H., pp. 555, 573, 574.

THOMAS CHOATE.

[375]

Thomas[6] Choate (*Jacob[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Jacob [186] and Hannah (Burnham) Choate, was born Jan. 23, 1773, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, July 10, 1808, *Anna McCarter*, daughter of Isaiah and Mary (Laud) McCarter. She was born Aug. 13, 1789, in Pleasant Valley, N. B. They resided in Glanford, Ontario. Mr. Choate died March 7, 1859. Mrs. Choate died Nov. 29, 1863.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

HANNAH, [749] b. May 20, 1809. She died in infancy, Oct. 20, 1809.
JACOB, [750] b. Aug. 11, 1810; m. Feb. 5, 1835, *Maria Jane Bunnell;* d. April 15, 1877.
ELIZABETH, [751] b. May 3, 1812; m. Jan. 3, 1833, *Jacob Terryberry;* d. Aug. 11, 1876.
NATHAN, [752] b. Feb. 23, 1814; m. Sept. 22, 1837, *Etta Curtis.*
JOHN MCCARTER, [753] b. April 9, 1816; m. Nov. 20, 1844, *Helen Perley.*
ABIGAIL, [754] b. Feb. 27, 1818; m. 1839, *John Clark;* d. 1879.
JAMES, [755] b. Jan. 11, 1820. He died in infancy, Jan. 18, 1820.
THOMAS, [756] b. Feb. 24, 1821; m. 1841, *Eleanor A. Graham;* d. Aug. 20, 1889.
JOSEPH BIRNEY, [757] b. March 12, 1823; m. Sept. 15, 1846, *Elizabeth Matice;* d. April 14, 1881.
DAVID KERN, [758] b. Dec. 2, 1824; m. 1846, *Nancy King;* d. Feb. 19, 1854.
ASA, [759] b. Jan. 22, 1827; m. Oct. 20, 1849, *Almira Smith.*
MARY ANN, [760] b. Jan. 21, 1829; m. Feb. 25, 1848, [1]*William Bell;* m. March 12, 1862, [2]*Owen Cornell.*
SAMUEL, [761] b. Jan. 11, 1831. He died in infancy, Jan., 1831.
ZACCHEUS BURNHAM, [762] b. Aug. 11, 1732; m. Oct. 24, 1855, *Margaret Bates.*
MARIA JANE, [763] b. March 3, 1835; m. 1853, *Thomas Shaw.*

Memoranda.

Mr. Choate, in 1796, made his way through an almost unbroken wilderness to Canada. He became an officer in the Canadian Army in the War of 1812, and in the course of his life accumulated a substantial property. The following is —

A Narrative of the Choates.

Given by Zaccheus Burnham Choate, of Hamilton, Ontario.

The Choate Family were Huguenots, who fled from France in 1572, the year of the St. Bartholomew Massacre, and settled in England, where the city of Liverpool now stands. From that place came John Choate with a brother, in 1645, to Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. The brother returned the following year, 1646.

After the revocation of the edict of Nantes more of the Choates left France and settled in some of the midland counties of England; of these the writer has no knowledge, save that he once had a communication from some official in that neighborhood, making inquiry for the next of kin to Sir Joseph Choate, who, it appears, died without heirs.

My great-grandfather, Thomas Choate [81], born in Chebacco (now Essex), Mass., Oct. 11, 1718, resided for a time on "Hog Island," but removed to "Choate's Hill," Boscawen, N. H., where he lived the remainder of his days.

Lieut. Thomas Choate's oldest son, Jacob Choate [186], my grandfather, born Oct. 11, 1746, followed the seas for some years, but having lost his vessel, he left the seas and went to farming. In 1785 Jacob Choate removed to New Hampshire and settled in the town of Enfield, N. H. At that time my father was twelve years old.

In 1796 my father, Thomas Choate [375], had become dissatisfied with the laws of the country in which he lived, his father, by some trickery, having been robbed of all he owned, concluded to go to Canada. Accordingly he made his way through Vermont and New York States, then an almost unbroken wilderness, to Niagara. He found the laws of Canada much more to his liking, and determined to make that country his home. Going westward some fifty miles from Niagara, he selected a location for his settlement. This place afterward became Glanford, in the County of Wentworth. In 1797 he cleared a few acres of land and planted it with corn and potatoes. His nearest neighbor to the north was four miles away, and to the south, twelve miles distant.

After hoeing his ground, and seeing his corn and potatoes in a fine growing condition, he returned on foot to Enfield, N. H., to arrange some business for his father, and then walked back to Canada in time to harvest his crops, which were quite good. He then returned on foot again to New Hampshire.

Early in the spring of 1798, Thomas Choate and his three brothers, Jacob, James, and Nathan Choate, with two cousins of the name of Burnham, started for Canada, taking with them a yoke of oxen, which were driven singly because the Indian foot-path was narrow. These oxen were loaded on their backs with tools, provisions for the journey, etc.

On reaching the Mohawk River they undertook to replenish their stock of food for the rest of the way. On going into a house they found the people all sick and as it proved with the small-pox. Having thus been exposed they concluded to stay where they were until it was all over. To hasten the matter they hired a shanty and inoculated themselves with the small-pox virus. Having recovered, and smoked their clothing, they went on their way. And on arriving at the location they at once went to work to carve out homes for themselves. Taking advantage of the free grant of one hundred acres of land secured to each actual settler, they added to this as rapidly as possible by purchase.

My uncles, Jacob, James, and Nathan Choate, did not remain long near where my father settled. But my uncle, Jacob Choate, settled near where the town of Port Hope now is, on the north shore of Lake Ontario. My uncles, James and Nathan Choate, went to the westward some sixty miles, near where the city of London now is.

My grandfather, Jacob Choate, came into this country in 1800. He came through on horseback, there being no roads over which a wagon could pass. He spent a part of his time with my uncles, James and Nathan Choate, in the county of Oxford, but died in 1828, at my father's house.

Thomas Choate, who settled in Canada, soon carved out for himself a home in the

wilderness, and became a successful agriculturist. He was among the first to engage in butter and cheese making in upper Canada. He was much interested in his cattle and horses, and in improved stock.

During the War of 1812 he served as a soldier, being attached to the Forty-ninth Regiment of British Regulars. He fought at Queenstown, and in other engagements. He rose to the rank of a captain, and commanded a company during the troubles in Canada in 1837-38.

Mrs. Choate was descended from Loyalists in the time of the Revolution. Her grandfather was a Mr. Laud, who lived somewhere on the Susquehanna River, and was supposed to have been killed early in the war, but made his escape, and reached a British military post on the Niagara, and from there made his way to the head of Lake Ontario, and was the first white man to settle in the place where the city of Hamilton now stands. Mr. Laud's wife was Margaret Scott, of Virginia, and an aunt of Colonel, afterward General, Winfield Scott, U. S. A.

At the close of the Revolution she, Mrs. Margaret (Scott) Laud, with her family, removed to New Brunswick, where her daughter was married, and her granddaughter, Anna McCarter, was born in 1789. About this time the old lady, Mrs. Laud, heard that a man by the name of Laud was living alone in Canada, at the head of Lake Ontario, whom she believed was her husband, although all others believed her husband to be dead. It transpired that he had believed that his family were all killed at the time of his escape, as he had returned some nights after the fighting and found his house with its contents all burned and his family gone; so he made his escape to Canada, while his family had removed to the State of New York.

Mrs. Laud, determined to find out who this Mr. Laud might be, despatched one of her sons in search of the person of whom she had heard. On reaching the place the old lady's suspicions were verified: the man was indeed her husband. The son returned to New Brunswick and brought the rest of the family to Hamilton, Canada.

JAMES CHOATE.

[376]

James[6] Choate (*Jacob[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Jacob [186] and Hannah (Burnham) Choate, was born in Enfield, N. H. He married [1]*Miss McCleary*. They resided near London, Ontario. Mrs. Choate died. Mr. Choate married [2]*Elizabeth Hoffman*. They resided in Dorchester, Ontario. Mr. Choate died March 28, 1832. Mrs. Elizabeth Choate died April 8, 1832.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WILLIAM, [764] b. Dec. 16, 1807, m. [1]—— *Swartz*; m. [2]—— ——; d. 1861.
JACOB, [765] b. Aug. 11, 1810. He died in early life, April 8, 1832.
NATHAN, [766] b. Feb. 14, 1815; m. *Caroline Gibbs*; d. Jan. 7, 1875.
CHRISTOPHER, [767] b. June 12, 1817.
HIRAM, [768] b. April 23, 1821; m. March 19, 1844, *Margaret Ward*.
GERTRUDE, [769] b. May 17, 1827; m. Aug. 1844, *Paul Shaver*.

Memoranda.

THERE is some uncertainty in regard to the above record of this family. It has been said that Mr. Choate was married but once, and that he and Mrs. Elizabeth Choate died on the same day only a few hours apart. It appears from the above record that Mrs. Choate died a few days after her husband, and on the same day with the son, Jacob Choate [765]. All attempts for confirmed data proved in vain.

JACOB CHOATE.

[377]

Jacob[6] Choate (*Jacob[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Jacob [186] and Hannah (Burnham) Choate, was born Jan. 28, 1777, in Enfield, N. H. He married, Jan. 26, 1800, *Fanny Marshall Burnham*, daughter of

Nathan and Hannah (Marshall) Burnham. She was born Sept. 27, 1780, in Dunbarton, N. H. They resided in Port Hope, Ontario Mr. Choate died Nov. 29, 1840. Mrs. Choate died Sept. 7, 1865.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

FANNY, [770] b. Nov. 3, 1800; m. May 4, 1828, *Patrick Maguire;* d. Feb. 6, 1883.
JACOB, [771] b. Dec. 25, 1802; m. 1825, *Margaret Bunker;* d. Sept. 27, 1831.
NATHAN, [772] b. March 9, 1805; m. May 9, 1827, [1]*Charlotte Bedford;* m. May 20, 1835, [2]*Millicent Boyce;* m. July 13, 1840, [3]*Mrs. Martha (Mason) Ayre;* m. July 20, 1848, [4]*Mary Ann Lukey;* d. July 10, 1891.
AARON, [773] b. Nov. 4, 1806; m. Nov. 19, 1841, *Mary Smith;* d. Sept. 22, 1877.
THOMAS, [774] b. April 3, 1809; m. Oct. 3, 1830, [1]*Mary Wright;* m. Sept. 16, 1840, [2]*Eliza Wright;* m. Feb. 18, 1846, [3]*Hannah Grover.*
ANNA MARIA, [775] b. July 2, 1820; m. May 30, 1842, *Edward Bates;* d. Nov. 27, 1895.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was born in Enfield, N. H. When about twenty-one years old he emigrated with his three brothers to Canada, and located at first near the site of the city of Hamilton, Ontario; later he removed to a place near Cobourg, and in 1812 settled in Port Hope, Ontario, where he engaged in hotel business.

"Becoming tired of hotel-keeping he purchased a large tract of timber land in that district, which he improved besides building a large saw-mill. He lived on this property until his death in 1842, having during his lifetime passed the greater portion of it among those eventful scenes with which the early history of the Province is connected."

RACHEL CHOATE.

[379]

Rachel[6] **Choate** (*Jacob*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Jacob [186] and Hannah (Burnham) Choate, was born in Enfield, N. H. She married *Benjamin Fifield*, son of Obadiah Peters and Sarah (Bean) Fifield. He was born Aug. 8, 1777, in Salisbury, N. H., where they resided, and removed in 1837, to Wilmot, N. H. Mr. Fifield died Jan. 10, 1842. Mrs. Fifield died Jan. 7, 1864.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARY, b. Oct. 2, 1801; m. 1820, *Samuel Currier;* d. Dec. 8, 1884.
ASA N., b. April 27, 1816; m. [1]*Lydia Eastman;* m. [2]*Mrs. Sarah Bailey.*
ABIGAIL, b. 1817; m. *Jonathan Bean.*
SARAH, b. Feb. 11, 1824; m. *Thomas Addison;* d. Feb. 17, 1864.

Memoranda.

MR. and MRS. ASA N. FIFIELD had one child, Rose M., b. Sept., 1842; m. Mr. Hardy; res. in Springfield, N. H. Mrs. Lydia Fifield died April 26, 1865. Mr. Fifield resided in Danbury, N. H.

Mr. and Mrs. Addison resided in Weare, N. H.

Vid. History of Salisbury, N. H., p. 574.

BETSEY CHOATE.

[380]

Betsey[6] **Choate** (*Jacob*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Jacob [186] and Hannah (Burnham) Choate, was born Dec. 28, 1780, in Enfield, N. H. She married, Feb. 1, 1801, *Zaccheus Burnham*, son of Asa and Elizabeth (Cutler) Burnham. He was born Feb. 10, 1777, in Dunbarton, N. H. They resided in Cobourg, Ontario. Mr. Burnham died Feb. 25, 1857. Mrs. Burnham died June 27, 1863.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ELIZABETH, b. April 11, 1802; m. *Richard Birdsall;* d. 1826.
MARK, b. July 12, 1804; m. *Hetty S. Bostwick;* d. May 17, 1877.
ACHSAH, b. Jan. 31, 1809; m. *Edward Emantinger;* d. 1880.
MARIA, b. July 28, 1812; m. *James G. Ropes;* d. [illegible]
AFFA, b. Aug. 8, 1814; m. *Rev. E. R. Stimpson.*

Memoranda.

HON. ZACCHEUS BURNHAM was a man of great distinction, known as "Judge Burnham." Thomas Choate [756] writes: —

"Mr. and Mrs. Z. Burnham settled in the woods of Canada, near where Cobourg now is, about the year 1800, and by honorable industry and perseverance soon made themselves and children a very comfortable home. Mr. Burnham was one of the most enterprising farmers in the Province of Upper Canada, was early appointed a Justice of the Peace, and elected a Member of Parliament, held and acquitted himself well in various offices until his death, accumulated and left to his heirs a large amount of property. He was also a Senator many years."

Hon. Zaccheus Burnham's father was a brother to Hannah Burnham, who married Jacob Choate [185], so that he was an own cousin to the three sons of Jacob Choate, who settled in Canada.

Lieut. Nathan Burnham, who was shot July 8, 1758, and died of his wounds the next day, July 9, 1758, was Judge Burnham's grandfather, and the lamented husband of Mrs. Hannah [62] (Choate) Burnham, who died March 1, 1805, in Dunbarton, N. H.

Hon. Zaccheus Burnham was a man of great prominence and large wealth. He was for many years a member of the Canadian Parliament, also a member of the County Legislative Council and Treasurer of the County for a long period. Mark Burnham, his only son, was an Episcopal Minister, and is said to have been worth a million of dollars. The widow of the late Rev. Mark Burnham was living, at last accounts, in Peterborough, Ontario; also Mrs. Affa (Burnham) Stimpson, Judge Burnham's youngest daughter; the other children are all dead.

RACHEL CHOATE.

[382]

Rachel[6] Choate (*Thomas[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Thomas [188] and Mary (Proctor) Choate, was *bapt.* June 23, 1776, in Ipswich, Mass. She married, Jan. 4, 1796, *David Burnham.* He was born in Ipswich, Mass. They resided in Enfield, N. H. Mr. Burnham died. Mrs. Burnham died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

POLLY, m. *Asa Choate* [390]; d. March 22, 1872.
OLIVE, m. *Benjamin P. Choate* [391]; d.
FIDELIA, m. Dec. 25, 1828, *Lewis Choate* [395]; d.

Memoranda.

MR. BURNHAM lived to be nearly one hundred years of age. There were four other daughters besides those named above, three of whom were married, and an only son, who was married. It is said that these children all settled upon the same road in Enfield, N. H., and those farthest from each other were scarcely a half a mile apart. The line of road was called "Burnham's Row." Before the death of any one of these eight children their average age was seventy years, but names and further data could not be obtained.

CHARLES CHOATE.

[389]

Charles[6] Choate (*Solomon[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Solomon [191] and Dorothy (Proctor) Choate, was born Oct. 21, 1789, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, Oct. 10, 1815, *Mary Low*, daughter of

Thomas and Dorothy [189] (Choate) Low. She was born Dec. 8, 1789, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass., where they resided. Captain Choate died Sept. 14, 1875. Mrs. Choate died Oct. 8, 1883.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARY LOW, [776] b. Feb. 3, 1816; m. 1840, *Richard Sutton.*
GEORGE LEWIS, [777] b. June 9, 1818; m. Dec. 24, 1864, [1]*Mary Archer;* m. June 16, 1876, [2]*Maria S. Brown.*
LYDIA MARIA, [778] b. Nov. 24, 1821; m. 1842, *John Howard Dodge;* d. July 7, 1843.
JONATHAN LOW, [779] b. Jan. 10, 1825; m. Aug. 18, 1849, [1]*Mary B. Souther;* m. May 15, 1856, [3]*Louisa Buck;* m. Aug. 14, 1860, [3]*Anne E. Raymond.*
EDWARD WASHINGTON, [780] b. Aug. 14, 1830; m. June 14, 1855, *Martha Russell.*

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was a ship-builder, and known as Captain Choate. Mrs. Choate's mother was the woman who, on occasion, would straighten herself up and say, — "I would have you know that there is Proctor and Varney blood in my veins."

Mrs. Choate was a remarkable woman. She lived to the great age of ninety-four years, but kept up with the news of the day until her death.

Vid. Salem Register, Sept. 27, 1875.

ASA CHOATE.

[390]

Asa[6] Choate (*Solomon[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Solomon [191] and Dorothy (Proctor) Choate, was born Oct. 14, 1791, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married *Polly Burnham*, daughter of David and Rachel [382] (Choate) Burnham. She was born in Enfield, N. H., where they resided. Mr. Choate died March 25, 1872. Mrs. Choate died March 22, 1872.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

HELEN, [781]; m. *Leonard Miner;* d. WASHINGTON, [783] b. He died in infancy.
AARON, [782].

Memoranda.

MRS. CHOATE'S death was noticed as follows: —

"Mrs. Polly, wife of Asa Choate, who died at Enfield (N. H.), on the 22d ult., followed by her husband on the 25th ult., was the daughter of Mr. David Burnham, who died at Enfield only a few years ago, at the age of almost one hundred years, and was the father of eight children, — seven daughters and one son.

"Three of the daughters married three brothers by the name of Choate, all of Enfield; three more married and settled in Enfield, and the son also married and lived on the old homestead until the death of his father, and one daughter is unmarried.

"At the time of the death of Mrs. Choate above referred to, every one of the family of children was living, the average of their ages being seventy years, she being the oldest and first to be taken away. Five of the sisters lived continuous neighbors on the same road, and until a few years the brother and other two sisters also lived on the same road with no intervening neighbors, and even now they all reside in Enfield, the most distant not being over one half mile apart. The descendants of this family number more than fifty, most of whom reside in the immediate vicinity."

Vid. The Boston Evening Transcript of April 6, 1872.

BENJAMIN PROCTOR CHOATE.

[391]

Benjamin Proctor[6] Choate (*Solomon[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Solomon [191] and Dorothy (Proctor) Choate, was born March 15, 1795, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married *Olive Burnham*, daughter of David and Rachel [382] (Choate) Burnham. She was born in Enfield, N. H., where they resided. Mr. Choate died. Mrs. Choate died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ANNE, [784] m. *Frank Babbitt;* res. in Enfield, N. H.
ARABELLE, [785] b.
LAFAYETTE, [786]. He died young.
JOSEPH WARREN, [787] b. 1837; m. Dec. 8, 1865, *Mary E. Sutton.*

Memoranda.

MRS. BABBITT and her sister, Arabelle Choate, occupy the old home place which was bought by their grandfather, Solomon Choate [191].

LEWIS CHOATE.

[395]

Lewis[6] Choate (*Solomon[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Solomon [191] and Dorothy (Proctor) Choate, was born Dec. 6, 1805, in Enfield, N. H. He married Dec. 25, 1828, *Fidelia Burnham*, daughter of David and Rachel [382] (Choate) Burnham. They resided in Enfield, N. H. Mr. Choate died. Mrs. Choate died.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

DON C., [788] b. 1829; res. in Enfield, N. H.

NATHAN CHOATE.

[396]

Nathan[6] Choate (*Benjamin[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Benjamin [193] and Mehitable (Plummer) Choate, was born Nov. 19, 1794, in Enfield, N. H. He married, 1815, *Susan Carter*, daughter of —— and Sarah (Hoit) Carter. She was born in 1799 in Enfield, N. H., where they resided. Mr. Choate died in 1834. Mrs. Choate married, Sept. 25, 1845, *Thomas Hale Fifield*, son of Benjamin and Susanna [373] (Choate) Fifield. He was born July 15, 1802, in Salisbury, N. H. They resided in South Bend, Ind. Mrs. Susan (Choate) Fifield, *née* Carter, died Nov. 10, 1849.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

SUSAN, [789] b. March 3, 1816; m. [1]*John Currier;* m. [2]*William Wittenmeyer.*
NATHAN PLUMMER, [790] b. March 26, 1817. He died when a lad, 1831.
ROYAL, [791] b. Aug. 17, 1819. He died in boyhood, Jan. 14, 1829.
WILLIAM, [792] b. Aug. 8, 1821. He died in boyhood, Jan. 6, 1829.
MEHITABLE, [793] b. Feb. 24, 1824. She died in infancy, July 18, 1825.
BENJAMIN, [794] b. Dec. 30, 1826. He died while young.
JOHN CALVIN, [795] b. Aug. 29, 1829; m. Jan. 11, 1854, *Olive J. Baldwin.*

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was a man of attractive person and winning manners. He was a devoted Christian, a deacon of the Congregational Church in Enfield, N. H., and universally respected. Mr. Fifield's mother was a daughter of Jacob Choate [186], of Enfield, N. H.

SAMUEL CHOATE.

[397]

Samuel[6] Choate (*Benjamin[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Col. Benjamin [193] and Mehitable (Plummer) Choate, was born March 9, 1797, in Enfield, N. H. He married, Nov. 11, 1824, Anner [407] Choate, daughter of Capt. Samuel [194] and Nancy (Jackman) Choate. She was born April 13, 1800, in Boscawen, N. H. They resided in Enfield and Meriden, N. H., and in Tiskilwa, Ill. Mr. Choate died March 12, 1882, in Valparaiso, Ind. Mrs. Choate died Aug. 28, 1862, in Tiskilwa, Ill.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ANN, [796] b. Jan. 5, 1826; m. April 10, 1849, *Darius Cogswell;* d. March 10, 1856.
MEHITABLE PLUMMER, [797] b. Sept. 5, 1827. She died in early life, Oct. 21, 1856.
SAMUEL LOOMIS, [798] b. June 20, 1832; m. March 23, 1864, *Dillie H. Scovill;* d. Jan., 1895.
HANNAH AUGUSTA, [799] b. Jan. 2, 1836. She died July 7, 1877.
MARTHA JANE, [800] b. Jan. 7, 1841. She died in infancy, Feb. 20, 1841.
SOPHIA J. CURRIER, [801] b. Nov. 20, 1842.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE possessed uncommon natural ability, a strong thirst for knowledge, and was an untiring student, often spending the entire night, after the labors of the day were done, in study, investigation, and writing, and could he have had the advantages of a collegiate education, which he so much desired, would have become very eminent for his learning, and yet by means of these qualities he, in great measure, supplied the want of the advantages of the higher schools, and by his own exertions, almost unaided mastered the common and many of the higher branches of an English education, including surveying, which he practised during his subsequent residence in New England. He had a more familiar and practical acquaintance with the intricate and irregular surveys of the section of country where he lived than any other person at that time. He taught school during the winters for several years, alternating in summer, between surveying and the farm.

He was a consistant and devoted Christian, and early identified himself with the Congregational Church of his native town, of which he was one of the founders, and its clerk during his entire subsequent residence there. He, with a few others of his father's family, furnished the means to build and pay for one half of the large and commodious church edifice in which they worshipped: he was also a generous contributor to the minister and other church expenses, and to all charitable and benevolent objects. Being desirous of giving his children better advantages for an education than he himself had enjoyed, he sent them to Kimball Union Academy, at Meriden, N. H., and in 1855 removed there, remaining long enough for them to complete their course of studies, when he returned to the farm in Enfield. He was for many years a Justice of the Peace, and also one of the Selectmen of the town, but his naturally modest and retiring disposition and disinclination for public life, prevented his ever seeking any position to which his merit would have entitled him.

In 1862 he moved to Tiskilwa, Ill., to which place most of his children had preceded him; here his wife died, a talented, beautiful, and conscientious woman of good education, who had been an invalid for a long time. She was buried in Providence, Ill. Mr. Choate, with his two daughters, in 1863, removed to Valparaiso, Ind., where he died, at the age of eighty-five, full of years and of trust in the God of his fathers.

Mr. Choate's daughters were educated in the public schools of their native town and in Kimball Union Academy, Meriden, N. H. The three younger ones became teachers.

Mehitable Plummer Choate died in the midst of her usefulness. She was a fine scholar, successful teacher, and a devoted Christian.

Hannah Augusta Choate graduated in the class of 1858 from Kimball Union Academy, taught public schools in New England, and later in Illinois and Indiana. She died in Valparaiso, Ind.

Sophia J. Currier Choate was for three years a student in Kimball Union Academy, 1855-58. She taught school for some time, and later made her home in Valparaiso, Ind.

THOMAS CHOATE.

[398]

Thomas[6] Choate (*Benjamin[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Benjamin [193] and Mehitable (Plummer) Choate, was born July 5, 1799, in Enfield, N. H. He married, Feb. 12, 1828, *Maria Choate* [408] daughter of Samuel [194] and Nancy (Jackman) Choate. She was born Aug. 12, 1802, in Boscawen, N. H. They resided in Enfield, N. H., until April, 1845, then removed to Lebanon, N. H. Mr. Choate died May 10, 1876. Mrs. Choate died March 30, 1868.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARY LOOMIS, [802] b. Jan. 20, 1833. She died Jan. 22, 1892.
NANCY, [803] b. May 29, 1835. She died in childhood, July 15, 1840.
NATHAN PLUMMER, [804] b. June 24, 1837. He died in infancy, Aug. 9, 1838.
ANNIE MARIA, [805] b. Oct. 11, 1839; m. March 2, 1864, *Oscar W. Baldwin*.
NANCY JANE, [806] b. April 9, 1842. She died in childhood, Aug. 18, 1845.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was named for his grandfather, Thomas Choate [81] from whom he inherited some "silver shoe buckles," which were afterward exchanged for a large silver spoon. Mr. Choate was a very earnest Christian. Learning devotional hymns and religious truths from his mother's lips in childhood, and accustomed to walk six miles to Springfield to meeting, he became a follower of Christ so early that he could not remember the time when he did not find enjoyment in prayer. One of the first members of the always small Congregational Church in Enfield, N. H., he gave his earnest support to it, and was ever constant in attendance upon religious ordinances. Upright, consistent, honest, conscientious, and of excellent judgment, he gained the respect of all. He was quiet, sensitive, unobtrusive, and faithful in all the relations of life, but it was in the home where his character shone in all its excellence.

Mrs. Choate was naturally more sunny in temperament, but of a like spirit and Christian character. They were one in their aims and in their efforts; their life was harmonious, and their children honor and revere their memory.

Mary Loomis Choate, the oldest daughter, who passed out of life here, Jan. 22, 1892, into the heavenly life, was much beloved and universally lamented. The local paper, a few days later, speaks of her as follows: —

MARY L. CHOATE.

"One week ago last Sabbath day, with simple but touching services conducted by her pastor of the Congregational Church, was laid to rest the form of a royal-hearted Christian woman. Not by robe and crown was the royalty of her nature manifest, nor by sceptre of temporal power; but by the all potent sceptre of love, whose exercise in prayer and kindly ministrations among the poor and the sorrowing clothed her with beauty in their eyes, and crowned her a child of the King. Trained in some of the best of our schools for the high position of teacher, she never lost her deep interest in the welfare of the young, though feeble health kept her much from their midst, and from mingling in the busy scenes of life outside her home. Naturally she was retiring, but when duty summoned her to action, in the strength of her Saviour she answered to the call, and in his name sought to do what she could. Her loss falls especially heavy upon her sister, from whom, since the days of education in certain particular branches, she has scarcely ever been separated, and who remains the last survivor of a family of five children. But they had one faith and one Master, and the consolation of the one and the love of the other are all sufficient to hearts that mourn and are lonely. We have said to Mary L. Choate our last good-night. In the shadowless land loved ones have bidden her good-morning."

Vid. Granite State Free Press, Lebanon, N. H., Feb. 5, 1892.

Miss Choate was a graduate from the Kimball Union Academy, Meriden, N. H. She spent six months abroad acquiring the French language, and was thoroughly equipped for teaching, which she pursued successfully until obliged, by an organic disease, to relinquish her loved occupation. She was a very fine scholar, but of a retiring disposition: a person of great amiability and universally beloved.

MEHITABLE CHOATE.

[399]

Mehitable[6] Choate (*Benjamin[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Col. Benjamin [193] and Mehitable (Plummer) Choate, was born June 20, 1802, in Enfield, N. H. She married, in 1826, *George W. Fifield*, son of Benjamin and Susanna [373] (Choate) Fifield. He was born July 15, 1802, in Salisbury, N. H. They resided in Grafton and Enfield, N. H., in Valparaiso, Ind., and Providence, Ill. Deacon Fifield died Oct. 8, 1867, in Clintonville, Mo. Mrs. Fifield died April 21, 1863, in Buda, Ill.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MEHITABLE CHOATE, b. May 11, 1829; m. July 26, 1851, *Edwin Wells Stickney.*
BETSEY ANN, b. May 31, 1831; m. March, 1853, *Alanson Miller.*
SUSANNA, b. Sept. 10, 1834; m. June 30, 1857, *George Barrows;* d. July 21, 1888.
ELLEN JANE, b. Dec. 6, 1836; m. 1854, [1]*James Calvin;* m June 4, 1856, [2]*William Dunlap;* d. Jan. 8, 1864.
GEORGE W., b. Aug. 25, 1841. He died in childhood, Aug. 28, 1844.

Memoranda.

MR. FIFIELD removed with his family from New Hampshire in 1850, to the West. They settled first in Union, Ind., but in 1853 removed to Providence, Ill. Mr. and Mrs. Fifield were from early life active members of the Congregational Church. He filled the office of deacon for many years.

Mr. and Mrs. Stickney were among the early settlers of Elk Grove, Cal., and they did much by their earnest Christian lives to mould the character of the place. Their children, three daughters and a son, were finely educated. The daughters were married, and two of them settled near their parents, and the second resided in Oakland, Cal. They were all active workers in the church. Mr. Stickney, a son of Samuel and Betsey (Wells) Stickney, was born Dec. 25, 1825, in Lebanon, N. H. Before removing to Elk Grove, Cal., Mr. and Mrs. Stickney resided in Wheeler, Ind., and in Providence, Ill. Their children were: —

Mary Eva, b. Nov. 26, 1852; m. Sept. 14, 1869, John LeBoyd, son of Charles and Susan LeBoyd, who was born Aug. 25, 1840, in Kentucky. They had three children, Ruth S., b. July 31, 1870; Paul V., b. Aug. 15, 1871; Winthrop, b. Feb. 25, 1875.

Effie L., b. Oct. 17, 1856; m. 1879, W. F. Kroll, who was born 1847 in Iowa. They resided in Oakland, Cal., where, in connection with the Presbyterian Church, Mrs. Kroll did much for the education and Christianization of the Japanese of the place. They had children, viz., Clifton H., b. Feb. 10, 1880; Effie E., b. Nov. 7, 1882; and Fred W., b. Dec. 8, 1884.

Emily V., b. Feb. 3, 1863; m. Oct. 8, 1883, J. A. Polhemus, who was born April, 1859, in Cedar Rapids, Iowa. They lived in Elk Grove, Cal., and had children, viz., Edwin C., b. Sept. 14, 1884; Clinton A., b. July 7, 1886; d. Nov. 14, 1887; and Elbert V., b. Feb. 14, 1888.

George E. Stickney, b. Feb. 6, 1865.

Mr. Miller, who married Betsey Ann Fifield, son of Frederick and Minerva (Day) Miller, was born March 11, 1818, in Potsdam, N. Y. They resided near Buda, Ill., where Mr. Miller died, Aug. 24, 1874. Mrs. Miller removed to Oberlin, where she was living in 1886, and her son a student in Oberlin College. There were three children, viz., Ella M., b. July 28, 1854; m. Feb. 28, 1876, M. C. Hatch, resided in Kent, Iowa, and had three children. Frederick A., b. June 5, 1858; d. Jan. 13, 1877. Edward A., b. May 19, 1866; m. June 25, 1888, Bertha G. McCord.

Mr. Barrows, who married Susanna Fifield, son of Otis Barrows, was born in

Rockland, Me. There were several children: George, Otis, Clarence, Edwin, Nellie, Iræneus, and Walter. They resided in Carthage, Dakota, where Mr. Barrows died, Dec. 7, 1887, and Mrs. Barrows died July 21, 1888.

Mr. and Mrs. Dunlap had three children, viz., Lulu, b. 1859; William Arthur, b. 1861, and Emma Jane, b. 1863.

BENJAMIN CHOATE.

[400]

Benjamin[6] **Choate** (*Benjamin*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Col. Benjamin [193] and Mehitable (Plummer) Choate, was born Jan. 25, 1806, at "George Hill," Enfield, N. H. He married, Feb. 18, 1834, *Eliza Ann Whittemore*, daughter of Thomas and Margaret (Cunningham) Whittemore. She was born June 6, 1809, in Pembroke, N. H. They resided in Enfield and in Lebanon, N. H. Mr. Choate died Sept. 27, 1875. Mrs. Choate died July 6, 1889, in Boscawen, N. H.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JOHN WASHINGTON, [807] b. Feb. 13, 1835. He died in childhood, July 13, 1838.
MARY ELIZABETH, [808] b. Dec. 25, 1836; m. Nov. 20, 1858, *Rev. Henry W. L. Thurston*; d. May 1, 1890.
JAMES HENRY, [809] b. July 4, 1839. He died in early life, Dec. 31, 1861.
EMILY MATILDA, [810] b. Nov. 30, 1841.
BENJAMIN BURGE, [811] b. Dec. 22, 1844; m. Nov. 14, 1865, [1]*Mary M. Allard*; m. Nov. 17, 1868, [2]*Hattie Ann Rice*; d. June 3, 1896.
HARRIET ELLEN, [812] b. March 3, 1847. She died in early life, Sept. 9, 1869.
MARGARET ANN FRANCES, [813] b. July 24, 1849.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was a substantial citizen and a faithful Christian man.

Mrs. Choate survived her husband several years. Her death was noticed in a local paper with an appreciative obituary.

Vid. Granite Free Press, July 26, 1889, *Lebanon, N. H.*

Miss Emily M. Choate resides in Boston, and her sister, Miss Margaret A. F. Choate, resides in Springfield, Mass.

BETSEY CHOATE.

[401]

Betsey[6] **Choate** (*Benjamin*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Col. Benjamin [193] and Mehitable (Plummer) Choate, was born March 10, 1808, in Enfield, N. H. She married, April 9, 1832, *Luther Howe*, son of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Fitts) Howe. He was born Nov. 17, 1803, in Enfield, N. H., where they resided. Mr. Howe died Jan. 15, 1884, in Amesbury, Mass. Mrs. Howe died July 2, 1855, in Enfield, N. H.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ELIZABETH FITTS, b. Feb. 3, 1833; m. March 1, 1860, *Alvin M. Waterhouse.*
EDWARD PAYSON, b. July 13, 1838; m. March 9, 1863, *Anna B. Randlett*; d. July 28, 1863.
CHARLES EDWIN, b. Oct. 1, 1845; m. Nov. 16, 1881, *Emma Florence Hall.*

Memoranda.

MR. WHITEHOUSE, who married Elizabeth F. Howe, son of Daniel and Mary (Mabury) Waterhouse, was born Jan. 28, 1828, in Parsonsfield, Me. They resided in West Amesbury, now Merrimac, Mass. Mr. Waterhouse was a carriage painter. They had eight children, viz., Edward Lincoln, b. March 4, 1861; d. Oct. 11, 1863. Louisa Anna, b. Sept. 7, 1864; d. July 29, 1866. Alvin Mabury, b. Aug. 18, 1866; d. Aug. 18, 1866, and Alice Mehitable, b. Aug. 18, 1866; d. Oct. 10, 1867, twins. George Howe, b. Nov. 3, 1868; d. May 7, 1875. Charles Luther, b. April 23, 1870. Ernest Clarence, b. July 12, 1874. Porter Howe, b. Jan. 21, 1877.

Edward Payson Howe married Miss Randlett, of Manchester, N. H. They removed to Marengo, Iowa, where he died. Mrs. Howe returned to Manchester and married [2]George K. Haines, of that city. Mrs. Haines died April 10, 1871.

Charles Edwin Howe married Emma Florence Hall, daughter of Nathaniel and Mehitable Hall. She was born Oct. 20, 1854, in Plaistow, N. H., where they resided. Mrs. Howe died Oct. 12, 1886. Their only child was Edward Bunker, b. Sept. 8, 1882.

GEORGE WASHINGTON CHOATE.

[402]

George Washington[6] Choate (*Benjamin[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Benjamin [193] and Mehitable (Plummer) Choate, was born Dec. 21, 1811, in Enfield, N. H. He married, Jan. 13, 1841, *Sarah Ames Gerrish*, daughter of Jacob and Sarah (Ames) Gerrish. She was born Feb. 1, 1819, in Boscawen, N. H. They resided in Enfield, N. H. Mr. Choate died March 23, 1863.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

HENRY GERRISH, [814] b. May 6, 1842; m. Jan. 9, 1866, *Lucy M. Codman.*
LIZZIE PUTNAM, [815] b. Jan. 22, 1844; m. June 28, 1866, *Alfred Lewis Clark.*
SARAH A., [816] b. June 8, 1846. She died in early life, Sept. 21, 1867.
JOSEPH GERRISH, [817] b. Dec. 25, 1847; m. Sept. 26, 1869, *Fannie Wiggin.*
ELLA M., [818] b. Dec. 14, 1855; m. April 5, 1877, *Oscar A. Noyes.*
GEORGE WASHINGTON, [819] b. Jan. 15, 1859; m. Nov. 24, 1887, *Nellie Hastings.*

Memoranda.

MRS. CHOATE, after her husband's death, resided for several years in Brattleboro, Vt., and in 1888 removed, with her youngest son, to Orange, Mass.

MARY JANE CHOATE.

[403]

Mary Jane[6] Choate, (*Benjamin[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Benjamin [193] and Mehitable (Plummer) Choate, was born May 5, 1815, in Enfield, N. H. She married, Feb. 4, 1840, *Nathaniel Howe*, son of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Fitts) Howe. He was born May 24, 1811, in Enfield, N. H., where they resided. Mr. Howe died Dec. 15, 1895. Mrs. Howe died Aug. 4, 1850.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ELIZA JANE, b. Sept. 12, 1841; m. July 4, 1868, *David Noyes.*
SARAH PLUMMER, b. April 27, 1843; m. March 12, 1874, *Benjamin Carlos Leach.*

Memoranda.

MR. NOYES, who married Eliza J. Howe, a son of Samuel and Rebecca (Hatch) Noyes, was born in Beverly, Mass. They resided in Enfield, N. H. (P. O. West Canaan, N. H.). Their children were: Frederick Howe, b. June 8, 1870; Frank Henry, b. Sept. 28, 1875; Arthur Percy, b. Nov. 26, 1880. The oldest son is a farmer, the second is in the Junior year of the Class of 1897 in Dartmouth College, and the youngest is preparing to enter College in Kimball Union Academy, Meriden, N. H.

Mr. Leach, who married Sarah P. Howe, a son of Benjamin F. and Apphia (Baker) Leach, was born Nov. 3, 1837, in Enfield, N. H., where they resided. They had two children, viz., Mary Jane, b. June 10, 1877; Susie Alice, b. June 15, 1879.

ISAAC CHANDLER CHOATE.

[404]

Isaac Chandler[6] Choate (*Samuel[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Samuel [194] and Betsey (Kimball) Choate, was born Aug. 15, 1794, in Boscawen, N. H. He married, Oct. 10, 1819, *Hannah Noyes*, daughter of Ben-

jamin and Sarah Noyes. She was born in 1804 in Hebron, N. H. They resided in Concord, N. H. Mr. Choate died Jan. 5, 1860. Mrs. Choate died Jan. 27, 1879.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

SAMUEL KIMBALL, [820] b. Dec. 23, 1819; m. May 17, 1854, [1]*Martha Jane Waldron*; m. Nov. 27, 1873, [2]*Mary N. Moors*; d. May 27, 1890.
BETSEY, [821] b. 1824. She died young, 1826.

ROYAL CHOATE.

[405]

Royal[6] Choate (*Samuel[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Samuel [194] and Nancy (Jackman) Choate, was born June 12, 1796, in Boscawen, N. H. He married, Feb. 28, 1827, [1]*Hannah Sawyer*, daughter of Isaac and Rebecca (Pettengill) Sawyer. She was born Jan. 3, 1801, in Salisbury, N. H. They resided in Boscawen, N. H. Mrs. Hannah Choate died July 31, 1833. Mr. Choate married, March 23, 1844, [2]*Mrs. Eliza (Marden) Mewers, née Huckins*, widow of Luke Mewers, and daughter of Samuel and Jane (Heron) Huckins. She was born Oct. 6, 1812, in New Hampton, N. H. They resided in Boscawen, N. H. Mr Choate died March 27, 1882. Mrs. Eliza Choate died Dec. 26, 1881.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

DAVID S., [822] b. Nov. 28, 1827. He died in boyhood, Feb. 21, 1833.
SAMUEL, [823] b. Feb. 24, 1830; m. Nov. 3, 1859, *Caroline M. Perkins.*
NANCY JACKMAN, [824] b. Nov. 5, 1832; m. March 27, 1855, *Moses C. Sanborn.*

ROYAL, [825] b. April 25, 1846; m. Dec. 26, 1877, *Nettie Webster.*
LUCY A., [826] b. Oct. 3, 1849; m. May 3, 1873, *John F. Colby.*

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was Mrs. Mewers' third husband. Her first husband was Samuel Marden. She was from Gilmanton, N. H.

NANCY CHOATE.

[409]

Nancy[6] Choate (*Samuel[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Samuel [194] and Nancy (Jackman) Choate, was born Oct. 22, 1804, in Boscawen, H. N. She married *Jonathan Currier.* He was born in Candia, N. H., where they resided. Mr. Currier died. Mrs. Currier died April, 1859.

NEHEMIAH CHOATE.

[413]

Nehemiah[6] Choate (*James[5], Humphrey[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of James [200] and Abigail (Perkins) Choate, was born Dec. 10, 1787, in Derry, N. H. He married, May 4, 1814, *Sarah Cogswell*, daughter of Nehemiah and Rachel [197] (Choate) Cogswell. She was born Oct. 8, 1790, in Boscawen, N. H. They resided in Derry, N. H. Mr. Choate died July 21, 1870. Mrs. Choate died June 19, 1879.

Vid. The Cogswells in America, p 307.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JAMES C., [827] b. July 28, 1815. He died in early manhood, Nov. 20, 1840.
ABIGAIL C., [828], b. Oct. 7, 1817. She died Nov. 19, 1876.
MARY G., [829] b. Jan. 15, 1823; m. Aug. 21, 1849, *Rev. Charles Du Moresque Pigeon.*

BETSEY CHOATE.

[414]

Betsey[6] Choate (*James[5], Humphrey[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of James [200] and Abigail (Perkins) Choate, was born July 8, 1789, in Londonderry, N. H. She married, March, 1814, [1]*Robert Boyd*, son of William Boyd. He was born in 1789, in Londonderry, N. H., where they resided. Mr. Robert Boyd died May 19, 1816. Mrs. Boyd married, in 1824, [2]*John Cogswell*, son of Nehemiah and Rachel [197] (Choate) Cogswell. He was born July 21, 1781, in Boscawen, N. H. They resided in Derry, N. H. Mr. Cogswell died May 28, 1856. Mrs. Cogswell died Sept. 23, 1839.

Vid. The Cogswells in America, p. 306.

JAMES CHOATE.

[415]

James[6] Choate (*James[5], Humphrey[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of James [200] and Abigail (Perkins) Choate, was born Aug. 29, 1791, in Derry, N. H. He married, June 5, 1817, *Abigail Cogswell*, daughter of Joseph and Abigail (Cleaveland) Cogswell. She was born Oct. 25, 1795, in Derry, N. H., where they resided. Deacon Choate died Oct. 4, 1861. Mrs. Choate died Aug. 9, 1855.

DEACON JAMES CHOATE, DERRY N. H.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

HARRIET, [830] b. March 13, 1818; m. March 2, 1842, *Frederick W. Coffin.*

CHARLES, [831] b. May 9, 1820; m. Feb. 7, 1848, *Mary Haskell Cogswell.*

CAROLINE, [832] b. April 8, 1823; m. Nov. 11, 1852, *Jonathan McAllister.*

MARIA ABIGAIL, [833] b. Jan. 26, 1825; m. Oct. 12, 1848, *Thaddeus B. Wheeler.*

FRANCES, [834] b. July 8, 1827; m. Nov. 10, 1869, *George O. Dinsmore.*

MARY JANE, [835] b. Aug. 23, 1829; m. May 31, 1855, *Benjamin F. McMurphy.*

GEORGE ISAAC, [836] b. July 20, 1833.

JAMES WARREN, [837] b. July 29, 1838. He died in childhood, April 3, 1842.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE in early life was a carpenter and builder, and while still young was commissioned a captain in the State Militia. Subsequently he became one of the most substantial farmers in Derry. He was highly respected for his sound judgment, industry, accurate business habits, and strict integrity. He was prominent and influential in the direction of town affairs. He was a Justice of the Peace, a selectman in 1829, 1830, and 1844, and in 1859-60 he represented his fellow townsmen in the State Legislature.

In middle life he became a member of the Presbyterian Church in Derry, then under the pastoral care of Rev. Edward L. Parker, by whom he was much valued in the government of the church for the faithfulness and efficiency with which he discharged his duties in the office of deacon, to which he had been chosen.

Vid. The Cogswells in America, pp. 314, 315.

Deacon Choate's sons, Charles and George Isaac Choate, are much respected and prominent citizens of Derry, N. H. His five daughters married substantial and representative men.

HUMPHREY CHOATE.

[417]

Humphrey[6] Choate (*James[5], Humphrey[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of James [200] and Abigail (Perkins) Choate, was born Nov. 8, 1796, in Londonderry, N. H. He married, April 20, 1820, *Betsey Low*, daughter of Eleazer and Sarah (Perkins) Low. She was born Sept. 8, 1796, in Londonderry, N. H. They resided in Derry, N. H. Deacon Choate died Oct. 11, 1870. Mrs. Choate died Feb. 20, 1881.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Mary A., [838] b. Jan. 6, 1822; m. Feb. 5, 1845, *Alvah Alexander*; d. Jan. 8, 1889.

Elizabeth P., [839] b. May 1, 1823; m. Aug. 21, 1851, *Nelson Ordway*.

Lydia G., [840] b. Jan. 8, 1825. She died in early life, June 1, 1846.

Sarah Helen, [841] b. Jan. 31, 1827. She died April 30, 1895.

Isaac Francis, [842] b. Jan. 12, 1836; m. Sept. 7, 1859, *Fannie O. Sanborn*; d. July 2, 1865.

Abbie Margaret, [843] b. Nov. 13, 1837; res. in East Derry, N. H.

DEACON HUMPHREY CHOATE, DERRY, N. H.

Memoranda.

Mr. Choate was born in the original Choate homestead, Londonderry, now Derry, N. H. He remained there through life, occupying what is now the oldest house in the town, although still in good repair.

In connection with the management of a large farm, he was, for many years, successfully engaged in teaching singing schools, and for many years was the Chorister of the First Parish Church Choir. He was a captain in the State Militia, and in 1861-62 represented the town in the State Legislature.

In the First Church Mr. Choate was a deacon for many years. He was a man of wisdom and great firmness, and his influence in the church and its affairs was highly valuable.

ISAAC PERKINS CHOATE.

[418]

Isaac Perkins[6] Choate (*James[5], Humphrey[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of James [200] and Abigail (Perkins) Choate, was born Nov. 29, 1798, in Londonderry, N. H. He married, Nov. 13, 1823, *Eliza J. Harper*, daughter of John A. and Susan (Thorn) Harper She was born July 3, 1804, in Sanbornton, N. H. They resided in Waltham and in Methuen, Mass. Mr. Choate died Oct. 26, 1826, in Londonderry, N. H. Mrs. Choate married [2]*William Cunningham*, and died in 1889.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ELIZA JANE, [844] b. Sept. 26, 1824. She died Dec. 4, 1892.
MARCIA PERKINS, [845] b. May 23, 1827; m. Aug. 16, 1848, *Caleb Emery*.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE, at the time of his marriage, was a business man in Waltham, Mass., where, in 1823, he purchased a lot of land of Mr. Nathaniel P. Banks. But soon after he removed to Methuen, Mass., where he was the agent of the mills built at that time. Mr. Choate's health failed and he soon died.

Mr. and Mrs. Cunningham had three sons, viz., William, who died some years since; Henry, who is an Episcopal clergyman, and John L., whose office is at No. 77 State Street, Boston, Mass.

GEORGE CHOATE.

[420]

George[6] Choate (*James[5], Humphrey[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of James [200] and Abigail (Perkins) Choate, was born March 13, 1805, in Londonderry, N. H. He married, Sept. 22, 1841, [1]*Lucy Choate* [430], daughter of Solomon [206] and Joanna [462] (Choate) Choate. She was born Oct. 23, 1813, in Rockport, Mass. They resided in Lowell, Mass. Mrs. Lucy Choate died Jan. 13, 1843. Mr. Choate married, Nov. 13, 1843, [2]*Lucy A. Baker*, daughter of Silas and Dorothy (Templeton) Baker. She was born March 22, 1821, in Holliston, Mass. They continued to reside in Lowell, Mass. Mr. Choate died July 30, 1882.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

LUCY, [846] b. Oct. 13, 1842; m. March 30, 1868, *Dr. Selden S. Staples*; d. Feb. 12, 1869.

EMILY, [847] b. Sept. 8, 1844. She died in childhood, Aug. 19, 1849.
FRANCES, [848] b. March 21, 1847; m. April 22, 1867, *Robert H. Clarke*.
JAMES ADDISON, [849] b. Aug. 4, 1848. He died Dec. 22, 1881.
GEORGE WASHINGTON, [850] b. April 5, 1851. He was drowned in early life, June 16, 1870.
WILLIAM HENRY, [851] b. Oct. 11, 1853; m June 13, 1888, *Isabella Margaret Gallant*.
EMMA JOSEPHINE, [852] b. Feb. 25, 1856; m. Sept. 8, 1886, *Howard J. Folger*.
MARY ABBIE, [853] b. May 3, 1860; m. May 18, 1881, *Ralph H. Shaw*.
SUSAN ELIZABETH, [854] b. Aug. 5, 1863.

Memoranda.

GEORGE CHOATE was a timid boy and enjoyed the home fireside more than the evening recreations and entertainments of the village young people, and consequently was considered unsocial. His fondness for study suggested to his parents the idea of educating him for the Christian ministry, but his great timidity seemed an obstacle in the way.

He completed the course in Derry Academy, and then went to a trade. At twenty-one years of age he had completed his apprenticeship for the fuller's trade. This business was soon superseded by woollen manufactures. Mr. Choate, however, in the

spring of 1828, went to Lowell and was employed in a small mill called "Hurd's Mill," which subsequently expanded into the "Middlesex Corporation." For thirty-nine years he labored faithfully, and was advanced step by step until he became master of the finishing department.

Mr. Choate served the city two years, 1844 and 1845, in the Common Council from Ward Three. He was an active member of the John Street Congregational Church, and was a man universally respected and esteemed for his sterling integrity and Christian principles. He was a gentleman of "the old school" and made the world better by living in it.

Mrs. Lucy A. Choate was of a literary turn of mind. She contributed various articles of interest to the Lowell *Offering*, and other local publications.

Little Emily, who died in childhood, came as a transient sunbeam into the home to gild it for a moment and then pass away into heaven, where "Their angels do always behold the face of their Father."

Miss Susan E. Choate graduated, in 1880, from the High School and resides in Lowell, Mass.

James Addison Choate, the oldest son, was an invalid from his infancy, but his ill health seemed to develop in him a remarkable patience which beautified his life. He was fond of books, and had a great passion for music. His attachment and devotion to his father were equalled only by his father's fondness for him. They were companions, and their mutual attachments were like those of David and Jonathan. "They were lovely in their lives," and death did not long separate them. The father survived the son but a few months.

George Washington Choate, the second son, a young man of noble Christian character and of unusual promise, was drowned at the age of nineteen years. The accident occurred on a Thursday afternoon, June 16, 1870, off Ipswich lighthouse. Young Choate and four others about his age were spending a few days of recreation on the coast, making their headquarters on Grape Island. As three of the young men were out pleasuring in the boat, for some reason it sunk under them at a distance of a half a mile from the shore. They were all good swimmers, but the tide was going out, and it appears that when he had swam about half of the distance young Choate, in the attempt to divest himself of his clothing, lost the free use of his limbs, and was drowned. His companions, after an hour's struggle with the waves, reached the shore, not aware of the sad fate of Choate, who, in response to their call a little before as to how he was getting along, had said, "All right."

A local paper characterizes the accident "as one of the saddest that has been recorded here for many years, and the loss of this young man, so loved and respected, is a source of deep sorrow to many friends, as well as of unutterable anguish to his parents and relatives."

The stricken mother tried to comfort her broken heart by saying, "For nineteen beautiful years we had him with us."

Vid. Obituary Notices in Local Papers of that Date.

SOLOMON CHOATE.

[422]

Solomon[6] Choate (*Solomon,[5] Humphrey,[4] Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Solomon [206] and Joanna [462] (Choate) Choate, was born May 6, 1800, in Rockport, Mass. He married, May 13, 1824, *Lucy C. Jewett*, daughter of Jacob C. and Hannah (Bartlett) Jewett. She was born May 30, 1803, in Goshen, N. H. They resided in Rockport, Mass. Mr. Choate died June 11, 1834.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

LUCY ANN, [855] b. March 22, 1825. She died in early life, Sept. 20, 1841.
ADELINE AUGUSTA, [856] b. April 4, 1829; m. Oct. 24, 1862, *Zeno A. Appleton*; d. Aug. 16, 1874.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE died in early manhood. Mrs. Choate married, June 27, 1842, William Whipple, son of Mathew and Elizabeth Whipple. He was born in Hamilton, Mass.

JOANNA CHOATE.

[423]

Joanna[6] **Choate** (*Solomon*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Solomon [206] and Joanna [462] (Choate) Choate, was born Nov. 10, 1801, in Rockport, Mass. She married, Dec. 25, 1828, *Hiram S. Elkins*, son of Peter and Huldah (Buswell) Elkins. He was born 1801, in Hawke, N. H. They resided in Rockport, Mass. Mr. Elkins died May 1, 1832. Mrs. Elkins died Jan. 18, 1835.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

NATHAN, b. Nov. 24, 1829. He died in early life, June 1, 1857.
JOANNA, b. May 3, 1831. She died in early life, Nov. 17, 1859.

Memoranda.

MR. ELKINS went in early life to Rockport, Mass. He married Joanna Choate, the ceremony being performed by Rev. David Jewett, of Gloucester, Mass. They both died, and their children were adopted by their mother's brothers, but died in early life.
Vid. History of Sanbornton, N. H., Vol. 2. p. 264.

ADDISON CHOATE.

[426]

Addison[6] **Choate** (*Solomon*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Solomon [206] and Joanna [462] (Choate) Choate, was born June 30, 1806, in Rockport, Mass. He married, Dec. 28, 1833, *Lydia Clifford*, daughter of Samuel and Lydia (Lee) Clifford. She was born in March, 1808, in Salem, Mass. They resided in Rockport, Mass. Mr. Choate died Oct. 19, 1870.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ALDEN, [857] b. March 26, 1836; m. Jan. 2, 1862, *Ellen F. Hale;* d. Nov. 27, 1888.
EMILY POOL, [858] b. Feb. 16, 1839; m. Dec. 25, 1874, *Henry C. Davis.*
SOLOMON, [859] b. Aug. 10, 1840; m. Nov. 26, 1866, *Mary Ellen Chase.*

DUDLEY CHOATE.

[428]

Dudley[6] **Choate** (*Solomon*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Solomon [206] and Joanna [462] (Choate) Choate, was born Feb. 4, 1810, in Rockport, Mass. He married, May 16, 1833, *Mary Pollard*, daughter of Clark and Mary (Foster) Pollard. She was born Nov. 10, 1810, in Boston, Mass. They resided in Rockport, Mass. Mr. Choate died April 2, 1885. Mrs. Choate died Jan. 17, 1896.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

SETH ADAMS, [860] b. Oct. 26, 1839; m. Oct. 8, 1873, *Ida M. Whitney.*

Memoranda.

MRS. CHOATE was a sister of the late Mrs. Caroline (Pollard) Adams, widow of Seth Adams, of Newton, Mass. Mr. Adams was born at "Adams Corner," Rochester, N. H. Isaac Adams, his brother, was the inventor of the famous "Adams Printing Press," and the two brothers were associated in the manufacture of these printing presses. Mr. Adams acquired large wealth. He founded the "Adams Nervine Asylum," in Newton, Mass., to which much of his property was bequeathed. He lies buried in the new cemetery of his native town, the spot being marked by a granite monument bearing his portrait in a finely finished *bas-relief*

Mrs. Choate and her son, Seth Adams Choate, received liberal bequests from her sister's estate.

HANNAH CHOATE.

[429]

Hannah[6] **Choate** (*Solomon*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Solomon [206] and Joanna [462] (Choate) Choate, was born Nov. 3, 1811, in Rockport, Mass. She married, Sept. 19, 1833, *Jeremiah Cogswell*, son of William and Lucy [436] (Choate) Cogswell. He was born Sept. 11, 1807, in Chelsea, Ipswich, Mass. They resided in Salem, Mass. Mr. Cogswell died Jan. 3, 1861. Mrs. Cogswell died April 3, 1872, in Essex, Mass.

Vid. The Cogswells in America, p. 497.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

FRANCIS, b. 1835. He died in boyhood, 1844.

EMILY CHOATE.

[432]

Emily[6] **Choate** (*Solomon*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Solomon [206] and Joanna [462] (Choate) Choate, was born April 17, 1817, in Rockport, Mass. She married, Dec. 19, 1837, [1]*James Pool*, son of James and Mary (Smith) Pool. He was born Oct. 28, 1814, in Rockport, Mass. They resided in Gloucester, Mass. Mr. Pool died Sept. 11, 1847. Mrs. Pool married, Sept. 29, 1849, [2]*Jacob Bacon*, son of Samuel and Ruth (Durkee) Bacon. He was born Feb. 1, 1808, in North Yarmouth, Me. They resided in Gloucester, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARY LOW, b. April 15, 1846; m. Feb. 15, 1872, *Edward O. Harlow.*

JAMES POOL, b. Jan. 1, 1854; m. Sept., 1872, *Fannie West.*

Memoranda.

JAMES POOL BACON is a reporter of the Boston *Advertiser* and resides in North Cambridge, Mass.

REBECCA JEWETT CHOATE.

[433]

Rebecca Jewett[6] **Choate** (*Solomon*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Solomon [206] and Joanna [462] (Choate) Choate, was born May 24, 1821, in Rockport, Mass. She married, Dec. 16, 1841, *Solomon Pool*, son of James and Mary (Smith) Pool. He was born Oct. 11, 1819, in Rockport, Mass., where they resided, but afterward removed to Gloucester, Mass., then to Saccarappa, Me. Mrs. Pool died Aug. 28, 1887.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

LUCY CHOATE, b. Oct. 18, 1843; m. Dec. 16, 1863, *John J. Pew;* d. Jan. 23, 1890.
REBECCA JEWETT, b. Jan. 18, 1848; m. June 1, 1871, *Frank Haskell.*
MARY CHOATE, b. Dec. 11, 1854; m. May 14, 1879, *Lemuel Lane.*
WILLIAM WHIPPLE, b. Oct. 29, 1856; m. Sept. 13, 1883, *Susan J. Parker.*

JEREMIAH CHOATE.

[434]

Jeremiah[6] **Choate** (*Jeremiah*[5], *Jeremiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Jeremiah [209] and Ruth [198] (Choate) Choate, was born Aug. 10, 1782. He married *Mary Choate* [463], daughter of Stephen [217] and Elizabeth (Patch) Choate. She was born Jan. 2, 1779, in Ipswich, Mass., where they resided. Captain Choate died Dec. 25, 1817; lost at sea. Mrs. Choate died in Rockport, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JEREMIAH, [861] b. Dec. 3, 1806; m. July 15, 1832, *Hannah Edwards;* d. June 6, 1887.
RICHARD, [862] b.
EDWARD, [863]; m. *Susan Story.*
RUTH, [864]; m. *George Robinson;* d.
CLEMENTINA, [865]; m. —— *Stanley;* d.

Memoranda.

CAPTAIN CHOATE is said to have descendants in Wenham, Mass., but the data obtained of this family are very meagre. Richard Choate [862] settled in Illinois. Edward Choate [863] resided in Baltimore, Md., and Mr. and Mrs. Stanley [865] resided in Rockport, Mass.

JOSEPH CHOATE.

[435]

Joseph[6] Choate (*Jeremiah[5], Jeremiah,[4] Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Jeremiah [209] and Ruth [198] (Choate) Choate, was born Aug. 17, 1784, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, 1806, *Sally Cummings*, daughter of Jonas and Hephzibah (Knowlton) Cummings. She was born 1788, in Topsfield, Mass. They resided in Essex, Mass. Mr. Choate died Sept. 20, 1868. Mrs. Choate died June 29, 1876.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

CAROLINE, [866] b. Sept., 1807; m. March 9, 1834, *John Dexter.*
ELIZABETH, [867] b. May, 1812; m. *Nehemiah Dodge.*
MARY ANN, [868] b. Jan. 4, 1817; m. June 6, 1844, *George H. Shepherd.*

LUCY CHOATE.

[436]

Lucy[6] Choate (*Jeremiah[5], Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Jeremiah [209] and Ruth [198] (Choate) Choate, was born May 2, 1786, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, Jan. 17, 1805, *William Cogswell*, son of William and Lucretia (Burnham) Cogswell. He was born in 1772 in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Cogswell died Sept. 7, 1829. Mrs. Cogswell died Feb. 5, 1876. *Vid. The Cogswells in America, p.* 376.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WILLIAM, b. Nov. 29, 1805; m. Sept. 10, 1834, *Rachel Johnson*, d. April 17, 1866.
JEREMIAH, b. Sept. 11, 1807; m. Sept. 19, 1833, *Hannah Choate* [429]; d. Jan. 3, 1861.
FRANCIS, b. May 4, 1810; m. Dec. 25, 1877, *Keturah Cook;* d. Dec. 19, 1878.
WASHINGTON, b. Feb. 3, 1814. He died in childhood, July 7, 1818.
ADDISON, b. Nov. 11, 1815; m. Jan. 6, 1886, *Elvira Dike;* d. July 6, 1895.

Memoranda.

ADDISON COGSWELL, his youngest son, was a man of a remarkably keen mind. His mental endowments were of a high order. He wielded the pen of a ready writer, and whether he described natural scenery or sounded the depths or shoals of theological subjects, he revealed natural gifts, which with a liberal education would have made him, some one has said, a Professor Park of Andover.

Vid. Hurd's History of Essex County, Vol. 2, pp. 1208–10.

JOHN CHOATE.

[437]

John[6] Choate (*Jeremiah[5], Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Jeremiah [209] and Ruth [198] (Choate) Choate, was born April 2, 1788, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married (*pub.* Sept. 7, 1811) *Elizabeth Cummings*, daughter of Jonas and Hephzibah (Knowlton) Cummings. She was born Nov. 20, 1791, in Topsfield, Mass. They resided in Essex, Mass. Mr. Choate died Oct. 17, 1863. Mrs. Choate died Jan. 30, 1855.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

HARRIET, [869] b. March, 1813. She died young, Oct. 27, 1824.
ABIGAIL C., [870] b. April 13, 1815; m. April, 1844, *John Proctor*; d. Dec. 22, 1869.
MARY COGSWELL, [871] } b. June 30, 1817; { m. Nov. 23, 1845, [1]*Obed Carter Kinsman*; m. Sept. 30, 1851, [2]*John C. Wells.*
SUSAN F., [872] } { m. 1845, *Daniel Norton.*
ELIZABETH C., [873] b. July 1, 1823; m. June 17, 1854, *John B. Lane.*
FRANCIS, [874] b. Aug. 28, 1829; m. March 9, 1854, *Martha Brown.*
JOHN CUMMINGS, [875] b. Feb. 7, 1832; m. May 10, 1854, *Marianah Silvester.*

DUDLEY CHOATE.

[438]

Dudley[6] Choate (*Jeremiah[5], Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Jeremiah [209] and Ruth [198] (Choate) Choate, was born April 17, 1790, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, Sept. 28, 1817, *Sarah Channell*, daughter of Abram Fitz John and Abigail (Burnham) Channell. She was born Aug. 10, 1793, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. They resided in Essex, and after a few years removed to South Boston, Mass., where Mr. Choate died Oct. 11, 1852. Mrs. Choate died Sept. 13, 1849.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

GEORGE, [876] b. Sept. 3, 1818; m. Dec. 29, 1841, *Maria Sprague*; d. Sept. 16, 1856.
DAVID, [877] b. Sept. 9, 1820; m. March 26, 1839, *Lucinda Smith*; d. April 11, 1861.
DUDLEY FITZ, [878] b. July 6, 1823; m. May 25, 1847, *Henrietta L. M. Cartley.*
ELIZABETH TUCKER, [879] b. Aug. 25, 1825. She died in girlhood, June 25, 1836.
HUMPHREY, [880] b. Dec. 11, 1829; m. Oct. 6, 1857, *Mary Elizabeth Clancy*; d. July 30, 1888.
FRANCIS COGSWELL, [881] b. July 26, 1832; m. Sept 30, 1863, *Jane F. Lane*; d. Nov. 16, 1881.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was the first postmaster of Essex, Mass., after its incorporation as a town in 1819. He was one of the Essex Milk Company, incorporated in 1822, with a capital of $10,000. *Vid. The History of Essex, Mass., p.* 297.

Abraham Fitz John Channell, Mrs. Choate's father, was born in 1759 in Bradfordshire, England. He came to America in 1777, and married, Dec. 9, 1779, Abigail Burnham, who was born April 17, 1754, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass., where they resided. Mrs. Abigail Channell died Dec. 9, 1794. Mr. Channell married [2]Wealthy Cox, who was born in Haverhill, N. H. He died Jan. 9, 1858, in Georgeville, Ontario. There were six children of the first marriage, of whom Mrs. Choate was one.

LYDIA CHOATE.

[439]

Lydia[6] Choate (*Jeremiah[5], Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Jeremiah [209] and Ruth [198] (Choate) Choate, was born Nov. 11, 1792, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, Nov. 20, 1827, *Daniel Norton*, son of George and Sarah (Appleton) Norton. He was born in April, 1784, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Norton died Sept. 20, 1862. Mrs. Norton died Jan. 12, 1868.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

HARRIET, *bapt.* June 26, 1831; m. Jan. 3, 1854, *Aaron Knowlton*; d. Jan. 3, 1875.
EDWARD, b. Oct. 11, 1835; m. April 16, 1865, *Jennie S. Brown.*

Memoranda.

MR. NORTON married, Jan. 8, 1805, [1]Hannah Story of Ipswich, Mass. Mrs. Hannah Norton died July 11, 1825. The children of this first marriage were, Hannah, m. Daniel Whipple; Caroline, m. Elias Andrews; Sarah, m. Elias Burnham; Anstice, m. David Knowlton; George, m. Lucinda Burnham; Daniel, m. [1]Polly Cogswell. [2]Susan F. Choate [872]; Oliver, m. Elizabeth Patch, d. Oct. 5, 1892.

Mrs. Lydia (Choate) Norton was a second wife. Edward Norton, the only son of the second marriage, graduated in 1861 from Dartmouth College, and in 1864 from Andover Theological Seminary. He was ordained to the Christian ministry, and installed, Dec. 28, 1864, over the Congregational Church in Montague, Mass.

Rev. Mr. Norton, about 1870, was settled as the pastor of the Congregational Church in Quincy, Mass. His health failing, he retired from the active pastorate after a very popular and successful ministry of twenty-five years. He still resides in Quincy, and as his health allows supplies the pulpit in Atlantic, a small suburb of Quincy. He is a man of learning, an eloquent preacher, a faithful minister, and a highly esteemed citizen.

SALLY CHOATE.

[442]

Sally[6] Choate (*Jeremiah[5], Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Jeremiah [209] and Ruth [198] (Choate) Choate, was born Dec. 24, 1797, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, March 9, 1820, *Jasper Lummus*, now spelled Loomis, son of Porter and Susanna (Ashley) Lummus. He was born Feb., 1798, in Claremont, N. H. They resided in Auburn, Penn. Mr. Lumınus died Sept. 23, 1848. Mrs. Lummus died Aug. 6, 1845.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

SUSAN A., b. Dec. 2, 1820; m. Sept. 23, 1840, *Daniel T. Sterling.*
WASHINGTON C., b. Aug. 2, 1822. He died when a lad, March 31, 1835.
ALMA, b. July 4, 1824; m. Sept. 16, 1847, *Thomas F. Kelley.*
LUCY C., b. Oct. 20, 1826; m. Oct. 20, 1855, *Clark E. Davis.*
OTIS H., b. Aug. 20, 1833; m. Jan. 21, 1880, *Elizabeth S. M. Kune.*
HORATIO PORTER, b. July 18, 1835; m. March 18, 1859, *Hannah Sheldon.*

Memoranda.

MR. and MRS. STERLING reside in Meshoppen, Penn. Their son, A. A. Sterling, is in Wilkes Barre, Penn.

Mr. and Mrs. Davis reside in Eunice, Penn. Mrs. Davis has in her possession the old family Bible of her grandmother Choate. She says her father's name was spelled Lummus until she was about twelve years old, in 1838, when one of the name living in New York commenced to spell his name Loomis, and soon all the rest did the same, except her grandfather, who spelled it the old way as long as he lived. For more than fifty years in this family it has been spelled Loomis.

Mr. and Mrs. Otis H. Loomis resided in Meshoppen, Penn.

Mr. and Mrs. Horatio P. Loomis resided in Lemon, Penn.

JONATHAN CHOATE.

[443]

Jonathan[6] Choate (*Aaron[5], Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Aaron [212] and Eunice (Perkins) Choate, was born July 31, 1783, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married (*pub.* July 3, 1810) *Anna C. Welch*, in Londonderry, N. H. They resided in Newport, N. H. Mr. Choate died March 26, 1814. Mrs. Choate died.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

LOUISA, [882]; m. *Samuel A. Robinson;* res. Brookline, Mass.; d.

AARON CHOATE.

[445]

Aaron[6] **Choate** (*Aaron*[5], *Jeremiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Aaron [212] and Eunice (Perkins) Choate, was born Dec. 28, 1786, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, in 1819, *Sophia Chase*, daughter of Daniel and Abigail (Currier) Chase. She was born in 1796, in East Haverhill, Mass., where they resided, but removed to Atkinson, N. H., and to Salisbury, Mass. Mr. Choate died in 1848. Mrs. Choate died Nov. 15, 1832.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ABBIE, [883] b. April 17, 1820; m. Nov. 27, 1845, *William P. Furness.*
JAMES PERKINS, [884] b. April 2, 1830. He died in early life, April 30, 1850.

AMELIA CHOATE.

[446]

Amelia[6] **Choate** (*Aaron*[5], *Jeremiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Aaron [212] and Eunice (Perkins) Choate, was born Dec. 20, 1788, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, Nov. 13, 1815, *Samuel Burnham*, son of Wesley and Molly (Woodbury) Burnham. He was born Oct. 28, 1787, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Burnham died Nov. 18, 1873. Mrs. Burnham died April 12, 1822.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

LUCY ANDREWS, b. Dec. 12, 1816; m. April 28, 1836, *Charles C. Conley.*
SAMUEL, b. Jan. 11, 1818. He died in childhood, April 13, 1822.
CHOATE, b. Dec. 6, 1819; m. Nov. 24, 1842, [1]*Eliza M. Stanley;* m. April 12, 1846, [2]*Adeline A. Stanley;* d. Oct. 31, 1892.
AMELIA, b. Nov. 10, 1821. She died in infancy, Nov. 15, 1821.

Memoranda.

MR. and MRS. CONLEY resided at No. 455 West Broadway, South Boston, Mass. He was a dealer in real estate. They had five children, viz., Charles Everett, b. March 29, 1839; d. April 28, 1855. Samuel Burnham, b. Dec. 23, 1840. Lucy Amelia, b. Nov. 1, 1846; d. March 20, 1849. Albert, d. in infancy. Albert Francis, b. Aug. 15, 1848. *Vid. The Burnham Family, p.* 373.

CHOATE BURNHAM, the only son who lived to manhood, was educated in the public schools of his native town, and with his father, while a young man, engaged in ship building. He went in 1842 to South Boston, Mass.; was married in the autumn of that year, and plied the trade of a carpenter for several years. He then engaged in the real estate business, and later became a large dealer in wood and coal. He was a very successful business man.

His home was in South Boston with the exception of ten years, from 1846 to 1856, which he spent in Hamilton, Mass. While resident there he was elected to the House of Representatives. He was a member of the Board of Aldermen of the city of Boston in 1876–77, and served at various times on the School Committee for more than twenty-five years. Mr. Burnham was a delegate to the Republican Convention in Chicago which nominated Garfield and Arthur for President and Vice-President of the United States. He was one of the incorporators of the South Boston Savings Bank, of which he was also a trustee, connected with the Howard Benevolent Society, and identified with all the benevolent and local institutions of the city where he lived.

Mr. Burnham was active in all Christian efforts. He united with the Phillips Congregational Church on first going to South Boston, and during his entire residence there was actively identified with all her interests. He was chosen a deacon in 1859, and at the time of his death was the senior deacon of the church. For a period of fourteen years, 1858–72, he was a most efficient Superintendent of the Sunday School.

Deacon Burnham, at the time of his decease, was a member of the Executive Committee of the Congregational Club, the Senior Trustee of the United Society of Christian Endeavor, and Treasurer of the Golden Rule Company. His interest in the Christian Endeavor movement was most enthusiastic. To his hearty co-operation Dr. Clark owed much for the sudden and large success of this new departure in Christian work. He was a wise and able officer of the church and was greatly beloved by both the old and the young. The Phillips Church sustained a great loss in his death, and his memory will long continue an abiding treasure and inspiration.

Deacon Burnham was a descendant of patriots; his ancestors on both sides were soldiers in the Revolution and in the War of 1812. In the latter his grandfather was taken prisoner by the British and confined to its close in "Mill Prison." His residence was 292 West Broadway, South Boston, Mass. His first wife died a few years after marriage, and he married her sister. They were daughters of Zachariah Stanley, Esq., of Hamilton, Mass. There were three children, viz., Eliza Matilda Stanley, b. May 4, 1845; m. Feb. 26, 1873, George W. Mills; res. Boston, Mass. Stanley Choate, b. April 2, 1848; m. Oct. 2, 1872, Isabel Gallagher; d. Feb. 10, 1877; res. South Boston, Mass. Their children were, Choate Stanley, b. Oct. 4, 1873; d. Nov. 14, 1882. Emily Gallagher, b. Sept. 13, 1875; d. Oct. 2, 1886. Allan Winslow, b. July 9, 1850; m. March 3, 1880, Mrs. Isabel (Gallagher) Burnham; d. Aug. 1, 1894. Mrs. Isabel Burnham resides at No. 35 Thomas Park, South Boston, Mass. The only child was Kingsley Allan, b. Dec. 13, 1880.

Deacon Burnham's widow, his daughter, Mrs. Mills, his son's widow, and a grandson, are all of his family who now survive.

JEREMIAH CHOATE.

[449]

Jeremiah[6] **Choate** (*Aaron*[5], *Jeremiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Aaron [212] and Eunice (Perkins) Choate, was born April 7, 1794, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, Nov. 18, 1836, *Rhoda Sawyer Crary*, daughter of Joseph Bentley and Katharine (Sawyer) Crary. She was born Nov. 15, 1812, on Brigadiers Island, Searsport Harbor, Me. They resided in Brooks and Munroe, Me. Mr. Choate died July 14, 1842.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

CATHERINE AMELIA, [885] b. Aug. 18, 1837; m. June 4, 1860, *James E. Martyn.*
ABBIE ELIZA, [886] b. Sept. 22, 1838; m. Dec. 17, 1858, *Henry W. Edwards;* d. Dec. 26, 1893.
MAY ANTOINETTE, [887] b. April 28, 1840; m. Feb. 5, 1885, *James L. Harway.*
JEREMIAH BENTLEY, [888] b. Feb. 8, 1842; m. Oct. 29, 1868, *Clara A. Wright;* d. Feb. 28, 1876.

Memoranda.

MRS. CHOATE was spending her later life, at the age of eighty-three years, in 1896, with her youngest daughter, Mrs. Harway, of No. 1995 Seventh Avenue, New York City.

ELIZA CHOATE.

[450]

Eliza[6] **Choate** (*Aaron*[5], *Jeremiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Aaron [212] and Eunice (Perkins) Choate, was born April 2, 1797. She married *John Cross*. He was born in Derry, N. H., where they resided. Mrs. Cross died Dec. 28, 1847. Mr. Cross married again.

Memoranda.

MRS. CROSS was remarkable for her personal beauty. She was also highly intellectual and an earnest advocate of moral reform. After her death, when some years had elapsed, Mr. Cross married a second time, and selected a most estimable lady. They had one child, a daughter, who resides in the West.

DAVID CHOATE.

[451]

David[6] Choate (*David[5], Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of David [213] and Miriam [192] (Choate) Choate, was born July 21, 1785, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass, or Enfield, N. H. He married, June 27, 1811, *Mrs. Rhoda (Sawyer) Marston*, daughter of Moses and Lydia (Flood) Sawyer, and widow of Nathaniel Marston. She was born Oct. 10, 1784, and married, May 31, 1804, Mr. Marston. They resided on Chebacco Street, Enfield, N. H. Mr. Choate died July 18, 1851. Mrs. Choate died Jan. 8, 1869.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Dorothy Proctor, [889] b. April 17, 1812; m. Aug. 3, 1848, *John Hopkins;* d.
Rhoda, [890] b. March 11, 1815; m. Aug. 6, 1850, *Ezekiel Wright Lynn;* d. June 27, 1869.
Mahala, [891] b. May 25, 1818; m. Sept. 14, 1842, *Edward R. Adams;* d. July 9, 1843.
Abel, [892] b. March 11, 1820; m. [1]*Eliza Ann Paine;* m. Aug. 31, 1857, [2]*Rhoda C. Talcott.*
Moses S., [893] b. March 31, 1825; m. March 8, 1849, *Hannah C. Martin;* d. June 28, 1871.
Lucy, [894] b. March 21, 1827; m. Sept. 25, 1853, *George Thomas;* d. Oct. 7, 1854.

CONSTANTINE CHOATE.

[453]

Constantine[6] Choate (*David[5], Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of David [213] and Miriam [192] (Choate) Choate, was born April 8, 1789, in Enfield, N. H. He married, March, 1811, *Abihail Choate* [388], daughter of Solomon [191] and Dorothy (Proctor) Choate. She was born March 2, 1787, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. They resided in Enfield and Barrrington, N. H. Mr. Choate died Oct., 1857. Mrs. Choate died June 21, 1851.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Asa, [895] b. Nov. 23, 1811; m. March 25, 1835, *Eliza Chapman.*
Aaron, [896] b. April 9, 1813; m. Oct. 8, 1837, *Ruth Clark;* d. Aug. 16, 1892.
Eliza, [897] b. Aug. 10, 1815; m. *John H. Winkley.*
Mary, [898] b. March 11, 1817. She died in infancy, April 10, 1817.
Mariah, [899] b. March 11, 1819; m. Nov. 4, 1839, *Benjamin F. Clark;* d. March 6, 1883.
David, [900] b. Aug. 21, 1821; d.
Emily, [901] b. Jan. 11, 1823; m. April 5, 1843, *Benjamin F. Felch;* d. June 25, 1845.
John Proctor, [902] b. June 28, 1825; m. Aug. 8, 1846, [1]*Jane Blaisdell;* July 5, 1861, [2]*Abigail Clark.*
Clara, [903] b. June 27, 1828; m. Dec. 8, 1849, *John Goodwin.*

MIRIAM CHOATE.

[456]

Miriam[6] Choate (*David[5], Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of David [213] and Miriam [192] (Choate) Choate, was born in Enfield, N. H. She married *Joseph Kimball.* Mr. Kimball died. Mrs. Kimball died Jan. 26, 1853.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Jane, b. David, b. Hiel, b. Burgess, b.

ANNER CHOATE.

[458]

Anner[6] Choate (*David[5], Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of David [213] and Miriam [192] (Choate) Choate, was born in Enfield, N. H. She married *Jesse Ross.* They resided in Pennsylvania. Mrs. Ross died April 1, 1852.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

EUNICE, b.
LEONARD, b.
HIEL, b.
EMILY, m. —— *Howard.*
JULIUS, } b. Twins.
JULIET, }

JOHN PATCH CHOATE.

[464]

John Patch[6] Choate (*Stephen*[5], *Stephen*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Stephen [217] and Elizabeth (Patch) Choate, was born Jan. 22, 1781, in Ipswich, Mass. He married, March 18, 1802, *Lucretia Cogswell*, daughter of William and Lucretia (Burnham) Cogswell. She was born Aug. 30, 1781, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass., where they resided, now Essex, Mass. Mr. Choate died June 23, 1863. Mrs. Choate died Sept. 28, 1848.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

LUCRETIA, [904] b. July 7, 1803; m. Nov. 26, 1826, *Elias Savage;* d. Oct. 30, 1829.
JOHN, [905] b. Dec. 25, 1804; m. Nov. 14, 1832, *Anstice M. Smith;* d. March 28, 1853.
MARY LOW, [906] b. March 25, 1806; m. *Elias Savage;* d. Feb. 11, 1884.
ABIGAIL PATCH, [907] b. May 25, 1809. She died in early life, May 19, 1834.
CLARA, [908] b. Dec. 15, 1810. She died April 9, 1888.
EPES, [909] b. Dec. 21, 1812; m. Jan. 14, 1845, *Ann B. Kennard;* d. July, 1869.
CAROLINE, [910] b. Oct. 8, 1815; m. April 13, 1865, *Edward K. Lee;* d. Feb. 29, 1888.
IRA, [911] b. July 24, 1817; m. Nov. 12, 1840, *Sarah E. S. Kennard.*

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE owned the farm which Deacon Stephen Choate bequeathed to his son. John Choate.

HERVEY CHOATE.

[466]

Hervey[6] Choate (*Stephen*[5], *Stephen*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Stephen [217] and Elizabeth (Patch) Choate, was born Sept 2, 1785, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married *Hephzibah Quarles*, daughter of Rev. Francis and Polly (Hutchinson) Quarles. She was born Sept. 26, 1780, in Hamilton, Mass. They resided in Beverly, Mass. Captain Choate died May 29, 1863. Mrs. Choate died Dec. 16, 1858.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

FRANCIS H., [912] b. Sept. 6, 1805. He died at sea in 1851 or 1852.
AUGUSTUS H., [913] b. Nov. 23, 1807. He died in childhood, Dec. 14, 1810.
ADALINE A., [914] b. July 24, 1809; m. Feb. 22, 1827, *Rev. Francis Norwood.*
ANTHONY W., [915] b. March 30, 1813. He died in early life, Jan., 1831.
FREDERICK WILLIAM, [916] b. June 7, 1815; m. April 20, 1842, [1]*Eliza Maria Breck;* m. Nov. 24, 1855, [2]*Olive Eleanor Johnson;* d. April 4, 1891.
CLARISSA T., [917] b. Aug. 22, 1820; m. May 13, 1846, *Amasa D. Bacon, M. D.;* d. Aug. 1, 1864.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was a sea captain. For many years he made voyages from Salem, Mass., to the West Indies. It is said he was a most genial, cheerful, and social man. His return from a sea voyage was hailed with delight by the children of his neighborhood, for he brought to them tropical fruits and presents from remote places. He gave interesting descriptions of the Islands and of the natives. He told marvellous stories of the sea. And says one, still living, who was among the children of the next house, that welcomed the return of Captain Choate sixty years ago, "For us his presence always had a romantic charm."

In "An account of the Armed Vessels, privateers belonging to Salem, Mass., during the War of 1812," Capt. Harvey Choate appears as the commander of the schooner, "Swift," which was manned by a crew of twenty-five men.

Vid. Essex Institute Historical Collections, Vol. 2, p. 58.

Captain Choate's oldest son, Francis H. Choate, was lost at sea on the passage from California to the Isthmus.

REV. FRANCIS QUARLES, Mrs. Choate's father, graduated, in 1777, from Brown University, R. I. He held several offices in the town, and was for a long time a preacher. He died at the age of eighty-one years, Feb. 15, 1831, leaving an only daughter, who was Mrs. Choate. *Vid. History of Ipswich, Hamilton, Mass., p.* 292.

ABIGAIL PATCH CHOATE.

[467]

Abigail Patch[6] Choate (*Stephen*[5], *Stephen*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Stephen [217] and Elizabeth (Patch) Choate, was born June 26, 1789, in Ipswich, Mass. She married, Jan. 26, 1809, *Ebenezer Pool*, son of Ebenezer and Sally (Grover) Pool. He was born July 16, 1789, in Gloucester, Mass. They resided in Rockport, Mass. Mr. Pool died April 13, 1877. Mrs. Pool died Sept. 20, 1825.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WILLIAM CHOATE, b. July 23, 1810. He died April 1, 1891.
ABIGAIL DELIA, b. Oct. 19, 1811; m. Feb. 24, 1833, *Ebenezer Trask.*
EBENEZER, b. Jan. 21, 1814; m. Sept. 14, 1837, [1]*Lydia Gott;* m. 1840, [2]*Phebe Jane Pool;* m. May 9, 1843, [3]*Hannah Florinda Pratt;* d. April 24, 1856.
SARAH PAGE, b. Aug. 22, 1816; m. May 24, 1838, *William Henry Norwood;* d. Oct. 24, 1840.
JUDSON, b. July 21, 1818; m. Dec. 19, 1850, *Mary Jane Miller.*
ALFRED CAREY, b. Jan. 30, 1821; m. March 15, 1847, *Lydia F. Burns.*
HARVEY CHOATE, b. June 26, 1823; m. Jan. 1, 1849, *Laura Marshall.*
INFANT DAUGHTER, b. Aug. 31, 1825. She died in infancy, Sept. 13, 1825.

MARGARET CHOATE.

[470]

Margaret[6] Choate (*Stephen*[5], *Stephen*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Stephen [217] and Elizabeth (Patch) Choate, was born May 12, 1796, in Ipswich, Mass. She married, in 1816, [1]*George Dennison*, son of Isaac Dennison. He was born Nov. 20, 1792, in Gloucester, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Dennison died July 2, 1838. Mrs. Dennison married, Dec., 1839, [2]*John Gott.* He was born Nov., 1780. Mr. Gott died Nov. 24, 1845. Mrs. Gott married, Nov., 1852, [3]*John Parsons.* He was born Dec., 1793. Mr. Parsons died Dec., 1881. Mrs. Parsons died Feb. 20, 1859.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARGARET ANN, b. June 17, 1817; m. Jan. 3, 1839, *Newell Burnham.*
GEORGE, b. Nov. 19, 1818. He died when a lad, Dec. 18, 1830.

Memoranda.

MR. DENNISON'S father was a soldier of the Revolution, and died at the age of eighty years, June 21, 1841. *Vid. History of Gloucester, Mass., p.* 298.

Mr. and Mrs. Newell Burnham resided in Rockport, Mass. They had five children, viz., Elizabeth, b. Oct. 2, 1839; d. June 17, 1841. George Newell, b. Jan. 21, 1844; d. Sept. 21, 1863. Margaret Choate, b. Aug. 25, 1846. Emma, b. Dec. 13, 1852. Mary Moore, b. March 20, 1859.

JOHN CHOATE.

[472]

John[6] Choate (*John*[5], *Stephen*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of John [223] and Elizabeth (Baker) Choate, was born March 4, 1796, in Ipswich, Mass. He married, April 4, 1822, *Mary Ann Baker*, daughter of Thomas and

Mary [236] (Choate) Baker. She was born Aug. 4, 1797, in Ipswich, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Choate died Jan. 17, 1831. Mrs. Choate died Nov. 6, 1857, in Fitchburg, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WASHINGTON, [918] b. Feb. 20, 1823. He died in infancy, March 12, 1823.
GEORGE W., [919] b. May 13, 1824; m. Nov. 23, 1856, *Mary E. Cranston*; d. Oct. 26, 1884.
THOMAS BAKER, [920] b. June 3, 1826. He died in Stockton, Cal., Sept. 11, 1878.
MARY ELIZABETH, [921] b. Jan. 22, 1829. She died in Fitchburg, Mass., Feb. 6, 1887.
JOHN, [922] b. Jan. 13, 1831; m. Feb. 24, 1857, *Priscilla B. Mahon*.

CHARLES CHOATE.

[475]

Charles[6] **Choate** (*John*[5], *Stephen*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of John [223] and Elizabeth (Baker) Choate, was born Feb. 12, 1803, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, Aug. 16, 1832, *Mary Anne Howard*, daughter of Jonathan and Joanna (Rust) Howard. She was born Sept. 12, 1803, in Boston, Mass., where they resided until 1838, when they removed to La Harpe, Ill., and subsequently to "Riverside," Montebello, Ill. Dr. Choate died June 17, 1874. Mrs. Choate died July 19, 1876.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ELEANOR MEANS, [923] b. May 28, 1833; m. Oct. 5, 1861, *Dr. William M. Cox*; d. Nov. 30, 1864.
MARY AMELIA, [924] b. Jan. 7, 1837; m. Sept. 19, 1867, *Dr. William M. Cox*; d. Dec. 6, 1873.
ROBERT HOWARD, [925] b. Dec. 29, 1839.
CHARLES AUGUSTUS, [926] b. Sept. 16, 1842; m. Nov. 16, 1869, *Nannie Ragland*.
MIRIAM LOW, [927] b. March 1, 1846; m. Dec. 22, 1870, *Charles B. Rockwell*.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was educated in Harvard College. He belonged to the famous Senior Class of 1823, which was expelled for demonstrating their disapprobation of an obnoxious fellow student. The epistle of the President, explaining to young Choate's father the circumstances, and giving the reasons for the expulsion of his son, is a very formidable document, expressed in very dignified and formal language, speaking in the third person, for the Government of the university, and signed, —

"*J. T. Kirkland, President, June* 30."

Mr. Choate received his diploma some years later, although he had been entered and graduated, in 1823, from Bowdoin College. He taught the Ipswich Grammar School for a year, and having completed his medical studies, he settled in the practice of medicine in Boston, Mass., where he remained until 1839, when his health failed and he went West to a small town named La Harpe, Ill. Subsequently he removed to a place on the Mississippi River, about two hundred miles above St. Louis. His residence was on a bluff overlooking the great river for many miles, and from which the eye could rest upon the borders of three States, Illinois, Missouri, and Iowa. An appreciative sketch of Dr. Choate appeared in a local paper at the time of his death, which reads as follows: —

"Dr. Choate, an old and well-known citizen of Hancock County, died at his residence at Riverside, in Montebello township, on June 17, 1874.

"He was born in Ipswich, Mass., February, 1803, and was consequently in the seventy-second year of his age. He received his education in Boston, having entered college at sixteen years of age.

"Dr. Choate removed to and settled in La Harpe, in Hancock County, in 1839, where he continued to reside, engaged in the successful practice of medicine for about fifteen years, when he settled at a beautiful spot on the Mississippi Bluff, in Montebello township. Here he relinquished practice and devoted his time to the cultivation of a farm. Twelve or fifteen years ago he met with a fall which disabled him for life, so that he was compelled to resort to the use of crutches, and which rendered his later years burdensome and painful.

"Dr. Choate was a Democrat of the old school, sincere in his convictions and unswerving in his support of the party. He never sought office, which he was well qualified to fill. In 1847 he was nominated, with four others, by the anti-Mormon party as a delegate to the Constitutional Convention of Illinois. Said delegates were chosen from both political parties, and were all elected, Dr. Choate receiving not only the anti-Mormon vote, but that of the straight Democratic ticket.

"In private life Dr. Choate was respected by all who knew him. He was affable and courteous, quiet and unpretentious in his manners, a good thinker and talker, a genial companion. He leaves a widow and three children to mourn his loss, two daughters having gone before. One son resides in California, the other in Georgia; the youngest daughter is Mrs. C. B. Rockwell, of Montebello, Ill."

Mrs. Choate's father was for many years a merchant in Boston, Mass., Howard Street of that city being named for him.

Robert Howard Choate, the oldest son, has been interested in mining enterprises in California and in Arizona.

Hon. Charles Augustus Choate receives mention on a subsequent page.

JOHN CHOATE.

[478]

John[6] Choate (*David[5], Stephen[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of David [224] and Sarah (Appleton) Choate, was born March, 1794, in Ipswich, Mass. He married —— ——. They resided in Coffeeville, Miss. Mr. Choate died Feb. 3, 1849. Mrs. Choate died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ANGELINA A., [928] b. 1820; m. —— *Tanner.*
MATILDA, [929] b. 1822; d. 1852.
JOHN, [930] b. 1824; d. 1844.
JANE, [931] b. 1827; d. 1848.
HARRIET, [932] b. 1830: d. 1853.
SALLY A., [933]; m. —— *Porter.*

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE first went to Nachez, Miss. Little is known of him or his family. But in 1866 Mrs. Angelina Tanner and Mrs. Sally A. Porter, of Caldwell, Texas, appeared in Ipswich, Mass., as the only surviving heirs of Miss Sarah Choate [477], their father's sister, who died in 1862, making no will but leaving an estate of some $14,000, which these strangers from Texas claimed and received without any contest by the northern friends of the deceased.

ELIZABETH BRADLEY CHOATE.

[479]

Elizabeth Bradley[6] Choate (*Isaac[5], Stephen[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Isaac [227] and Mrs. Elizabeth Clark (Bradley) Choate, *née* Dyer, was born Aug. 20, 1798, in Ipswich, Mass. She married, Oct. 16, 1825, *Elijah L. Hamlin*, son of Dr. Cyrus and Anna (Livermore) Hamlin. He was born March 7, 1800, in Livermore, Me. They resided in Columbia, and in Bangor, Me. Hon. Elijah L. Hamlin died July 16, 1872. Mrs. Hamlin died Aug. 28, 1886.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ADALINE, b. Aug. 11, 1826; m. Nov. 13, 1845, *Hon. George Stetson.*
ELIZABETH A., b. Jan. 4, 1828.
AUGUSTUS CHOATE, b. Aug. 28, 1829; m. Dec. 31, 1857, *Helen Agnes Cutting.*
JULIA, b. Feb. 27, 1832; m. Feb. 27, 1856, *Samuel R. Carter, Esq.*

Memoranda.

DR. CYRUS HAMLIN, Mr. Hamlin's father, married Anna Livermore, a daughter of Deacon Elijah Livermore, who was an original owner of the town which bears his name. Dr. and Mrs. Hamlin settled here, but later removed to Paris Hill, Me.

Dr. Hamlin died Feb. 2, 1829. Mrs. Anna Hamlin died Aug. 25, 1852. They had eight children, viz., Elijah L., b. Dec. 30, 1798; d. April 6, 1799. Elijah L., b. March 7, 1800; m. Eliza Choate; d. July 16, 1872. Cyrus, b. July 16, 1802; graduated 1828 from Maine Medical School; d. a few years later in Galveston, Texas. Eliza, b. April 4, 1804; d. in Paris, Me. Anna, b. July 11, 1805; m. Daniel Brown; res. Paris, Me. Vesta, b. June 6, 1808; m. Dr. Job Holmes; res. Calais, Me. Hannibal, b. Aug. 27, 1809; m. [1]Sarah J. Emery and [2]Ellen V. Emery, daughters of Judge Stephen Emery. Hannah L., b. Oct. 10, 1814; m. Dr. Thomas B. Townsend; res. Machias, Me.

Hon. Elijah Livermore Hamlin.

Mr. Hamlin graduated, in 1818, from Brown University, read law with Governor Lincoln. He practised his profession in Waterford and Columbia until 1835, when he removed to Bangor, Me., where he resided the rest of his life.

He was, in politics, an ardent Whig, and took an active and prominent part in the affairs of the party. He was elected many times to the Legislature of Maine, both in the House and the Senate, from Washington and Penobscot counties and the city of Bangor. Also Land Agent of the State in 1838 and 1841. He was appointed, June 5, 1854, by the President, Commissioner of the United States under the Reciprocity Treaty, with Great Britain. He was the Whig candidate for Governor of Maine in 1848 and 1849, and received the full vote of the party. In 1854 he joined the Republican party, and was prominent in its councils until his death.

He had a great love for historical and scientific investigations, and contributed largely to the scientific and antiquarian collections of the country. He discovered in his student days the famous Mt. Mica at Paris, Me., which is probably one of the most remarkable deposits of minerals of the lithia group known in the world.

The tourmalines from this place are unsurpassed in beauty, value, size, and arrangement of color, some of which are indeed marvels of the mineral kingdom.

"The rare and valuable group of minerals found at Mount Mica by Elijah L. Hamlin have a reputation among mineralogists the world over. . . . The Mount Mica tourmalines are in many respects unique, as admitted by all good judges."

Vid. History of Paris, Me., pp. 85, 86.

Elijah Livermore Hamlin was an older brother of Hon. Hannibal Hamlin, Vice-President of the United States. He was regarded by his fellow-citizens with the utmost confidence in his unswerving integrity, and honored by them, at various times, with positions of great responsibility. Mr. Hamlin was a man of marked appearance and distinguished personal bearing. At one of President Lincoln's receptions in Washington it is said that he divided the honor for good looks with Secretary Chase, of Ohio.

Mrs. Hamlin, at the time of her death, was mentioned in the local papers with highly appreciatory obituary notices, and spoken of as well known and actively connected with the charitable and philanthropic institutions of the city.

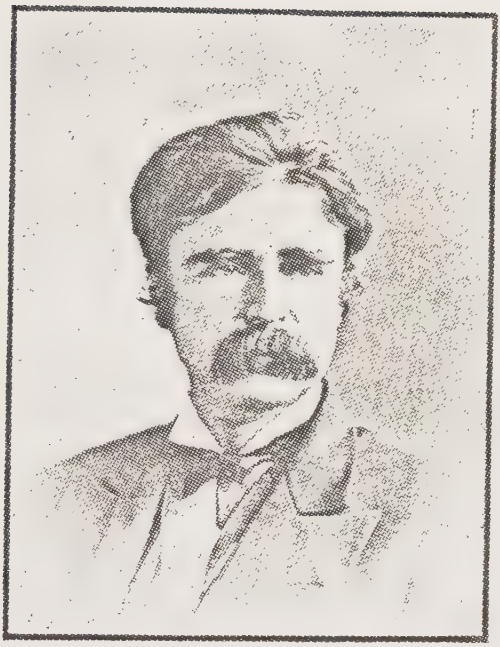
Hon. George Stetson, who married Mr. Hamlin's oldest daughter, was one of the most influential and wealthy citizens of Bangor, Me. He was President of the First National Bank of that city for more than a quarter of a century. His death occurred June 15, 1891, at the age of eighty-four years. His widow and two sons survived him.

Samuel R. Carter, Esq., who married Mr. Hamlin's youngest daughter, was a son of the late Timothy J. Carter, Member of Congress. He is a lawyer of prominence in Oxford County, and resides in Paris, Me.

Augustus Choate Hamlin, M. D.

Augustus Choate Hamlin was born in Columbia, Me., but since 1835 Bangor has been his home. He graduated in *Belles Lettres* at Bowdoin College in 1851, and in Medicine at Harvard University in 1854, after passing nearly two years in observation and study in Europe.

At the outbreak of the Civil War he raised a company of infantry, but was appointed, in May, 1861, Assistant Surgeon of the Second Maine Volunteers, which was the first regiment to leave the State for the front. He participated as a volunteer



Augustus Choate Hamlin

with the First Massachusetts and Twelfth New York in the fight at Blackman's Ford, and with the Second Maine in the first Bull Run, and in the campaign ending with the fall of Yorktown.

In April, 1862, he was appointed Brigade Surgeon, and sent to the Army of Western Virginia, commanded by General Fremont. There he was assigned as chief of the Medical Staff of the Advance Guard, commanded by Col. Gustave P. Cluseret, a distinguished French officer, one of Garibaldi's honored lieutenants, and afterwards celebrated as the Secretary of War under the early days of the Commune, in Paris, France. With Fremont he participated in the campaign of Western Virginia, and in the pursuit of Jackson in the Shenandoah Valley, ending with the battle of Cross Keys, in which he received special mention. He then formed the well-known Flying Hospital, which took part in all the engagements of Pope's campaign, commencing with the battle of Cedar Mountain, and ending with the second Bull Run and Chantilly. After the formation of the Eleventh Corps from the wreck of the Army of Western Virginia and other organizations he was selected by General Sigel as its Medical Director, and remained with that corps until after the battle of Fredericksburg.

In February, 1863, he was appointed by the President Medical Inspector in the Regular Army, with rank of Lieutenant-Colonel, and assigned to the supervision of the great hospital system at Washington, which provided for more than twenty thousand disabled soldiers at a time.

In July, 1863, he was ordered to the supervision of the Army of the South, then operating against Charleston under the command of General Gillmore, and took part in the memorable conflicts connected with the capture of Fort Wagner, and the destruction of Fort Sumter. He was then recalled to Washington, where he remained until near the close of the year 1864, and during the terrible campaign of the Wilderness and the flank marches toward Richmond, during which period the Hospital System received and cared for nearly one hundred thousand sick and wounded soldiers. He was then assigned as Chief Medical Inspector of the Armies of the Southwest commanded by Gen. George H. Thomas, with whom he remained until the close of the war. In November, 1865, he was mustered out of service, and returned to his home somewhat broken in health, having served throughout the war and in the campaigns of McDowell, McClellan, Fremont, Sigel, Pope, Hooker, Gillmore, and Thomas.

Since the war he has occupied but little of his time in the practice of his profession, but more in scientific pursuits and studies, and has published at times many papers relating to the different subjects of his inquiry. His account of Andersonville was the first to inform the world of the heroism of our soldiers under the cruel treatment of Wirz, Winder, and others. Among his other publications on various subjects are: "The Salmo Toma, etc."; "Transfusion"; "Tetanos Alimentation, in a Rational View"; "Transmission of Diseases," etc.; "The Tourmaline Leisure Hours among the Gems."

He is a Fellow of the American Association for the Advancement of Science, of which he was the General Secretary at the Hartford meeting in 1874, also a member of the Philadelphia Academy of Sciences, of the Royal Society of Antiquarians of Northern Europe, and other societies.

In 1879, for his attention and kindness to the Russian officers at Washington, 1864, and to those who came to the coast of Maine in 1878, in the steamer "Cimbria," to take charge of the cruisers constructed for them at Philadelphia, he was made by Alexander II. a Chevalier of the Imperial Order of Russia, with the honors and rights thereto attached.

In 1877 and 1878 he was twice elected Mayor of the city of Bangor. He has been interested with the Grand Army of the Republic from its formation, and has been honored with important positions in the Order. In 1879 he was chosen Commander of the Department of Maine.

He was chosen Commissioner of Maine in 1881, to represent the State in the Yorktown Centennial Celebration. He was Surgeon-General of the Militia of Maine from 1882 to 1886.

Dr. Hamlin is a great favorite with the veteran soldiers of the State and stands well with the laboring classes, to whom he has ever been friendly. He has always been an active worker for the Republican party but has never sought political preferment, although his friends have twice made him Mayor of Bangor by the largest majorities ever cast in that city, and in 1887 his name was freely mentioned as a possible candidate for the office of Governor, which his honored father so narrowly missed.

Dr. Hamlin has been engaged on a "History of the Eleventh Corps at Chancellorsville," which he has completed, with notes and carefully prepared maps showing the several positions of that Corps and of the Union and the Confederate forces during the first day's battle, with a view to right a great wrong done the men who composed the Eleventh Corps on the first day at Chancellorsville. This work is now in press.

He has just issued an attractive volume, and very unique in character, entitled "The History of Mount Mica." And to him has been given the honor of having a newly discovered rhombohedral mineral named "'Hamlinite,' in view of his life-long interest in the development of the mineral resources of the State and particularly of Oxford County," where are found some of the most beautiful minerals known to science.

Dr. Hamlin suffered an unspeakable and irreparable loss in the sudden death, Nov. 30, 1891, of his only son, Frederick Cutting Hamlin, a young man nearly eighteen years of age, and of unusual promise and ability, possessing all noble qualities and commanding virtues.

Mrs. Hamlin, a daughter of Hon. Jonas and Lucretia Holland (Bennoch) Cutting, was born Sept. 8, 1839, in Bangor, Me. Her father was Judge of the Supreme Court of Maine. Her mother was an own cousin of Frances Bennock, an English poet of London, England.

Helen Hamlin, their daughter, and now only child living, was born June 17, 1861. She married, Dec. 31, 1889, Edwin Hamlin, of Boston. He was born April 3, 1862. They reside in Brookline, Mass.

There occurred a little incident in the girlhood of Helen Hamlin which recalls a familiar fact of history concerning Bonnivard, the Prior of St. Victor, who became

THE IRON PEN.

obnoxious to the Duke of Savoy, was imprisoned in the Castle of Chillon in 1530, and remained in confinement for six years. This Bonnivard has been immortalized by Byron's "Prisoner of Chillon." In 1879 Miss Hamlin presented to the poet Longfellow an iron pen, made from a bar of the iron gate of the prison of Chillon Castle, in which Bonnivard was confined, the handle made from the timber of the frigate "Constitution," and bound with a circlet of gold inset with three precious stones from Siberia, Ceylon, and Maine. This beautiful gift is commemorated by Longfellow in the lines of a sonnet entitled "The Iron Pen."

These graceful stanzas were sent to Miss Hamlin by the poet with the following autograph letter: —

CAMBRIDGE, June 20th, 1879.

Dear Miss Hamlin, — You will have thought me very ungrateful or very negligent or both, that I have not sooner written to thank you once more for your beautiful present. The truth is that since you were here I have been so much interrupted by visitors, and so much occupied with matters from which I could not disentangle myself, that I have not been able to write what I wanted to, in the way I wanted to. To-day I send you some lines, not written with the Pen, but about the Pen. I find that my hand is fettered by the bit of Bonnivard's chain, and moves more easily with a lighter quill. With kind remembrances and regards,

Yours sincerely,

HENRY W. LONGFELLOW.

P. S. — Perhaps at some future day if you have no objection, I may like to publish these lines in the "Atlantic."

The concluding lines of the poem are as follows: —

"I shall hear the sweet low tone
Of a voice before unknown,
Saying, 'This is from me to you —
From me, and to you alone.'

"And in words not idle and vain
I shall answer and thank you again
For the gift, and the grace of the gift,
O beautiful Helen of Maine!

"And forever this gift will be
As a blessing from you to me,
As a drop of the dew of your youth
On the leaves of an aged tree."

Vid. Poetical Works of Henry W. Longfellow, pp. 286, 287.

MARY CHOATE.

[482]

Mary[6] **Choate** (*David*[5], *William*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of David [231] and Miriam (Foster) Choate, was born Oct. 3, 1792, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, Nov. 28, 1813, *Thomas Sewall, M. D*, son of Thomas and Priscilla (Cony) Sewall. He was born April 16, 1786, in Augusta, Me. They resided in Washington, D. C. Dr. Sewall died April 10, 1845. Mrs. Sewall died March 29, 1855, in Rockville, Md.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

THOMAS, b. April 28, 1818; m. Nov. 19, 1844, *Julia Elizabeth Waters;* d. Aug. 11, 1870.

Memoranda.

MR. SEWALL commenced his medical studies in his native place, continued them with Dr. Jeffries, of Boston, Mass., and in Philadelphia, Penn., receiving his M. D. Aug. 26, 1812, from Harvard College. He commenced practice in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass., but removed, in 1819, to Washington, D. C. He soon had a practice unrivalled in extent and lucrativeness. In 1821 he was appointed Professor of Anatomy in the National Medical College, and retained a chair in it during his life. Dr. Sewall was distinguished in his profession and exemplary in all the relations of life.

Sewall.

Vid. The History of Essex, Mass., pp. 322-4.

THOMAS SEWALL, only son of Dr. and Mrs. Sewall, graduated, in 1842, from Middletown College, Conn., travelled abroad and entered the ministry of the Methodist Episcopal Church. He was considered a fine speaker, and his abilities commanded the best pulpits in the country. He was at different times under appointment in Washington, D. C., Winchester, Va., Baltimore, Md., and Brooklyn, N. Y. Among the incidents of his life was a race with an Arab while travelling in the East.

Vid. History of Essex, Mass., pp. 445, 446.

Mrs. Sewall, his wife, daughter of Freeborn G. and Matilda Waters, was born in Baltimore, Md., where she now resides, No. 1617 Linden Avenue. They had seven children, viz., Mary Matilda, b. Sept. 10, 1845; d. Sept. 22, 1845. Helen Choate, b. April 21, 1847, d. Feb. 26, 1849. Alverda, b. Jan. 3, 1849; d. Aug. 4, 1849. Thomas Colby, b. Nov. 11, 1850. Miriam, b. Aug. 12, 1852; m. Dec. 16, 1873, John A. Richardson, of Baltimore, Md. Henry, b. May 25, 1855; m. Sept. 21, 1887, Isabel Josephine Vickers, daughter of J. J. Vickers, Esq., of Toronto, Ontario. Douglas, b. Oct. 18, 1857; became a physician, and died May 14, 1889, in Baltimore, Md.

PROF. HENRY SEWALL, M. D.

HENRY SEWALL, son of Rev. Thomas and Mrs. Julia E. Sewall, graduated in 1876 from the Wesleyan University, Middletown, Conn., where his father had graduated forty-four years before. After graduation he was engaged for six years as Assistant Fellow and Associate Professor in the Biological Laboratory of the Johns Hopkins University. Then he filled the Professorship of Physiology for seven years in the University of Michigan. His health failing in 1890, Professor Sewall removed to Denver, Col., where he is engaged in the practice of medicine, and as Acting Professor of Physiology in the University of Denver, Col.

HANNAH CHOATE.

[483]

Hannah[6] Choate (*David[5], William[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of David [231] and Miriam (Foster) Choate, was born Aug. 12, 1794, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, Sept. 2, 1822, *Rev. Robert Crowell*, son of Samuel and Lydia (Woodbury) Crowell. He was born Dec. 9, 1787, in Salem, Mass. They resided in Essex, Mass. Rev. Dr. Crowell died Nov. 10, 1855. Mrs. Crowell died Feb. 9, 1837.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARY LOUISA, b. June 21, 1823.
WASHINGTON CHOATE, b. Nov. 15, 1825. He died in infancy, Nov. 21, 1825.
WASHINGTON CHOATE, b. Sept. 11, 1826. He died in early life, Dec. 7, 1846.
HANNAH CHOATE, b. Sept. 12, 1828. She died in infancy, Sept. 17, 1829.
EDWARD PAYSON, Sept. 7, 1830; m. Aug. 13, 1861, *Mary H. Warner.*
CATHARINE CHOATE, b. Jan. 7, 1834; m. April 12, 1859, *William Stonaker.*

Memoranda.

MR. CROWELL graduated, in 1811, from Dartmouth College. Among his classmates were the Hon. Amos Kendall, LL. D., Postmaster-General of the United States from 1835 to 1840; Hon. Joel Parker, Chief Justice of the Superior Court of New Hampshire, and afterward Royall Professor of Law in Harvard University, Cambridge, Mass.; the Rev. Daniel Poor, D. D., for many years a distinguished missionary of the American Board, and the Rev. William Cogswell, D. D., Professor of History in Dartmouth College, and later President and Professor of Theology in the Gilmanton Theological Seminary. *Vid. Class of* 1811, *Dartmouth College, New Hampshire.*

Mr. Crowell, after graduation, taught for a year in Salem, Mass., then studied divinity with Rev. Dr. Samuel Worcester of that city, and was ordained to the Gospel ministry and installed, Aug. 10, 1814, as pastor of the Congregational Church, in Essex, Mass., where his ministry extended over a period of forty years, and was terminated only by his death. He received the degree of Doctor of Divinity in 1850 from Dartmouth College. Some of his occasional sermons and addresses were published, and he wrote a history of Essex, Mass., from 1634 to 1814, which was completed by other hands, and published in 1868.

Rev. Mr. Crowell married, Aug. 29, 1814, Hannah H. Frost, daughter of William Frost, of Andover, Mass., who died Dec. 11, 1818. He married four years later Hannah Choate. They had six children, three of whom died in infancy. The only surviving son, Edward Payson Crowell, for many years has been Professor of Latin in Amherst College. He married the daughter of Professor Warner, of the same institution.

Vid. Alumni of Dartmouth College, p. 153, *and*
The History of Essex, Mass., pp. ix–xx.

DAVID CHOATE.

[484]

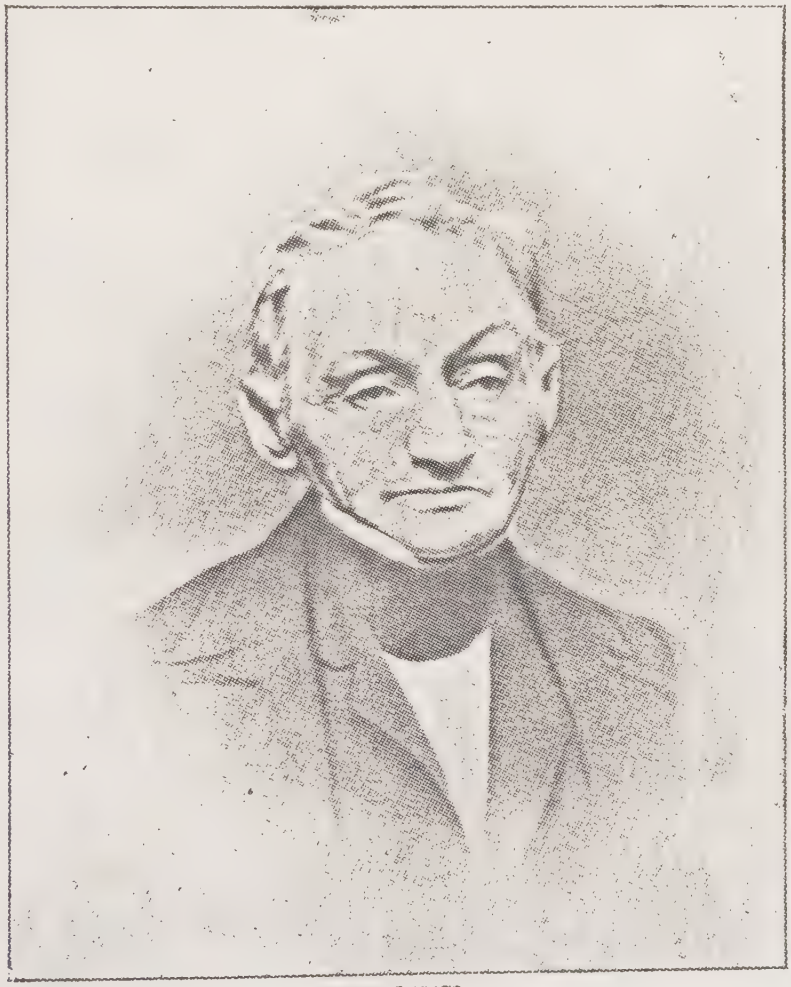
David[6] Choate (*David[5], William[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of David [231] and Miriam (Foster) Choate was born Nov. 29, 1796, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, Jan. 14, 1828, Elizabeth Wade, daughter of Col. Thomas and Elizabeth (Merrifield) Wade. She was born Oct. 24, 1804, in Ipswich, Mass. They resided in Essex, Mass, where Mr. Choate died Dec. 17, 1872.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

DAVID, [934] b. Nov. 27, 1828; m. Jan. 1, 1856, *Susan E. Kimball.*
HELEN MARIA, [935] b. Sept. 16, 1831. She died in early life, Nov. 24, 1851.
RUFUS, [936] b. March 24, 1834; m. Sept. 7, 1880, *Sarah E. Burnham.*
HANNAH E., [937] b. July 20, 1840.
WILLIAM COWPER, [938] b. Jan. 6, 1843; m. May 18, 1869, [1]*Lydia Maria Gage*; m. May 13, 1893, [2]*Elizabeth M. Norton.*
WASHINGTON, [939] b. Jan. 17, 1846; m. Sept. 21, 1875, *Grace K. Whiton.*

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was a lad of but eleven years when his father died. His opportunities for an education were limited to the district school, one term, under Preceptor Vose,



DAVID CHOATE.

in the Atkinson Academy, New Hampshire, supplemented by access to a village library of a few hundred volumes, mostly biographical and historical, and association with some

residents of the town who were cultured and scholarly, among whom were Drs. Mussey and Sewall and Rev. William Cogswell.

But possessed of rare intellectual gifts and having a great enthusiasm for study, even with these limited means of education, he was able, at the age of nineteen years, to enter upon his chosen life-work of teaching; and for twenty-seven years, at times under great physical disability, he prosecuted his work in the school-room and did much to inaugurate and develop the local High School in public education, which in later years has become its crowning glory. Mr. Choate's ability and success in teaching gave him a recognized prominence among educators.

In 1840 he was invited to take the position of the Principal of the New York Normal School in Albany, which on account of his ill health he was obliged to decline, and for the same reason, two years later, to give up teaching altogether. He was a progressive and efficient member of the School Committee of the town, and for the most part its Chairman, for thirty years. He was one of the founders of the Essex County Teachers' Association, acting at different periods as one of its Counsellors, Corresponding Secretary, Vice-President, and President. He was one of the seven men who were the pioneers and advisers of Miss Mary Lyon in establishing the Mount Holyoke Female Seminary, and was one of its trustees from its incorporation, in 1836, for eight years, and gave to it his hearty support as long as he lived. He was a trustee also for ten years, 1840–50, of Dummer Academy, Byfield, Mass. While in the State Legislature for three years, 1839–41, he was a member of the Committee on Education, and when in the Senate, 1841, was its Chairman. As a Justice of the Peace for many years he fulfilled his duties with good judgment, firmness, fidelity, and with acknowledged ability, fairness, and kindness.

Mr. Choate on various occasions showed rare oratorical power. It has been said of him, "His skill in adapting himself to the occasion and the auditors, his grasp of the subject, his exhaustive gathering up of materials and ingenuity in grouping them, his fertility in illustration, his keen dissection of an opponent's argument, the sparkle of wit and play of the imagination, too, — the sword of Damascus blade, but wreathed in myrtle, — were just such as characterized his distinguished brother."

Mr. Choate took a life-long interest in agriculture, and was identified as a member and an officer in the Essex County Agricultural Society. Under its direction he made, in 1860, a survey, and prepared an elaborate paper of nearly a hundred pages, embodying the results, entitled "An Agricultural and Geological Survey of Essex County." This was published, by order of the society.

During his whole life he was an admirable example of what an American citizen should be. His rhetorical ability was frequently put to use in the service of the town. He was an earnest and unfailing supporter of everything conducive to the public welfare, whether in the sphere of industrial activities or of intelligence, morality, and virtue.

He had a passionate love of music, from boyhood played the base viol, for years taught singing schools, and for a period of nearly half a century led the church choir. He served as a deacon for about fifty years, and was an energetic and successful Superintendent of the Sunday School for about thirty-five years. As a testimonial of their appreciation of his long service, and a memorial of this godly man, the Sunday school erected an appropriate monument which marks the spot of his burial.

Deacon Choate, by his sterling character, and his services in educational, civil, and religious work, earned a high place in the esteem of his fellow townsmen, and commanded the respect and love of all who knew him.

Vid. Congregational Quarterly, October, 1875, *pp.* 481–505, *and*
Life of Hon. Rufus Choate (*Brown*), *pp.* 493, 494.

Miss Hannah E. Choate.

Deacon Choate's only surviving daughter has been, for many years, the much-esteemed Principal of the Bentley Grammar School for Girls in Salem, Mass. Her services as a teacher and disciplinarian are highly appreciated by the School Board and by the citizens. She is a careful scholar, a person of dignity and great self-control, and having a quick sense of wise and efficient methods of instruction. She is a graduate of Mount Holyoke Seminary, and retains many of the ideals and secures many of the results which Mary Lyon set before her pupils as alone worthy of the women of the nineteenth century. She made a brief vacation trip to Europe in 1890.

Phillis Wheatley

RUFUS CHOATE.

[485]

Rufus[6] **Choate** (*David*[5], *William*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of David [231] and Miriam (Foster) Choate, was born Oct. 1, 1799, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, March 29, 1825. *Helen Olcott*, daughter of Hon. Mills and Sarah (Porter) Olcott. She was born March 29, 1804, in Hanover, N. H. They resided in Boston, Mass. Hon. Rufus Choate, LL. D., died July 13, 1859, in Halifax, N. S. Mrs. Choate died Dec. 8, 1864, in Dorchester, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

CATHERINE BELL, [940] b. May 26, 1826. She died in childhood, May 24, 1830.
INFANT, [941] b. Oct. 25, 1828, and died in infancy, Oct. 25, 1828.
HELEN OLCOTT, [942] b. May 2, 1830; m. June 2, 1852, *Joseph Mills Bell.*
SARAH BLAKE, [943] b. Dec. 15, 1831. She died in early womanhood, March 11, 1875.
RUFUS, [944] b. May 14, 1834. He died in early manhood, Jan. 15, 1866.
MIRIAM FOSTER, [945] b. Oct. 2, 1835; m. Sept. 23, 1856, *Edward Ellerton Pratt.*
CAROLINE, [946] b. Sept. 15, 1837. She died in childhood, Dec. 12, 1840.

Memoranda.

THE following paper was prepared by Isaac Bassett Choate, of Boston, Mass.: —

RUFUS CHOATE, ADVOCATE.

IT was every way desirable that one who had personal recollections of Rufus Choate should prepare this sketch of his life and character. All the more was this the case inasmuch as the genius and the efforts of this man contributed so largely to the history of the family. There must yet be living many who can recall the charm of his personality and of his eloquence. Less than twenty years ago a writer remarked: "Boston swarms to-day with admirers of Choate." The present writer was never privileged to meet the great advocate. His eyes never watched those rapid and forceful gestures by which the soul sought to give expression to its passionate thoughts and feelings; his ears never drank in the music of that voice which charmed as the fabled lyre of old. It can only be imagined, the reluctance with which he undertakes to write. There is but one reflection to lead him to take heart of grace in this attempt. If those who knew the man, who saw him daily in court and at his home, who listened to his impassioned pleadings and to his familiar table-talk, if they despaired of being able to give us any adequate idea of their conception of his learning, his power, his genius, his worth, it certainly will not be expected of one who never stepped upon the vantage ground of personal intercourse that he should be free from misgivings in regard to his ability to bring into near and distinct view the shining qualities of a mind so highly gifted, of a character so nobly grand. I cannot but regret for myself the unfulfilled desire of my youth, but no doubt those for whom I now write can draw from the ample sources to which I am compelled to resort a better, a truer, a nobler idea of the man than I could have conveyed had I written under the most favorable circumstances. I recall that in the year of his death one of his biographers, Mr. Edward G. Parker, said: "After all that those who knew and loved Mr. Choate can do, he will be forever unknown to those who never saw and heard him." Still later on, Mr. Edwin P. Whipple wrote: "It is difficult for those who knew him to convey to a younger generation, which never passed 'under the wand of the magician,' the effect which he produced on their own minds and hearts." How then can a writer who comes to this work as I must come, when he reads these admissions on the part of those who wrote from within the circle of personal friendship, — how can he have confidence in anything except in the benevolent indulgence of his readers?

It must be matter of profound satisfaction to us all that those who have written worthily of this member of our family have done so with manifest affection and esteem. They have shown us, as Mr. Whipple has shown us, "the effect which he produced on their own minds and hearts." I remember that Mr. Samuel Gilman Brown told me when his "Life of Rufus Choate" was completed, in 1862, that the work had been one of interest and love. Mr. Joseph Neilson said of the many contributors to his volume of

"Memories" that "a loving spirit moved them, and presided over their work." The part which Mr. Neilson himself took in the preparation of that work abundantly proves his own affectionate devotion to the memory of a brother in professional life.

Rufus Choate was born on Choate Island, Chebacco Parish, the second precinct of Ipswich, "Tuesday, October 1, 1799, at 3 o'clock, P. M.," as the event was carefully recorded by his father in the family Bible. This place of his birth remained one of his homes as long as he lived. One of his homes, we say, because when he was only about six months old his father purchased a house in the village of Chebacco, still retaining possession of the farm on the Island. The summers of the lad were likely to be spent at the island home, the winters on the mainland. The situation of the farmhouse is well shown in a view of the Island presented on an earlier page. According to the writer's recollection, the house stands facing about south by east, to speak in the nautical language which ought to be almost our mother tongue. The slope in front, somewhat steep, a thick-matted sward always green, runs down fifteen or twenty rods, perhaps, to the broken bank of the creek. There is a fringe of bass-wood and other native trees along the shore. The near view is of marshes at low water, with a tidal stream winding and broadening down to the bay. At high water all that field is as a quiet lake. Its shelter from the sea is afforded by two bare arms of sand, — the Loaf, or, in the phrase of earlier times, Two-penny Loaf, — stretching up from the south towards Castle Neck, which is extended from the north. The whiteness of the sand of which these barriers to the sea are formed, and the rounded heaps into which it is drifted by the winds, deceive the unaccustomed eye with the appearance of snow. Between the two points there is left an open space through which one looks out upon the limitless sea. The character of the scene is sculpturesque. Its beauty consists in clearness and grace of outline, in boldness of relief, and in its setting of untarnished blue. We dwell thus particularly upon the outlook from the home of the boy, because a nature so sensitive as his must have received impressions from the surroundings in his early years that went with him through life. Those impressions were an essential part of his intellectual furnishing. They will account for the intensity and the constancy with which he loved the sea, for the magic of that charm which the sea always had for him.

That sensitiveness to which allusion has just now been made must have been a marked characteristic of the boy. So much would justly be inferred from the highly emotional nature of the man, but this point is not left to conjecture. In Mr. Brown's "Life" is given a personal reminiscence of his driving home the cows. "He has said that more than once, when he had thrown away his switch, he has returned to find it, and has carried it back, and thrown it under the tree from which he took it, for, he said, 'Perhaps there is, after all, some yearning of nature between them still.'" Upon only a single point should I question the correctness of his biographer's report of this incident. I should doubt the lad's having *thrown* the switch under the tree from which it had been broken. It is more natural to conceive of him tenderly *laying* the twig on the spot which it had overhung in its growth. This loving sympathy with Nature was never lost, never weakened even, in the midst of the engrossing cares and responsibilities of later public and professional life. Mr. E. P. Whipple says of him, "No one ever enjoyed Nature more intensely, but he never sojourned with her." There was marked out for him in his childhood a life of the most strenuous intellectual effort. These early impressions of nature, however, were to live in the memory of the man, as appears from the remark which he made to a friend whom he once met when on his way to take the train to Hanover, that he was going into the country to see if the birds were still singing as sweetly as they used to sing when he was a boy.

The training of home and of school began early with the bright, intelligent youth. Judge Neilson has said of him that "At an age when boys are expected to care for none of these things, he had a thirst for knowledge, a fondness for reading, and a fine sense of the use of words." It is reported of him that at six years of age he had "devoured the Pilgrim's Progress," and that before he was ten he had read most of the books in the village library. Of this earlier education the writer just now quoted says, "Beneficent influences, acting on a delicate, docile, susceptible, emotional nature, — a nature easily chilled, if not perverted, by contact with the world, — had been at work in advance of the schools. Thus it was that, in due time, the boy went out from those schools mature in moral and intellectual strength, prepared to exercise the manly patience given to his riper studies." Rev. Richard S. Storrs also said of this Chebacco school-boy: "He

was a scholar by instinct and by the determining force of his nature." The philosophical habit of the present time would lead one to look upon this instinct as being a part of his inheritance. We should expect to find its source in the character and in the lives of his ancestors. In the direct line, on the paternal side, none of these had enjoyed the privileges and the benefits of a liberal education. The first of the name in this country had witnessed to his appreciation of what the value of a collegiate course might be by leaving funds for the expenses of his youngest child at Harvard. The older sons, from one of whom Rufus was descended, were forced by circumstances to start in life with no such advantage. Four generations had served the province and the town, in civil and in military life, with faithfulness and ability. They had employed tongue and pen upon matters of public interest. They had, no doubt, felt keenly the want of proper training for their work. The father had entered the Continental Army at the age of nineteen. For him the camp was college and professional school. He left it to follow the seas. At the birth of his son these longings had been suppressed, these hopes had been deferred, these high views had been maintained for more than a hundred and fifty years. They became the impelling forces of the generation to which Rufus belonged. There had, we may well suppose, been passed down the line from the founder of our family upon these shores the tradition that at some time, when private needs were not too pressing, when public demands were not too urgent, there should be some of the lineage called to show what strength of reason, what power of imagination, what nimbleness of fancy had been busy in the active brain of the past. In the case of this gifted child reason, ambition, and conscience were fused into a fine and noble enthusiasm for learning. Had he been born into the life of ancient Greece he would have been the darling of the Muses, bred by them to the genial pursuits of taste; but born as he was into a Puritan family in Puritan New England, he was trained to the practice of virtues at home, at school to a knowledge of such things as the schools could teach. It was for him, later on, to show to the world, in the purity of his professional life, in the patriotism of his public service, in the wisdom of his statesmanship, in the beauty of his own home, the high worth of the Puritan training of his boyhood.

Rufus Choate was admitted to the Freshman Class of Dartmouth College in the summer of 1815, before he was yet quite sixteen years of age. His preparatory studies must have been carried on in no very systematic way; but he had the advantage of having received from several different teachers the best that they had to give in the way of instruction, and this, to a boy like him, was worth much. It is reported that he began the study of Latin, under Dr. Thomas Sewell, at the age of ten. During the next six years his studies were continued for a few months yearly under the direction of the minister of the parish, Rev. Mr. Holt, or the teachers of the district school. Among these latter was the Rev. Dr. William Cogswell, then an undergraduate. In January of 1815, the boy was sent as a pupil to the academy in Hampton, N. H., to finish his preparatory course. At Dartmouth he was admitted to a class of which only two members were younger than he. How the young collegian impressed his fellows may be learned from the recollections of his associates. Dr. Boyden, of Beverly, wrote on this point as follows: "We entered college together in 1815. He was between fifteen and sixteen years of age, very youthful and engaging in appearance, modest and unpretentious in manner. Several students, fresh from Andover, entered at the same time. They were more fully prepared than he, and, at the start, showed to better advantage in their recitations. But by and by some of these began to fall from their first estate, and it was remarked about the same time that 'That young Choate in the corner recited remarkably well.' Before the end of the first term he was the acknowledged leader of the class, and he maintained that position until graduation, without apparent difficulty. No one pretended to rival him, nor did he invite comparison. He paid little attention to the proficiency of his fellow-students. His talk was of eminent scholars of other countries and of former times, and they seemed the objects of his emulation." In this last clause we may easily discover the secret of his great success. There were no limitations of his efforts simply to meet the requirements of the college or the expectation of those about him. His studies were carried far beyond the prescribed course. He entered the list with the orators of Athens to compete with them for the crown. This was he able to do by grace of that imagination which enabled him to realize the proudest traditions of the past. He, unconsciously no doubt, revealed this source of his power as a student and as an orator to his son-in-law when, pointing to a rocky, cavernous knoll as they were driving from Ipswich to Essex, he said, "There is the

descent to Avernus." We may feel pretty certain that this remark was nothing more than the recalling an identification which had been made by him when he read Virgil in his boyhood. It was this familiar and constant play of the imagination which made him delight in the acquisition of learning; it gave him uses for all that he acquired.

Of his student life at Hanover we get a glimpse in the recollections of Hon. Nathan Crosby, who was his junior in college by one year. The account is that "Mr. Choate was sociable as well as studious, but did not care for play. He found exercise in walks over the hills around the college, and up and down his room while pursuing his studies. Choate's room was of ready access to his mates, and was a sort of centre of mirth and wit; but when sport was over he turned to his studies with avidity." This avidity for study explains the lack of interest in athletic games. It was the ruling passion. To a painful degree it accounts for the haggard look his features wore in later years. Such tasks as the young student was then setting for himself and was in good faith performing were too much for his strength. Before his college course was completed it is reported that "his place in the recitation-room was often vacant, his condition a source of anxiety and alarm." At his graduation he was the valedictorian of his class. Mr. Crosby describes his appearance on that occasion: "He advanced slowly and feebly, as if struggling to live and to perform this as a last scholarly duty. Tall and emaciated, closely wrapped in his black gown, with his black, curly hair overshadowing his sallow features, he tremblingly saluted the trustees and officers of the college, and proceeded in tremulous and subdued tones with his address, which was full of beautiful thoughts couched in chaste and elegant language." The closing sentences of that valedictory carry with them the impression that the speaker himself anticipated no great length of days as his inheritance. "Go," said he, "go forward, my classmates, with all your honors and all your hopes. You will leave me behind, lingering or cut short in my way; but I shall carry to my grave, however, wherever, whenever I shall be called hence, the delighttul remembrance of our joys and of our love."

The year following his graduation was spent by Mr. Choate as tutor in the college. Professor Brown has characterized this year as being one that was "to him, and almost equally to his pupils, a year all sunshine." In that warm and mellow sunshine was ripened to delicately flavored fruit the learning which he had acquired in his undergraduate course. Or to go out from the garden upon the dusty track and taking our language from that of the Grecian games, we may say that he had set the pace for his running mates, and he now had a chance to watch the keen emulation which his career had excited.

His professional studies were begun at the Dane Law School of Harvard, in 1820, and they were continued there for the first year. In the following year he entered the law office of William Wirt at Washington. This step seems very likely to have been taken upon the advice and through the good offices of his brother-in-law, Dr. Sewall, who was then residing in that city. He there had opportunities to hear the most eloquent advocates of the country. It is not unreasonable to suppose that so far as his style of speaking was the result of study and imitation of any modern models it was formed upon what he heard that year at the nation's capital. But before the winter was over he was recalled from that pleasant field of study and of observation by the death of his younger brother, Washington, who died Feb. 27, 1822. Those studies so painfully interrupted were resumed with Mr. Asa Andrews, of Ipswich, and were later pursued with Judge Cummings, of Salem, until the young student was admitted to the bar in September, 1823. He began the practice of his profession at South Danvers, now Peabody, where he remained four or five years. In these years he twice represented the town in the Lower House of the General Court, and was one year in the Senate. In 1825 he married Helen Olcott, the daughter of Mills Olcott, Esq., of Hanover, N. H. This marriage was naturally the outcome of an earlier acquaintanceship formed in the undergraduate days of his college life. His biographer has spoken of it as being "one of the many felicitous circumstances of Mr. Choate's early career. It brought him sympathy, encouragement, and support."

That professional career already entered upon with success was to be followed for almost forty years with an unflagging enthusiasm. It was to be interrupted by few vacations other than those which he himself described as the intervals occurring between the question of the examining counsel and the answer of the witness. It was varied only by terms of arduous public service in the two Houses of Congress and in the Con-

stitutional Convention of the State. It was relieved by studies critical and profound upon questions of governmental policy. One short visit to Europe was the only relaxation allowed, and even that brief respite from toil was dedicated to the favorite pursuits of his youth. The contests of the courts were engaged in as the games were entered upon at Olympia, they were fought out as the gladiatorial combats were fought at Rome. The rights of his clients were sacred as were the rights of a herald of old. To secure those rights with the safeguards of law were bent all the energies of that mind trained to bring its forces into effective action. There was no stint of knowledge, wit, or strength. All the stores of learning were exhausted, all the graces of speech were displayed, all the gifts of eloquence were lavished to win Victory over to his side. When he died it was said that "the sunlight faded from the forum," that "his loss took from the profession its most stimulating example, its most splendid and charming illustration."

The great reputation of Rufus Choate as an advocate was won in the courts of law, in conducting the everyday actions of assumpsit, contract, and debt, replevin, trover, and tort. Here was his chosen field of activity. This was the work for which he had fitted himself, and in which he found his delight. From the nature of the case that reputation must be almost wholly traditional. No reports of cases contain the arguments of counsel; and if they did, they would help us little towards realizing the impassioned ardor with which the pleadings were made. Few of Mr. Choate's briefs have been preserved. In his "Reminiscences," Mr. Parker devotes about a hundred pages to these "Forensic Arguments," as he calls them, and to those pages the reader is referred. Upon this portion of the volume its author remarks: "His jury appeals are mostly preserved only in loose MS., and can be found nowhere else than here."

Rufus Choate was elected to the Twenty-second Congress, and he took his seat in the House of Representatives Dec. 5, 1831. Two years later he was re-elected to the Twenty-third Congress by an increased majority. He served through the first session of this Congress, when he resigned his seat and returned to the practice of his profession. Thus the term of his service in the Lower House extended from Dec. 5, 1831, to June 30, 1834. The resignation of Mr. Choate must be regarded as purely a matter of choice. It was in keeping with his well-known view that the bar was the place for him. His laying aside the office does not necessarily imply any lack of public interest or of patriotism. There was at the time nothing in the way of his keeping the seat or giving it up. There would be no occasion to say a word about his retirement here had not certain persons tried to account for it as they would account for their own withdrawal from public office. He resigned this place as he at times declined a seat upon the bench. The claims of his family, the strong prepossession of his mind in favor of studies which he could not pursue in public life, appear to have determined his action.

Once more, however, some ten years later, he entered public life again. This time it was to serve out the unexpired term of Daniel Webster in the Senate. Mr. Webster had entered the Cabinet of President Harrison, and had continued to hold his portfolio under the administration of President Tyler. This service of Mr. Choate's in the Senate lasted from March 1, 1841, to March 3, 1845. It was in the first year of this term, July 2, 1841, that Henry Clay and Mr. Choate came into sharp collision in debate. The matter was in itself of trifling importance; but it has, in these later years, been made use of to show that the Massachusetts Senator was lacking in moral courage, — that he was browbeaten and cowed by the great Whig leader. The debate was upon the Fiscal Bank Bill. Mr. Clay wanted the bill to pass without amendment. Mr. Choate intimated that the bill, unless amended, would be vetoed. Clay then pressed the speaker to give the source of his information. His object was to make it appear that Mr. Webster was using his position of confidential counsel to influence legislation improperly. The debate may be found reported at length in the Congressional Record of the day. We quote the closing passages of the colloquy: —

"MR. CHOATE. I gave my conviction. The Senator from Kentucky asked me what grounds I rested my belief upon. I replied that I had based it on facts and deductions I did not think proper to disclose. I did not, in giving convictions from a belief I could not control, imply that I had any executive authority for what I stated.

"MR. CLAY. Will the gentleman say that he did not, in answer to my direct interrogatory, state that he could not disclose the source of his convictions without a breach of privilege and violation of parliamentary rule?

"Mr. Choate again attempted to explain, but was interrupted by Mr. Clay.

"MR. CLAY. That, sir, is not the thing. Did you not say that you could not, without breach of privilege and violation of parliamentary rule, disclose your authority?

"MR. CHOATE. I insist, sir, on my right to explain what I did say, in my own words.

"Mr. Clay requested a direct answer to the question proposed by him.

"Mr. Choate said he would have to take the answer as he gave it to him.

"Mr. Preston [of South Carolina] rose and called the Senators to order."

It is enough to add that the next morning, in the Senate chamber, Mr. Clay offered an explanation in the nature of an apology for his rudeness. Mr. Choate harbored no feeling of resentment, and there the matter was dropped so far as the two participants were concerned. Choate frequently spoke of Clay with admiration for that statesman's character and eloquence. Years after the debate, he wrote to Mr. Parker from England, saying, "They have no Henry Clay here in this House of Commons." That he could have answered Clay in a tone as imperious as the latter had used is shown by his speech in the Senate, replying to Mr. McDuffie. He preferred simply to shield Mr. Webster, as he was in honor and friendship bound to do, by maintaining strict silence even at the risk of being misunderstood. We should not have given the incident this prominence had not Mr. Hugh McCullough and others made it the ground of their opinion that Mr. Choate lacked the courage needed by a political leader, — as though he were forced out of public life by men who, if the truth were told, would be known to have admired and loved him. We can believe that his language was sincere when he said, "If a man goes much into politics with law, he will have no leisure for much cultivation and gratification of tastes." His tastes and predilections were stronger than his political ambition, and his retirement from public life was entirely in accordance with his desires and his plans.

It was in the Senate that Mr. Choate delivered those speeches by which he is best known. Of the speeches on the Oregon question, on the Annexation of Texas, the Tariff, and the United States Courts, Mr. Parker says, "They were carefully prepared as I very well know." These are to be found in Brown's "Life and Works of Rufus Choate." It is not without interest for us to see how those volumes were received by the literary critic at the time of their first publication, in 1862. Allibone's Dictionary quotes from "The Nation" as follows: "Two-thirds of this collection are historical or literary addresses called forth by special occasions; the rest are political speeches. The latter, contrary to what would be expected, are much the best. All are disfigured by a very bad style." We are ready to admit that if we take the style of the ordinary literary critic as the standard, that of Rufus Choate was flagrantly vicious; but if we bear in mind the words of Webster, "After all, say I, he is an orator that can make me think as he thinks, and feel as he feels," and take into account the times and the places in which these orations were delivered, the purposes which they were designed to accomplish, and which from the lips of the speaker they were made to accomplish, that style is found to be every way admirable. It was, however, the orator's own. It courted no rivalry, it was proof against the skill of the counterfeiter. It baffles all attempts to characterize or define. In reading these addresses, however, we are made conscious that they are the exact counterpart of the mind which produced them. They reveal to us the working of the orator's thought, the play of his fancy, the mood of his feeling. We choose for an example of his work, not from those carefully prepared political speeches which "The Nation" has pronounced his best, but from the Fourth of July oration delivered in the Tremont Temple, at Boston, 1858. This was his last public effort to which he came with any preparation. We quote a few of its opening sentences: —

"It is well that in our year, so busy, so secular, so discordant, there comes one day when the word is, and when the emotion is, 'our country, our whole country, and nothing but our country.' It is well that law — our only sovereign on earth — duty, not less the daughter of God, not less within her sphere supreme — custom, not old alone, but honored and useful — memories, our hearts, have set a time in which, scythe, loom, and anvil stilled, shops shut, wharves silent, the flag — our flag unrent — the flag of our glory and commemoration waving on mast-head, steeple, and highland, we may come together and walk hand in hand, thoughtful, admiring, through these galleries of civil greatness; when we may own together the spell of one hour of our history upon us all; when faults may be forgotten, kindnesses revived, virtues remembered and sketched unblamed; when the arrogance of reform, the excesses of reform, the strifes of parties, the rivalries of regions, shall give place to a wider, warmer, and juster senti-

ment; when turning from the corners and dark places of offensiveness, if such the candle lighted by malignity, or envy, or censoriousness, or truth, has revealed anywhere; when, turning from these, we may go up together to the serene and secret mountain top, and there pause, and there unite in the reverent exclamation, and in the exultant prayer, 'How beautiful at last are thy tabernacles! What people at last is like unto thee! Peace be within thy palaces and joy within thy gates! The high places are thine, and there shalt thou stand proudly, and innocently, and securely.'"

In this one paragraph the orator mounts "to the height of this great argument" for national unity and peace. The unfolding of his theme recalls the boldness of a Pindaric flight. It justifies to our credulity the boast of Horace that he felt the pinions springing on his shoulders. If we have ever seen the easy grace of that upward movement rivalled it has been when we in the wonderland of childhood were watching the flight of an eagle as he mounted into the skies, soaring by means no more discoverable than his path through the viewless air, swinging from side to side of that spiral way which led beyond our sight, not the sign given of any effort made, not the curving of a wing perceptible, at one time flashing his silver crown in the open sunlight, at another time vanishing in the enveloping shadow of a cloud, to be watched for and waited for by the patient, spell-bound eye at a point in that symmetrical curve where that ever lessening form should again reappear bathed in the splendor of day, relieved against a background of night, until, raised above the region of clouds, in the cold, thin æther of the heavens, it rested through a summer's noontide heat, rocked as it were on the billows of air.

After a long, earnest, impassioned plea, a plea for harmony, for peace, order, and the reconciliation of rights: a plea for union, — for the Union of the States, — such a plea as on occasion he had made in the courts a few years before for the sanctity of the marriage tie, when he came to the close of his oration with words of hope, of high courage, of whole-souled devotion to his country, to the country of his listeners, expressions of fullest confidence in the patriotism of the people, in the genius of liberty, of boundless faith in the providence of God, these words so breathed the trusting spirit, the calmed emotions, the reflective thoughts, that they slowly sank, gently, softly, musically, into the low, sweet cadence of an evening song.

"But why, at last," said he, "do I exhort, and why do I seem to fear, on such a day as this? is it not the nation's birthday? Is it not this country of our love and hopes which celebrates it? This music of the glad march, these banners of pride and beauty, these memories so fragrant, these resolutions of patriotism, so thoughtful, these hands pressed, these congratulations and huzzaings, and tears, this great heart throbbing audibly, — are they not hers, and do they not assure us? These forests of masts, these singing workshops of labor, these fields and plantations whitening for the harvest, this peace and plenty, this sleeping thunder, these bolts in the closed, strong talon, — do not they tell us of her health, her strength, and her future? This shadow that flits across our grasses and is gone, this shallow ripple that darkens the surface of our broad and widening stream, and passes away, this little perturbation which our telescopes cannot find, and which our science can hardly find, but which we know cannot change the course or hasten the doom of one star, — have these any terror for us? And He who slumbers not, nor sleeps, who keeps watchfully the city of His love, on whose will the life of nations is suspended, and to whom all the shields of the earth belong, our father's God, is He not our God? And of whom, then, and of what shall we be afraid?"

"This shadow that flits across our grasses and is gone" was an allusion easily understood when we recall that those words were spoken only three years before the breaking out of the Civil War. It was, then, not because the orator failed to appreciate the gravity of the situation that he treated this as a trifle; it was his purpose to reassure the hearts of all with the firm belief that somehow the American Union was going to withstand the fury of that storm whose shadow was even then flitting across our grasses. He had for some time foreseen the coming crisis. In Mr. Neilson's "Memories," p. 201, there is reported a conversation between Mr. Choate and his son-in-law, Mr. Edward Ellerton Pratt, in the summer of 1856. "They were sitting on the rocks at Marblehead, and looking over the waters in which the frigate 'Constitution' was chased by British cruisers in the War of 1812–14. Mr. Pratt says, 'In speaking of that war, the question arose as to the next struggle in which this country might be engaged. Mr. Choate said, "I shall not probably live to see it, but I fear there will ere long be a civil war between the North and the South." I expressed my

horror at such an idea, and asked how that could be possible. Said he, "It is a very easy thing to get up such a conflict when one large section of the country, inflamed by interest, pride, and resentment, is hostile and united. We at the North, if we wished, could bring it about; so could they of the South; and the adverse feeling is getting so bitter that one side or the other may provoke the issue. If the Democrats, now about to elect Buchanan, have prudence and good temper, they can tide the trouble over for a while, perhaps until there may come a better understanding and more friendly feeling. But I fear they will not show such moderation and prudence." Mr. Choate appeared to think it probable that within ten years a civil war would break out, and told me that it would be my duty, the duty of all, to do what was possible to maintain the Union, whether war could or could not be averted.'"

Mr. Choate was spared the realization of these anxious fears. Elsewhere in this volume will be told what his only son, and what the husband of his oldest daughter did "to maintain the Union," when war could no longer be averted. Had he lived he would cheerfully have made the great sacrifice.

In all his previous life Rufus Choate had been closely identified with the old Whig party. He had served it with fidelity, had joined in its rallies, and rejoiced in its victories; at its hands had he received his civic honors. In the Senate and on the stump had he advocated the measures which that party upheld. When, therefore, he decided to vote for Buchanan, — his conversation reveals the misgivings with which that vote was to be cast, — the course which he then took led him apart from most of his former associates. It was an early instance of independent voting, a feature of our politics which has become familiar in later times. It exposed him in the last years of his life to much harsh, censorious criticism. To this William Winter lately referred when he said, "During the latter part of Choate's life, and at the time of his death, detraction, always busy with shining names, was audible in his disfavor." But time has softened the feelings of men, has refined and mellowed their judgment, until now they can find in his speeches the wisdom of the statesman; in his conduct the self-sacrificing devotion of the patriot. Most beautifully is this latter character recognized in "The Patriot's Birthplace," a poem which its distinguished author, Mrs. James T. Fields, tells me was written with direct reference to that old homestead on Choate Island: —

. . . . . .

"Wide across the Continent
Speaks the patriot's deathless word;
Blossoms on the rocky hills,
In the vales is heard.

"'I will give the Morning Star
To him,' the Lord saith, 'who shall keep
My work unfailing to the end,
Nor ever slothful sleep.'

. . . . . .

"Built up of our larger hope,
Of equal laws and equal right,
His home shall only oceans bind,
Nor ages quench his light."

Along with the public service of Mr. Choate in Congress must be classed his labors in behalf of the Smithsonian Institution. He had devised and advocated what was known as the "Library Plan." This provided for a collection of books, of objects of art, ancient and modern, worthy the nation's capital. In urging this plan he was following the bent of his literary, scholastic, and artistic tastes. He had long appreciated the real condition of literature and art in this country. As early as 1823 he wrote, "How wretchedly adapted is our American liberal education and our subsequent course of life, to form and mature a mind of so much depth, taste, and beautiful enlargement. How vulgar and untaught we generally are with all our unquestionable natural capacity." With these strong sentiments for liberal training, he was elected a member of the first Board of Regents of the Smithsonian in 1846. In the course of a few years the management of the Institution fell into the control of those who favored the claims of science over those of literature. In 1854 Mr. Choate resigned.

There can be no doubt that it had long been a fondly-cherished plan of the advocate to devote some portion of his maturer years to literature. When he was abroad in 1850, attracted by more than the Europe of this century can offer, he defined this purpose, "to gather up these moments, consolidate and mould them into something worthy of myself, which may do good where I am not known, and live when I shall have ceased to live — a thoughtful and soothing and rich printed page." And at another time he wrote, "Some memorial I would leave yet, rescued from the grave of a mere professional life, some wise, or beautiful, or interesting page, — something of utility to America, which I love more every pulse that beats."

This sentiment of patriotism, this love for his country, as of his home, the home of his kindred and friends, a yearning for the familiar scenes of his earlier and his later life, breathes in all he wrote while he was abroad in 1850. He was evidently contemplating, if not preparing, some treatise — possibly upon the early history of our free institutions. He left these plans unaccomplished with regret: but he needed not to entertain any fear of "the grave of a mere professional life." What he himself said of the orators of the Revolutionary period can now, with perfect propriety, be said of him: "Of that series of spoken eloquence all is perished; not one reported sentence has come down to us. The voice through which the rising spirit of a young nation sounded out its dream of life is hushed. The great spokesman, of an age unto an age, is dead. And yet, of those lost words is not our whole America one immortal record and reporter? Do ye not read them, deep cut, defying the tooth of time, on all the marble of our greatness? How they blaze on the pillars of our Union! How is their deep sense unfolded and interpreted by every passing hour! how do they come to life, and grow audible, as it were, in the brightening rays of the light he foresaw, as the fabled invisible harp gave out its music to the morning!"

Two years ago it was reported that by the will of Mary W. Hyde, of New York, the city of Boston was to receive the sum of fourteen thousand dollars for the purpose of erecting a statue of Rufus Choate. When the intent of the testator shall be carried out, we may hope to see the presentment of the man as described by William W. Story, the poet and the artist, — to see —

> ". . . the clustering hair
> And flashing eyes of Choate, whose rare
> Full-worded eloquence had power to thrill
> And move and mould his hearers at his will."

Then once more, in visible form, in enduring bronze, will Choate be grouped with Webster and with Everett, here, in the city of his love, — of their love, — amid the scenes of their unenvying rivalry in learning and in eloquence, as Mr. Story has so picturesquely grouped them in his verse: —

> "In Massachusetts of our later years
> Three men have lived pre-eminent in fame,
> Your statesmen they; *This* one the kingly name
> Of our DEFENDER won, when doubts and fears
> Shook our sad hearts; *That*, as the morn appears
> Through lustrous clouds; and on his silvery tongue
> Sweet, rich and full, persuasive accents hung:
> THE OTHER, as amid the flaming spheres
> A constellation, glittering with the light
> Of many a star, illuminates the night:
> Living, they were the lions of their kind;
> Dead, as they rest, each in his honored grave,
> Though creatures at their memory rave,
> Stand, and will stand, three monuments of mind."

Early in the spring of 1859 Mr. Choate was forced by increasing illness to withdraw from the practice of his profession. He had been failing for many months, possibly for some years, a sufferer from Bright's disease, then little understood. He fancied that a short residence in England — the Isle of Wight seemed most attractive to him — might alleviate his disorder. Passage was secured on a steamer which was to leave Boston about the middle of May. Not feeling himself equal to the voyage at

that time he deferred his departure. On the 24th of May he went to the home of his son-in-law, Mr. Bell, in Dorchester. Here he spent a month in quiet rest. "Never had he seemed to enjoy every object with a keener relish. 'What can a person do?' he once said, after looking long at a beautiful landscape, 'Life is not long enough.'" It soon became necessary for him to decide if he would go abroad that summer. On the 29th of June he took passage on the "Europa." He could not have been unaware of his critical condition, that he was probably embarking on a longer voyage than that across the Atlantic. The weariness of travel proved more than he had strength to bear, and at midnight of the 30th he was landed with his son at Halifax. Here, under the care of the surgeon on board the flag-ship of the Admiral of the British fleet, he waited patiently for the end. His window overlooked that beautiful harbor, and from it he watched the ships, with his old love of the sea. "If a schooner or sloop goes by," he once said, when dropping into a doze, "don't disturb me, but if there is a square-rigged vessel, wake me up." He remained constantly cheerful and hopeful. On the 12th of July the doctor encouraged him that he would soon be able to go home. He had been better that day, but before night he said to his son that he felt faint. These were his last words. At twenty minutes before two o'clock the next morning it was all over. The voyage was ended, and the great square-rigged vessel swung round to her anchor in the home port.

Mrs. Choate survived her lamented husband a few years. She was a woman of most rare and interesting qualities of mind, heart, and life. This is well reflected by the published mention made of her at the time of her death, of which an example is the following: —

An Obituary of Mrs. Helen Olcott Choate, December, 1864.

Died at Roxbury, on the 8th inst., Helen Olcutt, widow of the late Hon. Rufus Choate.

It is not fit to permit the announcement of the death of Mrs. Choate to be the sole record of one who has left behind her the recollection of so many endearing qualities of heart and mind.

Mrs. Choate was the daughter of Hon. Mills Olcutt of Hanover, N. H., of whom his biographer wrote that the ideal of the perfect gentleman could scarcely "find itself more adequately embodied than in him." His home was one of the most delightful it was ever our good fortune to be familiar with, characterized by the old-school tone of politeness, gentle courtesy, and regard for the happiness of others. It was amidst the attractions and healthful influences of such a fireside, that the character of Mrs. Choate unfolded and matured. Her clear reason, united to a spirit of repose and self-control, which were manifested by uniform serenity and cheerfulness, gave to her living presence its life-long, distinguishing power. The calm and loving influence of Christian faith, which seemed to have been born in her, no doubt helped to lay the foundation of this self-sustaining element of her character. No pressure of trial or calamity could stir the deep currents of her spirit. Always firm, always serene, she was the sheet-anchor of strength and hope to all who clung to her for happiness and courage through life. To her husband, amidst the exhausting and harassing weariness of his long and arduous professional career, she was, —

"The heart which like a staff was one
For him to lean and rest upon,
The strongest on the longest day
With steadfast love."

To her children and to those who came within the sanctuary of her affections, who can overestimate her exalted merit, or fully appreciate their irreparable loss? Language is powerless to express for them our sympathy, as the grave closes over one of those who may be classed among the pure in heart who shall see God. B.

Vid. Life of Hon. Rufus Choate (*Brown*), *Appendix, pp.* 489, 490.

Capt. Rufus Choate.

Rufus Choate, only son of the late Hon. Rufus Choate, was born May 14, 1834, in Boston, Mass., and died Jan. 15, 1866, in Dorchester, Mass. His death is noticed as follows: —

"Another victim of the late Civil War has passed away. One more family mourns the loss of a brother, brave and gifted. Yet their mourning is not without gladness, nor is their loss without compensation. Death cannot take all. The fond and happy memories of love given and returned; of the happy days of childhood with no cloud in the sky, when the family circle was still unbroken, and before sorrow, suffering, or death had entered in at the door; of that later and proud day when the only son and brother offered his life for the cause, — these all remain forever and forever.

"When our Civil War broke out Mr. Choate was in the practice of law in this city, having, for a young man just started in his profession, a large clientage. Everything looked prosperous for him. There was every inducement — selfishly speaking — for him to remain at home. But the echoes from Sumter had scarcely ceased before he had offered his services to the Government — 'for the war.'

"He was determined, to use his own language, 'to see the thing through,' and for this reason, among others, joined the Second Massachusetts Regiment, which was, we believe, the first in the country organized for that length of time. Mr. Choate remained with his regiment till the autumn of 1862, when the disease which attacked him shortly after he joined the army compelled him to resign his commission. He returned to his home hoping that in a few months his health would be sufficiently restored to enable him to again join his regiment. But this hope was not to be realized. The disease contracted, or at least greatly aggravated, by the exposure he was subjected to in the malarious Virginia swamps held on to him with frightful tenacity that nothing could relax.

"His sufferings during the last four years have been almost uninterrupted and almost incredible. Death is to him literally a release. Yet during the whole time he showed the same sweetness of temper, the same patience, the same uncomplainingness that had always characterized him. 'And yet they say *I* suffer,' said he, when the horrors of Andersonville were read to him. Through those four long and dreary years he completely ignored his own sufferings, except when he tried to show their lightness when compared with those of others.

"The testimony of his brother officers, as well as of all who had ever known him well, is unanimous as to his wit, his humor, and his unfailing humanity. And, indeed, the son of his father took these by inheritance. When he resigned his commission one of them wrote: 'Choate has left, and with him goes the life of the regiment. No more fun now, but simple duty.'

"At the battle of Cedar Mountain he and three other officers of the same regiment were so ill that none but themselves thought of their taking part in the impending conflict. Not so they, however. They were helped or carried on to the field. One present wrote: 'All our officers behaved nobly. Those who ought to have stayed away would n't. Goodwin, Cary, Choate, and Stephen Perkins were all quite ill, but would not stay away from the fight. Choate is the only one of the four not killed. It was splendid to see those sick fellows walk right into that shower of bullets as if it were so much rain.'

"The reveille has now sounded for the last of the noble four, and he has gone to join his comrades and answer to his name when the roll is called."

Vid. Life of Hon. Rufus Choate (Brown), Appendix, pp. 490, 491.

An Obituary of Sarah Blake Choate.

Died in Boston, on March 11, 1875, Sarah Blake Choate, daughter of the late Hon. Rufus Choate.

Gone from us! gone love and gentleness, and womanly grace and charity, and all that makes life worth dying for, — or, better still, worth living for.

No one ever came within her influence and went away uncharmed. From her, goodness seemed to radiate, — was diffused, — so that one could scarcely be with her half an hour without feeling that on the whole the world was better than he thought —

that the presence of one such was a suggestion of what we may become. An invalid the greater part of her life, her circle, of course, was not large, nor was she known in what is generally called society; but to those who knew her, she was a magnet of never-ceasing power, and their love for her grew and grew, even to the end. Her charity was unobtrusive and unknown except to its recipients. She gave what almost all begrudge the most, her time, and taught the poor and friendless that in her they had a friend indeed. By gentle solicitations and for His name's sake, she lured them on to higher thoughts and higher deeds, and by her teaching, and, better still, by her example, showed that we were all of one blood and of one Creator.

To say that she was witty and wise is to say that she was her father's daughter, and from him she inherited her love for all scholarly pursuits. Also she took by inheritance that rarest of gifts, a rich, tender, melodious voice. Her speech was music, gentle and alluring, so that when pleading for the wretched and forlorn, by some subtle influence of voice or manner or magnetism, or combination of these, her cause was won before her statement was ended. In these respects those who knew her father will recognize his daughter.

But what a loss we have in her, yet is hers the gain. She has lived a life of perfect right, as she understood the right to be.

She has passed from us with "no slow gradations of decay," but with faculties undimmed and love and hopes unchilled. To her the rest and the exceeding great peace have come. P.

WILLIAM CHOATE.

[488]

William[6] Choate (*William[5], William[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of William [232] and Susanna [202] (Choate) Choate, was born April 18, 1785, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, Dec. 28, 1815, *Mary Burnett Pinkerton*, daughter of James and Elizabeth (Nesmith) Pinkerton. She was born May 10, 1791, in Derry, N. H., where they resided. Mr. Choate died Oct. 7, 1870. Mrs. Choate died Dec. 29, 1873.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JAMES PINKERTON, [947] b. Oct. 10, 1816. He died in infancy, Oct. 3, 1817.
SUSAN A., [948] b. Aug. 3, 1818; m. Jan. 28, 1841, *Samuel C. Crombie;* d. March 19, 1857.
CLARISSA PINKERTON, [949] b. Dec. 3, 1820. She died in early life, March 25, 1840.
MARY F., [950] b. Dec. 5, 1822; m. Sept. 23, 1847, *Rev. Christopher Cushing;* d. July 31, 1882.
JANE AIKEN, [951] b. May 23, 1825.
SARAH ELIZABETH, [952] b. Sept. 12, 1828. She died in childhood, Jan. 25, 1830.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE seems to have inherited a passion for the sea, and at twenty years of age, against the wishes of his father, he became a sailor. With a small bundle under his arm he left his home, walked to Newburyport, Mass., and shipped "before the mast" on the merchant ship "Reward," on a three years' voyage. If possible to dissuade him, his father had told him that he should claim his wages until he was twenty-one. At the end of the three years the young sailor returned to his father's house, brought his earnings in coin, and having shaken hands with his father he tossed the money on the table, saying: "There, father, are my wages." The tender-hearted parent walked to the window and wiped away his tears, but took none of the money. Mr. Choate still followed the seas until he became master of the vessel on which he first sailed. The War of 1812 so endangered the business that he sold his ship in a foreign port and returned home on a French vessel. Shortly after, the ship "Reward" was captured by a British privateer and burned. Thus ended his career on the ocean, although his love for the sea remained, and he always read with delight the one hundred and seventh Psalm which delineates so vividly a ship on the billows of the ocean. It is narrated that, when in England, he was once summoned as a witness at a court over which Lord Ellenborough presided. To the various inquiries of his lordship he answered simply, "Yes, sir," "No, sir." As the term "Sir" in England is thus used in addressing an inferior, a lawyer engaged in the case became excited, and indignantly asked, "What

country were you born in, that you presume to answer his lordship 'Yes, sir,' and 'No, sir?'" Mr. Choate, nearly six feet in height, with a physique of one hundred and eighty pounds avoirdupois, an eye black as a coal and sparkling as a fixed star, and a voice clear as a silver trumpet, turned upon the attorney and said, "I was born in a country where there is but one Lord, and that is the Lord in the heavens." The scene was too much for the gravity of Lord Ellenborough, and he shook with laughter until the powder from his wig gave a gray tinge to his judicial robe.

Mr. Choate, returning to Londonderry, engaged for many years in mercantile pursuits, and afterwards, besides conducting the work on a farm, devoted himself to public affairs. He represented the old town of Londonderry two years in the Legislature, and the town of Derry, after the division, in 1829 and 1839. He was one of the selectmen of Londonderry two years, and of Derry one. He had remarkable powers as a presiding officer, and was elected moderator of the town meeting four years in Londonderry, and fifteen in Derry. He held this office fourteen years in succession. In the most exciting scenes he never lost control of the assembly. When the question arose as to the division of the town, in the midst of an angry debate at midnight, suddenly every light in the house was extinguished. He was presiding on the occasion, and above the uproar the clarion notes of his voice were heard ordering every man to keep his seat until the lamps should be relighted, and every man obeyed.

When he was teaching a school, a parent came in and angrily called him to account for "whipping his boy." Captain Choate, as he was familiarly called, ordered the man to take a seat, and so commanding was his air, that the man was overawed, and took a seat. Mr. Choate then put a book in his hand and kept him there to the close of the school hours, and then said to him, "The next time you come to school bring your own book."

For five years he was a director of the Derry Bank. For forty-three years he was a trustee of the Pinkerton Academy, continuing in office until his death, and for sixteen years he was treasurer of that institution.

After his decease the trustees entered a minute upon their records in which they say, "Mr. Choate, from its origin, was deeply interested in the prosperity of the institution. He, with another, joint owner with himself, gave the valuable landed property now held by the board, and on which the academy building stands. But his interest in, and his efforts for, the welfare of the academy ceased not with this donation. Always, to the very last, he was its firm and zealous friend, ready to lend his time and labor and influence for its good. As a trustee, he was earnest, faithful, persevering; as treasurer, true to the pecuniary interests of the academy, wise and prudent in his suggestions for the management of its property."

Mr. Choate, his wife, and three daughters made public confession of their faith on the same day, March 4, 1838, and united with the First Congregational Church in Derry, N. H. He was a man of kind and generous impulses and Christian character, a good neighbor and patriotic citizen, and a noble type of manhood.

Mrs. Choate survived her husband after a married life of fifty-five years, and died at the age of eighty-two years. Her mother, Mrs. Elizabeth (Nesmith) Pinkerton, was a daughter of John and Elizabeth (Reid) Nesmith.

SUSANNA CHOATE.

[489]

Susanna[6] **Choate** (*William*[5], *William*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of William [232] and Susanna [202] (Choate) Choate, was born Aug. 21, 1786, in Londonderry, N. H. She married, Feb. 29, 1817, *William Anderson*, son of William and Agnes (Clark) Anderson. He was born Sept. 16, 1779, in Londonderry, N. H., where they resided. Mr. Anderson died Feb. 1, 1819. Mrs. Anderson died Oct. 7, 1828, in Derry, N. H.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

SUSAN CHOATE, b. Feb. 16, 1819; m. July 31, 1838, [1]*James Augustus Parker*; m. Feb. 2, 1859, [2]*Joseph Graham*; d. Aug. 16, 1890.

Memoranda.

Mr. Anderson's father was born June 17, 1741; his mother was born June 20, 1846.

Mr. and Mrs. Parker had four children, viz., Frederick A., b. Aug. 3, 1839. Mary Tenney, b. Aug. 18, 1845; res. Brookville, Pa. Lucy Mussey, b. May 28, 1848; res. Deposit, N. Y. James Augustus, b. Oct. 20, 1851; res. New York City. Mr. Parker died Jan. 3, 1852, in Greenville, Ohio. Mr. and Mrs. Graham resided in Pittsburg, "Shady Side," East End, Pa. After a happy married life of more than thirty years Mrs. Graham died. She was beautiful in person, gifted in every way, a tender and loving step-mother, and none knew her but to admire and love.

SALLY CHOATE.

[491]

Sally[6] **Choate** (*William*[5], *William*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of William [232] and Susanna [202] (Choate) Choate, was born April 11, 1790, in Londonderry, N. H. She married, Feb. 17, 1817, *Benjamin Hazelton*, son of Benjamin and Susanna (Richardson) Hazelton. He was born Feb. 1, 1786, in Chester, N. H. They resided in Orford, Londonderry, and Chester, N. H. Mr. Hazelton died Feb. 7, 1850. Mrs. Hazelton died May 6, 1864, in Manchester, N H.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Susan C., b. Dec. 27, 1817; m. March 15, 1873, *Luke Hoyt;* d. June 26, 1873.
Abby Ellen, b. Aug. 9, 1821; m. Feb. 1, 1844, *William Henry Wilson.*
Sarah Elizabeth, b. June 22, 1823; m. Dec. 3, 1846, *Milo Scott;* d. May 21, 1894.
William Choate, b. May 26, 1827; m. Nov. 5, 1854, [1]*Lizzie Thompson;* m. March 5, 1856, [2]*Emeline Mudgett;* d. June 25, 1881.
Esther Bartley, b. Sept. 17, 1832; m. Jan. 7, 1858, *A. H. Grout;* d. Aug. 23, 1863.

Memoranda.

Mr. Hazelton was a farmer, and a much-respected citizen.

Mr. and Mrs. Wilson resided corner of Elm and Blodgett streets, Manchester, N. H. They had three children, viz., George Kenney, b. June 27, 1847; d. Sept. 19, 1847. Abbie Ellen, b. Sept. 19, 1854. Laura Mary Ann, b. May 22, 1859; m. C. A. Smith. *Vid. The Hazelton Genealogy, pp.* 48, 49.

MARY CHOATE.

[496]

Mary[6] **Choate** (*William*[5], *William*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of William [232] and Susanna [202] (Choate) Choate, was born Oct. 6, 1798, in Londonderry, N. H. She married *Benjamin Morrill*, son of Samuel and Sarah (Atkinson) Morrill. He was born Jan. 16, 1794, in Boscawen, N. H., where they resided. Mr. Morrill died April 21, 1857. Mrs. Morrill died Aug. 16, 1865.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Franklin Choate, b. March 24, 1835; m. June 22, 1869, *Annie G. Munroe.*
Mary Frances Choate, b. Aug. 24, 1844. She died Nov. 27, 1882.

Memoranda.

Mr. Morrill lived in a house built by his grandfather, Rev. Robie Morrill, on Boscawen Plain. He was a clock and scale maker, a man of great ingenuity. At one time he manufactured melodeons and seraphines. His first wife was a Miss Eastman; they had one daughter, Lucretia, who married a Mr. Donaldson and lived in Illinois. Mr. and Mrs. Franklin C. Morrill resided in Manchester, N. H.

Samuel and Sarah (Atkinson) Morrill were married April 28, 1785. She died Feb. 27, 1844. He was a son of Rev. Robie and Elizabeth (Hobson) Morrill, born in Salisbury, Mass.; died Oct. 14, 1846, in Boscawen, N. H.

Vid. History of Boscawen, N. H., pp. 469, 588.

NATHAN CHOATE.

[497]

Nathan[6] Choate (*William[5], William[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of William [232] and Susanna [202] (Choate) Choate, was born June 30, 1801, in Londonderry, N. H. He married, May 6, 1828, *Louisa Kimball*, daughter of Daniel and Deborah (Emerson) Kimball. She was born April 29, 1805, in Derry, N. H. They resided in Adrian, Mich. Mr. Choate died June 13, 1874. Mrs. Choate died Feb. 13, 1882.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WILLIAM K., [953] b. April 23, 1829; m. April 10, 1855, *Mary E. Gillett.*
CAROLINE L., [954] b. March 29, 1832; m. Sept. 5, 1854, *R. A. Bury;* d. Feb. 28, 1882.
ADALINE A., [955] b. July 14, 1838. She died in childhood, March 27, 1842.

WILLIAM CHOATE.

[501]

William[6] Choate (*George[5], William[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of George [233] and Susanna [222] (Choate) Choate, was born Oct. 26, 1790, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, Dec. 14, 1819, *Lucretia Burnham*, daughter of Francis and Annie (Goodhue) Burnham. She was born Dec. 10, 1795, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. They resided in Essex, Mass. Mr. Choate died April 24, 1829. Mrs. Choate died July 27, 1877.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

GEORGE FRANCIS, [956] b. Feb. 9, 1822; m. Sept. 13, 1855, [1]*Rebecca W. Greenleaf;* m. Oct. 20, 1859, [2]*Abby Parker Cogswell;* d. July 11, 1888.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE lived in a house built, about 1760, for John Choate, Esq. He died in early manhood. Mrs. Choate survived her husband forty-eight years. She was a most worthy and estimable lady, and highly respected in the community. At her death she was in her eighty-second year and left a brother, Mr. John Burnham, at the age of seventy-nine years, and a sister, Mrs. Betsey Low, widow of Enoch Low, Esq., at the age of eighty-three years. Her funeral service was attended in the Congregational Church, in Essex, and was conducted by Rev. Mr. Gleason, of Manchester, Mass.

JOHN CHOATE.

[502]

John[6] Choate (*George[5], William[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of George [233] and Susanna [222] (Choate) Choate, was born July 16, 1792, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, Nov. 9, 1819, *Sarah Gardner Fairfield*, daughter of John and Martha (Hubbard) Fairfield. She was born Nov. 8, 1797, in Salem, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Choate died at sea in 1823. Mrs. Choate died in 1856, in Boston, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARTHA HUBBARD, [957] b. Aug. 16, 1820; m. June 4, 1846, *Israel M. Spelman.*
CAROLINE C., [958] b. Dec. 15, 1822; m. Oct. 14, 1844, *Francis D. Darling.*

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE embarked on the brig "Cherub" for a South American port and was never heard from. He was a member of the Essex Lodge of F. A. M., in 1816, in Salem, Mass. *Vid. Essex Institutes, Vol. 3, p. 211.*

Mrs. Choate's father was born Feb. 8, 1772; her mother was born Dec. 2, 1772. They were married June 29, 1795.

GEORGE CHOATE.

[503]

George[6] Choate (*George[5], William[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of George [233] and Susanna [222] (Choate) Choate, was born Nov. 7, 1796, in (Chebacco) Ipswich, Mass. He married, Dec. 6, 1825, *Margaret Manning Hodges*, daughter of Gamaliel and Sarah (Williams) Hodges. She was born Jan. 25, 1805, in Salem, Mass., where they resided, but removed to Cambridge, Mass. Dr. Choate died June 4, 1880. Mrs. Choate died Oct. 5, 1887.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

GEORGE CHEYNE SHATTUCK, [959] b. March 30, 1827; m. Nov. 11, 1852, *Susan O. Kittredge;* d. June 28, 1896.
CHARLES FRANCIS, [960] b. May 16, 1828; m. Nov. 7, 1855, *Elizabeth Waterman Carlile.*
SARAH ELIZABETH, [961] b. Sept. 24, 1829. She died May 1, 1860.
WILLIAM GARDNER, [962] b. Aug. 30, 1830; m. June 29, 1870, *Mary Lyman Atwater.*
JOSEPH HODGES, [963] b. Jan. 24, 1832; m. Oct. 16, 1861, *Caroline D. Sterling.*
CAROLINE, [964] b. Oct. 16, 1834; m. Dec. 6, 1860, *Bruno de Gersdorff;* d. Nov. 4, 1889.

Memoranda.

DR. GEORGE CHOATE was for nearly a half century one of the most beloved and distinguished physicians of Salem, Mass. In his youth he studied Latin under the tuition of the late Rev. Dr. William Cogswell, then master of the North District School, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. Afterward he spent a year of study in Dummer Academy, Byfield, and another in Atkinson Academy. He entered Harvard College in 1814, and graduated in the Class of 1818, which numbered eighty-three members, of whom only eight survived Dr. Choate.

After graduating he spent two years as master of the Feoffees' Latin School in Ipswich, studying medicine at the same time with Dr. Thomas Manning. Two years more he passed in the office of Dr. George C. Shattuck, of Boston, and in 1822 he received his medical degree and commenced practice in Salem. Here he always sustained a high rank in his profession and took an active interest in public affairs. He was President of the Essex South District Medical Society and of the Salem Athenæum for many years. He represented Salem in the General Court, served efficiently as chairman of the School Committee, and was an active member of the City Government in the Board of Aldermen. He joined, in 1825, the Essex Lodge of Free Masons, and became its Master in 1828 and 1829.

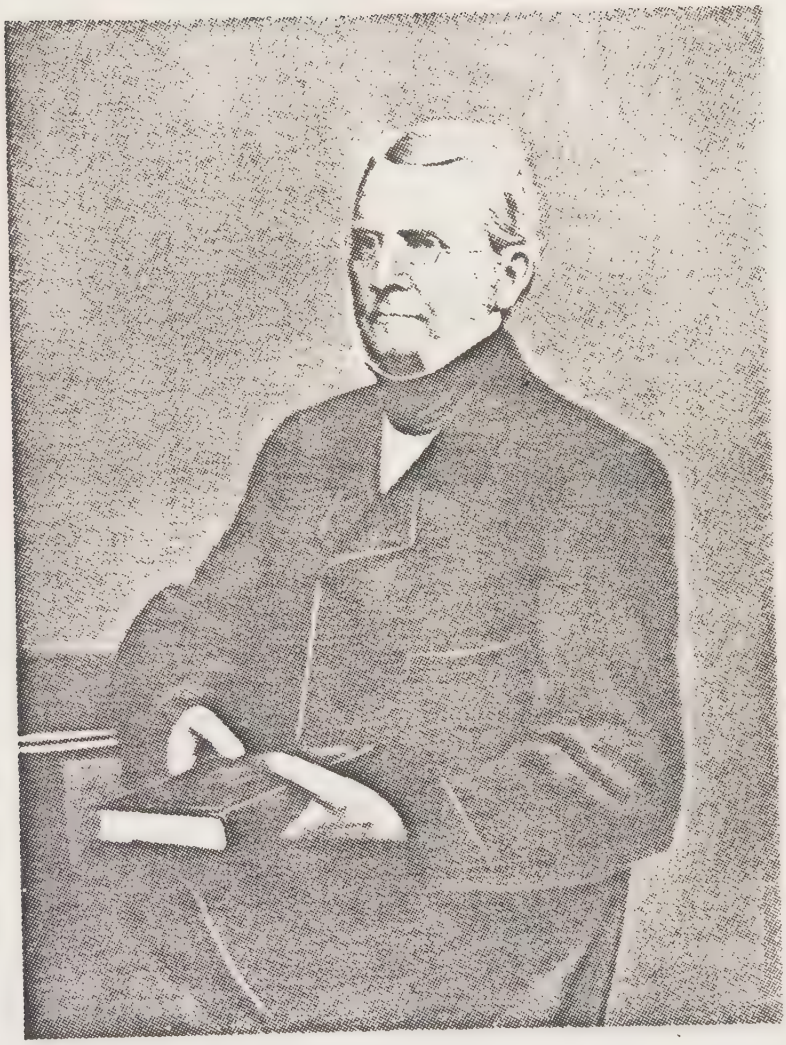
Dr. Choate took a lively interest in all local and public affairs and was especially devoted to the cause of education. He was warmly attached to the Church with which he worshipped. He officiated as chairman of the committee at the installation of Rev. Thomas T. Stone, after the manner adopted by the brethren at the installation of Higginson and Skelton in 1629.

Dr. Choate's health having become seriously impaired, he removed, about the year 1867, to Cambridge, where he spent the remainder of his days in retirement. He died, greatly lamented, at the advanced age of eighty-three years. His funeral service was attended in the First Church, Salem, Mass., the Rev. Dr. George W. Briggs officiating, and the burial took place in Harmony Grove Cemetery.

Mrs. Choate survived her lamented husband. She was a woman of superior abilities and character, a devoted wife, and a prudent, industrious, and faithful mother. At eighty years of age she wrote very interesting letters, and retained her faculties to the last. She died at the age of eighty-two years.

Dr. Choate's four sons were all distinguished for their scholarship and excellence of character throughout their school and college life, and possessed those qualities which have led them all to positions of eminence. The daughters were not less worthy and brilliant. The elder died in early womanhood. The younger, the wife of Dr. de Gersdorff, died a few years since.

Mrs. Choate's mother, Mrs. Sarah (Williams) Hodges, was a daughter of Capt. William Williams, a master mariner of Salem, Mass.



Geo. Grant

WARREN CHRISTOPHERS CHOATE.

[506]

Warren Christophers[6] Choate (*Job[5], William[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Job [235] and Lydia (Christophers) Choate, was born Aug. 27, 1799, in Wiscasset, Me. He married, Aug. 12, 1839, *Susannah Gluyas Drew*, daughter of Solomon and Elizabeth (Gluyas) Drew. She was born Aug., 1813, in Redruth, Cornwall, England. They resided at No. 310 Indiana Avenue, Washington, D. C. Mr. Choate died Sept. 2, 1874. Mrs. Choate died March 19, 1889.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

LYDIA ELIZABETH, [965] b. June 19, 1840; m. Oct. 19, 1863, *Max Rosenberg.*
WARREN, [966] b. June 15, 1842; m. Nov. 29, 1864, *Kate M. Ragan.*
COLUMBUS, [967] b. Nov. 11, 1844. He died in childhood, June 15, 1848.
RUFUS, [968] b. Jan. 31, 1847; m. Oct. 7, 1885, *Ellen O. Seavey.*
MARY ANN, [969] b. Sept. 10, 1849; m. Sept. 29, 1870, *William A. De Caindry;* d. 1887.
GEORGE WASHINGTON, [970] b. March 10, 1852; m. Feb., 1880, *Annie W. Finley.*
COLUMBUS DREW, [971] b. Oct. 2, 1855; m. Oct. 2, 1884, *Ella Bitzer.*

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE followed the seas for twelve years, and then took up his residence in Washington, D. C. He went to sea on a merchant vessel, served on the United States Frigate "Constitution," and was at one time hospital steward.

Mrs. Choate is mentioned in a local paper, at the time of her death, in a most appreciative manner, as follows: —

"The announcement of the death of Mrs. Susan G. Choate will be read by many here and elsewhere with a feeling of personal loss to them. Her long life of usefulness in this community is known to a large circle, and many persons in sickness and trouble have been cheered and helped by her kind ministrations. During the war her house was always open to receive a sick or wounded soldier, without pay or question as to rank or need. At one time she had as many as twenty-three officers and privates sick or wounded in her house, caring for them, getting her reward only in the love and esteem of the men, and in her own conscience. Her bright and tender manner was always a help to any who came into her own presence.

"She leaves three brothers, Edward M. Drew, Col. William O. Drew, both of this city, and Hon. Columbus Drew, of Jacksonville, Fla.; also four sons, Warren Choate and George W. Choate, residing here; Dr. Rufus Choate, of Rockville, Md.; C. D. Choate, of Herndon, Va.; also a daughter, Mrs. L. E. Rosenberg."

DAVID JOB CHOATE.

[507]

David Job[6] Choate (*Job[5], William[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Job [235] and Margaret (Adams) Choate, was born June 24, 1813, in Baltimore, Md. He married, July 2, 1845, *Amanda Cornelia Ebaugh*, daughter of Rev. Joseph and Elizabeth (Krebs) Ebaugh. She was born Dec. 31, 1831, in Carlisle, Pa. They resided in New York City. Mr. Choate died Oct. 28, 1892.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

EDWARD RUFUS, [972] b. May 28, 1847; m. Nov. 20, 1867, *Sarah Emily Kiersted.*
FLORENCE ANNA, [973] b. June 10, 1849; m. Nov. 13, 1874, *Henry Clay Harney.*
JOHN WILLIAM, [974] b. Nov. 23, 1850; m. March 1, 1880, *Annie M. Johnson.*
ELEANOR ROGERS, [975] } b. Oct. 13, 1853; { m. Sept. 13, 1875, *William David Hotchkiss.*
ELLEN KREBS, [976] } { She died in childhood, June 16, 1855.
HENRY HART, [977] b. March 16, 1856. He died in boyhood, March 31, 1865.
ZITTELLA ELIZA, [978] b. July 4, 1858.
FREDERICK CORNELIUS, [979] b. Oct. 5, 1860.
CHARLES ARTHUR, [980] b. June 6, 1865; m. March, 1888, *Maylu Hyer.*

Memoranda.

Mr. Choate, when a lad of nine years, went to Waddington, N. Y. Having spent his youth and received his education in a country village, he went, in 1836, to New York City. He bought an interest in a large carriage manufacturing company and established himself in business. Later he studied medicine with Dr. Bostwick, and opened an establishment of sulphur fume baths. He travelled much in Canada, in the Eastern States, in New York, and south as far as Virginia.

Mrs. Choate now resides with her daughter, Mrs. Hotchkiss, in Kent Street, Brooklyn, N. Y.

ABRAM CHOATE.

[508]

Abram[6] **Choate** (*Abraham*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Abraham [241] and Abigail (Norris) Choate, was born March 7, 1789, in Whitefield, Me. He married *Lydia Norris*, daughter of Benjamin and —— (Carter) Norris. She was born Aug. 1, 1791, in Whitefield, Me., where they resided. Mr. Choate died Aug. 25, 1866. Mrs. Choate died May 27, 1857.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Isaac C., [981] b. Sept. 25, 1813; m. June 6, 1838, [1]*Sarah A. Kincaid;* m. Oct. 31, 1844, [2]*Fanny Tibbetts.*
Belinda, [982] b. May 9, 1816; m. —— ——; d. Oct., 1856.
Mary Ann, [983] b. June 5, 1821; m. May 28, 1840, *Obed Ware.*
Abram, [984] b. July 9, 1824. He died Nov. 12, 1852.
Sarah Ann, [985] b. Dec. 14, 1826; m. Dec. 26, 1852, *Silas C. Tibbetts;* d. Oct. 14, 1893.
Benjamin Franklin, [986] b. June 14, 1829; m. Jan. 21, 1855, *Bertha A. Lewis.*
John Q. A., [987] b. Feb. 21, 1832; m. Feb. 26, 1862, [1]*Harriet L. Ware;* m. April 27, 1878, [2]*Mary Wilkins.*

Memoranda.

Mr. Choate was a carpenter by trade, but spent much of his life on a farm. He was a selectman, and for more than twenty years the clerk of the town where he lived. He was an active Christian man, and for thirty years a deacon in the Baptist Church. He was ever a "*Living Epistle known and read of all men.*"

MARY CHOATE.

[509]

Mary[6] **Choate** (*Francis*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Francis [244] and Susan (Heath) Choate, was born Dec. 18, 1791, in Whitefield, Me. She married *Asa Fowles*, son of Samuel and Lydia (Hutchins) Fowles. He was born in Whitefield, Me. They resided in Searsmont, Me. Mr. Fowles died May 31, 1870. Mrs. Fowles died Nov. 28, 1873.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Francis Choate, b. Dec. 24, 1813; m. *Abbie Standish;* d.
Abial, b. Sept. 10, 1815; m. —— ——; res. in Warren, Me.
Sarah, b. March 1, 1817; m. [1]*Elisha Philbrick;* m. [2]*George Partridge;* d. 1874.
Asa, b. June 7, 1819; m. *Susan Johnson.*
Samuel, b. March 8, 1821; m. *Lucy Herrick;* d. 1887.
Albert, b. Oct. 13, 1822; m. —— ——.
Warren, b. July 20, 1824; m. *Harriet Levenseller.*
Darius, b. Nov. 29, 1826; m. *Susan Choate* [990].
Mary A., b. Feb. 6, 1829; m. Jan. 30, 1856, *George Jones Choate* [994].
Louisa S., b. Aug. 8, 1830; m. [1]*Henry Skinner;* m. [2]*Woodbury Davis.*
Hartson B., b. July 28, 1834; res. in Sonora, Cal.

Memoranda.

Mr. and Mrs. Francis C. Fowles reside in Thomaston, Me. They have four children. Mr. and Mrs. Darius Fowles reside in North Whitefield, Me. Mr. and Mrs. Davis reside in Searsmont, Me. Asa, Albert, and Warren Fowles went West.

SALLY CHOATE.

[511]

Sally[6] Choate (*Francis[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Francis [244] and Susan (Heath) Choate, was born Dec. 13, 1796, in Whitefield, Me. She married, May 6, 1817, *Jonathan Greeley*, son of Jonathan and Maria Greeley. He was born Jan. 15, 1797, in Palermo, Me., where they resided. Mr. Greeley died July 12, 1867, in Chelsea, Me. Mrs. Greeley died Dec. 11, 1883, in Chelsea, Me.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Laura Ann, b. Oct. 17, 1821; m. 1846, *Thomas Winter.*
Emily Melville, b. Jan. 17, 1824; m. 1855, *Freeman Turner;* d.
Joseph Benson, b. March 18, 1826; m. 1850, *Sarah Prescott;* d. Sept. 20, 1853.
William Oliver, b. Sept. 3, 1828; m. 1858, *Mrs. Sarah (Prescott) Greeley.*
Barzillai Brown, b. Jan. 18, 1831; m. 1860, *Arthusa B. Grinnell;* d. 1864.
Jonathan Clark, b. July 6, 1833; m. [1]*Lydia J. Forward;* m. 1867, [2]*Lenora Keep.*
Maria Foy, b. Sept. 13, 1835; m. 1852, *George Winter;* d. June 20, 1878.
Susan F., b. Jan. 29, 1841; m. *J. O. Crommett;* d.

Memoranda.

Mr. and Mrs. Thomas Winter had six children, viz., Sarah J., m. Mr. Cunningham; res. in Edgecomb, Me. Emily, m. F. F. Farrington; res. South China, Me. Frank, m. Emily Frence; res. Augusta, Me. Carrie F., m. William Luce; res. Readfield, Me. Ida May, m. C. W. Cole; res. Hallowell, Me. Clark, res. Chelesa, Me.

Jonathan Clark Greeley resides in Jacksonville, Fla. He married, first, Lydia J. Forward. Mrs. Lydia Greeley and her little son, Willie, were lost at sea in October, 1865. Mr. Greeley married, second, Lenora Keep. They had three children, viz., Allen, b. Jan. 29, 1871; Florence, b. Sept. 17, 1874; Mellen C., b. Feb. 14, 1880. Mrs. Lenora Greeley died April 3, 1886.

RUFUS CHOATE.

[512]

Rufus[6] Choate (*Francis[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Francis [244] and Susan (Heath) Choate, was born March 2, 1798, in Whitefield, Me. He married, Oct., 1818, *Mariah Jones*, daughter of Jonathan and Abigail (Weeks) Jones. She was born Oct. 6, 1798, in Damariscotta, Me. They resided in Whitefield, Me. Mrs. Choate died May 20, 1876.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Sarah, [988] b. Feb. 26, 1819; m. May 26, 1839, *Nathaniel Colby.*
Abigail, [989] b. April 15, 1821; m. Dec. 6, 1847, *Ambrose Carlton.*
Susan, [990] b. March 15, 1823; m. *Darius Fowles.*
Mary Ann, [991] b. Feb. 20, 1825; m. Oct. 5, 1852, *Amori Benson.*
Francis Augustus, [992] b. Feb. 16, 1827; m. April 2, 1871, *Georgianna Choate* [1052]; d. April 26, 1890.
Ann, [993] b. Nov. 12, 1828. She died in childhood, Oct., 1831.
George Jones, [994] b. April 10, 1831; m. Jan. 30, 1856, *Mary A. Fowles.*
Warren Piper, [995] b. March 17, 1834; m. Dec. 1, 1856, *Mary Tibbetts;* d. July 29, 1887.
Rufus Lathrop, [996] b. March 10, 1836.
Ann Maria, [997] b. Nov. 17, 1839. She died in childhood, May, 1841.
Myrick Weeks, [998] b. Aug. 11, 1841; m. 1866, *Rachel Belcher.*
Annie Elizabeth, [999] b. June 30, 1843; m. Jan. 25, 1867, *James Noyes.*

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE, under date of May 20, 1896, is reported as safely past his ninety-eighth birthday, and in a vigorous, well-preserved condition, as able to be out of doors and make himself generally useful.

NEHEMIAH CHOATE.

[513]

Nehemiah[6] Choate (*Aaron[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Aaron [245] and Elizabeth (Acorn) Choate, was born in 1789 in Whitefield, Me. He married, in 1816, *Lois Stiles*, daughter of Josiah and Sophia (Somers) Stiles. She was born in Dorchester, N. S. They resided in Milltown, Me., and in Mohannas, N. B. Mr. Choate died April 30, 1859, in North Lake, N. B. Mrs. Choate died Dec., 1843, in Mohannas, N. B.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

SOPHIA SOMERS, [1000] b. She died in infancy.
JOSIAH STILES, [1001] b. March 10, 1820. He was drowned, June 16, 1849.
JANE, [1002] b. April 4, 1822; m. Aug., 1869, *John Harmon;* d. Sept. 25, 1892.
NEHEMIAH, [1003] b. April 6, 1824; m. 1856, [1]*Harriet Jane Jones;* m. Dec., 1875, [2]*Mrs. Jane (Osborne) Munson;* d. June 16, 1886.
MARY, [1004] b. Jan. 22, 1827; res. on Coral Street, Lowell, Mass.
LAVINIA, [1005] b. March 13, 1830; m. Aug. 31, 1856, *Michael Mitchell.*
ALMIRA, [1006] b. Dec. 25, 1834; m. Dec. 7, 1856, *Robert Leeman.*
SOPHIA SOMERS, [1007] b. May 11, 1838; m. Sept., 1866, *John G. Stedman;* d. Sept. 3, 1892.
MARTHA ANN, [1008] b. July 25, 1841; m. Feb. 5, 1870, *George R. Stedman.*

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE'S children were all born in Milltown, Me., except the last two. Sophia Somers was born in Baileyville, Me., and Martha Ann in Mohannas, N. B.

AARON CHOATE.

[514]

Aaron[6] Choate (*Aaron[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Aaron [245] and Elizabeth (Acorn) Choate, was born May 17, 1792, in Whitefield, Me. He married *Mary Perkins*, daughter of John and Mary (Gowdy) Perkins. She was born Dec. 17, 1794, in Bristol, Me They resided in Windsor, Me. Mr. Choate died June 21, 1874. Mrs. Choate died Oct. 7, 1872.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARIA, [1009] b. July 3, 1817; m. *Samuel Trask;* d. May 14, 1867.
MARY JANE, [1010] b. Feb. 17, 1819. She died in early life, Feb. 8, 1843.
ELIZA, [1011] b. Nov. 17, 1821; m. July 13, 1851, *Daniel Vining;* d. Dec. 8, 1861.
CLARISSA, [1012] b. Jan. 3, 1823; m. *Elbridge Choate* [1019]; d. Sept. 22, 1869.
JOHN, [1013] b. Jan. 24, 1825; m. April 1, 1856, *Sophia Young.*
LORANIA, [1014] b. Jan. 21, 1827; m. March 20, 1853, *Thornton A. Worthing.*
ABRAM, [1015] b. Nov. 25, 1829; m. Sept. 21, 1858, *Mrs. Adaline (Moody) Clark.*
HORACE, [1016] b. Jan. 25, 1831; m. Nov. 28, 1865, *Mrs. Apphia Coombs Hall, née Ashford.*
IRA, [1017] b. March 2, 1834; m. Dec. 11, 1859, *Emily L. Moody.*
JULIA ANN, [1018] b. Aug. 13, 1836. She died in childhood, June 21, 1843.

SARAH CHOATE.

[515]

Sarah[6] Choate (*Aaron[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Aaron [245] and Elizabeth (Acorn) Choate, was born in 1793, in East Pittston, Me. She married *Aaron Dudley*, son of Samuel and Sarah (Young) Dudley. He was born, in 1782, in East Pittston, Me., where they resided. Mr. Dudley died Jan. 10, 1870. Mrs. Dudley died in 1877.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JONATHAN, b. June 15, 1812. He was drowned, in 1834.
AARON C., b. Dec. 25, 1814; m. *Hannah Emery;* d. in 1855.
JANE, b. July 12, 1816. She died young.
SAMUEL, b. Oct. 23, 1818. He was drowned in 1834.
JANE M., b. Jan. 4, 1822.
CAROLINE, b. May 26, 1824; m. *Samuel Crocker.*
EDMUND, b. Aug. 18, 1826; m. *Elizabeth Huntington;* d. March 22, 1887.
MARY TAYLOR, b. March 13, 1828; m. *Samuel Mariner.*
LEWIS H., b. May 4, 1835; m. —— *Thompson.*

Memoranda.

JONATHAN and SAMUEL DUDLEY were drowned in Eastern River, about 1834.
Mr. and Mrs. Samuel Crocker resided in East Pittston, Me.
Vid. The Dudley Genealogy, pp. 461, 462.

JOHN CHOATE.

[516]

John[6] Choate (*Aaron[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Aaron [245] and Elizabeth (Acorn) Choate, was born in Whitefield, Me. He married *Mary Marsh.* They resided in China, Me. Mr. Choate died March 8, 1861. Mrs. Choate died July 21, 1846.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ELBRIDGE, [1019] b. Oct. 15, 1825; m. *Clarissa Choate* [1012].
MOSES, [1020] b. March 4, 1827; m. Nov. 11, 1850, *Almira Pushee;* d. Nov. 4, 1879.
DANIEL, [1021] b. Sept. 9, 1828; m. Aug. 18, 1853, *Sarah Lavinia Wilson.*
LOREN, [1022] b. June 12, 1830. He died in early life, 1858.
NEHEMIAH, [1023] b. May 25, 1833; m. —— ——.
STILMAN, [1024] b. April 2, 1835; m. —— ——.
MARY, [1025] b. Oct 18, 1837. She died in early life, April 6, 1862.
CHARLES FRANKLIN, [1026] b. July 30, 1840; m. —— ——.
JOHN, [1027] b. March 2, 1842; m. —— ——.

Memoranda.

SEVERAL of the above family reside in the village of Weeks Mills, South China, Me.
Data of family record may be found in an old family Bible in the possession of William H. Storey, San Diego, Cal.

DANIEL LATHROP CHOATE.

[520]

Daniel Lathrop[6] Choate (*Aaron[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Aaron [245] and Elizabeth (Acorn) Choate, was born in 1803 in Whitefield, Me. He married (*pub.* June 22, 1839) *Marinda Ann Griggs*, daughter of William and Sarah (Bartlett) Griggs. She was born Feb. 24, 1821, in Milltown, Me., where they resided. Mr. Choate died Sept. 22, 1879. Mrs. Choate died April 14, 1865.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

CHARLES FAIRFIELD, [1028] b. Jan., 1843. He died from wounds in battle, Nov. 10, 1864.
ALDANA, [1029] b. Feb. 27, 1845; m. July 4, 1869, *John Dudley.*
WILLIAM L., [1030] b. Aug. 6, 1847; *pub.* Dec. 26, 1871, *Isora M. Dudley;* d. July 14, 1890.
SARAH MORRISON, [1031] b. May 6, 1849; m. May 4, 1868, *Albert Hart.*
DANIEL LATHROP, [1032] b. 1851. He died in childhood.
MINERVA ADALAIDE, [1033] b. June 30, 1853; m. Aug. 5, 1874, *William J. Milligan.*
PETER MORRISON, [1034] b. 1855.
GEORGE FRANKLIN, [1035] b. Aug. 11, 1857; m. Dec. 24, 1887, *Myra G. Marshall.*

RUFUS MILTON, [1036] b. 1859.
EVERETT SHEPLEY, [1037] b. Sept. 9, 1862; m. Dec. 30, 1892, *Sarah J. Morrison.*
DANIEL, [1038] b. 1863. He died in infancy, July 30, 1864.
FREMONT, [1039].

Memoranda.

CHARLES FAIRFIELD CHOATE was a member of Company K, Twelfth Regiment Maine Volunteers, First Brigade, Second Division, Nineteenth Army Corps. He was wounded at the Battle of Cedar Creek, Va., Oct. 19, 1864, and died Nov. 10, 1864, in the National Hospital, Baltimore, Md., aged twenty-two years, ten months. The above battle was the one of General Sheridan's famous ride. General Early took the Union troops by surprise, and many of the brave soldiers were left dying on the field. Young Choate was robbed and stripped of his clothing by the rebels. They took his pants, drawers, coat, boots, stockings, everything but his shirt. When they pulled his boots off they dragged him around by his feet, swearing and kicking him roughly. He lay on the field from early morning until late at night, naked and bleeding. Had he not been wounded, the exposure must have proved fatal. It was just three years to an hour from the time he left home to his being brought back a lifeless corpse. He was buried "under arms" in his native place, Milltown, Me.

MOSES CHOATE.

[521]

Moses[6] **Choate** (*Aaron*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Aaron [245] and Elizabeth (Acorn) Choate, was born April 16, 1805, in Whitefield, Me. He married *Merlita Stone*, daughter of Warren and Sarah (Church) Stone. She was born in Augusta, Me. They resided in Windsor, and in Augusta, Me.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

NEHEMIAH, [1040] b. March 22, 1829. He died in infancy, Sept. 8, 1829.
GEORGE B., [1041] b. June 8, 1831; m. Oct. 11, 1856, *Martha Wixson.*
HIRAM K., [1042] b. July 7, 1834; m. Nov. 22, 1860, *Sarah C. Morse.*
MERLITA, [1043] b. March 16, 1836. She died in early life, June 22, 1857.
SARAH S., [1044] b. April 28, 1841; m. 1861, *Capt. W. H. Campbell;* d. Feb. 24, 1863.
FREDERICK N., [1045] b. May 30, 1842. He died in childhood, Aug. 24, 1847.
CHARLES F., [1046] b. March 11, 1844. He died in childhood, Aug. 23, 1847.

RACHEL B. CHOATE.

[526]

Rachel B.[6] **Choate** (*Moses*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Moses [246] and Margaret (Fountain) Choate, was born Jan. 22, 1804, in Whitefield, Me. She married, June 25, 1835, *Johnson Burbank*, son of William and Abigail (Reede) Burbank. He was born Feb. 27, 1806, in Beverly, Mass. They resided in Jefferson, Me. Rev. Mr. Burbank died Aug. 12, 1883. Mrs. Burbank died Nov. 18, 1854.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WILLIAM HARRISON, b. Sept. 6, 1840; m. April 4, 1869, *Arobine Bean.*
ANN ELIZA, b. Oct. 3, 1843; m. Oct., 1862, *Samuel McCurdy.*

Memoranda.

MR. BURBANK was for a number of years a Baptist preacher. His two children reside in South Jefferson, Me. He married again, March 19, 1856, [2]Hannah A. Ranvel. They had four children, three sons and a daughter. One son, Rev. Nelson Burbank, is pastor of First Baptist Church in Revere, Mass. Two sons have died. The only daughter resides in Revere, Mass.

MOSES CHOATE.

[527]

Moses[6] **Choate** (*Moses*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Moses [246] and Margaret (Fountain) Choate, was born Sept. 19, 1805, in Whitefield, Me. He married, Sept. 26, 1832, *Sarah Smith Fogg*, daughter of Dudley and Nancy (Gove) Fogg. She was born March 24, 1809, in Readfield, Me. They resided in Whitefield, where Mr. Choate died May 28, 1851. Mrs. Choate died April 14, 1882.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

PRISCILLA SMITH, [1047] b. Jan. 21, 1834; m. Sept. 4, 1858, *Ephraim Hatch Clarke.*
MARGARET ANN, [1048] b. June 23, 1836; m. Jan. 20, 1858, *Rufus A. Ware.*
CHARLES FRANCIS, [1049] b. May 27, 1838; m. Sept. 16, 1865, *Celinda A. Hunt.*
GEORGIANNA, [1050] b. May 15, 1840. She died in childhood, May 5, 1842.
PERFENDA FOGG, [1051] b. June 6, 1842; m. Nov. 16, 1865, *Roswell S. Partridge.*
GEORGIANNA, [1052] b. Dec. 2, 1844; m. April 2. 1871, *Francis A. Choate* [992].
SANFORD KINGSBURY, [1053] b. Aug. 1, 1847; res. Arcata, Cal.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was a deacon in the Free Will Baptist Church in Whitefield, Me.

EBENEZER CHOATE.

[530]

Ebenezer[6] **Choate** (*Moses*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Moses [246] and Margaret (Fountain) Choate, was born Oct. 13, 1811, in Whitefield, Me. He married, June 26, 1838, *Jane J. Chisam*, daughter of William and Susan (Labaree) Chisam. She was born June 25, 1816, in Alna, Me. They resided in Whitefield, Me., where Mr. Choate died June 27, 1876.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WILLIAM HENRY, [1054] } b. June 21, 1839; { m. Dec. 1, 1874, *Sarah A. Shryock.*
MARY JANE, [1055] } { m. Jan. 4, 1860, *Elbridge Gerry Baker.*
ELLEN AUGUSTA, [1056] b. March 9, 1842.
MARCELLUS TURNER, [1057] b. Feb. 15, 1848; d. Nov. 20, 1870.
WINFIELD SCOTT, [1058] b. April 15, 1850; m. Nov. 27, 1877, *Charlotte R. Wyman.*

Memoranda.

MRS. CHOATE resides in North Newcastle, Me. Her father, William Chisam, was a tanner by trade, and of Dutch descent. Her mother, Susan Labaree, was of French origin.

JAMES MUNROE CHOATE.

[532]

James Munroe[6] **Choate** (*Moses*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Moses [246] and Margaret (Fountain) Choate, was born Nov. 10, 1816. He married, Nov. 27, 1852, *Caroline Colcord Choate* [554], daughter of Ebenezer [253] and Barbara (Fountain) Choate. She was born Sept. 20, 1825, in Whitefield, Me. They resided in Bath, Me. Mr. Choate died Oct. 29, 1853. Mrs. Choate married, Nov. 14, 1856, Daniel P. Newcomb.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

CAROLINE M., [1059] b. Sept., 1853. She died in childhood, Sept. 28, 1857.

Memoranda.

MR. NEWCOMB, whom Mrs. Choate married, son of Hezekiah and Sarah (Pepper) Newcomb, was born Sept. 13, 1813, in Wellfleet, Mass., where they resided. He died Dec. 23, 1875. After his death, Mrs. Newcomb resided in East Pittston, Me.

RUFUS LATHROP CHOATE.

[533]

Rufus Lathrop[6] Choate (*Rufus Lathrop*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Rufus Lathrop [249] and Elizabeth (Maynard) Choate, was born Oct. 7, 1806, in Norwich, Conn. He married, March 28, 1828, *Livonia Norcross*, daughter of Nathaniel and Lydia (Lane) Norcross. She was born Aug. 22, 1809, in Richmond, Me. They resided in Hallowell, Me. Mrs. Choate died Aug. 9, 1888.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Charles Rufus, [1060] b. Jan. 25, 1833; m. June 21, 1856, *Susan A. Gould.*
Lydia Helen, [1061] b. Aug. 12, 1834. She died in early life, May 31, 1853.
James Smiley, [1062] b. April 9, 1836; m. Nov. 22, 1868, *Mary E. Tabor.*
Horace Eugene, [1063] b. Dec. 25, 1837; m. —— ——; d. Jan. 7, 1886.
Theodore Houdlet, [1064] b. Nov., 1840. He died in early life, March 14, 1857.
Albert Franklin, [1065] b. Dec. 12, 1841; m. May 14, 1867, *Lucy P. Roberts.*
John Fremont, [1066] b. Feb. 12, 1856; m. July 31, 1884, *Rose Jackson.*

GEORGE WASHINGTON CHOATE.

[538]

George Washington[6] Choate (*Rufus Lathrop*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Rufus Lathrop [249] and Elizabeth (Maynard) Choate, was born June 3, 1815, in Windsor, Me. He married, May 21, 1843, *Susan Day*, daughter of Levi and Rebecca Day. She was born July 3, 1821, in Litchfield, Me. They resided in Hallowell, Me.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Hannah J., [1067] b. Feb. 28, 1846; m. Oct. 6, 1880, *George L. White.*
George Washington, [1068] b. July 5, 1849; m. Jan. 26, 1879, *Nellie Jones.*
Benjamin Frank, [1069] b. Oct. 1, 1854; m. Nov. 16, 1881, *Addie Carter.*

THOMAS MAYNARD CHOATE.

[539]

Thomas Maynard[6] Choate (*Rufus Lathrop*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Rufus Lathrop [249] and Elizabeth (Maynard) Choate, was born March 6, 1817, in Windsor, Me. He married, Oct. 20, 1845, *Julia Anna De Clifford Paine*, daughter of Paschal and Ruth Hudson (Bowen) Paine. She was born March 17, 1824, in Boston, Mass. They resided in Ashburnham, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Emily Frances, [1070] b. Feb. 8, 1849. She died in early life, Dec. 21, 1869.
Clara Ann, [1071] b. Jan. 25, 1854. She died in early life, May 21, 1868.
Julia Thomas, [1072] b June 7, 1858.
Nellie Josephine, [1073] b. March 3, 1862.
Benjamin Franklin, [1074] b. Oct. 2, 1863. He died in childhood, Sept. 8, 1868.

Memoranda.

Mr. Choate has followed the occupation of a painter in the chair shops. His daughters reside in Ashburnham, Mass.

Mrs. Choate's parents, Mr. Paschal Paine, died June 24, 1866, and Mrs. Ruth H. Paine, died May 11, 1878, in Ashburnham, Mass.

Mr. Choate and family felt very deeply the death of their daughters. The following lines are taken from others which were written on the death of the oldest, Emily Frances Choate:—

IN MEMORIAM.

Yes, dear Emma, thou hast gone,
And left loved ones thy loss to mourn.
Like the sweetest summer flower
Bright hopes were blasted in an hour.

But thus it is the fairest flower
That e'er is culled 'neath Flora's bowers
Is first to wither first to die,
And leaves us but a parting sigh.

But while its fragrance lingers yet
And memory ne'er its sweet forget,
The spirits of the sainted dead
Keep watchful vigils o'er our heads.

Then let us twine a wreath of love
To wear among the saints above,
Whose flowers of amaranthine bloom
Will shed their fragrance round thy tomb.

'T is hard to part with one so rare,
So young, so lovely, and so fair;
So bright a pearl, so pure a gem,
But God has called. Why weep ye then?

HANNAH J. CHOATE.

[542]

Hannah J.[6] **Choate** (*Rufus Lathrop*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Rufus Lathrop [249] and Elizabeth (Maynard) Choate, was born June 20, 1825, in Windsor, Me. She married, Jan. 1, 1850, *Peter Turney*, son of Peter and Mary Turney. He was born March 28, 1825, in Windsor, Conn. They resided in Norfolk, Va. Mrs. Turney died Feb. 15, 1870.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

GEORGE HENRY, b. June 28, 1858. He died in early life, May 10, 1875.

Memoranda.

MR. TURNEY was left an orphan at the age of two years. He has been a successful and much respected man. He resides, 1896, at No. 172 Bank St., Norfolk, Va. The following inscription is found on Mrs. Turney's tombstone, in Elmwood Cemetery, Norfolk, Va.: —

"Sacred to the memory of HANNAH J. CHOATE,
wife of Peter Turney.
Born in Winsor, Me. June 20, 1825.
Died in Norfolk, Va. Feb. 15 1870."

"*Oh! may we in that world afar,*
Meet, see, and know each other there."

Vid. N. E. Hist. Gen. Register, Vol. 48, p. 337.

ELMIRA CHOATE.

[544]

Elmira[6] **Choate** (*Ebenezer*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Ebenezer [253] and Barbara (Fountain) Choate, was born Feb. 22, 1807, in Whitefield, Me. She married, Dec. 23, 1832, *Joseph King*, son of Benjamin and Ruth (Glidden) King. He was born April 18, 1807, in Whitefield, Me., where they resided, but removed in 1852 to Brewer, Me., in 1855 to East Boston, Mass., in 1857 to Cedar County, Iowa, in 1877 to West Liberty, Iowa, where Mrs. King died March 4, 1880.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ZELOTES N., b. July 13, 1834; m. Dec. 25, 1860, *Anna R. Campbell*
MARY ANN CLARK, b. Jan. 21, 1838; m. Sept. 3, 1861, *T. M. Campbell.*
ELBRIDGE H., b. Sept 10, 1843; m. Dec. 5, 1867, *Florence Elliott.*

Memoranda.

Mr. King was a master ship carpenter, having charge of Nicholas Cooper's yards in West Pittston, Me., and later of Charles Cooper's yards in Brewer, Me., on the Penobscot. In 1857 he removed to Iowa, and became a successful farmer. Mrs. King died at the age of seventy-three years.

Mr. Zelotes N. King is a merchant in West Liberty, Iowa. He had four children; two are living.

Mrs. Campbell is a widow, with two children. Her husband was a druggist in West Liberty, Iowa.

Elbridge H. King, M. D., is a practising physician in West Liberty, Iowa.

EUNICE HALL CHOATE.

[546]

Eunice Hall[6] Choate (*Ebenezer[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Ebenezer [253] and Barbara (Fountain) Choate, was born May 4, 1809, in Whitefield, Me. She married, Feb. 5, 1834, *Ambrose Glidden*, son of Charles and Elizabeth (Pulcifer) Glidden. He was born Sept. 25, 1805, in Whitefield, Me., where they resided. Mrs. Glidden died May 18, 1891.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Gabrielle D. B., b. Oct. 31, 1834; m. 1854, *Jonathan Glines;* d. Dec. 29, 1854.
Barbara J., b. Oct. 2, 1836; m. *Orrin Weymouth.*
Hannah A., b. Feb. 14, 1839; m. *Cyrus A. Blinn;* d. Dec. 10, 1881.
Miles A., b. Sept. 23, 1845. He died in boyhood, Jan. 3, 1855.

JANE FOUNTAIN CHOATE.

[548]

Jane Fountain[6] Choate (*Ebenezer[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Ebenezer [253] and Barbara (Fountain) Choate, was born July 20, 1812, in Whitefield, Me. She married, July 9, 1865, *Amos Merrill*, son of John and Annis (Barker) Merrill. He was born July 8, 1803, in Greene, Me. They resided in East Pittston, Me. Mr. Merrill died Nov. 27, 1881, Mrs. Merrill died May, 1886. There were no children.

SARAH CHOATE.

[550]

Sarah[6] Choate (*Ebenezer[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Ebenezer [258] and Barbara (Fountain) Choate, was born Feb. 26, 1816, in Whitefield, Me. She married, Sept. 17, 1840, *Rufus C. Marsh*, son of Isaac and Polly [252] (Choate) Marsh. He was born Feb. 25, 1813, in Windsor, Me. They resided in Boston, Mass., where Mr. Marsh died July 4, 1883.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Emma J., b. May 18, 1841. She died in infancy, July 27, 1841.
Elbridge C., b. July 11, 1842. He died in infancy, Feb. 14, 1843.
Harriet E., b. Dec. 14, 1843; m. Oct. 15, 1868, *George B. Rice.*
Abby L., b. Aug., 1845. She died in infancy, April 1, 1846.
Charles F., Feb. 26, 1847; m. April 16, 1879, *Ella G. Boynton.*
Louisa D., b. Dec. 11, 1848. She died in childhood, Jan. 3, 1850.
Jason K., b. Sept. 18, 1850. He died in childhood, May 20, 1852.
Rufus C., b. Oct. 29, 1852.
E. Wiley, b. May 28, 1856; m. Nov. 17, 1881, *M. Louisa Schaffer.*
Gabrielle G., b. Sept. 11, 1858; m. Aug. 26, 1885, *Jesse G. Taft.*

Memoranda.

Mrs. Marsh survived her husband. She was his second wife, and is now, 1896, living. Her son, Charles F. Marsh, resides in Newton, Mass.

ELBRIDGE GERRY CHOATE.

[551]

Elbridge Gerry[6] Choate (*Ebenezer[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Ebenezer [253] and Barbara (Fountain) Choate, was born May 27, 1818, in Whitefield, Me. He married, July 12, 1846, *Martha Kincaid*, daughter of William and Harriet (Lambert) Kincaid. She was born in Whitefield, Me. They resided at No. 36 Princeton Street, East Boston, Mass. Mrs. Choate died Feb. 23, 1889.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

NEWELL P., [1075] b. June 21, 1847.
FRED EUGENE, [1076] b. Sept. 5, 1852; m. Oct. 24, 1888, *Mary Helen Thatcher.*
MARTHA LUETTA, [1077] b. Jan. 24, 1863.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was a ship carpenter by trade. His daughter was a teacher in the Adams School, East Boston, Mass.

ELIZABETH FOUNTAIN CHOATE.

[552]

Elizabeth Fountain[6] Choate (*Ebenezer[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Ebenezer [253] and Barbara (Fountain) Choate. She was born May 27, 1821, in Whitefield, Me. She married, July, 1844, [1]*Jason Keith.* He was born in Augusta, Me. They resided in Wellfleet, Mass. Mr. Keith died Feb. 5, 1846, in Whitefield, Me. Mrs. Keith married, Oct. 20, 1851, [2]*Capt. Elisha Wiley*, son of Elisha and Betsey (Atwood) Wiley. He was born Oct., 1794. They resided in Wellfleet, Mass. Captain Wiley died Nov. 4, 1880.

SUSAN CHOATE.

[553]

Susan[6] Choate (*Ebenezer[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Ebenezer [253] and Barbara (Fountain) Choate, was born Sept. 10, 1823, in Whitefield, Me. She married, June 29, 1856, *Thomas P. Sawyer*, son of Ebenezer and Elizabeth Sawyer. He was born June 6, 1818, in Sedgwick, Me. They resided in South Acton, Mass., where Mr. Sawyer died, April 27, 1883. Mrs. Sawyer died Aug. 15, 1881, in Boston, Mass.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

HENRIETTA F., b. Feb. 25, 1862; m. *Edward Wood;* d. April 21, 1883.

Memoranda.

MRS. HENRIETTA F. WOOD left an only daughter, Henrietta, b. April 14, 1883. who resides with her father, in Woburn, Mass.

JOHN FRANCIS CHOATE.

[558]

John Francis[6] Choate (*Francis[5], Isaac[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Francis [254] and Elizabeth (Lyon) Choate, was born March 6, 1786, in Leicester, Mass. He married, 1811, [1]*Elizabeth Nelson*, daughter of Thomas and Mrs. Sarah (Martin) Nelson. She was born in 1791, in Armagh, Ire. They resided in Lansingburg, N. Y. Mr. Choate died May 24, 1854, in Eaton, N. Y. Mrs. Choate married [2]Rev. Isaac Crabbe. She died July 16, 1866, in Detroit, Mich.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

FRANCES ELIZABETH, [1078] b. March 17, 1813; m. *Philip Thurber*; d. Nov. 25, 1884.
WILLIAM NELSON, [1079] b. Sept. 19, 1815; m. May 19, 1836, *Marrilla Sackett.*

Memoranda.

REV. MR. CRABBE, whom Mrs. Choate married, was born in 1797. He died March 29, 1866, in Madison, Mich. Mrs. Choate, it is said, was a descendant of Lord Nelson.

ELIZABETH CHOATE.

[559]

Elizabeth[6] Choate (*Francis[5], Isaac[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Francis [254] and Elizabeth (Lyon) Choate, was born May 18, 1788, in Leicester, Mass. She married, Dec. 11, 1808, *Rev. Nathaniel Kendrick.* He was born April 22, 1777, in Hanover, N. H. They resided in Bellingham, Mass, Lansingburg, N. Y., Middlebury, Vt., Eaton and Hamilton, N. Y. Rev. Dr. Kendrick died Sept. 11, 1848, in Hamilton, N. Y. Mrs. Kendrick died Oct. 11, 1815, in Middlebury, Vt.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

SILAS N., b. Jan. 19, 1814; d. Jan. 14, 1859. ELIZA. She died in early life.

Memoranda.

MR. KENDRICK was limited in his early opportunities for an education. He was employed largely on his father's farm until twenty-one years of age. He then felt called of God to preach the Gospel; and after some years of study he was licensed in 1803. In personal appearance he was very commanding, being erect, six feet three inches in height, and well proportioned.

He commenced preaching in Bellingham, Mass., then went to Lansingburg, N. Y., and afterward to Middlebury, Vt. He received the degree of A. M. in 1813 from the University of Vermont, and of D. D. in 1819 from Brown University, R. I.

In 1823 he became a professor in the Theological Department of Madison University, Hamilton, N. Y. In 1836 he was chosen president of the same institution. This office and honor he declined, although for some time he fulfilled the duties of a president.

When elected to the office of President of the University he persistently declined, remarking, with his usual blending of modesty with humor, that he knew of no other ground for the choice they had made of him than that on which Saul was elected to be King in Israel, namely, that he was head and shoulders taller than his brethren.

But there was about the man a certain moral loftiness that gave tone to his every word and act. *Vid. McClintock and Strong's Cyclopedia, Vol. 5, p. 39, Sprague's Annals, Vol. 6, pp. 482-7, and Appleton's Am. Cyclopedia, Vol. 10, p. 185.*

BENJAMIN LYON CHOATE.

[562]

Benjamin Lyon[6] Choate (*Francis[5], Isaac[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Francis [254] and Elizabeth (Lyon) Choate, was born June 11, 1796, in Lansingburg, N. Y. He married, Jan. 28, 1824, *Lydia Coman,* daughter of Windsor and Keziah (Smith) Coman. She was born June 6, 1804, in Eaton, N. Y. They resided in Morrisville, N. Y. Mr Choate died March 28, 1883. Mrs. Choate died March 9, 1866.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

SUSAN C., [1080] b. July 18, 1825. She died in early womanhood, May 16, 1854.
ELIZABETH, [1081] b. April 16, 1828; m. Aug. 24, 1848, *Chauncey Button;* d. June 19, 1881.
COMAN, [1082] b. Aug 25, 1830. He died in early life, March 11, 1850.
LYDIA ANN, [1083] b. Nov. 8, 1832; m. Feb. 26, 1852, *Sidney Cole;* d. Feb. 13, 1884.
GEORGE LYON, [1084] b. Jan. 19, 1840; m. April 10, 1867, *Jennie West.*
FRANCIS, [1085] b. Dec., 1848. He died in early life, Nov. 21, 1870.

GEORGE WASHINGTON CHOATE.

[568]

George Washington[6] Choate (*Isaac[5], Isaac[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Isaac [256] and Martha (Craig) Choate, was born July 1, 1789, in Leicester, Mass. He married, Feb. 10, 1814, *Mary Baldwin.* She was born July 30, 1789, in Dorset, Vt. They resided in Rutland, N. Y., and removed in 1821 to Milan, Ohio. Colonel Choate died Oct. 6, 1846. Mrs. Choate died Dec. 23, 1854.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

LOUISA, [1086] b. May 5, 1815; m. 1835, *James C. Lockwood;* d. June 20, 1876.
CHARLES BALDWIN, [1087] b. Sept. 21, 1818; m. May 6, 1854, *Ann Riley;* d. Jan. 11, 1886.
GEORGE CRAIG, [1088] b. Jan. 9, 1822. He died Jan. 7, 1871, in Laramie, Wyo. Ter.
JULIA FRANCES, [1089] b. June 29, 1826; m. Jan. 10, 1849, *John W. Sprague;* d. May 24, 1886.
GREEN, [1090] b. Nov. 16, 1829. He died Oct. 24, 1879, in Chicago, Ill.
WAYNE, [1091] b. Nov. 7, 1832; m Nov. 27, 1862, *Elizabeth Ellen McBride.*
MARY LORENA, [1092] b. July 28, 1836; m. March 6, 1861, *Charles D. Smith;* d. Feb. 13, 1883.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE served in the War of 1812. He was first commissioned as a captain, but was promoted until he became the Colonel of a regiment.

BETSEY CHOATE.

[570]

Betsey[6] Choate (*Isaac[5], Isaac[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Isaac [256] and Martha (Craig) Choate, was born Nov. 18, 1795, in Hartford, Conn. She married, April 14, 1822, *Moses Kimball,* son of Nathaniel and Lucy Kimball. He was born Dec. 24, 1795, in Preston, Conn. They resided in Norwalk, Ohio, where Mr. Kimball died Sept. 19, 1837. Mrs. Kimball died Nov. 21, 1861, in Shiawassee, Mich.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

NATHANIEL, b. Feb. 23, 1823.
WILLIAM, b. April 17, 1825.
SARAH ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 8, 1828; m. Sept. 23, 1863, *George Colt.*
ELLEN, b. Oct. 12, 1833.

Memoranda.

MR. KIMBALL went to Huron County, Ohio, in early life. He was elected to the office of county auditor in 1822, and filled that position for eight years. Subsequently he was a merchant in Norwalk, Ohio. He bought largely of Western lands, and was one of the founders of the town of Lima, Ind., and of Shiawassee, Mich. He was taken ill in Shiawassee, but returned and died shortly after in Norwalk, Ohio. He was a good, honest, correct, and persevering man. His life was sacrificed to the care of a friend who was very ill in Shiawassee, Mich. His large fortune was lost to his family by the unfaithfulness of those in charge, and the panic of 1837.

Mrs. Kimball, with her children, removed to Shiawassee, Mich., and suffered all the hardships of pioneer life. She was a noble woman. "Her children rise up and call her blessed."

Mr. and Mrs. Colt reside in Owosso, Mich. They have two children, viz., Georgia Ellen, b. Feb. 6, 1867, and Henry Dutton Nathaniel, b. Feb. 16, 1871. Miss Ellen Kimball resides in Owosso, Mich.

OLIVE CRAIG CHOATE.

[571]

Olive Craig[6] Choate (*Isaac[5], Isaac[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Isaac [256] and Martha (Craig) Choate, was born Aug. 26, 1797, in Leicester, Mass. She married, June 1, 1810, *Reuben Wilmot*, son of Asher and Rebecca (Russell) Wilmot. He was born May 30, 1798, in Champion, N. Y. They resided in Carthage, N. Y. Mr. Wilmot died Oct. 8, 1851. Mrs. Wilmot died Sept. 4, 1881.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

SARAH JANE, b. Nov. 22, 1822; m. Sept. 21, 1843, [1]*Albert G. Bailey*; m. April 27, 1868 [2]*A. T. Stewart.*
CARLOS V., b. Nov., 1825; d. Aug. 3, 1873.
CHARLES EUGENE, b. July, 1828.
GEORGE TRACY, b. 1834; d. May, 1861.

MARTHA GREEN CHOATE.

[572]

Martha Green[6] Choate (*Isaac[5], Isaac[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Isaac [256] and Martha (Craig) Choate, was born Oct. 22, 1799, in Pownal, Vt. She married, June 3, 1819, *George Oakes*. He was born June 13, 1790, in Coleraine, Mass. They resided in Black River, N. Y. Mr. Oakes died Oct. 12, 1857. Mrs. Oakes died July 28, 1879.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WILLIAM B., b. May 11, 1829. He died, a soldier in the Union Army, Aug. 20, 1863.
HELEN M., b. April 9, 1832; m. *Charles Huntington*; d. July 12, 1885.
CHARLES C., b. May 13, 1834; m. *Mary J. Shattuck.*
GEORGE P., b. Aug. 7, 1836; m. *Martha Thurston.*
KIMBALL, b. May 3, 1838; m. *Clara Wood.*
MARTHA J., b. May 18, 1840; m. *Everett A. Dexter.*
CAROLINE E., b. July 4, 1844. She died in infancy, Sept. 9, 1845.

JOSEPH CHOATE.

[576]

Joseph[6] Choate (*Jonathan[5], Isaac[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Jonathan [257] and Lois (Browning) Choate, was born Dec. 9, 1790, in Leicester, Mass. He married, July 6, 1816, *Sarah Nelson*, daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Martin) Nelson. She was born Dec. 25, 1794, in Parish of Kilmore, County of Armagh, Ireland. They resided in Lansingburg, and after 1837, in Auburn, N. Y. Mr. Choate died Nov. 29, 1876. Mrs. Choate died June 17, 1881.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

LOUISA, [1093] b. Sept. 4, 1817; m. Oct. 31, 1844, *John M. Easterly*; d. April 10, 1866.
SARAH ANN, [1094] b. Jan. 20, 1819; m. Oct. 26, 1848, *Joseph Allen Haskell*; d. Nov. 10, 1883.
AMANDA ELIZABETH, [1095] b. April 28, 1820; m. July 12, 1838, *Alonzo Cornell.*
HELEN MAR, [1096] b. Oct. 29, 1821; m. Jan. 14, 1860, *Alfred W. Upham*; d. June 10, 1890.
JOSEPH HORATIO, [1097] b. Feb. 5, 1823; m. May 22, 1848, *Harriet Emeline Dyer.*
JONATHAN, [1098] b. Oct. 25, 1824; m. Jan. 7, 1851, *Rachel Chapell.*
THOMAS NELSON, [1099] b. March 15, 1827.
JAMES HARVEY, [1100] b. Feb. 25, 1829. He died in childhood, Tuesday, Feb. 12, 1833.
GEORGE RUFUS, [1101] b. Jan. 20, 1831; m. Nov. 27, 1871, *Margaret Weager.*
EMILY, [1102] b. Jan. 31, 1833.
MARY FRANCES, [1103] b. May 22, 1835; m. Feb. 19, 1862, *Henry Homer*; d. Feb. 14, 1868.
EDWARD, [1104] b. Jan. 30, 1838. He died in childhood, Tuesday, Jan. 26, 1841.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was a noble Christian man. He is described as quick in his movements, having an oval face with prominent features, dark complexion, and black hair and eyes. There are preserved these records: "Joseph Choate was born 9th day of December A. D. 1790, Thursday morning at 1 o'clock in Leicester, Massachusetts State." "Joseph Choate was married to Sarah Nelson on the 6th July 1816 at Lansingburgh." Joseph Choate, son of Jonathan Choate, died Nov. 29, 1876, aged eighty-six years. *Vid. Jonathan Choate's Old Family Bible.*

LOIS CHOATE.

[577]

Lois[6] Choate (*Jonathan*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Jonathan [257] and Lois (Browning) Choate, was born Oct. 6, 1792, in Leicester, Mass. She married, March 30, 1823, *Jonas Brown.* They resided in Auburn, N. Y. Mr. Brown died. Mrs. Brown died May 12, 1876.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

LOIS ANNA, m. *Rev. Mr. Hill.* She died in 1887.

Memoranda.

"LOIS CHOAT was born the 6th day of October 1792 on Saturday at 12 o'clock in Leicester Massachusetts State" "Lois Brown daughter of Jonathan Choate died May 12th 1876. Aged 84 years and 6 months." *Vid. Jonathan Choate's Old Family Bible.*

Rev. Mr. Hill, when last heard from, was in Pasadena, Cal.

LUCY CHOATE.

[579]

Lucy[6] Choate (*Jonathan*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Jonathan [257] and Lois (Browning) Choate, was born Oct. 3, 1798, in Lansingburg, N. Y. She married, Jan. 27, 1823, *Rev. James C. Goble.* They resided in Washington, N. J. Rev. Mr. Goble died. Mrs. Goble died June 21, 1850.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

RUNY, b. JONATHAN, b. JULIA, b.
HARVEY, b. ELIZA, b.

Memoranda.

"LUCY CHOAT was born the 3d day of October A. D. 1798 Monday morning 10 o'clock in Lansingburgh state of New York."

"Rev. James C. Goble was married to Lucy Choate, Daughter of Jonathan Choate, Anno Domino 1823."

"Lucy Goble, daughter of Jonathan Choate died June the 21st 1850 aged 52."

Vid. Jonathan Choate's Old Family Bible.

EMILY CHOATE.

[580]

Emily[6] Choate (*Jonathan*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Jonathan [257] and Lois (Browning) Choate, was born Jan. 20, 1800, in Lansingburg, N. Y. She married *Thomas Nelson.* They resided in Lansingburg, N. Y. Mr. Nelson died. Mrs. Nelson died Sept., 1839.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARTHA, b. LOIS, m. *Smith D. Stiles.*

Memoranda.

"EMILY CHOAT was born the 2d day of January A. D. 1800, Monday morning at 10 o'clock Lansingburgh, state of New York"

"Emily Nelson daughter of Jonathan Choate died Sept. 1839 aged 39 years"

Vid. Jonathan Choate's Old Family Bible.

ELIZA CHOATE.

[581]

Eliza[6] Choate (*Jonathan[5], Isaac[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Jonathan [257] and Lois (Browning) Choate, was born Nov. 30, 1801, in Lansingburg, N. Y. She married, Feb. 26, 1821, *Martin Russell*, son of Jeduthan Russell. He was born Aug. 20, 1799, in Walpole, N. H. They resided in Troy, N. Y. Mr. Russell died Oct. 7, 1870. Mrs. Russell died April 10, 1877.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JOHN D., b. April 22, 1822; m. April 1, 1861, *Sarah Dolan;* d. Aug. 3, 1882.
EMILY, b. Jan. 27, 1824; m. July 21, 1857, *Henry Stunberg;* d. April 6, 1869.
LOIS, b. March 14, 1829. She died the same day, March 14, 1829.
MARTIN, b. Jan. 4, 1831; m. 1865, [1]*Maggie Hicks;* m. 1878, [2]*Sarah Livingstone.*
GEORGE, b. May 29, 1834. He died in childhood, Aug. 6, 1839.
ELIZA FRANCES, b. July 30, 1837. She died in childhood, Jan. 19, 1839.
JULIA F., b. June 14, 1843; m. July 20, 1862, [1]*W. E. S. Goss;* m. Sept 19, 1883, [2]*E. Shults.*

Memoranda.

"ELIZA CHOAT was born the 30th of November A. D. 1801 Monday morning at 1 o'clock, Lansingburgh, State of New York."

"Martin Russell was married to Eliza Choate on the 26th Feb. 1821 at Lansingburgh, by Elder Sumers"

"Eliza Russell daughter of Jonathan Choate died Tuesday April 10, 1877 aged 75 years 4 months and 10 days" *Vid. Jonathan Choate's Old Family Bible.*

MR. RUSSELL was the youngest of eleven children. His mother died when he was three weeks old, and his oldest married sister brought him up. His father died when he was a lad of ten years of age.

Martin Russell, a son, resides on Eighth Street, Troy, N. Y.

Mr. W. E. S. Goss, who married the youngest daughter, was a son of Ephraim and Elizabeth B. (Stevens) Goss. They resided in Troy, N. Y. Mr. Goss died Nov. 22, 1878. They had four children, viz., Clarence, b. May 18, 1863; Herbert, b. Feb. 12, 1866; Howard, b. Jan. 7, 1871, and Florence, b. June 5, 1878.

Mrs. Goss married a second time, Mr. E. Shults. They reside at No. 596 Benson Street, Camden, N. J. She has a piece of ancient needlework, done in 1754, by her great-grandmother's sister, Sarah Low.

ISAAC WARREN CHOATE.

[582]

Isaac Warren[6] Choate (*Joshua[5], Isaac[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Joshua [261] and Betsey (Warn) Choate, was born March 24, 1794, in Lansingburg, N. Y. He married, Feb. 20, 1820, *Mehitable Blanchard*, daughter of H. P. Blanchard. She was born April 8, 1797, in Preston, Conn. They resided in Pownal, Vt., and in Petersburg, Clarence, Alden, Rochester, and Portage, N. Y. Mr. Choate died July 17, 1853, in Clarence, N. Y. Mrs. Choate died Nov. 5, 1873, in Williamsville, N. Y.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ELIZA D., [1105] b. Dec. 27, 1820; m. Dec 31, 1840, *Ralph Van Brant;* d. March 3, 1847.
WILLIAM D., [1106] b. Aug. 22, 1822; m. Nov. 22, 1849, [1]*Cornelia J. Todd;* m. Feb. 28, 1871, [2]*Mary J. A. Edwards.*
JULIA ANN, [1107] b. Aug. 13, 1824; m. Jan. 1, 1844, *William Welch.*
ALONZO B., [1108] b. Oct. 10, 1826; m. Feb. 1, 1852, [1]*Adelaide M. Brazier;* m. Aug. 16, 1874, [2]*Clara Bell Reeder.*
JOSHUA DAVID, [1109] b. March 25, 1829; m. April 9, 1855, *Eliza A. Brink.*
HENRY A., [1110] b. Jan. 19, 1833; m. July 20, 1863, *Frances Rowen*
HARRIET DRAPER, [1111] b. Aug. 6, 1835; m. March 24, 1864, *Byron Chaffee.*
EMER HARRY, [1112] b. May 21, 1838; m. Dec. 25, 1862, *Mary Billington;* d. May 6, 1868.
RUFUS MORTIMER, [1113] b. Oct. 5, 1840; m. April 10, 1866, *Ellen Strickler.*
HOMER MILTON, [1114] b. Aug. 22, 1843; m. Sept 11, 1867, *Helen E. McCoy.*

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was a carpenter by trade, a prominent Free Mason, a good Christian, and a kind father.

ABIGAIL CHOATE.

[583]

Abigail[6] Choate (*Joshua[5], Isaac[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Joshua [261] and Betsey (Warn) Choate, was born Nov. 7, 1795, in Lansingburg, N. Y. She married *Rev. Sherman Ladd.* He was born July 6, 1786. They resided in Pownal, Vt. Rev. Mr Ladd died May 10, 1858. Mrs. Ladd died Dec. 29, 1873.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

BENJAMIN, b. Dec. 20, 1815; d. Dec. 14, 1862.
JAMES, b. Feb. 2, 1817; m. Dec. 18, 1835; d. Dec. 10, 1865.
JOHN, b. Dec. 16, 1818; m. June, 1846.
ABIGAIL, b. Nov. 10, 1820. She died in early life, Jan. 19, 1853
JOSHUA, b. Oct. 4, 1822; m. March, 1847.
SHERMAN, b. Sept. 3, 1824; m. Jan. 5, 1848.
MOSES, } b. Feb. 8, 1826; { m. 1853.
AARON, } { m. 1852.
SARAH S., b. Feb. 9, 1829; m. Aug. 6, 1854.
MARY, b. May 7, 1830. She died in early life, Aug. 18, 1847.
MIRIAM, b. Nov. 8, 1831. She died in childhood, Jan. 27, 1834.
EUNICE, b. Dec. 2, 1834.
ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 21, 1837; m. July 6, 1860.

ROXANNA CHOATE.

[586]

Roxanna[6] Choate (*Joshua[5], Isaac[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Joshua [261] and Betsey (Warn) Choate, was born March 1, 1801, in Lansingburg, N. Y. She married, March 12, 1820, [1]*Emer Hill.* He was born March 16, 1797. They resided in Clarence, N. Y. Mr. Hill died May 16, 1826, in Pownal, Vt. Mrs. Hill married, Dec. 15, 1833, [2]*Lenza Hamlin*, son of David and Rebecca Hamlin. He was born Aug. 29, 1793. They resided in Clarence, N. Y. Mr. Hamlin died Jan. 13, 1883. Mrs. Hamlin died March 14, 1877.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARY CHOATE, b. Dec. 9, 1820; m. April 8, 1840, *Joshua Beeman.*
HARRIET A., b. Feb. 3, 1822; m. May, 1845, *Alexander Gotwalt;* d. June 16, 1883.
HENRY WARN, b. Feb. 3, 1823. He died in childhood, May 13, 1829.

FANNY J., b. March 16, 1824; m. May, 1845, *Graham Lee;* d. Aug. 14, 1864.
SALLIE A., b. Aug. 14, 1825. She died in infancy, March 12, 1827.

IRVING W., b. Oct. 7, 1834; d. March 27, 1860.
JOHN WILLIAM, b. May 3, 1836. He died in infancy, April 17, 1837.
LORENZO S., b. Sept. 3, 1837. He died in early life, April 20, 1855.
ALONZO G., b. March 7, 1839. He died in childhood, June 2, 1845.
ELIZA C., b. June 11, 1840. She died in early life, Oct. 27, 1860.
JULIA A., b. June 6, 1841. She died in childhood, Jan. 16, 1843.
GEORGE A., b. April 15, 1843. He died in the Army, March 13, 1862.

SARAH E. CHOATE.

[590]

Sarah E.[6] **Choate** (*Joshua*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Joshua [261] and Betsey (Warn) Choate, was born July 25, 1807. She married, 1829, *Samuel Hunt.* They resided in Hunt's Corners, East Clarence, N. Y. Mr. Hunt died. Mrs. Hunt died April, 1851.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

IRVING, res. Akron, N. Y.

ELI WARN CHOATE.

[591]

Eli Warn[6] **Choate** (*Joshua*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Joshua [261] and Betsey (Warn) Choate, was born May 3, 1810, in Lansingburg, N. Y. He married, March 9, 1836, [1]*Fidelia Ermenile Sheldon.* She was born May 23, 1814, in Clarence, N. Y. They resided in Lancaster, N. Y. Mrs. Choate died May 1, 1847. Mr. Choate married, Nov. 2, 1848, [2]*Anna Brimmer*, daughter of Daniel and Abigail (Moon) Brimmer. She was born Oct. 13, 1817, in Petersburg, N. Y. They resided in Lancaster, N. Y. Mr. Choate died April 10, 1872. Mrs. Anna (Choate) Wallen, died Jan. 12, 1892, in Marshall, Minn.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

FRANCIS DAVID, [1115] b. May 4, 1837. He died in early life, Jan. 2, 1859.
JEROME CYRENUS, [1116] b. Jan. 22, 1840; m. 1861, *Kate Louise Kelley.*

EMMA FIDELIA, [1117] b. Oct. 6, 1849; m. Feb. 23, 1826, *Charles Brimmer.*
HEMAN ELI, [1118] b. Aug. 1, 1853; m. Nov. 8, 1876, *Laura D. Chapman.*

Memoranda.

MRS. ANNA CHOATE married a second time, Mr. Wallen. He was step-father of Mrs. Fidelia E. Choate. Mrs. Wallen made her home, the last ten years of her life, with her daughter, Mrs. Charles Brimmer, in Marshall, Minn.

MARY ANN CHOATE.

[592]

Mary Ann[6] **Choate** (*Jacob*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Jacob [264] and Rosamond (Parmalee) Choate, was born June 29, 1800, in Windsor, Vt. She married, June 29, 1819, *Amos Paul*, son of James and Elethear (Jewett) Paul. He was born March 11, 1793, in Northfield, Vt. They resided in Windsor, Newbury, and Danville, Vt. Mr. Paul died May 7, 1835. Mrs. Paul died Jan. 25, 1843.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JACOB CHOATE, b. June 6, 1820. He died in early life.
AMELIA E., b. Jan. 3, 1822. She died in childhood, Oct. 23, 1829.
EDWARD ALEXANDER, b. Oct. 5, 1823; m. 1845. *Indiana Adelia Smith.*
GEORGE HOWARD, b. March 14, 1826; m. May 1, 1849, [1]*Caroline E. Strong;* m. Nov 9, 1855, [2]*Parmela S. Joy;* d. May 19, 1890.
CATHERINE ROSAMOND, b. March 18, 1828; m. *Sylvanus Cadwallader;* d. 1856.
HARRIET AMELIA, b. Sept. 2, 1831; m. 1866, *Henry E. Stiles;* d. Oct., 1870.
MARY ISABELLA, b. Dec. 1, 1833; m. Oct. 10, 1857, *Sylvanus Cadwallader.*

Memoranda.

MR. PAUL'S oldest son, Jacob Choate Paul, was born in Danville, Vt. He learned a printer's trade, and was last heard from in October, 1837, at No. 77 Washington Street, Boston, Mass.

Edward A. Paul was captain of Company F, New England Regiment, in the Mexican War. He was in the war for the Union as a correspondent for the New York *Times*. He was for many years in the Treasury Department of the United States, having his residence in Washington, D. C.

George H. Paul was born in Danville, Vt. He graduated, in 1847, from the University of Vermont. His first wife was from Burlington, Vt. His second wife was from Racine, Wis. Mr. Paul published the Burlington *Sentinel* (Vt.), and later, for fourteen years, the *Daily News*, of Milwaukee, Wis. He was postmaster of Burlington, Vt., and of Kenosha, Wis. For four years he was a member of the Wisconsin Senate. He was also President of the Trustees of the Milwaukee Insane Asylum, Vice-president of the Wisconsin Academy of Science, and postmaster of Milwaukee, Wis. He died in Kansas City, Mo. It is said that he had a thousand pages in manuscript of the descendants of William Paul, 1637, Taunton, Mass.

Mrs. Caroline E. (Strong) Paul, daughter of Timothy F. and Olivia (Clark) Strong was born Dec. 2, 1830, and died March 4, 1854, in Kenosha, Wis.

Mr. Henry E. Stiles was of Milwaukee, Wis.

Mr. and Mrs. Cadwallader reside in Springfield, Mo., and have two daughters in Drury College.

HARRIET CHOATE.

[594]

Harriet[6] Choate (*Jacob[5], Isaac[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Jacob [264] and Rosamond (Parmalee) Choate, was born Dec. 30, 1805, in Windsor, Vt. She married, Dec. 6, 1827, *Samuel Bulkley Mattocks*, son of Samuel and Lucy Sage (Smith) Mattocks. He was born Dec. 14, 1802, in Middlebury, Vt. They resided in Danville and in Lyndon, Vt. Mr. Mattocks died Feb. 28, 1887. Mrs. Mattocks died Sept. 19, 1872.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARTHA AMELIA, b. Sept. 16, 1828; m. Feb. 21, 1849, *George H. Weeks.*
JOHN M., b. Sept. 12, 1830. He died in childhood, Oct. 2, 1833.
HENRIETTA R. C., b. Jan. 22, 1832. She died in childhood, Oct. 2, 1833.
JOHN HENRY, b. Jan. 19, 1834.
JAMES BELL, b. Jan. 24, 1836; m. Nov. 19, 1863, *Augusta M. Weeks.*
ESTHER NEWELL, b. Feb. 6, 1838; m. Sept. 6, 1860, *Lewis P. Brown;* d. July 25, 1863.
CAROLINE CORNELIA, b. Jan. 22, 1840; m. Sept. 16, 1860, *Daniel N. Trull, M. D.*
SAMUEL SMITH, b. April 3, 1842; m. Nov. 4, 1869, *Mary Lizzie Skinner.*

Memoranda.

MR. MATTOCKS was a descendant of James Mattocks, one of the first settlers of Boston, Mass., who came in 1634 from Totness, Devonshire, England. The descendants of James Mattocks of Boston have resided largely in Connecticut and Vermont, and have been prominent in professional and public life. There have been among them twenty-three lawyers, judges, and sheriffs, and one member of Congress.

Mr. Mattocks graduated in 1821 from Middlebury College, Vermont. He studied law with his uncle, William Mattocks, Esq., of Danville, Vt., and was admitted to the Bar in 1826. He practised a few years, was elected Judge of Probate in 1836, and held that position eleven years.

He was the cashier of the Bank of Caledonia several years, and of the Lyndon Bank for nearly twenty years, but resigned on account of ill health in 1874.

He was a man of strict integrity, and commanded universal respect. It has been said of him, "He was an exemplary Christian, a courteous gentleman in all his business relations, kind to the poor, an affectionate husband and father, and a worthy citizen."

THE BULKELEY ARMS.

When eighty-three years of age, under date of June 20, 1885, Mr. Mattocks writes: —

"You ask, where I got the name Bulkley? From my mother's ancestors. I have a record which I copy: 'Peter Bulkley, the Puritan one of the first settlers of Massachusetts, Clergyman. Dr. Edward Bulkley of Bedfordshire, England, came to New England 1658 or 9, Clergyman. Rev. Gershom Bulkley son of Peter and Grace Chetwood married Sarah Chauncey daughter of President Chauncey of Harvard College. Edward his son married Dorothy Prescott of Concord, Charles his son married Mary Sage of Middletown, Conn. . . . Sarah daughter of Charles married Cephas Smith of Sheffield, Conn. . . .' So you perceive, my mother, daughter of my grandfather Cephas Smith and his wife Sarah Bulkley, gave me the name Bulkley. I have also the Bulkeley Coat of Arms. Accept my sincere thanks for your sympathy, and may our God and Savior bless and prosper you.

"Yours, S. B. MATTOCKS."

The Rev. Peter Bulkeley was the first pastor of the church in Concord, Mass., organized July 5, 1636. *Vid. The Bulkeley Genealogy, pp.* 35–8.

GEORGE GREENLEAF CHOATE.

[597]

George Greenleaf[6] Choate (*George Gore[5], Joseph[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of George Gore [283] and Joanna (Silloway) Choate, was born in Newburyport, Mass. He married [1]*Elizabeth Johnson*, daughter of James and Martha (March) Johnson. She was born in Newburyport, Mass. They resided in Deer Isle, Me. Mrs. Elizabeth Choate died June 1, 1809. Mr. Choate married [2]*Betsey Small*, daughter of Thomas Small. They resided in Deer Isle, Me., and removed to Bluehill, Me. Mr. Choate died June 24, 1858. Mrs. Betsey Choate died April 5, 1862.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ELIZA, [1119] b. July, 1801; m. *Samuel Hall;* d. Aug. 4, 1887.
MARY, [1120] b. March 6, 1803; res 1896, in Old Ladies' Home, Boston, Mass.
LAVINIA, [1121] b. Aug. 10, 1805; m. April 9, 1829, *Thomas Haskell;* d. Nov. 22, 1879.
JOANNA, [1122]; m. *Samuel Hall;* d. aged 21.
MARTHA, [1123] b. Feb. 23, 1809; m. Jan., 1829, [1]*Amos Carter;* m. [2]*Rev. Samuel Macomber;* d. June 23, 1890.

THOMAS S., [1124] b. March 14, 1811; m. *Hannah Marshall;* d. 1852.
ANNA WEBSTER, [1125] b. May 11, 1813; m. Nov. 9, 1831, *Joseph M. Bragdon;* d. June 9, 1892.
JOHN, [1126]; m. —— ——; d.
SARAH R., [1127] b. July 5, 1818; m. [1]*Abel S. Townes;* m. [2]—— *Dunham;* d. June 13, 1886.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE, tradition says, was a person remarkable for his ready wit. We find in print the following sketch: —

"George G. Choate came, not far from the beginning of the present century, from some place in the county of Essex, in the State of Massachusetts. By trade he was a house-carpenter. He first married a Miss Johnson, a daughter of the last wife of Mr. Ezra Howard, and by her had five daughters, two of whom were the wives of Mr. Samuel Hall, of this place, but who, many years ago, removed to Long Island in the town of Bluehill. Another was the wife of Mr. Thomas Haskell, son of Deacon Joshua Haskell, a master ship-carpenter, who lived here until a few years ago, and then removed to Boston, where he died not long after his removal. He had been married before, and had a family of eight children. His first wife was a daughter of Courtney Babbidge. The remaining daughter of Mr. Choate by his first marriage was Miss Mary Choate, who now resides in Boston. The second wife of Mr. Choate was Miss Betsey, daughter of Mr. Thomas Small, Sr. They had two sons. One was the late Mr. Thomas S. Choate who resided here, and died several years ago. The other was Mr. John Choate, who, when quite a young man, left this place and went to New Orleans, and before the Rebellion commanded a steamer on the Mississippi River. Of the daughters we know nothing, as they did not remain here. Mr. Choate formerly resided in a house near the Town House, which, after his removal from here, was purchased by Jonathan E. Webb, Esq., and removed to the Northwest Harbor. It is now the property of Captain John W. Green. Not far from 1830 Mr. Choate removed to Bluehill, where he resided till his death, which took place not far from 1860. He was a great wit, and many of his expressions are well remembered, both in this place and in Bluehill."

Vid. Historical Sketch of the Town of Deer Isle, Me., pp. 175, 176.

"Captain Johnson, Mrs. Choate's father, followed the seas. He was born in Scotland. Soon after the birth of Elizabeth, his youngest child, he was three days out on a voyage from Newburyport, Mass., when he was washed overboard and drowned. On receiving this sad intelligence his widow became deranged, and continued so the remainder of her life." This account was given Sept. 27, 1892, by the second daughter, Miss Mary Choate, who is living, July 14, 1896, in her ninety-fourth year, and expects to go on a picnic next Monday. She resides in the Old Ladies' Home, Boston, Mass.

BETSEY CHOATE.

[598]

Betsey[6] **Choate** (*George Gore*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of George Gore [283] and Joanna (Silloway) Choate, was born in Newburyport, Mass. She married [1]*John Carman.* They resided in Deer Isle, Me. Mr. Carman died. Mrs. Carman married [2]*Jeremiah Stover.* They resided in Deer Isle, and removed to Bluehill, Me. Mr. Stover died. Mrs. Stover died in 1852.

Memoranda.

"THE wife of Mr. John Carman was a Miss Choate, a sister of Mr. George G. Choate, who was a native of Essex County, Massachusetts, who lived here many years and is well remembered by the older people among us for his wit. He removed to Bluehill, where he died. Mr. John Carman and wife were the parents of three sons and six daughters. The sons were the present Mr. Levi Carman and Mr. Frederick Carman, and John Carman, who died when a young man. The daughters were the wives of Mr. John Ferguson, who, at the time of his marriage, lived in Massachusetts; of the late Mr. Solomon Haskell, of this town; of the late Jonathan E. Webb, Esq.; of Mr. James Clough, of Bluehill; of Dr. Charles N. Briggs, a dentist, a native of Rhode Island; and of a Mr. Trowbridge; with one or two exceptions they are now dead. The widow of Mr. Carman married Mr. Jeremiah Stover, who came here from Penobscot, whom she survived, and died not far from 1852, at an advanced age."

Vid. Historical Sketch of the Town of Deer Isle, Me., p. 77.

WILLIAM SEALLON CHOATE.

[600]

William Seallon[6] Choate (*Robert[5], Joseph[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Robert [284] and Apphia (Worthen) Choate, was born Dec. 14, 1799, in Thetford, Vt. He married, June 29, 1822, *Harriet Thompson*, daughter of Aaron and Rhoda (Lamb) Thompson. She was born July 18, 1801, in Peacham, Vt. They resided in North Montpelier, Vt. Mr. Choate died Jan. 22, 1865. Mrs. Choate died Jan. 28, 1885.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

DAVID WORTHEN, [1128] b. May 5, 1825; m. Dec. 29, 1852, *Dorothy Ham.*
EDWIN R., [1129] b. April 12, 1833; m. Oct. 29, 1864, *Mary Griffin;* res. No. Montpelier, Vt.
MARIA, [1130] b. May 4, 1835; m. July 4, 1866, *George C. Tabor.*
MARION, [1131] b. Dec. 17, 1843. She died in early life, April 20, 1863.

ANN BUCKINGHAM CHOATE.

[601]

Ann Buckingham[6] Choate (*Robert[5], Joseph[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Robert [284] and Apphia (Worthen) Choate, was born March 10, 1801, in Thetford, Vt. She married *Leonard Keith.* Mr. Keith died in Cleveland, Ohio. Mrs. Keith died Sept. 5, 1853, in Barre, Vt.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ORVIS, b. WILLIAM, b. He died. ELIZABETH, b. She died young, Jan. 1, 1850.

Memoranda.

MR. KEITH was killed in being thrown from a carriage by a frightened horse. Elizabeth, the daughter, died when about eighteen years of age.

MARY BURTON CHOATE.

[602]

Mary Burton[6] Choate (*Robert[5], Joseph[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Robert [284] and Apphia (Worthen) Choate, was born Jan. 31, 1804, in Thetford, Vt. She married, March 10, 1835, *Dr. Leonard Dodge,* son of Rev. Nathaniel Brown and Sally (Gale) Dodge. He was born Jan. 14, 1805, in Underhill, Vt. They resided in Little Osage, Mo., where Dr. Dodge died March 10, 1864. Mrs. Dodge died May 12, 1866.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WILLIAM BURTON, b. Jan. 2, 1839. He died in infancy, July 3, 1839.
MARY ANN BURTON, b. Sept. 24, 1840; m. June 8, 1859, *Dr. Wesley Melick.*
SARAH ADALINE A., b. June 8, 1842; m. April 19, 1864, *Joseph H. Warden;* d. Nov. 12, 1876.

Memoranda.

MR. DODGE studied medicine and commenced practice in 1826. As a physician he had few equals in the region where he lived. He was beloved by all who knew him for his manifest integrity, his firmness and energy, and his love of right and justice. He was a strong friend of the temperance cause.

Vid. The Dodge Family, pp. 197, 289, 290, 394.

SAMUEL PARKER CHOATE.

[603]

Samuel Parker[6] Choate (*Robert[5], Joseph[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Robert [284] and Apphia (Worthen) Choate, was born Jan. 25, 1806, in Thetford, Vt. He married, Sept., 1833, *Harriet Sias*, daughter of Nichelaus and Mary Sias. She was born Aug. 29, 1809, in Danville, Vt., where they resided. Mr. Choate died July 4, 1867. Mrs. Choate married again.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

FRANKLIN DEMING, [1132] b. July 19, 1834. He died in early life, Aug. 19, 1851.
HARRIET, [1133] b. Sept. 21, 1836.
MARY ABBA, [1134] b. May 8, 1843; m. Jan. 22, 1862, —— ——; d. Jan. 8, 1875.

DAVID WORTHEN CHOATE.

[604]

David Worthen[6] Choate (*Robert[5], Joseph[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Robert [284] and Apphia (Worthen) Choate, was born Feb. 12, 1808, in Thetford, Vt. He married, in 1834, *Aurilla Ingraham*, daughter of Paul and Thankful (Sears) Ingraham. She was born March 21, 1806, in Peacham, Vt., where they resided. Mr. Choate died July 14, 1894. Mrs. Choate died Jan. 17, 1889.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARY BURTON, [1135] b. Nov. 30, 1834; m. 1865, *Asa S. Livingston;* d. 1882.
CHARLES A., [1136] b. March 30, 1838; m. Nov. 19, 1868, [1]*Alice M. Watts;* m. Aug. 20, 1891, [2]*Lucy E. Watts.*
ELSIE ANN, [1137] b. Feb. 2, 1842; m. Dec. 29, 1868, *David Merrill, M. D.*
SCHUYLER MERRILL, [1138] b. June 15, 1846. He died in early life, April 21, 1875.

SUSANNA CHOATE.

[605]

Susanna[6] Choate (*John Tyler[5], John[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of John Tyler [286] and Hannah (Pearson) Choate, was born March 22, 1790, in Newburyport, Mass. She married [1]*Amos Johnson*, son of Amos and Judith (Putney) Johnson. He was born June 19, 1792, in Weare, N. H., where they resided. Mr. Johnson died June 19, 1817. Mrs. Johnson married, May 22, 1850, [2]*James Dodge*. They resided in Goffstown, N. H., where Mr. Dodge died Jan. 12, 1855. Mrs. Dodge removed to Warner, N. H, where she died April 6, 1870.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MOSES, b. Aug. 21, 1813; m. Oct. 22, 1837, *Mary Putney;* d. Dec. 6, 1838.
JOHN, b. May 8, 1816; m. Dec. 7, 1837, *Persis D. Fowler.*

Memoranda.

JOHN JOHNSON'S wife, Persis D. Fowler, daughter of Nicholas and Mary (Stearns) Fowler, was born April 18, 1818, in Warner, N. H. They resided in Henniker, Springfield, Hopkinton, and Warner, N. H. They had ten children, viz., Moses, b. Sept. 7, 1838; m. Lizzie A. Johnson. Mary S., b. Jan. 6, 1840; m. James H. Morgan. Susan P., b. Feb. 26, 1842. John M., b. July 29, 1843; m. Clara A. Ela. Henry L., b. March 16, 1845; m. Florence Fareline. Emma J., b. March 2, 1847; m. Edgar C. Cole. Charles S., b. Aug. 9, 1849; m. Olive Fowler. Frank P., b. June 1, 1851; m. Lizzie Freeman. Clara A., b. Oct. 31, 1854. Nettie P., b. Dec. 14, 1857; m. Henry H. Maxon.

JOHN TYLER CHOATE.

[607]

John Tyler[6] Choate (*John Tyler[5], John[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of John Tyler [286] and Hannah (Pearson) Choate, was born Oct. 21, 1792, in Hopkinton, N. H. He married [1]*Abiah Stanley*, daughter of Joseph and Betsey (Davis) Stanley. She was born Feb. 1, 1794, in Tunbridge, Vt. They resided in Underhill, Vt. Mrs. Abiah Choate died Feb 20, 1862. Mr. Choate married, March 17, 1863, [2]*Mrs. Lydia Lincoln, née Powell*, daughter of Truman and Chloe (Morse) Powell, and widow of Holland Lincoln, of Underhill, Vt. She was born Jan. 28, 1800, in Cambridge, Vt. Mr. Choate died Aug. 18, 1871. Mrs. Lydia Choate died July 17, 1878.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

CAROLINE E., [1139] b. June 20, 1820; m. April 26, 1846, *Walter H. Cilley;* d. July 11, 1886.
MARY A., [1140] b. June 20, 1822; m. Jan. 14, 1848, *Myron Bronson;* d. Nov. 17, 1861.
JANE B., [1141] b. May 23, 1824; m. Aug. 7, 1859, *Francis Story;* d. March 17, 1866.
ORVILLE, [1142] b. Feb. 13, 1827; m. Sept. 19, 1852, [1]*Lucinda French;* m. [2]*Mary Gunn.*
CORDELIA A., [1143] b. April 15, 1830; m. Jan. 25, 1855, *Hiram F. Lyon.*
OLIVE SENELDA, [1144] b. May 24, 1840; m. Oct. 17, 1864, *William Fuller.*

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was in the War of 1812. His death is announced as follows: —

AN OLD SETTLER GONE.

John T. Choate, Esq., was born in Hopkinton, N. H., in 1792. He enlisted in the army when he was nineteen years of age as a drummer, marched with his regiment from his native place to Plattsburg, N. Y., where he served fourteen months in the War of 1812. Upon his discharge he returned to New Hampshire, and in a few years after came to Underhill, and located on the farm which he occupied for fifty-five years. He was honored by his fellow citizens with the offices of Selectman, Overseer of the Poor, and Justice of the Peace for many years, performing the several duties of each with fidelity and satisfaction. He was Postmaster at Underhill Center for seven years. He was always a Democrat and subscriber to the *Sentinel* from the time he went to Underhill till that paper ceased to exist, and since of the *Argus and Patriot* till his death. He was always consistent and earnest in his politics, giving a firm support to his country during the rebellion, regretting that his age hindered him joining the army of the Union. He was a member of the Baptist Church, a sincere Christian, and respected as a citizen, a friend, a father, and a neighbor. He died at Underhill Center, Aug. 18, 1871, and was followed to his last earthly resting place by a large circle of mourning relatives and friends.

ISAAC NEWTON CHOATE.

[609]

Isaac Newton[6] Choate (*John Tyler[5], John[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of John Tyler [286] and Hannah (Pearson) Choate, was born June 1, 1795, in Hopkinton, N. H. He married [1]*Amarilla Bostwick*, daughter of Nathaniel and Miriam (Baker) Bostwick. She was born July 24, 1798, in Jericho, Vt. They resided in Underhill, Vt Mrs. Amarilla Choate died Oct., 1839. Mr. Choate married, 1857, [2]*Elizabeth N. Chamberlain.* They resided in Lowell, Mass., Manchester, Goffstown, and Dunbarton, N. H. Mr. Choate died Feb. 23, 1872. Mrs. Elizabeth N. Choate died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

CAROLINE, [1145] b. April 18, 1821; m. Jan. 1, 1843, *Ira Blodgett.*
HARRIET, [1146] b. April 12, 1823; res. No. 2 Douglas Place, Cambridge, Mass.
WILLIAM OSSIAN, [1147] b. 1825; m. 1854, *Emma Seymour Ring;* d. Sept. 18, 1858.
MARY JANE, [1148] b. May 26, 18 9; m. 1861, *George Bostwick;* d. Aug., 1862.
ANN ELIZA, [1149] b. 1831. She died in childhood, 1838.
JOHN TYLER, [1150] b. 1835. He died in infancy, May, 1838.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was a soldier in the War of 1812. He was by trade a blacksmith.
Vid. Bostwick Genealogy.

GEORGE CHOATE.

[611]

George[6] Choate (*John Tyler[5], John[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of John Tyler [286] and Hannah (Pearson) Choate, was born Jan 5, 1799, in Hopkinton, N. H. He married, March, 1832, *Betsey Davis*, daughter of Abraham and Priscilla (Currier) Davis. She was born March 8, 1808, in Hopkinton, N. H. They resided for two years in Henniker, and afterward in Hopkinton, N. H. Mr. Choate died Sept. 13, 1888. Mrs. Choate died Feb. 8, 1880.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

HORACE LEROY, [1151] b. April 20, 1833; m. Dec. 10, 1863, [1]*Mary M. Heath;* m. Dec. 10, 1883, [2]*Frances Emma Coomes.*

LIZZIE ANNE, [1152] b. Sept. 13, 1839; m. Dec. 10, 1873, *Nathan S. Smith;* d. Jan., 1890.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was a mason, blacksmith, and farmer. He was a Major of the Militia, and a famous musician upon a fife.

Vid. The History of Hopkinton, N. H., pp. 335, 336.

The local paper of Sept. 21, 1888, announces his death as follows: "George Choate, one of our oldest residents, died on the evening of the thirteenth, aged eighty-nine. The deceased was a celebrated fifer of ancient militia days, and in company with the late Jonah Campbell, a famous drummer, used to perform at public festivals when both were aged men. In the death of Mr. Choate the town loses another of the personal landmarks of a social system that exists more and more only in history."

THOMAS CHOATE.

[612]

Thomas[6] Choate (*John Tyler[5], John[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of John Tyler [286] and Hannah (Pearson) Choate, was born Sept. 8, 1800, in Hopkinton, N. H. He married, Jan. 24, 1825, *Harriet Swan*, daughter of Joseph and Betsey (Danforth) Swan. She was born Dec. 23, 1801, in Concord, N. H. They resided in Underhill and in Jericho, Vt. Mr. Choate died March 13, 1885. Mrs. Choate died Dec. 15, 1879.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARTHA A., [1153] b. March 23, 1826; m. Dec. 23, 1847, *Thomas Robinson.*
MARY ELIZA, [1154] b. March 3, 1828; m. Nov., 1853, *Eber A. Hill.*
GEORGE, [1155] b. Oct. 17, 1830; m. Jan. 1, 1852, *Mrs. Relief (Roberts) Stearns.*

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE served an apprenticeship to a Mr. Davis until he was twenty-one years of age.

EBENEZER CHOATE.

[613]

Ebenezer[6] Choate (*John Tyler[5], John[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of John Tyler [286] and Hannah (Pearson) Choate, was born April 15, 1802, in Hopkinton, N. H. He married, 1845. [1]*Mrs. Phœbe (Hanson) Lull.* She was born in Weare, N. H. They resided in Hopkinton, N. H. Mrs. Phœbe Choate died, 1850, in Boscawen, N. H. Mr. Choate married, 1857, [2]*Betsey Harvey*, daughter of Jabez Harvey. They resided in Weare, N. H. Mr. Choate died April, 1882, in Boscawen, N. H. Mrs. Betsey Choate died, 1879, in Weare, N. H. There were no children.

THIRZA CHOATE.

[614]

Thirza[6] Choate (*John Tyler[5], John[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of John Tyler [286] and Hannah (Pearson) Choate, was born Nov. 24, 1803, in Hopkinton, N. H. She married, Sept. 26, 1844, *Marshall Morse*, son of Levi and Hannah (Davis) Morse. He was born in Mason, N. H. They resided in Goffstown, N. H. Mr. Morse died. Mrs. Morse died March 28, 1885, in Manchester, N. H.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ANNIE, m. *Albert Reed.*

SARAH, m. *George M. Gilman.*

Memoranda.

MR. MORSE'S parents lived in Mason, N. H. His mother, Mrs. Hannah Morse, died Feb. 6, 1853, and his father, Levi Morse, in the fall of 1866. Mrs. Reed, the older daughter resides on Central Street, Manchester, N. H.

BENJAMIN CHOATE.

[615]

Benjamin[6] Choate (*John Tyler[5], John[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of John Tyler [286] and Hannah (Pearson) Choate, was born June 16, 1805, in Hopkinton, N. H. He married *Margaret Stearns.* She was born in 1798, in Goffstown, N. H. They resided in Dunbarton and in Hooksett, N. H. Mr. Choate died March 15, 1858. Mrs. Choate died Nov. 15, 1864.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARY S., [1156] b. June 2, 1836. She died in early life, May 15, 1857.
HANNAH J., [1157] b. Sept. 30, 1837. She died Jan. 31, 1866.

LANGDON CHOATE.

[617]

Langdon[6] Choate (*John Tyler,[5] John,[4] Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of John Tyler [286] and Hannah (Pearson) Choate, was born Sept. 7, 1810, in Hopkinton, N. H. He married, Sept., 1839, *Deborah V. Jones*, daughter of Cornelius and Rachel Jones. She was born Nov. 10, 1824, in Tarrytown, N. Y. They resided in Columbus and in Hamilton, Ill.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

HANNAH LOUISA, [1158] b. Sept. 20, 1840; m. *Thomas Ruggles;* d. July 18, 1872.
ANDREW JACKSON, [1159] b. Jan. 27, 1843; m. Jan. 13, 1881, *Frances Grubb.*
MARTHA ALICE, [1160] b. Oct. 25, 1849; m. Aug. 13, 1876, *John I. Spence.*

WILLIAM PEARSON CHOATE.

[618]

William Pearson[6] Choate (*John Tyler[5], John[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of John Tyler [286] and Hannah (Pearson) Choate, was born Feb. 10, 1812, in Hopkinton, N. H. He married, 1836, *Martha Bailey*, daughter of Robert and Deborah (Maxfield) Bailey. She was born March 28, 1817, in Warner, N. H. They resided in Warner and in Bradford, N. H. Mr. Choate died Oct. 29, 1879. Mrs. Choate died Nov. 6, 1875.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

LAURA A., [1161] b. Aug. 16, 1837. She died in early life, Sept. 26, 1854.
MARY J., [1162] b. Feb. 18, 1840; m. Dec. 13, 1867, *Benjamin F. Abbott.*
JOHN F., [1163] b. Nov. 23, 1841. He died in early manhood, June 13, 1865.
CHARLES C., [1164] b. July 6, 1845. He died in boyhood, Oct. 6, 1861.
THOMAS A., [1165] b. March 17, 1847. He died in early life, Aug. 1, 1865.
SUSAN V., [1166] b. Sept. 24, 1849. She died in infancy, Nov. 24, 1850.
WILLIAM G., [1167] b. Dec. 19, 1851; m. —— *Muzzey.*
FRANK E., [1168] b. June 15, 1854; m. *Emma L. Cressey.*
ALBERT E., [1169] b. April 3, 1858; m. 1881, *Fannie Ward.*
ANGIE W., [1170] b. Dec. 17, 1860. She died in early life, April 13, 1887.

JAMES CANN CHOATE.

[619]

James Cann[6] **Choate** (*Enoch*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Enoch [283] and Mrs. Margaret (Willoughby) Choate, *n*[é]*e* Cann, was born in 1822 in Portsmouth, Va. He married, Dec. 11, 1845, *Elizabeth Jane Tabb*, daughter of Maurice Langhorne and Love (Tatem) Tabb. She was born in 1822, in Portsmouth, Va., where they resided. Mr. Choate died June 25, 1868. Mrs. Choate died July 23, 1870.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARGARET TABB, [1171] b. Oct. 5, 1846. She died in childhood, July 31, 1849.
FLORENCE JERVEY, [1172] b. March 23, 1848. She died in infancy, Aug. 10, 1849.
JAMES CANN, [1173] b. July 1, 1849; d.
VIRGINIA, [1174] b. Feb. 4, 1851; m. May 5, 1868, *William Abner Wright.*
ANNA RODGERS, [1175] b. March 5, 1852. She died in childhood, Nov. 26, 1860.
MARY IVESON BAUGH, [1176] b. Aug. 27, 1853; m. Jan. 6, 1875, *Charles Bartholomew Bilisoly.*
ELIZA SUSAN, [1177] b. Nov. 9, 1855. She died in early life, Oct. 19, 1883.
THOMAS TABB, [1178] b. Feb. 13, 1857. He died in childhood, Nov. 26, 1860.
FRANCES PARK, [1179] b. Feb. 25, 1859; m. Nov. 6, 1879, *Dr. Virginius B. Bilisoly.*
HENRIETTA KEMPE WHITE, [1180] b. May 15, 1860.
STONEWALL JACKSON, [1181] b. Nov. 3, 1862. He died in infancy, March 19, 1863.
ROBERT LEE, [1182] b. Dec. 19, 1863. He died in infancy, June 8, 1864.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was a man of very fine physique, tall, well formed, and handsome; had very dark brown, almost black, hair and eyes, and beautiful teeth. He was a man of considerable mental calibre, cultured and refined; a devoted husband, a kind and indulgent father, a brave soldier, a good churchman, a typical Virginian, a *gentleman* in the best and highest sense.

His associates were those of the best families of Portsmouth, Va. He was the life of the social circle, and his polished and gentlemanly manner was acknowledged by all. He was perfectly reliable in every department of business and private life, no one hesitating to aid him in any particular, if necessary.

At the age of twenty-one or two he opened business for himself; this, however, did not prove very lucrative, and he was offered a situation in the bank of Portsmouth, which was accepted and retained for several years, but abandoned, as failing health admonished him of a necessary change. Shortly after giving up this position, by the advice of his physician, the late Dr. Thos. Williamson, U. S. N., he purchased a farm pleasantly situated on the Elizabeth River, a few miles from Portsmouth, Va., with the view of being benefited, if not entirely restored to health, by the salt air, together with the frequent drives about the surrounding country. The change proved to be a great benefit, and, doubtless, prolonged his life for quite a number of years, and had the effect of entirely dispelling the sad impression of filling a consumptive's grave. He was hospitable and kind, and all visitors at his house met with not only a joyous welcome, but the warmest demonstrations of affection.

FLORENCE CHOATE.

[621]

Florence[6] Choate (*Thomas[5], Ebenezer[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Thomas [292] and Susan (Maine) Choate, was born Feb. 20, 1824, in Charleston, S. C. She married, June 14, 1842, *Dr. James Cheeves Jervey*, son of Thomas and Pauline (Chauguion) Jervey. He was born June, 1819, in Charleston, S. C., where they resided. Mrs. Jervey died July 9, 1894.

SUSAN MAINE CHOATE.

[622]

Susan Maine[6] Choate (*Thomas[5], Ebenezer[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Thomas [292] and Susan (Maine) Choate, was born Oct. 28, 1825, in Charleston, S. C. She married, June 16, 1850, *Dr. William E. Jervey*, son of Thomas and Pauline (Chauguion) Jervey. He was born March 6, 1825, in Charleston, S. C., where they resided. Dr. Jervey died Jan. 5, 1879, in New York City.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARY CONGERS, b. March, 1853; m. Oct. 1883, *Frank Selma Baldwin.*
SUSIE LEE, b. Nov., 1863.

Memoranda.

MR. and MRS. FRANK S. BALDWIN have one son and one daughter. They reside in Ridge Spring, S. C.

MARIANNA CHOATE.

[623]

Marianna[6] Choate (*Thomas[5], Ebenezer[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Thomas [292] and Susan (Maine) Choate, was born March 6, 1828, in New York City. She married *Capt. Frank Bonneau*, son of Semms and Charlotte (Ingraham) Bonneau. He was born in Charleston, S. C., where they resided. Mrs. Bonneau died in 1864.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARY CHARLOTTE, b. Oct., 1853; m. 1873, *Albert Magill.*
KATIE JOHNSON, b. July, 1859; m. 1884, *Felix Warley Holmes.*

Memoranda.

THERE were other children, who died young.

Mr. and Mrs. Magill resided in Gorham, N. Y. They had several children.

Mr. and Mrs. Holmes resided in Charleston, S. C. They had one son and one daughter.

THOMAS CHOATE.

[627]

Thomas[6] Choate (*Thomas[5], Ebenezer[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Thomas [292] and Susan (Maine) Choate, was born Feb. 16, 1834, in Newburyport, Mass. He married, April 5, 1866, *Mary Edwards Jervey*, daughter of Thomas Hall and Angelina (Donell) Jervey. She was born Dec. 16, 1842, in Christ Church Parish, S. C. They resided at No. 63 Ashley Avenue, Charleston, S. C.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

SUSIE MAINE, [1183] b. Jan. 29, 1867.
ANGELINA JERVEY, [1184] b. June 6, 1869. She died in infancy, June 12, 1869.
MARIANNA SINCLAIR, [1185] b. June 16, 1871.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was in the Confederate service until the close of the war.

He says, "I have never known any one of the Choates who was anything but an honorable man or woman. I remember," he continues, "when a child, my father, Thomas Choate, was parting with the two boys of his brother, Enoch Choate, then orphans, he held the hand of each, saying, 'Remember in all your lives, whenever temptation comes to you to do evil, that you have a name that is without a blemish; do not be the first to soil the name of Choate.'"

MARY CHOATE.

[628]

Mary[6] **Choate** (*John*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Daniel*[3], *Joseph*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of John [295] and Mary (Nichols) Choate, was born Sept. 8, 1794, in Portland, Me., She married, in 1810, *William Norris*, son of Jonah and Lydia Norris. He was born in 1786 in Limerick, Me. They resided in Portland, Me. Captain Norris died May 2, 1861. Mrs. Norris died Dec. 16, 1873, in Chicago, Ill.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WILLIAM, b. 1812; m *Julia Bly*; d. Oct. 27, 1856.
ANN NICHOLS, b. She died in infancy.
JOHN CHOATE, b. He died in infancy.
MARY CHOATE, b. April 20, 1817; m. April, 1842, *George H. Kendall*; d. Jan. 27, 1888.
CHARLES THAYER, b. He died in infancy, 1820.
SARAH ELLEN, b Dec. 24, 1822; m. Sept. 3, 1846, *Edward Byam Martin*.
ALBERT LITTLE, b. 1827. He died in early life.
EDWARD, b. 1832. He died March 20, 1882.

Memoranda.

CAPT. NORRIS'S oldest son, William Norris, was drowned in Lake Superior.

Mr. and Mrs. Kendall are both dead. Their son, Frederick C. Kendall, is a clerk in the office of the Chamber of Commerce, Boston, Mass.

Edward B. Martin, who married Sarah Ellen Norris, son of Nathaniel and Rhoda Ann Martin, was born April 8, 1811, in Camden, Me. They resided in Florence, Ala. Mr. Martin died April 22, 1862, in Chicago. They had six children, viz., Ellen M., b. July 6, 1847; m. Sept. 30, 1869, Charles Henrotin. Kate Byam, b. June 2, 1849. Mary Choate, b. 1853; d. in infancy. Edward Byam, b. July 11, 1854; m. Dec. 27, 1892. Florence Norris, b. Jan. 10, 1858; m. Nov. 27, 1891, Dr. Belcham Keyes. Maude Lydia, b. June 24, 1860.

Mrs. Martin resides at No. 30 Walton Place, Chicago, Ill.

Mr. Charles Henrotin was Consul General of Belgium. Mrs. Henrotin is a remarkably gifted woman. She was chosen, May 11, 1893, at the World's Fair, President of the General Federation of Women's Clubs, by a unanimous vote. She accepted the position of honor with a graceful speech. The following was published at the time:

"Mrs. Henrotin is the wife of the well-known Chicago broker, Charles Henrotin. In Chicago she is well known as one of the leaders of the best society. During the World's Fair Mrs. Henrotin gained for herself an international reputation through her efforts in behalf of the woman's branch of the World's Congress Auxilliary, of which she was vice-president. In that capacity her services to the undertaking were invaluable, and to her as much as to any other person is due the great success which crowned the efforts of the ladies in that line. In literary and educational circles Mrs. Henrotin is also prominent. She is the author of several books that have attracted general attention. Notable among her writings is a defence of Chicago society against the attacks of Ward McAllister.

"Chicagoans and other western people here naturally rejoice over Mrs. Henrotin's election. But her triumph is not looked upon as sectional. The lady's own worth, and not the section whence she came, brought to her this signal honor."

Miss Kate Byam Martin is the principal of a flourishing Young Ladies' School, in Chicago, Ill. While the family lived abroad for seven years the children were educated, and this daughter was for a time a teacher in a boarding-school in Liege, Belgium.

Mr. and Mrs. Montgomery Morse have been residing the past few years in New York City. Mr. Morse has an estate in Aughnacloy, a market town of Ireland, Ulster, County of Tyrone, Parish of Carreteel.

Dr. and Mrs. Belcham Keyes reside in Chicago, Ill.

EBENEZER DEERING CHOATE.

[630]

Ebenezer Deering[6] **Choate** (*John*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Daniel*[3], *Joseph*[2], *John*[1]), son of John [295] and Mary (Nichols) Choate, was born April 12, 1799, in Portland, Me. He married, July 11, 1824, *Sarah Hart*, daughter of Francis and Sarah (Baker) Hart. She was born Jan. 31, 1802, in Portland, Me., where they resided. Mr. Choate died Aug. 13, 1874. Mrs. Choate died March 23, 1885.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Sarah Ellen, [1186] b. Dec. 24, 1825. She died in infancy, Sept. 10, 1826.
Daniel, [1187] b. Dec. 6, 1827.
Charles Henry, [1188] b. June 21, 1830.
Ebenezer, [1189] b. Nov. 27, 1831. He died in childhood, Dec. 2, 1832.
Lucretia A., [1190] b. Jan. 31, 1833; m. Sept. 6, 1862, *Capt. William Burgess.*
Eliza Furber, [1191] b. Sept. 30, 1835; m. May 10, 1859, *Albert Q. Leach;* d. Sept. 18, 1886.
Ebenezer S., [1192] b. March 16, 1838. He died in infancy, Aug. 9, 1838.
Henry, [1193] b. May 16, 1840. He died in infancy, July 6, 1840.
Sarah H., [1194] b. Dec. 26, 1842; m. Aug. 18, 1871, *Nathaniel G. Cram.*

Memoranda.

Mr. Choate met in London a Mrs. Mary Ann Choate, and also visited her husband's sister, Miss Hannah Choate, of Ipswich, England. He came away with the impression that John Choate, the immigrant, was probably from that town.

DANIEL LITTLE CHOATE.

[631]

Daniel Little[6] **Choate** (*John*[5], *Daniel*[4], *Daniel*[3], *Joseph*[2], *John*[1]), son of John [295] and Mary (Nichols) Choate, was born Feb. 12, 1804, in Portland, Me. He married, Aug. 8, 1833, *Caroline Kimball*, daughter of Jeremiah and Mary (Tucker) Kimball. She was born Dec. 10, 1807, in Portland, Me., where they resided. Captain Choate died March 12, 1870, in San Rafael, Cal.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Caroline, [1195] b. May 7, 1834; m. 1858, *Albert G. Hall;* res. Washington, D. C.
Ellen Maria, [1196] b. Sept. 23, 1835; m. April 2, 1863, [1]*David Keazer;* m. Feb. 9, 1882, [2]*Henry A. Jones.*
Daniel, [1197] b. June 16, 1837. He died in infancy, Sept. 19, 1837.
Albert Little, [1198] b. Dec. 26, 1838. He died in childhood, Sept. 23, 1841.
George Albert, [1199] b. Jan. 15, 1842. He died in boyhood, Jan. 31, 1850.
Alice, [1200] b. April 6, 1848.

Memoranda.

Mr. Choate being out of health, sailed, viâ Panama, in Feb., 1870, for California, and lived only a week after his arrival. He felt the death of his only surviving son very deeply.

Mrs. Caroline Choate, with her two daughters, Mrs. Jones and Miss Alice Choate, resided, in 1888, in the old homestead on Park Street, Portland, Me.

HULDAH ANN CHOATE.

[632]

Huldah Ann[6] Choate (*Bagley[5], Jonathan[4], Jonathan[3], Benjamin[2], John[1]*), daughter of Bagley [298] and Thankful P. (Scribner) Choate, was born Oct. 13, 1812, in Sandwich, N. H. She married *Nathaniel Stevens*. He was born in Sandwich, N. H. They resided in Boston, Mass. Mrs. Stevens died Sept. 27, 1857. Mr. Stevens married again, and died in Jaffrey, N. H.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

FANNIE, m. —— *Rich*.

JONATHAN CHOATE.

[633]

Jonathan[6] Choate (*Bagley[5], Jonathan[4], Jonathan[3], Benjamin[2], John[1]*), son of Bagley [298] and Thankful P. (Scribner) Choate, was born June 14, 1816, in Sandwich, N. H. He married, Oct. 13, 1839, *Sarah Rindge Shannon*, daughter of Dr. Thomas and Margaret Vaughan (Moses) Shannon. She was born June 29, 1820, in Pittsfield, N. H. They resided in Sandwich, N. H. Mr. Choate died Jan. 25, 1865, in Sandwich, N. H.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

SUSAN FRANCES, [1201] b. April 24, 1841; m. Jan. 8, 1862, *Edwin F. Brown*.
MARY ELOISA, [1202] b. Oct. 14, 1843. She died in childhood, March 7, 1847.
JONATHAN SEWALL, [1203] b. Jan. 28, 1845. He died in early life, Oct. 28, 1862.
THOMAS BAGLEY, [1204] b. Aug. 13, 1848; m. Feb. 27, 1873, *Mary W. Blackey*.
MARY ISABELLE, [1205] b. Nov. 16, 1852. She died in early life, Aug. 27, 1872.
HULDAH ANNIE, [1206] b. Sept. 15, 1854; m. Aug. 15, 1874, *George F. Whiting*.
FREDERICK SHANNON, [1207] b. July 8, 1861; m. July 30, 1885, *Elizabeth Solaris*.

Memoranda.

MRS. CHOATE was living, in 1890, in Moultonborough, N. H.

Jonathan Sewall Choate was a soldier in the Union Army. He belonged to Company D., Eighteenth Regiment New Hampshire Volunteers, and died in City Point, Va.

RUTH CHOATE.

[634]

Ruth[6] Choate (*Benjamin[5], Simeon[4], Benjamin[3], Benjamin[2], John[1]*), daughter of Benjamin [299] and Jane (True) Choate, was born Jan. 25, 1797, in Newburyport, Mass. She married Aug. 16, 1815, *Nicholas Blaisdell*, son of Joseph and Nancy Blaisdell. He was born in Salisbury, Mass. They resided on Monument Street, Charlestown, Mass. Mr. Blaisdell died Aug. 12, 1854, in Hebron, N. H. Mrs. Blaisdell died Aug. 1, 1833, in Charlestown, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

CHARLES, b. May 31, 1816; m. *Maria Smith*; d. Jan. 17, 1884.
ALBERT, b. March 18, 1818; m. *Hannah Low*; d. June 6, 1886.
RUTH ANN, b. May 27, 1820; m. *W. W. Low*; d.
JAMES, b. Oct. 12, 1822. He died in boyhood, May 2, 1834.
JOSEPH W., SARAH JANE, } b. March 21, 1825; { m. Jan. 25, 1849, *Sarah Ann Cutter*. m. *Joel Raymond*; d. Aug. 3, 1876.
NICHOLAS, b. Aug. 14, 1827.
MARY ELIZABETH, b. Sept. 3, 1831. She died Dec. 8, 1889.

Memoranda.

Mr. Blaisdell's children, Charles, Albert, and Ruth Ann, were born in Newburyport, Mass., Nicholas in Charlestown, and the others in Boston, Mass.

Mr. and Mrs. Joseph W. Blaisdell reside in Darlington, Wis., they had eleven children, six of whom are living, viz., William H., b. March 10, 1853, in Charlestown, Mass.; Charles A., b. March 21, 1857; George N., b. July 4, 1860; Nancy E., b. Aug. 24, 1862; Edwin H., b. Oct. 3, 1865; and Ruth E., b. Aug. 4, 1867; all but the first born in Darlington, Wis.

Five have died, viz., Joseph W., d. March 24, 1850, and Sarah Ann, aged five months, died in Charlestown, Mass.; Jane Herbert, Joseph, aged one year, and Lizzie, aged twenty years, died in Darlington, Wis.

Mr. Blaisdell's parents died in Salisbury, Mass. Joseph Blaisdell, his father, died Feb. 14, 1849, aged seventy-eight years, and Nancy Blaisdell, his mother, died Oct. 12, 1846, aged seventy-three years and seven months.

JANE EVANS CHOATE.

[635]

Jane Evans[6] Choate (*Benjamin*[5], *Simeon*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Benjamin [299] and Jane (True) Choate, was born March 24, 1799, in Newburyport, Mass. She married, April 3, 1822, [1]*Ephraim H. Goodwin.* He was born in Newbury, Mass. Mr. Goodwin died. Mrs. Goodwin married [2]*Stephen N. Sargent,* son of Stephen Sargent. They resided in Pleasant Valley, Amesbury, Mass. Mrs. Jane E. Sargent died Nov., 1848. Mr. Sargent married again. He died Feb., 1880. Mrs. Mary Sargent died Oct. 5, 1881.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

Martha Ann, b. 1832. She died July 6, 1892.

BENJAMIN EVANS CHOATE.

[636]

Benjamin Evans[6] Choate (*Benjamin*[5], *Simeon*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), son of Benjamin [299] and Jane (True) Choate, was born June 29, 1801, in Newburyport, Mass. He married, Aug. 7, 1827, *Harriet Crane,* daughter of Hezekiah and Prudence (Lake) Crane. She was born July 31, 1803, in Eden, N. H. They resided in Charlestown, Mass. Mr. Choate died Aug. 28, 1858, in Springfield, Ill. Mrs. Choate died April 10, 1846, in Charlestown, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Harriet Jane, [1208] b. 1829. She died in childhood, 1835.
Edward Henry, [1209] b. July 6, 1830; m. Aug 7, 1862, *Judith Anna Norris.*
Mary Maria, [1210] b. Oct. 28, 1832; m. April 27, 1852, *William O. Spinney.*
Harriet Jane, [1211] b. July 31, 1835. She died in early life, May 26, 1851.
Sarah Prudence, [1212] b. Sept. 17, 1837; m. May 10, 1866, *Christopher B. Marsh.*

TRUE BURNHAM CHOATE.

[638]

True Burnham[6] Choate (*Benjamin*[5], *Simeon*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), son of Benjamin [299] and Jane (True) Choate, was born June 16, 1805, in Newburyport, Mass. He married, Jan. 27, 1831, *Mary Pillsbury,* daughter of Stephen and Sally (Moody) Pillsbury. She was born Dec. 11, 1809, in Newbury, Mass. They resided at No. 3 Oakland Street, Newburyport, Mass. Mr. Choate died March 2, 1867. Mrs. Choate died Feb. 23, 1889.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

GEORGE A., [1213] b. July 23, 1832; m. Aug. 14, 1853, *Harriet K. Tilton*; d. April 16, 1867.
LEONARD, [1214] b. March 29, 1835; m. July 29, 1857, *Emeline M. Cook.*
CALVIN, [1215] b. Dec. 21, 1836; m. Nov. 23, 1887, *Sarah Lizzie Knox.*
MARY, [1216] b. 1846. She died in infancy, 1846.

SARAH ANN CHOATE.

[639]

Sarah Ann[6] Choate (*Benjamin*[5], *Simeon*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Benjamin [299] and Jane (True) Choate, was born July 5, 1807, in Newburyport, Mass. She married, Dec. 31, 1827, *William Teel*, son of John and Sarah (Chase) Teel. He was born in Haverhill, Mass. Mr. Teel died in 1828. Mrs. Teel died Feb. 26, 1874.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

WILLIAM, m. —— ——; d. Nov. 25, 1885.

Memoranda.

MR. TEEL was drowned in the Merrimac River. William J. Teel and Nellie J. Teel are his grandchildren, and, it is thought, reside in West Medford and Salem, Mass.

EZEKIEL TRUE CHOATE.

[640]

Ezekiel True[6] Choate (*Benjamin*[5], *Simeon*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), son of Benjamin [299] and Jane (True) Choate, was born Dec. 4, 1809, in Newburyport, Mass. He married, May 11, 1837, *Catherine S. Mace*, daughter of William and Catherine Mace. She was born Aug. 27, 1812, in Newburyport, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Choate died Nov. 29, 1864. Mrs. Choate died June 1, 1877.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

HORACE, [1217] b. June 19, 1840; m. *Maria Holmes.*
CLARENCE, [1218] b. He died in infancy.
CATHERINE S., [1219] b. June 18, 1846. She died in infancy, Sept. 18, 1846.
CLARENCE S., [1220] b. Jan. 23, 1849. He died in boyhood, Aug. 20, 1853.

THOMAS CHOATE.

[641]

Thomas[6] Choate (*Benjamin*[5], *Simeon*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), son of Benjamin [299] and Jane (True) Choate, was born Nov. 14, 1811, in Newburyport, Mass. He married, July 28, 1833, *Martha Lydia Whittier*, daughter of Ezekiel and Sally (Brown) Whittier. She was born March 25, 1815, in Newburyport, Mass, where they resided. Mr. Choate died Aug. 29, 1879.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JOSEPH WHITTIER, [1221] b. Aug. 25, 1834; m. Sept. 9, 1858, *Hannah B. Brown.*
EZEKIEL W., [1222] b. July 22, 1838; m. Jan. 30, 1855, [1]*Caroline E. Coffin*; m. [2]*Ellen B. Kezar.*
MARTHA, [1223] b.
HENRY THOMAS, [1224] b. Feb. 27, 1847. He died in infancy, Feb. 28, 1847.

JAMES CHOATE.

[643]

James[6] Choate (*Benjamin*[5], *Simeon*[4], *Benjamin*[3], *Benjamin*[2], *John*[1]), son of Benjamin [299] and Jane (True) Choate, was born May 29, 1815, in Newburyport, Mass. He married, Oct. 25, 1843, *Ruth L. Babson*, daughter of Abraham and Lydia Babson. They resided in Moseley Avenue, Newburyport, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MALVINA, [1225] b. 1847; d. 1847. LYDIA JANE, [1226] b. Jan. 26, 1855; d.

WILLIAM CHOATE.

[644]

William[6] Choate (*Benjamin[5], Simeon[4], Benjamin[3], Benjamin[2], John[1]*), son of Benjamin [299] and Jane (True) Choate, was born Sept. 4, 1817, in Newburyport, Mass. He married, April 28, 1839, *Mary G. Hickok*, daughter of William and Susan (Wescott) Hickok. She was born Aug. 13, 1817, in Newburyport, Mass. They resided in Charlestown and in Malden, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ABBY BLANCHARD, [1227] b. March 19, 1840.
SARAH TEEL, [1228] b. May 13, 1842.
WILLIAM FREDERICK, [1229] b. June 25, 1854; m. Sept. 8, 1879, *Justina Chaney*.

STEPHEN PILLSBURY CHOATE.

[645]

Stephen Pillsbury[6] Choate (*Benjamin[5], Simeon[4], Benjamin[3], Benjamin[2], John[1]*), son of Benjamin [299] and Jane (True) Choate, was born Feb. 28, 1820. He married, Nov. 14, 1844, *Mahala K. Dockum*, daughter of John and Phebe (Kaime) Dockum. She was born Sept. 1, 1821, in Barnstead, N. H. They resided on Merrimac Street, Newburyport, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

EDWIN FERDINAND, [1230] b. Sept. 2, 1845. He died in childhood, Oct. 20, 1846.
EMMA JANE, [1231] b. May 30, 1850.
EDGAR ERNEST, [1232] b. Aug. 26, 1853. He died in early life, Nov. 11, 1872.

Memoranda.

MR. and MRS. CHOATE celebrated their golden wedding on Wednesday, Nov. 14, 1894. A large number of friends called at their pleasant home to congratulate them on the fiftieth anniversary of their marriage.

JAMES DEARBORN CHOATE.

[646]

James Dearborn[6] Choate (*Jacob Thompson[5], Simeon[4], Benjamin[3], Benjamin[2], John[1]*), son of Jacob Thompson [306] and Susan Hatton (Dilworth) Choate, was born Jan. 6, 1830, in Milledgeville, Ga. He married, July 18, 1858, *Cornelia S. Roquemore*, daughter of James A. and Ann (Dupree) Roquemore. She was born July 19, 1840, in Perry, Ga. They resided in Perry, Macon, and Hawkinsville, Ga. Mr. Choate died Oct. 14, 1887.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JAMES DILWORTH, [1233] b. Nov. 9, 1859.
WALTER BIRCH, [1234] b. Sept. 13, 1862. He died in infancy, June 29, 1863.
WALTER ROQUEMORE, [1235] b. July 23, 1864. He died in early life, Sept. 16, 1884.
CORALIE, [1236] b. March 18, 1866.
JACOB C., [1237] b. Oct. 26, 1869 (at sea).
NELLIE DEARBORN, [1238] b. May 27, 1879.
LEONORA BARTLETTE, [1239] b. Aug. 20, 1882.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was a man of noble qualities; he was gentle, tender, and loving in disposition. Christ must have had him in mind when he said, "Blessed are the pure in heart." His death was a great bereavement.

Mrs. Choate has two ancient family Bibles in which there are Choate records.

JULIA ANNIE CHOATE.

[647]

Julia Annie[6] Choate (*Jacob Thompson[5], Simeon[4], Benjamin[3], Benjamin[2], John[1]*), daughter of Jacob Thompson [306] and Susan Hatton (Dilworth) Choate, was born July 4, 1832, in Talbotton, Ga. She married, July 15, 1849, *Rev. William M. Crumley*, son of W. S. and Elizabeth (Monroe) Crumley. He was born Feb. 29, 1816, in Lawrence Court House, S. C. They resided in Atlanta, Ga. Rev. Mr. Crumley died April 24, 1887.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

HOWARD LEE, b. March 29, 1860; m. May 26, 1887, *Susie E. Johnston.*

Memoranda.

REV. MR. CRUMLEY was a pastor of churches of the Methodist denomination in the different cities in the State of Georgia.

Howard L. Crumley, the son, is also a minister. Mrs. Crumley resides in Atlanta, Ga.

MARTHA FRANCES CHOATE.

[648]

Martha Frances[6] Choate (*Jacob Thompson[5], Simeon[4], Benjamin[3], Benjamin[2], John[1]*), daughter of Jacob Thompson [306] and Susan Hatton (Dilworth) Choate, was born Aug. 26, 1836, in Milledgeville, Ga. She married, Jan. 3, 1860, *Oliver P. Henry*, son of Joseph and Rhoda (Barnes) Henry. He was born July 10, 1832, in Columbus, Ga. They resided in Union Parish, La., and in Dade City, Fla.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ARTHUR DILWORTH, b. Oct. 5, 1861.
ELLA DEARBORN, b. March 26, 1866. She died in childhood, Oct. 28, 1873.
CORA LEE, b. March 17, 1869.
ANNA EUGENIA, b. Jan. 20, 1871.
WALTER HOWARD, b. Oct. 6, 1873.
RUFUS GUY, b. Sept. 25, 1875.

WILLIAM DILWORTH CHOATE.

[649]

William Dilworth[6] Choate (*Jacob Thompson[5], Simeon[4], Benjamin[3], Benjamin[2], John[1]*), son of Jacob Thompson [306] and Susan Hatton (Dilworth) Choate, was born June 14, 1839, in Milledgeville, Ga. He married, in 1874, *Lucy Roquemore.* They resided in Kaufman, Texas.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

NINA, [1240] b.
LOIS, [1241] b.

CHARLES THOMPSON CHOATE.

[650]

Charles Thompson[6] Choate (*Jacob Thompson[5], Simeon[4], Benjamin[3], Benjamin[2], John[1]*), son of Jacob Thompson [306] and Susan Hatton (Dilworth) Choate, was born June 29, 1842, in Milledgeville, Ga. He married, March 31, 1864, *Ann Jordan Roquemore*, daughter of James A. and Ann (Dupree) Roquemore. She was born Jan. 9, 1844, in Perry, Ga. They resided in Perry, Hawkinsville, and Macon, Ga.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

CHARLES EDWARD, [1242] b. Aug. 31, 1865.
WILLIAM ROQUEMORE, [1243] b. Dec. 18, 1866. He died in infancy, July 20, 1867.
ANNIE MAY, [1244] b. Sept. 20, 1868.
JULIUS MCMURRAY, [1245] b. March 13, 1870. He died in infancy, Oct. 9, 1870.
HERBERT EMERY, [1246] b. Feb. 22, 1872.
GEORGE MILTON, [1247] b. Sept. 3, 1873. He died in infancy, Dec. 10, 1873.
SUSIE DILWORTH, [1248] b. March 20, 1875.
FLORINE JELKS, [1249] b. Feb. 21, 1877.
FREDERICK EARNEST, [1250] b. Dec. 28, 1879.
LILLIE JORDAN, [1251] b. Feb. 20, 1881. She died in infancy, Nov. 29, 1881.
MATTIE ETHEL, [1252] b. Sept. 22, 1883.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE resided in 1888 in Macon, Ga. He is a good, upright man, industrious, and regular at his employment in a railroad shop. His oldest son is a minister of the Methodist Episcopal Church, and all the children promising.

AUGUSTUS EDWARD CHOATE.

[651]

Augustus Edward[6] Choate (*Jacob Thompson[5], Simeon[4], Benjamin[3], Benjamin[2], John[1]*), son of Jacob Thompson [306] and Susan Hatton (Dilworth) Choate, was born Sept. 5, 1845, in Milledgeville, Ga. He married, Jan. 28, 1872, *Addie Pennick*, daughter of S. R. and Martha A. (Booker) Pennick. She was born Dec. 12, 1854, in Houston City, Ga. They resided on Whitehall Street, Pulaski City, Ga., until 1887, then removed to Atlanta, Ga.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ADNAH AUGUSTA, [1253] b. Nov. 27, 1874. EDGAR [1254] b. May 10, 1876.

THOMAS CHOATE.

[652]

Thomas[7] Choate (*Robert[6], Robert[5], Ebenezer[4], Robert[3], John[2], John[1]*), son of Robert [307] and Eunice (Cushman) Choate, was born in 1808 in Montville, Me. He married *Louisa Randall.* They resided in Napoleon, Ohio. Mr. Choate died in 1856.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WILLIAM ALDEN, [1255] b. LOUISA, [1255a] b. HANNAH E., [1255b] b.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE'S son, William Alden Choate, was a promising young lawyer in Napoleon, Ohio. At the breaking out of the Rebellion he entered the Union Army, and became a colonel of an Ohio regiment. He was killed in battle on "Sherman's march to the sea," near Atlanta, Ga.

ROBERT CHOATE.

[654]

Robert[7] Choate (*Robert[6], Robert[5], Ebenezer[4], Robert[3], John[2], John[1]*), son of Robert [307] and Eunice (Cushman) Choate, was born Aug. 12, 1812, in Montville, Me. He married, in 1831, *Sophronia Ripley*, daughter of William Ripley. She was born May 7, 1814, in Poland, Me. They resided in Montville, Me., where Mr. Choate died Jan. 31, 1890.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ALBERT, [1256] b. Feb. 15, 1834; m. July 29, 1865, *Elvira D. Young.*
THOMAS A., [1257] b. June 12, 1835; d. 1863.
ROSINA, [1258] b. July 15, 1837; d. May 16, 1890.
RHODA A., [1259] b. Sept. 12, 1839; m. April 22, 1871, *E. E. Sawyer.*
WILLIAM R., [1260] b. March 26, 1841. He died in childhood, Sept. 15, 1842.
GEORGE W., [1261] b. July 4, 1843; m. June 17, 1874, *A. L. Bartlett.*
SARAH E., [1262] b. Nov. 6, 1845. She died young, Oct., 1865.

MARY R. CHOATE.

[656]

Mary R.[7] **Choate** (*Robert*[6], *Robert*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Robert [307] and Eunice (Cushman) Choate, was born Feb. 25, 1816, in Montville, Me. She married, April 24, 1834, [1]*Orange Gray.* Mr. Gray died in 1844. Mrs. Gray married, Nov. 27, 1848, [2]*Samuel Webb.* They resided in Unity, Me.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

FRANCIS, b; res. Morrill, Me.
AMANDA, b.
A DAUGHTER, b.
JEFFERSON, b. He died in the Union Army.
MARY ETTA, b.
CLARA, b.
WESLEY, b.
} These three were of the second marriage.

EBENEZER CHOATE.

[657]

Ebenezer[7] **Choate** (*Robert*[6], *Robert*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *John*[1]), son of Robert [307] and Eunice (Cushman) Choate, was born in 1818, in Montville, Me. He married, in 1866, *Annie L Brown.* She was born in Bangor, Me. They resided in Montville, Me.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WILLIAM BOYNTON, [1263] b. Aug. 7, 1867.
MARIETTA, [1264] b. Sept. 20, 1871; d. April 4, 1890.
RUFUS LOWELL, [1265] b. May 17, 1874.
JOHN LINWOOD, [1266] b. April 30, 1876.
ALICE MILDRED, [1267] b. June 6, 1879. She died in girlhood, May 12, 1895.
FREDERIC ROBIE, [1268] b. July 21, 1883.

BETSEY CHOATE.

[658]

Betsey[7] **Choate** (*Robert*[6], *Robert*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Robert [307] and Eunice (Cushman) Choate, was born in 1821 in Montville, Me. She married, in 1842, *Albert Sheldon.* They resided in Waldo, Me. Mr. Sheldon died in 1872, in Morrill, Me. Mrs. Sheldon died in March, 1856, in Rockland, Me.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

FRANK, b. 1842.
MELINDA, b. 1845; m. Sept. 25, 1864, *Ford Smith.*

Memoranda.

MR. and MRS. SMITH had nine children, viz., Abner F., b. Aug. 13, 1865. Mary M., b. June 10, 1867. Cora F., b. Aug. 19, 1870. Leslie A., b. Sept. 8, 1872. Alfretta E., b. May 30, 1875. Robie F., b. July 19, 1878. Frank H., b. Oct. 13, 1881. Fred O., b. Hannah B., b.

JOHN CLEAVELAND CHOATE.

[659]

John Cleaveland[7] Choate (*Robert*[6], *Robert*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *John*[1]), son of Robert [307] and Eunice (Cushman) Choate, was born Aug. 29, 1823, in Montville, Me. He married, Feb. 6, 1847, [1]*Mary Jane Gilson.* She was born in Belfast, Me. They resided in Montville, Me. Mrs. Choate, in 1855, took her little daughter, Adelia, and forsook her home. Mr. Choate married, Sept. 1, 1860, [2]*Keziah Thompson*, daughter of Jacob and Rachel (Flanders) Thompson. She was born Oct. 12, 1827, in Burton, N. H. They resided in Amesbury, Mass. Mrs. Keziah Choate died Oct. 10, 1889.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JAMES HENRY, [1269] b. Sept. 17, 1849; m. Feb. 13, 1881, *Ella M. Sawyer.*
ADELIA, [1270] b. Sept. 1, 1851.
JOSEPH LEONARD, [1271] b. Feb. 11, 1854; m. Jan. 1, 1876, *Harriet E. Webster.*

JACOB THOMPSON, [1272] b. Feb. 21, 1861; m. Oct. 19, 1889, *Donna M. Turner.*

Memoranda.

MRS. KEZIAH CHOATE was a brave, energetic, and independent woman, devoted to her family, respected by her neighbors, and for her fidelity and worthy service immortalized by one of America's greatest poets. Mr. Samuel T. Pickard, the biographer of Mr. Whittier, says: —

"The following incident illustrates Mr. Whittier's kindness and consideration for those employed by him. His washerwoman, Mrs. Choate, by industry and thrift, had been enabled to build for her family a comfortable house. When it was ready for occupancy there was a house-warming, attended by all the neighbors, who brought substantial tokens of their good-will, including all the furniture needed in her new parlor. Mr. Whittier's hand was to be seen in the whole movement; he was present at the festivity, and made a little speech congratulating Mrs. Choate upon her well-deserved success in life, and said he would read a piece of machine poetry which had been intrusted to him for the occasion. These are the lines, which were, of course, his own composition: —

"'Of rights and of wrongs
Let the feminine tongues
Talk on — none forbid it.
Our hostess best knew
What her hands found to do,
Asked no questions, but DID IT.

"'Here the lesson of work,
Which so many folks shirk,
Is so plain all may learn it.
Each brick in this dwelling,
Each timber is telling,
If you want a home, EARN IT.

"'The question of labor
Is solved by our neighbor,
The old riddle guessed out;
The wisdom sore needed,
The truth long unheeded,
Her flat-iron's pressed out.

"'Thanks, then, to Kate Choate!
Let the idle take note
What their fingers were made for;
She, cheerful and jolly,
Worked on late and early,
And bought — what she paid for.

"'Never vainly repining,
Nor begging nor whining,
The morning star twinkles
On no heart that 's brighter,
As she makes the world whiter
And smooths out its wrinkles.

"'So long life to Kate!
May her heirs have to wait
Till they 're gray in attendance;
And her flat-iron press on,
Still teaching its lesson
Of brave independence!'"

Vid. Life and Letters of John Greenleaf Whittier, Vol. 2, pp. 557, 558.

MARY RUST CHOATE.

[661]

Mary Rust[7] Choate (*Ebenezer[6], Robert[5], Ebenezer[4], Robert[3], John[2], John[1]*), daughter of Ebenezer [310] and Hannah (Smith) Choate, was born Oct. 8, 1815, in Lunenburg, Mass. She married, Dec. 31, 1835, *Henry Baldwin*, son of Oliver and Lucy Hosley (Patten) Baldwin. He was born Nov. 9, 1807, in Lancaster, Mass. They resided in Lunenburg, Mass. Mrs. Baldwin died July 15, 1856.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARY MATILDA, b. Oct. 31, 1836; m. March 18, 1857, *Charles H. Hildreth.*
CHARLES HENRY, b. Sept. 5, 1838; m. June 27, 1867, *Mary A. Barry.*
ABBY MARIA, b. May 17, 1842; m. Dec. 22, 1880, *Dean Comwell.*
HANNAH CATHERINE, b. March 30, 1846; m. Nov. 20, 1866, *John Frank Boynton.*
GEORGE EDWIN, b. Aug. 22, 1851. He died in childhood, April 11, 1853.

Memoranda.

MR. and MRS. CHARLES HENRY BALDWIN have two children, viz., Henry V., b. April 26, 1868, and R. Marion, b. June 4, 1873.

HANNAH CHOATE.

[662]

Hannah[7] Choate (*Ebenezer[6], Robert[5], Ebenezer[4], Robert[3], John[2], John[1]*), daughter of Ebenezer [310] and Hannah (Smith) Choate, was born June 12, 1818, in Lunenburg, Mass. She married, Nov. 14, 1861, *Samuel Marshall*, son of Samuel and Betsey Marshall. He was born May 13, 1803, in Lunenburg, Mass. Mr. Marshall died April 12, 1863. Mrs. Marshall died Nov. 25, 1880, in Boston, Mass. There were no children.

THOMAS JAMES CHOATE.

[663]

Thomas James[7] Choate (*Ebenezer[6], Robert[5], Ebenezer[4], Robert[3], John[2], John[1]*), son of Ebenezer [310] and Hannah (Smith) Choate, was born Nov. 13, 1821, in Lunenburg, Mass. He married, Jan. 29, 1846, *Martha Turner*, daughter of Clarkson and Lydia (Hatch) Turner. She was born Sept. 30, 1817, in Dresden, Me. They resided in Lunenburg, Cambridge, and Winchester, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

GEORGE HENRY, [1273] b. Feb. 22, 1847. He died in infancy, March 18, 1847.
MARTHA ELLEN, [1274] b. Oct. 7, 1851. She died in infancy, Oct. 18, 1851.
ANNA PARKER, [1275] b. Dec. 9, 1854; m. Oct. 25, 1876, *James N. Lombard.*
LILLIE FRANCES, [1276] b. Dec. 23, 1857; m. Dec. 17, 1879, *Samuel Butterfield.*

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was a book-binder. His business was at No. 150 Congress Street, Boston, Mass. The oldest child was born in Lunenburg, the others in Cambridge, Mass.

HENRY ALBERT CHOATE.

[664]

Henry Albert[7] Choate (*Ebenezer[6], Robert[5], Ebenezer[4], Robert[3], John[2], John[1]*), son of Ebenezer [310] and Hannah (Smith) Choate, was born Oct. 9, 1832, in Lunenburg, Mass. He married, Nov. 25, 1857, *Frances E. Linscott*, daughter of Wingate Linscott. They resided in Boston, Mass. Mr. Choate died Sept. 11, 1889, in Swampscott, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ALICE FRANCES, [1277] b.
ARTHUR HENRY, [1278] b. Oct., 1862. He died in early manhood, March 23, 1893.
HARRY WINGATE, [1279] b.

Memoranda.

DR. HENRY A. CHOATE commenced business as a druggist in 1849 in a store under the Revere House, Boston, Mass. The hotel was opened in June, 1847, and about two years later Dr. Choate established himself, where he spent forty years of his life. His sign became one of the old landmarks of the West End. During this period all the business places about him have changed hands, some of them many times, so that there remained no one in the vicinity who was there when he commenced business, and only one man in the Revere House who had been there as long as he, when, Aug. 26, 1889, he retired, and sold out to a syndicate, known since as the "Choate Drug and Chemical Company." This company still continues the business under the old sign of HENRY A. CHOATE.

CHOATE'S DRUG STORE.

Dr. Choate, having closed up his affairs, was intending to visit Europe and take a long rest from active business; but while passing a few days in Swampscott, Mass., by the seaside, he was seized by congestion of the brain, and after a short illness died, on Wednesday, Sept. 11, 1889. The Boston *Journal* of the next day speaks of him as follows: —

"He was highly respected in all his relations of life, and was regarded an able business man. With friends his disposition was of a warm-hearted, genial character, while his liberality was widely bestowed. His loss, therefore, will be widely felt on personal grounds by many who enjoyed his acquaintance. . . . The connection which Dr. Choate enjoyed with the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company and the Veteran Tigers kept him associated with many of the older citizens of the community, as well as with the younger generations, whose friendship he gained by his pleasant ways. He leaves a widow and three children."

Vid. Boston Journal, Thursday Evening, Sept. 12, 1889.

Dr. Choate's oldest son survived his father but a few years, and died in the prime of manhood.

Mrs. Choate, with her son and daughter, spend much time in travelling, and when in Boston they board at the Parker House.

CHARLES CHOATE.

[666]

Charles[7] **Choate** (*Ebenezer*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Nehemiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *John*[1]), son of Ebenezer [318] and Eliza (Barker) Choate, was born April 8, 1826, in Lynn, Mass. He married, Dec. 10, 1884, *Mary Elizabeth Choate* [679], daughter of Nehemiah [319] and Rebecca (Kimball) Choate. She was born April 15, 1840, in Bridgton, Me. They resided in Naples, subsequently in South Bridgton, Me. There were no children.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE, from the fifteenth year of his age, had the burdens and the responsibilities of the oldest son in a large family. He remained upon the farm, caring for his parents until their death at an advanced age. In October, of 1862, he was mustered into

the service of his country in Company E of the Twenty-fifth Regiment of Maine Volunteers for nine months' service. This regiment was stationed at Chantilly, Va., to guard the Capitol. Mr. Choate was detailed from the ranks to hospital duties, and served the term of his enlistment as hospital steward.

While residing at Naples, Mr. Choate took little part in public affairs, although he served the town as assessor, selectman, and in other offices. Upon his removal to

CHARLES CHOATE.

MRS. MARY E. CHOATE.

Bridgton, about 1887, he was soon pressed into the service of that town as a member of the board of selectmen, of assessors, of overseers of the poor, and of road commissioners. His active life has made him familiar with the affairs of the town, and his trustworthiness has been recognized in the community as it was recognized in the army.

The old house built by Mr. Choate's grandfather, Ebenezer Choate [140], about 1816, in Bridgton, was burned down on the morning of July 4, 1889. Mr. Choate now occupies the house and farm which belonged to his uncle and father-in-law, Nehemiah Choate [319]. The homestead of his father in Naples, Me., has passed out of the name into other hands, so that this is the only homestead of the olden times in the State which now belongs to this branch of the family.

RUTH BASSETT CHOATE.

[668]

Ruth Bassett[7] Choate (*Ebenezer[6], Ebenezer[5], Nehemiah[4], Robert[3], John[2], John[1]*), daughter of Ebenezer [318] and Eliza (Barker) Choate, was born March 12, 1830, in Otisfield (now Naples), Me. She married, June 1, 1851, *David Larrabee*, son of Benjamin and Sarah (Lamb) Larrabee. He was born Feb. 9, 1830, in Westbrook, Me. They resided in Westbrook, Gorham, Bridgton, and Windham, Me. Mrs. Larrabee died May 20, 1886.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

SAMUEL, b. June 11, 1853; m. Aug. 18, 1877, *L. Legrow.*
SARAH ELIZA, b. April 12, 1855; m. June 30, 1896, *Charles T. Ames*; res. Westbrook, Me.

ISAAC BASSETT CHOATE.

[669]

Isaac Bassett[7] Choate (*Ebenezer*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Nehemiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *John*[1]), son of Ebenezer [318] and Eliza (Barker) Choate, was born July 12, 1833, in South Otisfield, now Naples, Me. He married, Sept. 25, 1866, *Sophia Pote Thompson*, daughter of Joshua and Eleanor (Pote) Thompson. She was born Nov. 24, 1844, in Raymond, Me. They resided in Bridgton, Me., Akron, Ohio, and in Boston, Mass. There were no children.

Memoranda.

THE following paper was prepared by Hon. F. M. Ray, of Westbrook, Me.

ISAAC BASSETT CHOATE.

THE region of hills and valleys where Isaac Bassett Choate first saw the light is quite as picturesque and well adapted to the unfolding of genius as the famous "Lake Country," made immortal by the residence of Wordsworth and his literary neighbors. In a piece of word-painting, in every way worthy of the great laureate who dwelt at Rydal Mount, Mr. Choate thus alludes to the home of his boyhood: —

> "I have in mind a farmstead 'mongst the hills,
> A broken region rich in ponds and rills,
> With mountain ranges on the north and west,
> And on the south a lonely lake at rest."

He was a frail child, and all his early life was divided between books, for which he had a passionate fondness, and the sick-bed, which gave his parents much anxiety for his future. Because of his constitutional weakness and the isolated situation of the farm, his early opportunities for regular study were few. The method ultimately adopted for testing his fitness for further living was unique in the last degree. In his twenty-second year, when his voice, never too strong, had left him with little prospect of ever returning, the sickly youth was sent, by advice of the physicians, to achieve health or an early grave, on the malarial plains of Kansas, then in the midst of those border conflicts, that may now be regarded as the beginning of the great Civil War. Two years later he was back in Maine, none the worse for his rough experiences, engaged in the heroic endeavor to pursue the trade of a house-joiner. This last experiment was a fortunate one, for it fully admonished the youth, whose endowments of brain had always been so much in excess of brawn, in what direction his true vocation lay. He now turned his attention in good earnest to his books, and in one year had accomplished the work usually allotted to three, entering the Freshman Class of Bowdoin College in the autumn of 1858. Here, however, his old time enemy still continued its relentless pursuit, and he was precluded by ill health from reviewing a single term's study with his class. Nevertheless, when the rank was made up he was found to be among the foremost, and was accorded the highest honors for scholarship.

After graduating, in 1862, Mr. Choate read law in the office of the late Senator Fessenden, and in due time was admitted to the bar, teaching, meanwhile, in the classical departments of the seminaries at Westbrook and Gorham, and in the academies at Yarmouth and Bridgton. Then, for one year, he took charge of the Portland Public Library. After this he filled college professorships at Galesburg, Ill., and Akron, Ohio.

Fifteen or more years ago Mr. Choate took up his permanent residence in Boston, where he has taught many private pupils, and contributed prose and verse to many of the leading periodicals. A book from his pen, entitled "Wells of English," has been received with marked favor by thoughtful readers. In 1895, he published a dainty volume of verse, "With Birds and Flowers." He is a valued contributor to the good old *Home Journal*, of New York, which was established in 1846, by the poets, Morris and Willis, and wrote one of his best lyrics for the recent "Jubilee" number of that paper. Like all true artists, Mr. Choate lives in the hope of better things yet to be done. Were he more of a Bohemian he might, perhaps, have achieved a more superficial and hasty, but not more enduring, reputation. He has never indulged in any literary buffoonery, nor affected bad English, which nobody speaks, under the pretence of writing "dialect." In short, he has never attempted anything that he did not do well, and the intelligent reader is always sure of entertainment and instruction in the perusal of his pages.

Leander Shoats

CHARLES HENRY CHOATE.

[676]

Charles Henry[7] Choate (*Nehemiah[6], Ebenezer[5], Nehemiah[4], Robert[3], John[2], John[1]*), son of Nehemiah [319] and Rebecca (Kimball) Choate, was born April 10, 1832, in Bridgton, Me. He married, Jan. 1, 1889, *Eliza Mary White*, daughter of Henry and Anna Maria (Berry) White. She was born May 24, 1842, in St. Thomas, Ontario, Canada. They resided in Omaha, Neb., and other localities. Mr. Choate died April 13, 1892, in St. Louis, Mo. There were no children.

LEANDER CHOATE.

[677]

Leander[7] Choate (*Nehemiah[6], Ebenezer[5], Nehemiah[4], Robert[3], John[2], John[1]*), son of Nehemiah [319] and Rebecca (Kimball) Choate, was born Nov. 17, 1834, in Bridgton, Me. He married, Dec. 19, 1858, *Adeline Pratt Choate* [693], daughter of Alden [325] and Mary Ann (Sherman) Choate. She was born Oct. 2, 1839, in Lynn, Mass. They resided in Oshkosh, Wis.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Iola Amelia, [1280] b. June 10, 1860. She died in childhood, Dec. 24, 1862.
Frank Lee, [1281] b. May 21, 1864. He died in early life, Dec. 29, 1888.
George, [1282] b. Aug. 25, 1867. He died in boyhood, July 27, 1877.
Lulu, [1283] b. Oct. 30, 1875. She died in early life, May 16, 1889.
Ona Irene, [1284] b. Nov. 13, 1878. She died in girlhood, Nov. 12, 1888.

Memoranda.

Leander Choate, Esq.

Mr. Choate passed his boyhood days upon his father's farm, which was adjoining that of his grandfather, Ebenezer Choate [140], one of the first settlers.

The educational and social advantages of the town in that day were limited. He attended school only a short term in the winter, and the rest of the year he was kept busy upon the farm. His father had by that thrift and economy characteristic of New England paid for his farm, and maintained his growing family free from debt, when unfortunately his dwelling was burned. The rebuilding of the house involved an expenditure over and above the insurance, so that the father found himself in debt to the amount of two hundred and fifty dollars. This debt the son undertook to pay, upon condition that he be allowed to act for himself. From that time he began his business career as a boy of about seventeen years of age negotiating for a man's work and a man's pay upon a farm. The debt was paid in full; but at twenty years of age, upon recovery from a long illness, the destined favorite of Fortune was without a dollar.

At the age of twenty-one Leander Choate entered the employ of Choate and Tolman, dealers in wood, coal, and lumber, at Lynn, Mass. The senior member of this firm was Alden Choate, his uncle. He remained in this employment for a year and a half, when he purchased a package express route between Boston and Charlestown. This business was conducted with a fair degree of success.

In 1857 Choate and Tolman determined to remove to the West. Flattering offers induced Leander Choate to accompany them. They located at Oshkosh, Wis., and engaged in the lumber trade. This has continued to be the leading interest of the subject of this sketch. From the Wisconsin volume of the "Representative Men of the United States," we quote some account of the business conducted by Mr. Choate in that State: —

"Choate and Tolman purchased the interests of Danforth and Carter, of the lumber firm of Bray, Danforth and Carter, and the business was conducted under the name of Bray, Tolman and Company until 1862. Leander Choate was an *employé* of this firm, and he superintended their operations in the woods. In 1862 Mr. Matt. Bray and Leander Choate bought out the firm of Bray, Tolman and Company, and established the firm of Bray and Choate. Mr. Choate had no money then, but his business ability, even at that time, was appreciated. The father of Matt. Bray assisted

the young men, and they entered upon a partnership which has continued up to the present time, and which death alone can sever. Mr. Choate was young, ambitious, and energetic. The new firm was successful from the outset. At various times they owned mills on the Oconto and the Wisconsin rivers. In 1890 the business became known as the Oshkosh Log and Lumber Company, and was incorporated with a capital of $500,000. Of this corporation Mr. Choate is president. The company operates mills in the northern peninsula of Michigan, and cuts about forty million feet a year. Mr. Choate is also president of the Lake Shore Lumber Company, of Tomahawk Lake, Wis., which cuts twelve million feet a year. In addition to the above lumber companies, he has an interest in the firm of Bray, Choate and Company, which also cuts about twelve million feet a year. Mr. Choate is also vice-president of the Bray and Choate Land Company, which operates extensively in pine lands, and owns about one hundred and fifty million feet of standing timber in the Northwest."

One of the largest and best equipped of all the lumber mills in the Northwest is that which is located at Choate, Mich.

"Mr. Choate has also become conspicuous as a financier. He is now vice-president of the First National Bank of Oshkosh; president of the First National Bank of Rhineland, which is capitalized for $50,000, and has a surplus of $10,000. He was formerly president of the First National Bank of Merrill, of which Bray and Choate are the largest stockholders. He is also a director of the First National Bank of Marshfield, Wis. He was for some time identified with the water-works system of Oshkosh, and was also one of the organizers of the street railway."

It is evident enough that Leander Choate has had business upon his hands that would keep almost anyone out of practical politics. He has served the city two years as alderman, and, in 1882, he was the Republican candidate for mayor. Although he failed of an election, it is to be noted that the usual Democratic majority was materially reduced by his candidacy.

"Mr. Choate owes the position which he now holds in the community entirely to his own efforts. He has confined himself to legitimate business transactions, has avoided speculation, and the fortune which he has accumulated is but the natural result of sound business principles and steady application. As a man of business no citizen of Oshkosh stands higher. As a citizen he is public spirited and is always in sympathy with those movements that tend to increase the prosperity of the city."

Mrs. Choate, a woman of most excellent qualities of mind and heart, has ever been an inspiration and help to her husband, making home attractive, restful, and interesting, and in times of heavy bereavement, lighting up the darkness by her presence and words of consolation. Few homes have been more sadly stricken with sorrows.

The eldest of their five children, a little daughter, died in early childhood. George, a promising boy of nearly ten years of age, was drowned in the Manistee River, Manistee, Mich. The other three children followed each other in rapid succession.

The youngest of the family, the idol of the home, a girl of sweet disposition, and full of affectionate thoughts and deeds, ever busying herself with the welfare and happiness of others, after a wasting illness, made beautiful by her cheerful submission, passed out of this life on the eve of her tenth birthday, and six weeks later the only surviving son, a young man of noble qualities, whose business abilities already had appeared to be of high order, was taken suddenly ill, and died at the age of twenty-four years. And then the only remaining child, a girl of thirteen years, of sweet promise and beauty, was called away. So that within a period of hardly more than six months these stricken parents followed their third and last child to burial. Their children all gone, what a desolation of the fondest hopes!

JOSEPH BRADLEY CHOATE.

[680]

Joseph Bradley[7] Choate (*Nehemiah*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Nehemiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *John*[1]), son of Nehemiah [319] and Rebecca (Kimball) Choate, was born Aug. 28, 1842, in Bridgton, Me. He married, Nov. 13, 1867, *Elizabeth Llewellyn*, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Williams) Llewellyn. She was born April 6, 1848, in Glamorganshire, Wales. They resided in Lincoln, Iowa, and in Oshkosh, Wis.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

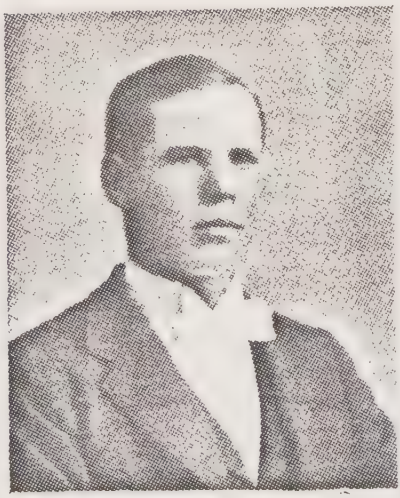
CHARLES HENRY, [1285] b. Jan. 6, 1869.
ARTHUR LLEWELLYN [1286] b. Aug. 23, 1870; m. June 26, 1895, *Martha E. Gratton.*
JOSEPH BRADLEY, [1287] b. Aug. 24, 1873.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE is engaged in the lumber business. He is a man of great industry and uprightness.

MR. Choate's three sons, here presented, were all born in Lincoln, Iowa, and are

CHARLES HENRY CHOATE.



ARTHUR L. CHOATE.

JOSEPH B. CHOATE.

the only surviving grandchildren of Nehemiah Choate [319], and the only surviving male descendants, bearing the Choate name, of the old Revolutionary pioneer, Ebenezer

Choate [140], who, with his good wife, carved out a homestead and reared a family of fourteen children in the woods of Maine. The descendants in the fourth generation, that is, the great-grandchildren of this ancient and prolific pair, now surviving, the oldest not yet forty years of age, number only seven persons.

Charles Henry Choate [1285] resides in Maltby, Snohomish Co., Wash. Arthur L. Choate and Joseph B. Choate, his younger brothers, reside in Oshkosh, Wis.

LYMAN THURSTON CHOATE.

[684]

Lyman Thurston[7] Choate (*Francis[6], Ebenezer[5], Nehemiah[4], Robert[3], John[2], John[1]*), son of Francis [322] and Malinda (Fern) Choate, was born Jan. 22, 1836, in Methuen, Mass. He married, March 31, 1857, *Ann Maria Parrott*, daughter of Archelaus and Huldah (Bachellor) Parrott. She was born Oct. 6, 1838, in Lynn, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Choate died Dec. 16, 1894.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

FRANK WILLARD, [1288] b. Aug. 15, 1864. He died July 19, 1890.
ANGELINE HELENA, [1289] b. May 18, 1868; m. *Dayton Stackpole.*

HIRAM STEPHEN CHOATE.

[685]

Hiram Stephen[7] Choate (*Francis[6], Ebenezer[5], Nehemiah[4], Robert[3], John[2], John[1]*), son of Francis [322] and Malinda (Fern) Choate, was born Dec. 28, 1838, in Canaan, N. H. He married, Dec. 12, 1873, *Elizabeth Fuller.* She was born Dec. 19, 1850, in Peabody, Mass. They resided in Lynn, Mass. Mrs. Choate died Dec. 12, 1884. There were no children.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was in the war for the Union three years. He belonged to the Twenty-second Regiment of Massachusetts Volunteers.

WILLARD FRANCIS CHOATE.

[686]

Willard Francis[7] Choate (*Francis[6], Ebenezer[5], Nehemiah[4], Robert[3], John[2], John[1]*), son of Francis [322] and Malinda (Fern) Choate, was born March 22, 1841, in Lynn, Mass. He married, Nov. 27, 1866, *Achsah A. Rich*, daughter of Elisha and Achsah (Cobb) Rich. She was born Sept. 26, 1847, in South Truro, Mass., where they resided, and in 1872 removed to Lynn, Mass. There were no children.

ELIZA ANN CHOATE.

[687]

Eliza Ann[8] Choate (*Francis[6], Ebenezer[5], Nehemiah[4], Robert[3], John[2], John[1]*), daughter of Francis [322] and Malinda (Fern) Choate, was born June 15, 1844, in Methuen, Mass. She married, Jan. 25, 1860, *Jacob Phillips.* They resided in Plaistow, N. H. Mr. Phillips died Sept. 11, 1887, in Sandown, N. H. Mrs. Phillips died Sept. 20, 1880, in Plaistow, N. H.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MILLARD, b. 1863. He died in infancy, in 1864.
JACOB, b. Oct., 1864. He is married and res. in Sandown, N. H.
BENJAMIN, b. May, 1867. He is married and res. in Lynn, Mass.

EUNICE HELENA CHOATE.

[688]

Eunice Helena[7] **Choate** (*Francis*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Nehemiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Francis [322] and Malinda (Fern) Choate, was born Aug. 7, 1846, in Boston, Mass. She married *George Cook*. They resided in Worcester, Mass. Mrs. Cook died Feb. 13, 1865.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

FRANCIS W., b. Feb. 12, 1865.

JOHN WILLIAM CHOATE.

[690]

John William[7] **Choate** (*John*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Nehemiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *John*[1]), son of John [323] and Betsey (Walton) Choate, was born March 18, 1834, in Lynn, Mass. He married, Dec. 28, 1858, *Jane Stockman*, daughter of Henry and Grace (Angell) Stockman. She was born in 1832 in Devonshire, England. They resided in Lynn, Mass. Mr. Choate died June 27, 1862.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

CAROLINE S., [1290] b. Oct. 28, 1859; m. Sept. 20, 1874, *Wilbur B. Eastman*; d. Feb. 12, 1879.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was a member of Company A, Twenty-second Massachusetts Volunteers, and served under McClellan in the Army of the Potomac. He was killed in the advance on Richmond, in the Battle of Gaines Mills.

MARY ANN CHOATE.

[696]

Mary Ann[7] **Choate** (*Alden*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Nehemiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Alden [325] and Irene (Lee) Choate, was born Dec. 29, 1852, in Lynn, Mass. She married, June 18, 1873, *William F. Goldsmith*, son of Edward and Lydia (Estes) Goldsmith. He was born July 14, 1849, in Lynn, Mass., where they resided. There were no children.

Memoranda.

MR. GOLDSMITH is of Quaker parentage. His mother belonged to the early Colonial Estes family. All his life has been passed in Lynn, the place of his birth. Trained to business pursuits, he went into trade as a dealer in carpets. He has always enjoyed the confidence of the community, and has earned for himself a high character for business integrity. Without having any active part in practical politics, he has been called to the service of his city as a member of its Board of Aldermen. With his wife, Mrs. Mary A. (Choate) Goldsmith, he has been the stay of a bright and cheerful home for her aged parents in the declining years of their lives.

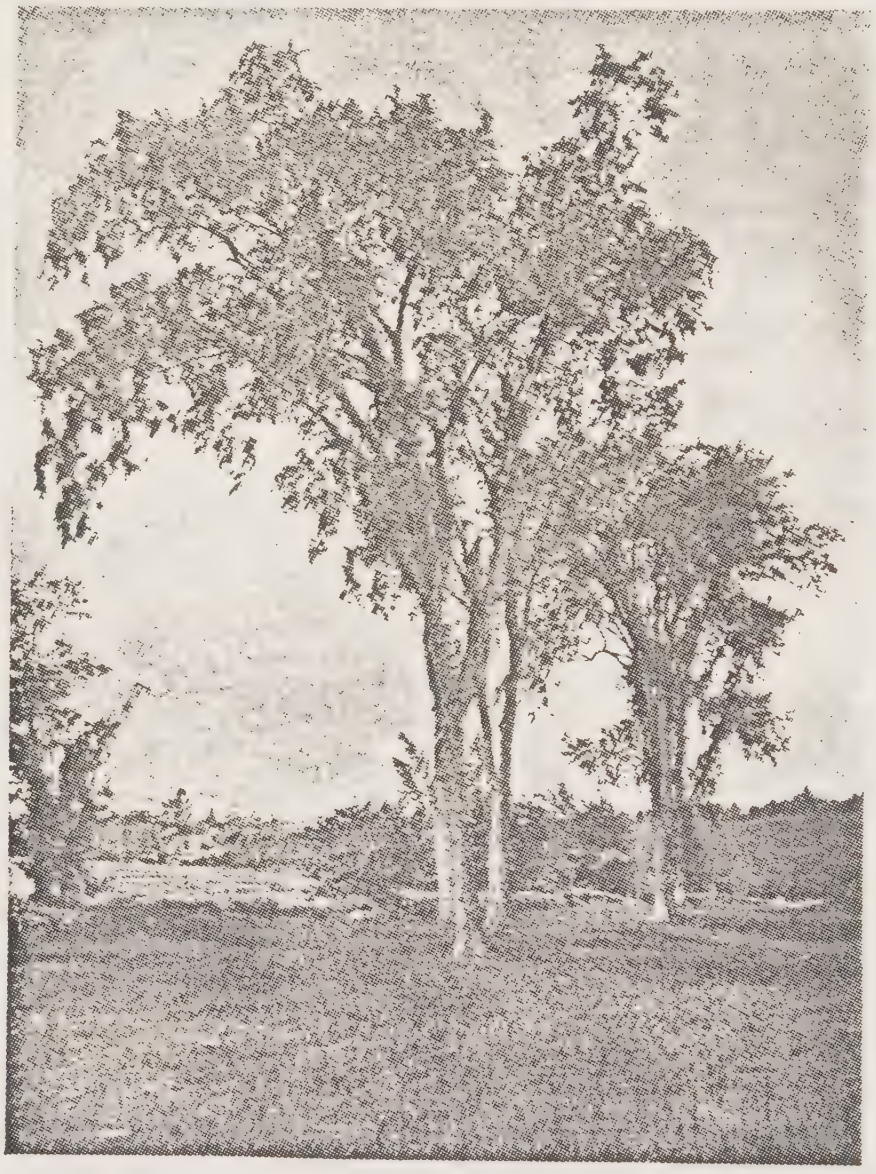
CLARA ELLEN CHOATE.

[698]

Clara Ellen[7] **Choate** (*Leander*[6], *Ebenezer*[5], *Nehemiah*[4], *Robert*[3], *John*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Leander [326] and Harriet W. (Snow) Choate, was born Sept. 10, 1847, in Bridgton, Me. She married, June 25, 1872, *Marshall Ingalls*, son of Ebenezer and Irene (Gray) Ingalls. He was born Dec. 28, 1847, in Bridgton, Me. They resided for nine years in Chicago, Ill., and subsequently in St. Paul, Minn. There were no children.

Memoranda.

MRS. INGALLS was the last of the Choate family to occupy the ancient homestead of her grandfather, Ebenezer Choate [140], and on her removal from it the place passed



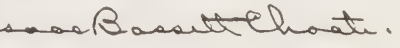
ANCESTRAL TREES.

into other hands, and subsequently the house was burned; but the trees remain, holding their graceful branches up against the sky, and are still objects of great interest to the few survivors of the family.

Vid. p. 150.

ANCESTRAL TREES.

THE "Ancestral Trees" are four elms that were planted by the four oldest children of Ebenezer and Elizabeth Choate, Lois, Elizabeth, Ebenezer and Nehemiah, on the homestead at Bridgton, in the early years of this century. They are shown here as they were seen from the house. They are not in a line, for they were planted in pairs on opposite sides of a log fence which at that time separated the enclosure of the buildings from the fields and pastures of the farm. The house and the barns stood several rods apart, and the path between them, worn by the feet of three generations, during seventy-five years, was shaded by these elms.



SAMUEL WALDO CHOATE.

[699]

Samuel Waldo[7] Choate (*Samuel*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), son of Samuel [336] and Rebecca (Mansfield) Choate, was born Aug. 22, 1819, in Lynn, Mass. He married, May 1, 1843, *Isabel Stover*. She was born in Maine. They resided in Lynn, Mass. Mr. Choate died in 1846.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

WILLIAM M., [1291] b. June 10, 1845; m. Sept. 27, 1865, *Caroline E. Rittal;* d. Feb. 22, 1885.

SARAH MARIA CHOATE.

[700]

Sarah Maria[7] Choate (*William Tufts*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of William Tufts [340] and Sarah White (Lovering) Choate, married, Dec. 22, 1854, *William D. Stratton*. They resided in Newton Highlands, Mass. Mr. Stratton died Oct. 21, 1892. There were no children.

MARTHA PARKER CHOATE.

[702]

Martha Parker[7] Choate (*Charles*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Samuel*[4], *Samuel*[3], *Samuel*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Charles [341] and Martha (Parker) Choate, was born May 12, 1833, in Woburn, Mass. She married, Aug. 9, 1855, *Osgood Johnson*, son of Osgood and Lucretia (Bly) Johnson. He was born July 31, 1831, in Andover, Mass. They resided in Cambridge, Mass. Mr. Johnson died April 13, 1857.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

HELEN OSGOOD; m. Dec. 21, 1893, *Isaac Sprague, Jr.*

Memoranda.

MR. JOHNSON graduated from Dartmouth College in the class of 1852; was principal of the Woburn Academy, and master of the High School in Worcester in 1852 and 1853; studied theology in Andover Seminary in 1854 and 1855, and became principal of the High School in Cambridge, Aug., 1855, where he continued until his lamented death. His father graduated from Dartmouth College in 1828, and was principal of Phillips Academy at the time of his death, in 1837. His sister, Lucretia O. Johnson, married, Jan. 1, 1863, Rev. Wm. B. Wright, D. D., who graduated from Dartmouth College, in 1857, and was for many years a popular preacher and a successful pastor of the Berkeley Street Church, in Boston, Mass.

GARDNER THOMAS CHOATE.

[705]

Gardner Thomas[7] Choate (*William[6], William[5], Stephen[4], Stephen[3], Samuel[2], John[1]*), son of Rev. William [353] and Ruth (Cook) Choate, was born Sept. 19, 1806, in Blenheim, N. Y. He married, Nov. 17, 1831, *Selinda Goodrich*, daughter of James and Susan (Howard) Goodrich. She was born July 11, 1812, in Gilboa, N. Y. They resided in Roxbury and in Jefferson, N. Y. Mrs. Choate died Nov. 23, 1881, in South Gilboa, N. Y.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

EMILY DURINDA, [1292]b. May 5, 1834; m. May 25, 1853, *Edward Grant;* d. Dec. 26, 1867.
CORDELIA MELISSA, [1293] b. June 10, 1836; m. Aug. 26, 1861, *Hiram Howard.*
ALMINA SELINDA, [1294] b. Dec. 25, 1847; m. Jan. 7, 1867, *John S. Mahan;* d. Jan. 29, 1872.

DARIUS CHOATE.

[708]

Darius[7] Choate (*William[6], William[5], Stephen[4], Stephen[3], Samuel[2], John[1]*), son of Rev. William [353] and Ruth (Cook) Choate, was born May 20, 1823, in Blenheim, N. Y. He married *Phebe Brewster*, daughter of Iram and Betsey (More) Brewster. She was born 1826, in South Gilboa, N. Y., where they resided. Mr. Choate died Jan. 5, 1856, in Newtonville, N. Y.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

EMMA, [1295] b. 1856; m. 1882, *James H. Yerkes.*

LURA MERSYLVIA CHOATE.

[709]

Lura Mersylvia[7] Choate (*Cyrus[6], Stephen[5], Stephen[4], Stephen[3], Samuel[2], John[1]*), daughter of Cyrus [358] and Mary (Chapin) Choate, was born Aug. 21, 1825, in Wardsboro', Vt. She married, Jan. 25, 1842, *Silas Daniels Richardson, M. D.*, son of Orlo and Nancy (Wild) Richardson. He was born Dec. 10, 1816, in Chesterfield, N. H. They resided in Orland, Ind.; Centreville and Three Rivers, Mich.; Davenport, Long Grove, Iowa; and at No. 143 Oakwood Boulevard, Chicago, Ill.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ORLO WRIGHT, b. Jan. 5, 1844; m. Aug. 27, 1868, *Catharine A. Tiffany.*
MARIE LOUISE, b. June 27, 1847; m. Dec. 25, 1867, *Adoniram J. Montague.*
FRANCES ARLETTE, b. Sept. 23, 1850.
MARY CHOATE, b. Sept. 6, 1853; m. Aug. 27, 1874, *Charles F. Gates.*
EDWIN CHAPIN, b. Dec. 19, 1855.
JOHN MILTON, b. May 31, 1859. He died in childhood, Oct. 8, 1861.
LURA BELL, b. April 18, 1863; m. Dec. 27, 1883.

Memoranda.

DR. RICHARDSON, when resident of Long Grove, Iowa, was postmaster, railroad station agent, and a merchant.

MARY CHARLOTTE CHOATE.

[710]

Mary Charlotte[7] Choate (*Cyrus[6], Stephen[5], Stephen[4], Stephen[3], Samuel[2], John[1]*), daughter of Cyrus [358] and Mary (Chapin) Choate, was born Aug. 15, 1827, in North Wardsboro', Vt. She married, in 1849, [1]*Israel V. Williams.* Mr. Williams died April, 1850. Mrs. Williams married, Dec. 29, 1852, [2]*Prof. John Bennett, M. D.*, son of David and Rebecca (Norris) Bennett. He was born March 24, 1830, in Pultney, N. Y. They resided in Centreville, Mich., and removed, March, 1867, to No. 126 Kennard Street, Cleveland, Ohio.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

CLARA E., b. Dec. 4, 1849.

JENNIE A., b. Sept. 24, 1853; m. Sept. 19, 1878, *John F. Taylor.*
FREDRIKA ADELPHA, b. Oct. 30, 1855. She died in infancy, Nov. 1, 1856.
FREDERICK ADELPHOS, b. Nov. 20, 1857. He died in childhood, Jan. 20, 1860.
FREDDIE, b. April 20, 1860. He died in infancy, May 20, 1861.
HATTIE CLARKE, b. Dec. 27, 1862. She died in childhood, Aug. 2, 1867.
ELLEN REBECCA, b. Oct. 22, 1865.
MARY CHOATE, b.

SARAH ORRILLA CHOATE.

[712]

Sarah Orrilla[7] Choate (*Cyrus[6], Stephen[5], Stephen[4], Stephen[3], Samuel[2], John[1]*), daughter of Cyrus [358] and Mary (Chapin) Choate, was born Sept. 1, 1833, in Wardsboro', Vt. She married, Sept. 20, 1861, *Edwin L. Parker*, son of Matthew and Ismena Parker. He was born Jan. 3, 1841, in Hillsboro', N. H. They resided in Orland, Ind.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

EDWARD C., b. May 15, 1864.

ELLIOT NEWTON CHOATE.

[715]

Elliot Newton[7] Choate (*Stephen Newton[6], Stephen[5], Stephen[4], Stephen[3], Samuel[2], John[1]*), son of Stephen Newton [361] and Sylvia D. (Underwood) Choate, was born Dec. 5, 1834, in Wardsboro', Vt. He married, April 12, 1860, [1]*Mary E. Puffer*, daughter of James and Lucy (Jones) Puffer. She was born April 25, 1835, in Fitchburg, Mass., where they resided. Mrs. Mary E. Choate died July 31, 1871. Mr. Choate married, Feb. 20, 1873, [2]*Ellen A. Smith*, daughter of Reuben and Charlotte (Hall) Smith.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

IRVING NEWTON, [1296] b. Feb. 22, 1861; m. Aug. 2, 1881, *Agnes M. Howland.*
MELVILLE ELLIOT, [1297] b. May 18, 1868; m. Oct. 24, 1895, *Anna Eliza Sanford.*

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE, at the age of twenty years, went, Aug. 14, 1854, to Worcester, and Oct. 4 of the same year to Fitchburg, Mass. He entered the store of Mr. Charles Ide, grocer, as a clerk, and remained in his employment for five years. In 1859 he engaged in the grocery business for himself in the same town. A short time later his brother was taken into partnership, and they did business under the firm name of E. N. & H. M. Choate until May, 1882, when the business was disposed of on account of the ill health of H. M. Choate.

Mr. Choate joined the Methodist Episcopal Church in Fitchburg in 1855. He has been a member of the official board of the church for over thirty years. At one time he was the Superintendent of the Sunday school.

He was an assessor of the town in 1871 and 1872, and of the city from 1883 to 1889. He has been a trustee of the Worcester North Savings Institution since its incorporation in 1868, and a member of the investment committee for the last six years, also for several years a director of the Fitchburg Co-operative Bank. He was a member of the Board of Health for three years, 1893–95, and Water Commissioner of the city from 1895 to the present date, has been a trustee and clerk of the Burbank Hospital since its incorporation in 1892, and also for the last five years a trustee of the Sterling Camp Ground Association. *Vid. Fitchburg, Mass., Past and Present, p.* 297.

HENRY MADISON CHOATE.

[716]

Henry Madison[7] Choate (*Stephen Newton[6], Stephen[5], Stephen[4], Stephen[3], Samuel[2], John[1]*), son of Stephen Newton [361] and Sylvia D. (Underwood) Choate, was born Nov. 17, 1836, in Jamaica, Vt. He married, Feb. 21, 1863, *Jennie Thompson Burgess*, daughter of Jonathan and Emily A. (Howe) Burgess. She was born Feb. 2, 1843, in Ashburnham, Mass. They resided in Fitchburg, Mass. Mr. Choate died May 13, 1890.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MABEL BURGESS, [1298] b. Aug. 25, 1867; m. Feb. 23, 1893, *Frank Comstock Hoyt.*
HARRY STEPHEN, [1299] b. April 22, 1872.
FRED RUFUS, [1300] b. Nov. 9, 1879.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE spent his early life on a farm. In the spring of 1858, he went to Baltimore, Md., where for a year and a half he was employed as salesman in a wholesale bakery. In September of 1859, he went to Fitchburg, Mass., and engaged in the grocery business with his brother, Mr. Elliot N. Choate. After a business career of more than twenty years, in 1882, his health compelled him to retire from its activities and cares.

Mr. Choate served in the Common Council two years, 1881–82, and as alderman in 1886 and 1887. He was a Director for several years in the Fitchburg Co-operative Bank. Mr. Choate was a man of the strictest integrity, and much respected by all who knew him. Mrs. Choate survived him and resides at No. 61 Day Street, Fitchburg, Mass. *Vid. Fitchburg, Mass., Past and Present, p.* 41.

LAURA FIDELIA CHOATE.

[720]

Laura Fidelia[7] Choate (*Isaiah Matterson[6], Stephen[5], Stephen[4], Stephen[3], Samuel[2], John[1]*) daughter of Isaiah Matterson [362] and Minerva (Bell) Choate, was born Aug. 19, 1847, in Wooster, Ohio. She married, March 29, 1873, *Rev. John C. McReynolds*, son of S. D. and Eliza E. (Craig) McReynolds. He was born May 31, 1846, in Cynthiana, Ind. They resided at Howard Lake, Minn. Mrs. McReynolds died Oct. 2, 1878. Rev. Mr. McReynolds now, 1896, resides in Danville, Va.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

PAUL MILLIGAN, b. Feb. 10, 1874. SCOTT OBERLIN, b. March 8, 1876.

CLARINDA JOSEPHINE CHOATE.

[721]

Clarinda Josephine[7] Choate (*Isaiah Matterson[6], Stephen[5], Stephen[4], Stephen[3], Samuel[2], John[1]*), daughter of Isaiah Matterson [362] and Minerva (Bell) Choate, was born August 4, 1849, in Wooster, Ohio. She married, March 29, 1873, *Charles P. Gregory*, son of G. W. and Harriet (Phelps) Gregory. He was born June 24, 1849, in Racine, Wis. They resided in Forest, Wis. Mrs. Gregory died Dec. 20, 1878.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

HATTIE EVA LAILA, b. Feb. 22, 1875; m. June 16, 1892, *Homer A. Tryon.*
LAWRENCE AUGUSTUS, b. Sept. 29, 1876.

EBENEZER LAWRENCE CHOATE.

[722]

Ebenezer Lawrence[7] Choate (*Isaiah Matterson[6], Stephen[5], Stephen[4], Stephen[3], Samuel[2], John[1]*), son of Isaiah Matterson [362] and Minerva (Bell) Choate, was born June 30, 1851, in Wooster, Ohio. He married, Oct. 25, 1883, *Annie E. Edwards*, daughter of A. L. and M. T. L. (Hoyt) Edwards. She was born Sept. 18, 1860, in Sioux City, Iowa. They resided in Huron, S. D. Mr. Choate died Sept. 2, 1888.

MARY CHOATE.

[728]

Mary[7] Choate (*Adoniram[6], Ephraim[5], Josiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Adoniram [365] and Hannah (Steele) Choate, was born April 11, 1800, in Gloucester, Mass. She married *James H. Kendall*, son of Asaph Kendall. He was born Jan. 23, 1803, in Haverhill, Mass. They resided on Milton Street, Beverly, Mass. Mr. Kendall died April 28, 1877. Mrs. Kendall died Jan. 25, 1892.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

JAMES H., b. March 6, 1829; m. Nov. 26, 1860, *Martha Pickett.*

Memoranda.

MRS. KENDALL survived her sister, Mrs. Caldwell, only ten days. She had almost reached her ninety-second birthday. The local paper speaks of her as follows: —

"She was bright and active, pleasant in conversation, and her departure will be a great sorrow to the son, who was devoted and kind to the good mother whom he so dearly cherished. Few women have lived in our midst with more excellent traits of character than she possessed. Through her long life her whole thought has been to aid and counsel those in trouble or distress; in sickness she was always ready to do her part in making the patients' burdens lighter. Hers was a truly Christian life, which spoke in deeds as well as words. She never grew old, so that very many hearts are sad that no more on earth can they hold sweet converse with her. She was devoted to her church, the First Parish, where she always exerted an influence for good."

Vid. Beverly Paper. Jan. 27, 1892.

Mrs. Martha (Pickett) Kendall died Sept. 21, 1886. Her husband, Mr. James H. Kendall, resides on Milton Street, Beverly, Mass.

LUCY LOW CHOATE.

[729]

Lucy Low[7] Choate (*Adoniram[6], Ephraim[5], Josiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Adoniram [365] and Hannah (Steele) Choate, was born in Gloucester, Mass. She married *Ebenezer Haskell*, son of Stephen and Hannah Haskell. He was born in Gloucester, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Haskell died. Mrs. Haskell died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

EPHRAIM, b.; res. in East Boston, Mass. ALBERT, m. —— *Lufkin;* d.

EMELINE CHOATE.

[730]

Emeline[7] Choate (*Adoniram[6], Ephraim[5], Josiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Adoniram [365] and Hannah (Steele) Choate, was born Feb. 25, 1803, in Gloucester, Mass. She married *David H. Caldwell*, son of

David and Eunice Caldwell. He was born Oct. 9, 1804, in Ipswich, Mass. They resided in Danvers, Mass. Mr. Caldwell died Jan. 18, 1868. Mrs. Caldwell died Jan. 15, 1892, in Beverly, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

EMELINE, b. Sept. 28, 1827; m. *J. S. Eveleth*; d. July 21, 1872.
DAVID, b. Dec. 4, 1829. He died in boyhood, July 9, 1838.
LUCY MARY, b. Jan. 30, 1832. She died in childhood, Jan. 11, 1835.

JOSIAH CHOATE.

[732]

Josiah[7] **Choate** (*Adoniram*[6], *Ephraim*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Adoniram [365] and Hannah (Steele) Choate, was born in Gloucester, Mass. He married *Mary Jeffs*, daughter of Mitchell Jeffs. She was born in Gloucester, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Choate was lost at sea.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARY, [1301] b. LYDIA, [1302] b.

Memoranda.

MRS. CHOATE married, in 1844, [2]Henry Buxton. He was born June 26, 1802, and married, Oct., 1827, [1]Deborah Saltmarsh, daughter of Seth and Ruth (Andrews) Saltmarsh. Mr. Buxton died Oct. 17, 1858.

JERUSHA CHOATE.

[733]

Jerusha[7] **Choate** (*Adoniram*[6], *Ephraim*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Adoniram [365] and Hannah (Steele) Choate, was born in Gloucester, Mass. She married *Ezra Haskell*, son of Abram and Betsey Haskell. He was born in Gloucester, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Haskell died. Mrs. Haskell died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

BETSEY, m. *Joseph Lufkin*; d. ABRAM, m. *Sarah Burroughs*.
LUCY MARY, m. *Ebenezer Currier*; d.

Memoranda.

MR. HASKELL'S son resided in East Boston, Mass. There were two granddaughters married and settled in Gloucester, Mass.

SARAH CHOATE.

[734]

Sarah[7] **Choate** (*Josiah*[6], *Ephraim*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Josiah [367] and Sarah (Hutchinson) Choate, was born Oct. 9, 1804, in Salem, Mass. She married, June, 1834, *Samuel Chase*, son of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Beckford) Chase. He was born Oct. 1, 1802, in Beverly, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Chase died Sept. 24, 1879. Mrs. Chase died May 16, 1874. There were no children.

SALLY CHOATE.

[736]

Sally[7] Choate (*William[6], Ephraim[5], Josiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of William [368] and Sally S. (Marshall) Choate, was born June 15, 1803, in Rockport, Mass. She married, Jan. 19, 1824, *George Jackson Webster*, son of Joshua and Esther (Poole) Webster. He was born June 29, 1796, in Rockport, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Webster died May 2, 1843. Mrs. Webster died Jan. 6, 1892.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

GEORGE JACKSON, b. Oct. 17, 1824. He died in childhood, Oct. 14, 1826.
MARY CHOATE, b. Sept. 26, 1826. She died in early life, Sept. 9, 1848.
SALLY CHOATE, b. June 7, 1828. She died in early life, May 6, 1845.
ESTHER, b. April 6, 1830. She died in early life, Aug. 31, 1849.
WILLIAM CHOATE, b. Feb. 12, 1832; m. June, 1858, *Annie Green.*
GEORGE, b. Nov. 2, 1833. He died in boyhood, Oct. 7, 1843.
JANE BLATCHFORD, b. May 13, 1835; m. Jan. 30, 1853, *Frederic F. Lane.*
LOUISA GALE, b. June 17, 1838; m. Dec. 16, 1858, *Juvenal Ornellas.*
DAVID CHOATE, b. Nov. 6, 1839; m. Aug. 28, 1866, *Mary E. Sinclair;* d. May 27, 1879.

Memoranda.

MR. ORNELLAS was a native of Madura, India. He was a soldier in the Union Army, and died Jan. 3, 1863.

BENJAMIN CHOATE.

[739]

Benjamin[7] Choate (*William[6], Ephraim[5], Josiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of William [368] and Sally S. (Marshall) Choate, was born July 17, 1807, in Rockport, Mass. He married, Jan. 3, 1833, *Rhoda Clark*, daughter of Moses P. and Rhoda (Tarr) Clark. She was born in Rockport, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Choate died Oct. 22, 1857. Mrs. Choate died Jan. 2, 1892, in Petaluma, Cal.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

RHODA CLARK, [1303] b. Feb., 1838; m. *Nelson Wiswell.*

JOHN STEELE CHOATE.

[741]

John Steele[7] Choate (*William[6], Ephraim[5], Josiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of William [368] and Sally S. (Marshall) Choate, was born Jan. 10, 1810, in Rockport, Mass. He married, Dec. 25, 1833, *Liefa Tarr*, daughter of Charles and Nancy (Lane) Tarr. She was born Sept. 9, 1814, in Rockport, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Choate died April 3, 1889. Mrs. Choate died Jan., 1895.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JOHN NEWTON, [1304] b. Nov. 9, 1834; m. Nov. 8, 1857, *Martha Woodbury Haskins.*
ELIZABETH ANN, [1305] b. Nov. 21, 1837; m. May, 1859, *Amos Rowe.*
GEORGE EDWIN, [1306] b. Nov. 12, 1850. He died in early life, July 22, 1868.

PRENTISS CHOATE.

[742]

Prentiss[7] Choate (*William[6], Ephraim[5], Josiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of William [368] and Sally S. (Marshall) Choate, was born April 4, 1811, in Rockport, Mass. He married, Oct. 23, 1834, *Lydia Haskell*, daughter of Thomas and Betsey (Stanwood) Haskell. She was born May 6, 1817, in Gloucester, Mass. They resided in Rockport, Mass. Mr. Choate died March 4, 1874, in Belmont, Mass. Mrs. Choate died May, 1894.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

LYDIA, [1307] b. June 28, 1837; m. Dec. 24, 1863, *John Cram Hill.*
PRENTISS EDWIN, [1308] b. Sept. 12, 1839. He died in early life, Oct. 17, 1863.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was a master mechanic. He died while on a visit to his daughter, Mrs. Hill, in Belmont, Mass. Mrs. Choate, after her husband's death, resided on High Street, Medford, Mass.

CALEB STRONG CHOATE.

[743]

Caleb Strong[7] Choate (*William[6], Ephraim[5], Josiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of William [368] and Sally S. (Marshall) Choate, was born Dec. 8, 1812, in Rockport, Mass. He married, March 4, 1848, *Mary Coas*, daughter of William and Polly (Knights) Coas. She was born Aug. 6, 1820, in Rockport, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Choate died Dec. 8, 1894.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JOSEPH STRONG, [1309] b. July 3, 1848; m. *Margaret ~~McClough~~.* McCullough
FRANK, [1310] b. Nov. 6, 1850; m. Nov., 1884, *Flora Phillips.*
ANNIE LAURA, [1310a] b. Sept. 29, 1861. She died in early life, Feb. 21, 1886.

Memoranda.

MRS. POLLY COAS was a daughter of William and Hannah Knights, of Rockport, Mass. She died a widow, May 11, 1889, aged ninety years, nine months, and twenty-three days.

PAUL CHOATE.

[744]

Paul[7] Choate (*William[6], Ephraim[5], Josiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of William [368] and Sally S. (Marshall) Choate, was born Oct. 8, 1814, in Rockport, Mass. He married, March 27, 1852, *Mary Call*, daughter of Samuel and Mary (White) Call. She was born April 23, 1827, in Richmond, Me. They resided in Rockport, Mass. Mr. Choate died April 8, 1881.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARY, b. [1311] b. Feb. 17, 1853.
GEORGE WILLIAM, [1312] b. April 19, 1858; m. Jan. 15, 1885, *Annie F. Norwood.*
FREDERICK, [1313] b. Dec. 9, 1859.

APOLLOS CHOATE.

[745]

Apollos[7] Choate (*William[6], Ephraim[5], Josiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of William [368] and Sally S. (Marshall) Choate, was born Feb. 2, 1816, in Rockport, Mass. He married, Feb. 24, 1842, *Rhoda Tarr*, daughter of Henry and Esther (Parsons) Tarr. She was born in Rockport, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Choate died May 3, 1868. There were no children.

ALFRED BUCHANAN CHOATE.

[746]

Alfred Buchanan[7] Choate (*William[6], Ephraim[5], Josiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of William [368] and Sally S. (Marshall) Choate, was born July 4, 1817, in Rockport, Mass. He married, July 20, 1843, *Eliza W. Pool*, daughter of Zebulon and Betsey (Woodbury) Pool. She was born March, 1824, in Rockport, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Choate died May 27, 1895. Mrs. Choate died Feb. 16, 1887.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

WILLIAM, [1314] b. 1853. He died Aug. 20, 1886.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE died quite suddenly, and in making the announcement a local paper adds: "For some years he has been in feeble health, but Saturday evening found him at his usual place at the Cove. In common with the rest of the family, he was a house carpenter, and a good workman, doing some very nice work throughout Essex County. One brother, David, is the last of a family of fourteen."

Vid. Cape Ann Breeze, May 28, 1895.

DAVID LEONARD CHOATE.

[748]

David Leonard[7] Choate (*William*[6], *Ephraim*[5], *Josiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of William [368] and Sally S. (Marshall) Choate, was born Dec. 13, 1821, in Rockport, Mass. He married, Dec. 26, 1852, *Emily Babson*, daughter of Horatio and Mary Babson. She was born Feb. 8, 1835, in Rockport, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Choate died March 18, 1859.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

DAVID EDGAR, [1315] b. July 24, 1859; m. *Louise Malantor;* res. Rockport, Mass.

JACOB CHOATE.

[750]

Jacob[7] Choate (*Thomas*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Thomas [375] and Anna (McCarter) Choate, was born Aug. 11, 1810, in Glanford, Ontario, Canada. He married, Feb. 5, 1835, *Maria Jane Bunnell*, daughter of Enos and Sarah (Weir) Bunnell. She was born Aug. 22, 1809, in Brant County, Ontario. They resided at "Beechwood Farm," near Ingersoll, Ontario. Mr. Choate died April 15, 1877. Mrs. Choate died Oct. 16, 1876.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

EMELINE F., [1316] b. Oct. 23, 1841. She died in early life, April 24, 1869.
EDWARD, [1317] b. Dec. 25, 1842. He died in infancy, Jan. 30, 1843.
ANN ELIZABETH, [1318] b. 1843.
HENRY, [1319] b. Sept. 17, 1845; m. Nov. 3, 1875, *Anne Isabella Griffiths.*
SARAH AUGUSTA, [1320] b. Dec. 13, 1847.
MARIA JANE, [1321] b. Feb. 10, 1849; m. Sept. 5, 1876, *Marwood A. Gilbert;* d. April 21, 1884.
CLARA, [1322] b. April 19, 1851.
HELEN, [1323] b. April 21, 1853.
ALEXANDER BUNNELL, [1324] b. Feb. 20, 1854; m. June 5, 1889, *Anna Elizabeth Thompson.*

ELIZABETH CHOATE.

[751]

Elizabeth[7] Choate (*Thomas*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Thomas [375] and Anna (McCarter) Choate, was born May 3, 1812, in Glanford, Ontario. She married, Jan. 3, 1833, *Jacob Terryberry*, son of Christopher and Mary Ann (Young) Terryberry. He was born July 11, 1812, near Jersey City, N. J. They resided in Glanford, Ontario. Mrs. Terryberry died Aug. 11, 1876.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

LOUISA ANN, b. Oct. 4, 1833; m. May 28, 1857, *William Martyn;* d. April 4, 1869.
FRANCES, b. Dec. 18, 1835; m. Jan., 1859, *Henry Almas;* d. Feb. 25, 1878.
LORETTA, b. Feb. 4, 1838; m. Dec. 15, 1857, *Norris Humphrey.*

ELENORA ANTOINETTE, b. Jan. 26, 1840; m. Dec. 15, 1859, *Braithwaite Leeming.*
HENRIETTA, b. Feb. 18, 1842. She died in infancy, May 24, 1842.
WILLIAM THOMAS, b. April 18, 1843; m. Jan. 20, 1869, *Annie Martyn.*
JACOB KERN, b. Oct. 15, 1845. He died in childhood, Nov. 7, 1848.
CHARLES, b. April 17, 1848; m. Jan. 19, 1878, *Agnes Burns.*
ROBERT SMITH, b. Aug. 1, 1850; m. May 28, 1870, *Margaret Saunders.*
ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 31, 1852; m. Dec. 24, 1877, *Hiram Frazer.*
CHRISTOPHER, b. June 18, 1855; m. Oct. 25, 1881, *Agnes Ewbank;* d. 1883.

NATHAN CHOATE.

[752]

Nathan[7] Choate (*Thomas*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Thomas [375] and Anna (McCarter) Choate, was born Feb. 23, 1814, in North Glanford, Ontario. He married, Sept. 22, 1837, *Etta Curtis*, daughter of David and Sarah (Olds) Curtis. She was born Oct. 19, 1814, in West Oxford, Ontario, where they resided. Mrs. Choate died Jan. 5, 1875.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

DAVID, [1325] b. Nov. 18, 1838; m. March 31, 1864, *Annie Eliza Box.*
THOMAS, [1326] b. Sept. 13, 1840; m. March 30, 1870, *Anna Maria Dygart.*
ANNA, [1327] b. Feb. 8, 1844; m. Oct. 28, 1873, *Harman DeWitt Little;* d. Sept. 26, 1885.

JOHN McCARTER CHOATE.

[753]

John McCarter[7] Choate (*Thomas*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Thomas [375] and Anna (McCarter) Choate, was born April 9, 1816, in North Glanford, Ontario. He married, Nov. 20, 1844, *Helen Perley*, daughter of Charles S. and Elsie (McCall) Perley. She was born Dec. 4, 1822, in Vittoria, Ontario. They resided in Burford, Ontario. Mrs. Choate died May 18, 1888, at Brookfield Farm, Ontario.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JOHN FRED, [1328] b. Jan. 27, 1851; m. Oct. 8, 1879, *Georgiana Skinner.*
THOMAS ALLAN, [1329] b. April 7, 1854. He died in boyhood, March, 1859.
CHARLES A., [1330] b. Oct. 6, 1860; m. March 21, 1888, *Annie Revell.*

ABIGAIL CHOATE.

[754]

Abigail[7] Choate (*Thomas*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Thomas [375] and Anna (McCarter) Choate, was born Feb. 27, 1818, in Glanford, Ontario. She married, in 1839, *John Clark.* He was born in 1817. They resided in Canada, and in the Southern States, and died in Greensboro', N. C. Mr. Clark died Oct. 22, 1872. Mrs. Clark died in 1879. There were no children.

THOMAS CHOATE.

[756]

Thomas[7] Choate (*Thomas*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Thomas [375] and Anna (McCarter) Choate, was born Feb. 24, 1821, in Glanford, Ontario. He married, in 1841, *Eleanor A. Graham*, daughter of Andrew and Elizabeth (Terryberry) Graham. She was born Aug. 15, 1825, in Palmyra, N. Y. They resided in North Glanford, Ontario. Mr. Choate died Aug. 20, 1889. Mrs. Choate died Aug. 4, 1876.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ELIZA A., [1331] b. April 12, 1843; m. *F. N. Young.*
ELGIN S., [1332] b. Feb. 19, 1849; m. *Jane French.*
ASA, [1333] b. July 16, 1859; m. June 24, 1881, *Maria Trainor.*

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was a man of retiring disposition, but of many excellent qualities, and greatly respected. His early educational privileges were limited, but his love of knowledge, his perseverance in acquiring it, his rare reasoning powers, gave him a practical education far superior to the average man. His integrity and known Christian character gave him the confidence of all who knew him. In municipal matters he was much consulted. For forty-two years he was the Clerk of the township, and for forty years its honored Treasurer. He was sometimes called the father of the township of Glanford.

JOSEPH BIRNEY CHOATE.

[757]

Joseph Birney[7] Choate (*Thomas*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Thomas [375] and Anna (McCarter) Choate, was born March 12, 1823, in Glanford, Ontario. He married, Sept. 15, 1846, *Elizabeth Matice*, daughter of Solomon and Jane (Stewart) Matice. She was born in 1825, in York, Ontario. They resided in Glanford, Oxford, and Hamilton, Ontario. Mr. Choate died April 14, 1881.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ANN JANE, [1334] b. Aug. 15, 1848; m. Sept. 5, 1867, *William Scoffin;* d. Oct. 12, 1886.
ADA E. A., [1335] b. April 28, 1851.
ZACCHEUS J. J., [1336] b. Sept. 13, 1859; m. *Kate Hunter;* res. East Hamilton, Ontario.

DAVID KERN CHOATE.

[758]

David Kern[7] Choate (*Thomas*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Thomas [375] and Anna (McCarter) Choate, was born Dec. 2, 1824, in Glanford, Ontario. He married, in 1846, *Nancy King.* They resided in Glanford, Ontario. Mr. Choate died Feb. 19, 1854. Mrs. Choate married Samuel Marshall. They reside in Hall's Corner, Ontario.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

BERTHA, [1337] b. 1847; m. —— *Bremer.* Beeman
DAVID, [1338] b. Jan., 1854; m. *Katy French;* d.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE'S son, David Choate [1338], left a family of three little girls. Nothing further could be learned of this family.

ASA CHOATE.

[759]

Asa[7] Choate (*Thomas*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Thomas [375] and Anna (McCarter) Choate, was born Jan. 22, 1827, in Glanford, Ontario. He married, Oct. 20, 1849, *Almira Smith*, daughter of Noble and Elizabeth Smith. She was born June 14, 1827, in Munroe County, New York. They resided in Glanford, Ontario, and in March, 1871, removed to Spartansburgh, Pa.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WASHINGTON IRVING, [1339] b. May 22, 1861.
RUFUS, [1340] b. Feb. 24, 1863; m. Nov. 12, 1882, *Lucy Maire.*
STELLA, [1341] b. Feb. 22, 1865; m. Sept. 17, 1882, *John Bela Potter.*
ASA BOND, [1342] b. April 4, 1870.

MARY ANN CHOATE.

[760]

Mary Ann[7] Choate (*Thomas*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Thomas [375] and Anna (McCarter) Choate, was born Jan. 21, 1829, in Glanford, Ontario. She married, Feb. 25, 1848, [1] *William Bell*, son of Thomas and Mary (Robson) Bell. He was born June 4, 1823, in Northumberland, England. They resided, from March 21, 1848, to Nov. 20, 1853, in Oneida, Ontario, then removed to Glanford, Ontario, where Mr. Bell died Dec. 7, 1857. In Nov., 1858, Mrs. Bell removed back to Oneida with her four children, where she married, March 12, 1862, [2] *Owen E. Cornell*, son of Moses and Mary (Goodhue) Cornell. He was born May 26, 1820, in Ancaster, Ontario. They resided in Townsend, Ontario.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JOHN H., b. Sept. 16, 1849; m. Feb. 25, 1875, [1] *Joanna Hurley;* m. Nov. 7, 1886, [2] *Opha Johnson.*
MARIA JANE, b. Sept. 2, 1851; m. Oct. 8, 1874, *James Hunter Elliott.*
THOMAS WILLIAM, b. June 7, 1853; m. May 10, 1889, *Mary Jane Hall.*
MARY ANN, b. Nov. 13, 1857; m. Dec. 21, 1881, *John McKerlie.*

JOSEPH LAKE, b. Nov. 28, 1862; m. April 20, 1887, *Elizabeth Roberts.*
HARVEY CHOATE, b. March 30, 1867.
HARRIET ABIGAIL, b. March 22, 1869; m. March 28, 1888, *Cecil La Birch.*

ZACCHEUS BURNHAM CHOATE.

[762]

Zaccheus Burnham[7] Choate (*Thomas*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Thomas [375] and Anna (McCarter) Choate, was born Aug. 11, 1832, in Glanford, Ontario. He married, Oct. 24, 1855, *Margaret Bates*, daughter of James and Susan (Smith) Bates. She was born July 27, 1835, in Glanford, Ontario, where they resided for a time, and removed to Hamilton, Ontario.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

REBECCA ANN, [1343] b. Oct. 7, 1856; m. Jan. 12, 1886, *John B. Hunter.*
FREDERICK, [1344] b. Oct. 17, 1858; m. May 15, 1886, *Mamie Frezteg.*
EDWARD, [1345] b. Nov. 8, 1860; m. Jan. 19, 1887, *Hannah McLennan.*
JAMES ZACCHEUS, [1346] b. Sept. 12, 1863.
MARGARET ABIGAIL, [1347] b. Jan. 11, 1866.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE says: "Our family is an old one in the industry of America, and in looking back we find them filling places of prominence and trust. As pioneers they proved themselves to be a hardy and energetic race, and as citizens of any country, as far as my knowledge extends, their conduct has been such as to entail no expense for jails or State prisons."

Mr. Choate was engaged in building roads for the Government, and invested large

amounts of money in such enterprises, for which he was not reimbursed as promptly as was desirable. From the latest accounts he had removed from Hamilton, Ontario, to some place in British Columbia.

The children are widely scattered. Mrs. Hunter, the oldest daughter, resides in Fairmount, Fla., where Mr. Hunter was postmaster. He is by trade a bridge builder. Frederick Choate [1344] is also a bridge builder, and resides in Cameron, Idaho. Edward Choate [1345] resides in Vancouver, British Columbia, is one of the most famous bridge builders in the country. James Z. Choate [1346] is in the same business with his older brother in Vancouver, British Columbia. The youngest daughter is with her parents.

MARIA JANE CHOATE.

[763]

Maria Jane[7] Choate (*Thomas[6], Jacob[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Thomas [375] and Anna (McCarter) Choate, was born May 3, 1835, in Glanford, Ontario. She married, in 1853, *Thomas Shaw*, son of Thomas and Abigail (Clark) Shaw. He was born in 1831, in Glanford, Ontario, where they resided for a number of years, and then removed to Brant township, and in 1889 removed to British Columbia.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WILLIAM, m. 1884, *Mary File.*
EMMA, m. 1880, *Algernon Palmer.*
HEADLEY, m. 1888, —— *Mitchell.*
PEARSON, b.
ALLAN, b.
FREDERIC, b.
EDWARD, b.

Memoranda.

WILLIAM SHAW, the oldest son, and his brother, Pearson Shaw, were last reported as in Los Angeles, Cal.

Mr. and Mrs. Palmer were reported as in British Columbia, and Headley Shaw as on Manitoudin Island, in Lake Huron, Ontario.

WILLIAM CHOATE.

[764]

William[7] Choate (*James[6], Jacob[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of James [376] and —— (McCleary) Choate, was born Dec. 16, 1807, near London, Ontario. He married [1]—— *Swartz.* She was born in Paris, Ontario. They removed about 1858 to Lansing, Mich. Mrs. Choate died. Mr. Choate married again. They resided in Lansing, Mich. Mr. Choate died in 1861.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

HENRY, [1348] d. 1852.
NELSON, [1349] d.
MARIA M., [1350] m. *Duncan Robertson.*
BETSEY, [1351] m.
CELIA, [1352] } b. Twins.
SARAH, [1353] }

NATHAN CHOATE.

[766]

Nathan[7] Choate (*James[6], Jacob[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of James [376] and —— (McCleary) Choate, was born Feb. 14, 1815, near London, Ontario. He married *Caroline Gibbs*, daughter of Oremill and Hannah (Vanhoose) Gibbs. She was born Aug. 7, 1821, near Three Rivers, Ontario. They resided in Ingersoll, Dorchester, Ontario, and in Kiddville, Mich. Mr. Choate died June 7, 1875, in Smyrna, Mich. Mrs. Choate died July 13, 1859, in the same place.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JAMES EDWIN, [1354] b. He died about five years of age.
WILLIAM DAVID, [1355] b. April 26, 1840; d. April 1, 1870.
GEORGE WASHINGTON, [1356] b. June 12, 1842; m. Oct. 14, 1865, *Ella Garth Mitchell.*
HANNAH M., [1357] b. March 25, 1844; m. Feb. 17, 1859, [1]*Americ Joslyn;* m. April 28, 1866 [2]*Oren Purdy.*
ALONZO FREEMAN, [1358] b. March 2, 1846; m. Dec. 30, 1866, *Esther M. Baker.*
SARAH ELIZABETH, [1359] b. March 26, 1848; m. May 5, 1871, *Paul P. Magher.*
CAROLINE ETTA, [1360] b. Aug. 12, 1850; m. —— *Madison;* res. Cando, No. Dak.
CHARLES NATHAN, [1361] b. May 3, 1854; m. —— ——; res. Harbor Springs, Mich.
OREMILL HENRY, [1362] b. April 1, 1856; m. Dec. 4, 1882, *Bell Gould;* res. Smyrna, Mich.

HIRAM CHOATE.

[768]

Hiram[7] Choate (*James[6], Jacob[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of James [376] and Elizabeth (Hofman) Choate, was born April 23, 1821, in Upper Canada. He married, March 19, 1844, *Margaret Ward*, daughter of William and Nancy (Boomer) Ward. She was born in England. They resided in Canada until 1854, when they removed to Grand Rapids, Mich.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WILLIAM E., [1363] b. Jan. 11, 1845; m. April 3, 1869, *Viola Witt.*
JAMES, [1364] b. May 13, 1847. He died in early life, March 2, 1864.
CHRISTOPHER, [1365] b. May 14, 1849; m. Sept. 4, 1871, *Lucy Hanks.*
MARIA J., [1366] b. Oct. 24, 1851; m. April 25, 1872, *William Anderson.*
ZACCHEUS H., [1367] b. Jan. 24, 1854; m. Aug. 22, 1876, *Carrie Seeley.*
JOHN F., [1368] b. April 16, 1856; m. July 16, 1882, *Jennie Welch.*
AGNES E., [1369] b. Sept. 22, 1858. She died in childhood, Jan. 10, 1863.
ADELIA E., [1370] b. Aug. 9, 1862; m. May 30, 1880, *Freeman Wood.*
CARRIE E., [1371] b. March 1, 1865. She died in childhood, March 23, 1867.
MAGGIE E., [1372] b. June 30, 1867; m. May 2, 1886, *James McGinley.*

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE must have removed prior to 1896, as letters fail to reach him in Grand Rapids, Mich.

William E. Choate [1363] resides in Belding, Mich., and has two sons and two daughters. Christopher Choate [1365] has no children. Mr. and Mrs. Anderson have one son and one daughter. Zaccheus H. Choate [1367] has one daughter. John F. Choate [1368] has one son and one daughter. Mr. and Mrs. Wood have two sons and one daughter. Mr. and Mrs. McGinley have one son.

FANNY CHOATE.

[770]

Fanny[7] Choate (*Jacob[6], Jacob[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Jacob [377] and Fanny Marshall (Burnham) Choate, was born Nov. 3, 1800, in Glanford, Ontario. She married, May 4, 1828, *Patrick Maguire*, son of Lawrence and Margaret (Smith) Maguire. He was born April 3, 1797, in Westmeath County, Ireland. They resided in Cavon, Ontario. Mr. Maguire died Jan. 28, 1884, in Warsaw, Ontario, where Mrs. Maguire died, Feb. 6, 1883.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JAMES THOMAS, b. March 4, 1830. He died in childhood, July 11, 1832.
JACOB CHOATE, b. Jan. 15, 1832; m. Oct., 1887, *Emma Louisa Crane.*
FRANCES CHARLOTTE, b. Sept. 19, 1833; m. Sept. 18, 1873, *Sidney Payne.*
ANNA MARGARET VICTORIA, b. Oct. 27, 1838. She died in early life, June 6, 1861.
AARON SMITH, ALBERT BURNHAM, b. April 11, 1842; m. Dec. 23, 1873, *Anna Sukey Lamsden.* m. Dec. 16, 1868, *Ann Eliza Wallace.*

JACOB CHOATE.

[771]

Jacob[7] **Choate** (*Jacob*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Jacob [377] and Fanny Marshall (Burnham) Choate, was born Dec. 25, 1802, in Hamilton, Ontario. He married, in 1825, *Margaret Bunker*, daughter of Jeremiah and Susan (McLellan) Bunker. She was born in New Jersey. They resided in Glanford, Ontario. Mr. Choate died Sept. 27, 1831. Mrs. Choate died April, 1871, in Cathcart, Ontario.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

DAVID THOMAS, [1373] b. Dec. 3, 1827; m. March 3, 1856, *Anna Eliza Choate* [1390].
WILLIAM BURNHAM, [1374] b. Nov. 15, 1829; m. *Mary Jane Humphrey;* res. Aurora, Ill.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE, it is said, "lived beloved and died lamented." In very early life he was an earnest worker in the Methodist Church. So much confidence was placed in him that when but eighteen years old he was a class leader in the church. Having throughout his brief life witnessed a good confession he left this world in the fullest expectation of an eternal home in Heaven.

Mr. Choate, although he died in early manhood, at the age of only twenty-eight years, left many most interesting evidences of the excellent qualities of both his head and his heart. His neighbors, and those who knew him, never weary of recounting his deeds of skill and goodness. His educational advantages, when the country was so new, and almost a wilderness, must have been very limited, but in some way he managed to obtain a remarkable knowledge of mathematics, and won the honor of erecting the first machinery for grinding and sawing in that section of the country. His ready ingenuity enabled him to manufacture his own tools as he wanted them for use. He was the first man within a radius of a hundred miles to advocate temperance and organize a temperance society. His short life was well devoted to industrial improvements and the moral elevation of his fellowmen.

NATHAN CHOATE.

[772]

Nathan[7] **Choate** (*Jacob*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Jacob [377] and Fanny Marshall (Burnham) Choate, was born March 9, 1805, in Hamilton, Ontario. He married, May 9, 1827, [1]*Charlotte Bedford*, daughter of Jonathan and Anna (Bunnell) Bedford. She was born May 17, 1810, in Hope, Ontario, where they resided. Mrs. Charlotte Choate died July 5, 1832. Mr. Choate married, May 20, 1835, [2]*Millicent Boyce*, daughter of Jehoiada and Mary (Purdy) Boyce. She was born May 21, 1814, in New York. Mrs. Millicent Choate died Feb. 12, 1839. Mr. Choate married, July 13, 1840, [3]*Mrs. Martha (Mann) Ayre*, daughter of Emanuel and Lucy (Jackson) Mann. She was born May 23, 1811, in Yorkshire, England. Mrs. Martha Choate died Sept 24, 1845. Mr. Choate married, July 20, 1848, [4]*Mary Ann Lukey*, daughter of Sampson and Ann (Roe) Lukey. She was born Aug. 25, 1823, in county of Cornwall, England. Mrs. Mary Ann Choate died May 5, 1883. Mr. Choate died July 10, 1891, at Bellmont Farm, Hope, Ontario.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

CHARLOTTE ELIZABETH HANNAH, [1375] b. March 1, 1829.
NATHAN BEDFORD, [1376] b. June 10, 1832; m. Dec. 10, 1856, *Ellen P. Leffingwell.*

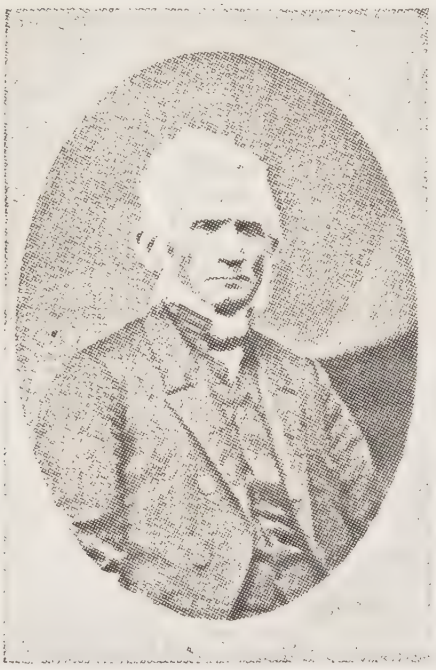
MILLICENT MARY AUGUSTA, [1377] b. April 16, 1836; m. Feb. 16, 1858, *Weston Leroy Herriman, M. D.;* d. Aug. 19, 1860.
MILLARD THOMAS, [1378] b. Feb. 4, 1839; d. June 22, 1868.

MARTHA ACHSAH, [1379] b. Aug. 22, 1841; m. March 13, 1862, *Weston Leroy Herriman, M. D.*
LUCY ELLEN, [1380] b. Oct. 19, 1842; m. Oct. 5, 1875, *William Meeking.*
ASA, [1381] b. Aug. 27, 1845; m. Nov. 12, 1868, *Mary Aurilla Kelly.*

AARON CHOATE.

[773]

Aaron[7] Choate (*Jacob[6], Jacob[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Jacob [377] and Fanny Marshall (Burnham) Choate, was born Nov. 4, 1806,



AARON CHOATE.

MRS. MARY (SMITH) CHOATE.

in Hamilton, Ontario. He married, Nov. 19, 1841, *Mary Smith*, daughter of Lothrop and Lucy (Culver) Smith. She was born Aug. 10, 1816, in Haldimand, Ontario. They resided in Perrytown, Ontario. Mr. Choate died Sept. 22, 1877. Mrs. Choate was living, in 1892, in Maxwell, Ontario.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

FANNY, [1382] b. Nov. 30, 1843. She died in infancy.
JACOB SMITH, [1383] b. Aug. 12, 1846; m. Sept. 15, 1868, *Ellen McMoiry.*
LUCY AMELIA, [1384] b. Feb. 28, 1848. She died in early life, April 30, 1862.
MIRANET, [1385] } b. Sept. 8, 1850.
MARIE, [1386] }
MARY LOUISA VICTORIA, [1387] b. June 17, 1855; m. June 21, 1888, *Rev. Walter Legott.*
EDWARD JACKSON, [1388] b. Oct. 10, 1858. He died April, 1883.

THOMAS CHOATE.

[774]

Thomas[7] Choate (*Jacob[6], Jacob[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Jacob [377] and Fanny Marshall (Burnham) Choate, was born April 3, 1809, near Cobourg, Ontario. He married, Oct. 3, 1830, [1]*Mary Wright*, daughter of Richard and Ann (Stuart) Wright. She was born May 26, 1810, in Skiberene, County of Cork, Ireland. They resided in Port Hope, and in Dummer, Ontario. Mrs. Mary Choate died June 30, 1839. Mr. Choate married, Sept. 16, 1840, [2]*Eliza Wright*, daughter of Richard and Ann (Stuart) Wright. She was born June 5, 1815. Mrs. Eliza Choate died May 12, 1845. Mr. Choate married, Feb. 18, 1846, [3]*Hannah Grover*, daughter of Jonah and Lucia (Baldwin) Grover. She was born Dec. 25, 1809. Mrs. Hannah Choate died April 29, 1885. Mr. Choate, in 1892, was living in Warsaw, Ontario.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

THOMAS GEORGE, [1389] b. April 14, 1832; m. Feb. 11, 1856, *Christianna Kidd.*
ANN ELIZA, [1390] b. Dec. 31, 1833; m. March 3, 1856, *David Thomas Choate* [1373]; d. Nov. 16, 1885.
MARY JANE, [1390a] b. Sept. 22, 1835. She died in childhood, Feb. 25, 1845.
RICHARD MARSHALL, [1391] b. Aug. 12, 1837; m. June 23, 1862, *Julia Lucretia Morgan;* d. April 14, 1866.
JACOB STUART, [1392] b. May 25, 1839. He died in infancy, Oct. 7, 1839.

HARRIET BURNHAM, [1393] b. Aug. 31, 1841; m. Jan. 30, 1862, *James Bingham;* d. June 7, 1872.
MARY, [1394] b. June 25, 1844. She died in infancy, May 8, 1845.

CELESTIA CHARLOTTE, [1395] b. May 25, 1848; m. March 8, 1876, *John Moore.*
JAMES GROVER, [1396] b. Nov. 15, 1850.
ARTHUR FRANCIS, [1397] b. Aug. 15, 1852; m. Oct. 8, 1879, *Vida E. Smith.*

Memoranda.

"MR. CHOATE came to the county of Peterboro' and settled in the township of Dummer, in 1836, and in this year opened the first store in the municipality. He also took charge of a saw-mill in what is now the village of Warsaw. He continued in the milling business until 1858, then carrying on a general store until the present time.

"In 1842 Mr. Choate was successful in getting a post-office established in Warsaw, and suggested its name, which it has ever since continued to bear, besides having himself been postmaster since its establishment, and is now one of the oldest in the Province, holding the position the last forty years." *Vid. Early Settlers of Canada.*

ANNA MARIA CHOATE.

[775]

Anna Maria[7] Choate (*Jacob[6], Jacob[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Jacob [377] and Fanny Marshall (Burnham) Choate, was born July 2, 1820, in Port Hope, Ontario. She married, May 30, 1842, *Edward Bates*, son of Jacob and Fanny (Pridham) Bates. He was born July 1, 1817, in Hartland, England. They resided in Port Hope and in Cardiff, Ontario. Mr. Bates died June 26, 1876, in Port Hope, Ontario. Mrs. Bates died Nov. 27, 1895, in Warsaw, Ontario.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

EDWARD RICHARD, b. April 23, 1844; m. Aug. 15, 1867, *Septima Chatman.*
JACOB CHOATE, b. Dec. 12, 1845; m. April 15, 1882, *Katie Harrington.*
FRANCES ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 3, 1846.
ANNA MARIA, b. April 8, 1848; m. Dec. 27, 1865, *Joseph Harvey.*
SARAH H. B., b. Jan. 15, 1850; m. April 6, 1876, *John Sanderson;* d. Aug. 21, 1880.
MARY VICTORIA, b. April 1, 1852; m. July 1, 1873, *Jabez Gander.*

CHARLOTTE AUGUSTA, b. April 11, 1855; m. Oct. 8, 1872, *John Sanderson;* d. Aug. 12, 1873.
WILLIAM PRIDHAM, b. April 8, 1857; m. June 26, 1884, *Jenny Herrick.*
NATHAN CHOATE, b. March 7, 1859; m. July 14, 1886, *Sarah Martin.*

MARY LOW CHOATE.

[776]

Mary Low[7] Choate (*Charles[6], Solomon[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Charles [389] and Mary (Low) Choate, was born Feb. 3, 1816, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, in 1840, *Richard Sutton*, son of Ebenezer and Elizabeth (Low) Sutton. He was born July 18, 1813, in Plum Island. They resided in Ipswich, Mass. Mr. Sutton died Feb. 17, 1876.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARY E., b. Oct. 3, 1840; m. Dec. 8, 1865, *Joseph Warren Choate* [787].
LYDIA MARIA, b. May 28, 1843; m. Feb. 3, 1868, *James S. Glover.*
PERRY, b. Sept. 21, 1845. He died in childhood, Sept. 14, 1848.
ANNIE, b. Nov. 22, 1847; m. June 10, 1880, *William H. Jewett.*
SUSANNA E., b. May 18, 1851.

Memoranda.

ALL the children in this family, except Mrs. Choate, reside in Ipswich, Mass. None of them have children, except Mrs. Glover, who has one daughter, Louisa S., b. Sept. 15, 1875.

GEORGE LEWIS CHOATE.

[777]

George Lewis[7] Choate (*Charles[6], Solomon[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Charles [389] and Mary (Low) Choate, was born June 9, 1818, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, Dec. 24, 1864, [1]*Mary B. Archer*, daughter of Nathaniel and Mary Archer. She was born Jan. 12, 1834, in Danvers, Mass. They resided in Ipswich, Mass. Mrs. Choate died June 12, 1875. Mr. Choate married, June 16, 1876, [2]*Maria S. Brown*, daughter of Moses and Annie Brown. She was born April 8, 1833, in Wolfboro, N. H. They resided in Ipswich, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

LIZZIE, [1398] b. Nov. 5, 1865. She died in infancy, July 30, 1866.
HENRY, [1399] b. May 7, 1867; m. April 2, 1889, *Jennie F. Hayes.*

LYDIA MARIA CHOATE.

[778]

Lydia Maria[7] Choate (*Charles[6], Solomon[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Charles [389] and Mary (Low) Choate, was born Nov. 24, 1821, in Essex, Mass. She married, in 1842, *John Howard Dodge*, son of Manning Dodge. They resided in Ipswich, Mass. Mrs. Dodge died July 7, 1843.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

HOWARD C., b. He resides in Ipswich, Mass.

JONATHAN LOW CHOATE.

[779]

Jonathan Low[7] Choate (*Charles[6], Solomon[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Charles [389] and Mary (Low) Choate, was born Jan. 10, 1825, in Essex, Mass. He married, Aug. 18, 1849, [1]*Mary B. Souther*, daughter of

Timothy and Eliza (Greenough) Souther. She was born Oct. 26, 1826, in Ipswich, Mass. They resided in Boston, Mass. Mrs. Mary B. Choate died June 14, 1850. Mr Choate married, May 15, 1856, [2]*Louisa Buck*, daughter of Dr. Ephraim and Betsey (Thompson) Buck. She was born June 9, 1821, in Malden, Mass. Mrs. Louisa Choate died May 1, 1858. Mr. Choate married, Aug. 14, 1860, [3]*Annie Elizabeth Raymond*, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Kendall) Raymond. She was born July 1, 1832, in Templeton, Mass. They reside on Tudor Street, Chelsea, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

HARRY RAYMOND, [1400] b. Sept. 27, 1862. He died in childhood, Aug. 19, 1864.
CHARLES BUCKINGHAM, [1401] b. Feb. 10, 1866; m. Sept. 29, 1890, *Alice B. Churchill.*

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE remarks upon the Choate family as follows: —

"The Choate family are a mixture of English, French, and Dutch, and the three races crop out in all the families. Hon. Rufus Choate and his brother David were more French than the natives. Solomon Choate's sons, Solomon and Benjamin, were also French, while Lewis, Asa, and Charles were short, thick Dutchmen. My sister Lydia was a good Frenchwoman, brother Edmund a little that way, while Lewis, Mary, and myself are good stolid, stupid Dutch chunks. I have often wished the Dutch left out.

"My mother was a schoolmate of Rufus, and my father took him to college when he entered; *that* makes us quite near relations. David was my school-teacher, and I am surprised to see how nearly he came, fifty years since, to the most advanced teaching of the present day. And I have no doubt that the large number of professional men who have gone out from that small, old-fashioned town, Essex, in proportion to its population, is largely due to his influence, the inspiration he imparted to them. There were Judge Perkins, Judge Choate, Rev. Mr. Mears, Rev. Mr. Burnham, Rev. Mr. Norton, Professor Choate, Professor Crowell, besides many more I do not know. All out of a small unattractive town with little or no culture."

Mr. Choate is a very fine looking man, and when asked to allow his likeness to appear in this book, replied: —

"An old writer has said: 'Better that a statue should not be raised than that people should ask, "*For whom? And why?*"' My life has been simple and quiet. Never held an office of *any kind* in state or church, and don't wish for one. That, so far as I know, is my *only distinction*. So you will at once see the reason why I could not have an engraving put in the history."

EDWARD WASHINGTON CHOATE.

[780]

Edward Washington[7] **Choate** (*Charles*[6], *Solomon*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Charles [389] and Mary (Low) Choate, was born Aug. 14, 1830, in Essex, Mass. He married, June 14, 1855, *Martha Russell*, daughter of Foster and Martha (Hodgkins) Russell. She was born Nov. 15, 1829, in Ipswich, Mass., where they resided. There were no children.

JOSEPH WARREN CHOATE.

[787]

Joseph Warren[7] **Choate** (*Benjamin Proctor*[6], *Solomon*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Benjamin Proctor [391] and Olive (Burnham) Choate, was born in 1837, in Enfield, N. H. He married, Dec. 8, 1865, *Mary E. Sutton*, daughter of Richard and Mary Low [776] (Choate) Sutton. She was born Oct. 3, 1840, in Ipswich, Mass. They resided in Enfield, N. H. There were no children.

SUSAN CHOATE.

[789]

Susan[7] **Choate** (*Nathan*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Nathan [396] and Susan (Carter) Choate, was born March 3, 1816, in Enfield, N. H. She married [1]*John Currier*. He was born in 1812 in Enfield, N. H. They resided in Wheeler, Ind., where Mr. Currier died Oct. 16, 1860. Mrs. Currier married [2]*William Wittenmeyer*. They resided in Chicago, Ill. Mr. Wittenmeyer died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JOHN, b. He died at seven years.
NATHAN PLUMMER, m. —— ——.
CALISTA, m. *Dr.* —— *Small.*
MARIA, m. —— *Eddy.*

Memoranda.

MRS. WITTENMEYER, after her husband's death, resided in Chicago, Ill.

Mr. and Mrs. N. P. Currier reside in Wheeler, Ind., and have six children. Dr. and Mrs. Small have five children. Mr. and Mrs. Eddy have one son. They reside in Chicago, Ill.

JOHN CALVIN CHOATE.

[795]

John Calvin[7] **Choate** (*Nathan*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Nathan [396] and Susan (Carter) Choate, was born Aug. 29, 1829, in Enfield, N. H. He married, Jan. 11, 1854, *Olive J. Baldwin*, daughter of John H. and Sally P. (Birge) Baldwin. She was born June 24, 1831, in Milton, Conn. They resided in Woodstock, Ill.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

FRANK B., [1402] b. Aug. 15, 1858.
SUSIE K., [1403] b. April 17, 1860; m. June 22, 1887, *Frank W. Streets.*
ALICE L., [1404] b. Dec. 29, 1862. She died in childhood, Feb. 29, 1866.
FLORENCE A., [1405] b. Dec. 31, 1864. She died in infancy, July 25, 1865.
EMMA L., [1406] b. Jan. 29, 1867. She died in early life, May 30, 1884.
FLORA A., [1407] b. Dec. 25, 1873.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE is a fine-looking man, and has a very pleasing manner. He is a successful merchant, a person who is much interested in the natural sciences, and a prominent citizen. He has a cultivated family, who are active in society and in the church.

ANN CHOATE.

[796]

Ann[7] **Choate**, (*Samuel*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Samuel [397] and Anner [407] (Choate) Choate, was born Jan. 5, 1826, in Enfield, N. H. She married, April 10, 1849, *Darius Cogswell*, son of Zaccheus and Abigail (Low) Cogswell. He was born Aug. 2, 1812, in Essex, Mass., where they resided. Mrs. Cogswell died March 10, 1856. Mr. Cogswell died Oct. 15, 1866.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARY ANNA, b. Feb. 17, 1850; m. Feb. 23, 1876; d. June 2, 1878.
DARIUS CHOATE, b. Dec. 9, 1852.
EDWARD, b. Dec. 11, 1854. He died in infancy, June 23, 1855.

Memoranda.

Mr. Cogswell, after the death of his wife, married, July 3, 1859, Caroline N. Foss. There were four children of this marriage. After Mr. Cogswell's death Mrs. Cogswell married Josiah Low. Mrs. Low, now a widow, with her two sons, George E. and William A. Cogswell, own and cultivate the original Choate farm once occupied by John Choate, the immigrant, and by his son, John Choate.

Mrs. Ann Cogswell was well educated, and before marriage was a school teacher. She was an amiable and capable woman, a true and faithful wife, an affectionate mother, and a consistent Christian, a member of the Congregational Church, and was beloved by all who knew her. *Vid. The Cogswells in America, p.* 498.

SAMUEL LOOMIS CHOATE.

[798]

Samuel Loomis[7] **Choate** (*Samuel*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Samuel [397] and Anner [407] (Choate) Choate, was born June 20, 1832, in Enfield, N. H. He married, March 23, 1864, *Dillie Harriet Scovill*, daughter of Hiram and Mary (Higby) Scovill. She was born March 25, 1841, in Stowe, Ohio. They resided in Buda, Ill., and in Colton, Cal. Mr. Choate died Jan., 1895.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Walter Addison, [1408] b. March 23, 1865; m.
Bertha, [1409] b. Aug. 15, 1871.

Memoranda.

Mr. Choate's younger years were spent on the farm in Enfield, N. H., except short periods, when he was with his brother-in-law, Mr. Darius Cogswell, in Essex, Mass., and clerking in a dry-goods store in Boston, and about three years at Meriden, N. H., where he was a member of the "Class of '58, at K. U. A." In the winter of 1858 he went West, and engaged in mercantile pursuits at Buda, Ill., since which time he has continued in that business in Kansas, Texas, and Dakota, till the winter of 1884-5. After that he resided in Colton, Cal., until his death.

ANNIE MARIA CHOATE.

[805]

Annie Maria[7] **Choate** (*Thomas*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Thomas [398] and Maria [408] (Choate) Choate, was born Oct. 11, 1839, in Enfield, N. H. She married, March 2, 1864, *Oscar Wellington Baldwin*, son of Benjamin and Caroline (Howard) Baldwin. He was born June 5, 1840, in Jamaica, Vt. They resided in Lebanon, N. H.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

Alice Mary, b. Nov. 6, 1866; m. Sept. 13, 1888, *J. Warren Brown.*

Memoranda.

Mr. Baldwin is a dealer in groceries, crockery, glass ware, etc., Baldwin's Block, Lebanon, N. H.

Mr. and Mrs. Brown reside in the same town with her parents. They have a little son, Oscar Choate, b. Oct. 29, 1893.

Mrs. Baldwin is a cultivated Christian woman. She is the last of her father's family. She writes: "The goodly lives and fervent prayers of those near and dear who have gone on before are to me a priceless heritage, and I am constrained to quote Cowper's lines: —

> 'My boast is not that I derived my birth
> From loins enthroned, and rulers of the earth;
> But higher far my proud pretensions rise,
> The child of parents passed into the skies.'"

MARY ELIZABETH CHOATE.

[808]

Mary Elizabeth[7] Choate (*Benjamin[6], Benjamin[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*). daughter of Benjamin [400] and Eliza Ann (Whittemore) Choate, was born Dec. 25, 1836, in Enfield, N. H. She married, Nov. 20, 1858, *Rev. Henry Warren Lyman Thurston*, son of Nathaniel and Martha (Hall) Thurston. He was born Nov. 20, 1823, in Hartford, Vt. They resided in Boscawen, N. H. Mrs. Thurston died May 1, 1890.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

LETITIA DELIA, CELESTE ELIZABETH, } b. Jan. 30, 1867; { m. Oct. 1, 1890, *Fred L. Parkhurst.*

Memoranda.

REV. MR. THURSTON spent more than fifty years of his life as a farmer, mechanic, and merchant. He then felt called to the Gospel ministry, and was ordained Aug. 25, 1875, in Goshen, N. H., where he preached for two years. He was for about the same length of time in Harrisville, in Sullivan, and in Chichester, N. H. In 1884 he returned to Goshen for a year, and in 1885 became pastor of the Congregational Church in Boscawen, N. H. While there Mrs. Thurston died, and was taken for burial to Lebanon, N. H. The next year, in 1891, Mr. Thurston removed to Wilmot, where he still labors in the ministry, preaching also in Andover Centre on the afternoon of each Sunday. He is a faithful servant of Jesus Christ, and successful in his ministry.

Mr. Thurston married Miss Choate as his second wife. He was married first, April 12, 1848, to Eliza Ann Burnham, daughter of Joseph and Nancy (Sawyer) Burnham. She was born Aug. 12, 1824, in Hanover, N. H. She died April 2, 1857. The children of the first marriage were: Charles Henry, b. March 7, 1850; d. Nov. 10, 1868. Elzina Maria, b. Sept. 13, 1854; m. March 16, 1871, Almon H. Walker; res. West Lebanon, N. H.

There were no children of the second marriage, but twins were adopted at the age of two weeks, and became as their own children. Celeste Elizabeth married Mr. Parkhurst. They reside in Everett, Mass. They have one child, Anne Letitia, b. June 20, 1893.

EMILY MATILDA CHOATE.

[810]

Emily Matilda[7] Choate (*Benjamin[6], Benjamin[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Benjamin [400] and Eliza Ann (Whittemore) Choate, was born Nov. 30, 1841, in Enfield, N. H. She married, Dec. 26, 1892, *Charles W. Morse*, son of Sylvanus and Harriet (Jenks) Morse. He was born Dec. 21, 1846, in West Boylston, Mass. They reside on Wrentham Street, Ashmont, Mass.

BENJAMIN BURGE CHOATE.

[811]

Benjamin Burge[7] Choate (*Benjamin[6], Benjamin[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Benjamin [400] and Eliza Ann (Whittemore) Choate, was born Dec. 22, 1844, in Enfield, N. H. He married, Nov. 14, 1865, [1]*Mary M. Allard*, daughter of Lemuel and Mary (Gould) Allard. She was born Sept. 19, 1847, in Springfield, Vt., where they resided. Mrs. Mary M. Choate died July 22, 1867. Mr. Choate married, Nov. 17, 1868, [2]*Hattie A. Rice*, daughter of Charles H. and Cynthia (Randall) Rice. She was born Oct. 6, 1850, in Springfield, Vt. They resided in Lawrence, Mass. Mr. Choate died June 3, 1896.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

EVA MAY, [1410] b. June 4, 1867. She died in infancy, March, 1868.

NELLIE MABEL, [1411] b. Aug. 30, 1869.
CHARLES HENRY, [1412] b. Sept. 11, 1871.
ERNEST WALTON, [1413] b. Dec. 11, 1875. He died in childhood, Aug. 7, 1877.
EDMUND BURGE, [1414] b. Dec. 5, 1878.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was connected with different manufacturing companies in Springfield, Vt., and in Lawrence, Mass. He was the inventor and manufacturer of the Gem Music Book Holder and the Gem Wire Book Rest, doing business at No. 60 Crescent Street, Lawrence, Mass. He died at the age of fifty-one years, and some one has said: "He left to his family the rich legacy of a consecrated life and a sweet Christian spirit."

Vid. Springfield, Vt., Reporter, June 19, 1896.

HENRY GERRISH CHOATE.

[814]

Henry Gerrish[7] Choate (*George Washington*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of George Washington [402] and Sarah Ames (Gerrish) Choate, was born May 6, 1842, in Enfield, N. H. He married, Jan. 9, 1866, *Lucy M. Codman*, daughter of William and Mary (Noyes) Codman. She was born Feb. 21, 1845, in Enfield Centre, N. H. They resided in Lebanon, N. H.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARY L., [1415] b June 17, 1868.
L. ADDIE, [1416] b. Sept. 15, 1871.
EDITH L., [1417] b. Nov. 11, 1878.
LIZZIE AGNES, [1418] b. Feb. 19, 1880. She died in infancy, July 31, 1880.

LIZZIE PUTNAM CHOATE.

[815]

Lizzie Putnam[7] Choate (*George Washington*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of George Washington [402] and Sarah Ames (Gerrish) Choate, was born Jan. 22, 1844, in Enfield, N. H. She married, June 28, 1866, *Alfred Lewis Clark*, son of Charles L. and Emily A. (Nye) Clark. He was born April 22, 1842, in Barre, Vt. They resided in Brattleboro, Vt., and removed, in 1888, to Ashton, Ill.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

CHARLES L., b. Dec. 21, 1873.

Memoranda.

MR. CLARK owns a grain elevator, and is one of the firm of A. L. Clark & Co., dealers in grain, seeds, and feed, Ashton, Ill.

JOSEPH GERRISH CHOATE.

[817]

Joseph Gerrish[7] Choate (*George Washington*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of George Washington [402] and Sarah Ames (Gerrish) Choate, was born Dec. 25, 1847, in Enfield, N. H. He married, Sept. 26, 1869, *Fannie Wiggin*, daughter of Oliver and Harriet (Fernald) Wiggin. She was born Sept. 4, 1853, in Loudon, N. H. They resided in Concord, N. H. Mr. Choate died Nov., 1895.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

GUY W., [1419] b. July 18, 1870. LENA M., [1420] b. June 25, 1880.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was by trade a painter. He lived on Fremont Street, Concord, N. H. His son, Guy W. Choate [1419], lives on West Street in the same city.

ELLA M. CHOATE.

[818]

Ella M.[7] **Choate** (*George Washington*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of George Washington [402] and Sarah Ames (Gerrish) Choate, was born Dec. 14, 1855, in Enfield, N. H. She married, April 5, 1877, *Oscar A. Noyes*, son of Nathan and Emeline (Emery) Noyes. He was born Nov. 11, 1851, in Chelsea, Vt. They resided in Brattleboro, Vt., where Mr. Noyes died, Feb. 12, 1884.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

ARTHUR GERRISH, b. June 24, 1880. He died in childhood, April 7, 1883.

GEORGE WASHINGTON CHOATE.

[819]

George Washington[7] **Choate** (*George Washington*[6], *Benjamin*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of George Washington [402] and Sarah Ames (Gerrish) Choate, was born Jan. 15, 1859, in Enfield, N. H. He married, Nov. 24, 1887, *Nellie Hastings*, daughter of John F. and Florence A. (Colby) Hastings. She was born May 24, 1867, in Brattleboro, Vt., where they resided, but removed in 1888 to Orange, Mass.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

ARTHUR ELBERT, [1421] b. Sept. 12, 1890.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE removed with his family, his mother, Mrs. Sarah Choate, and his sister, Mrs. Noyes [818], to Orange, Mass. Mrs. Sarah Choate died in the spring of 1895. *Vid. p.* 174, [402].

SAMUEL KIMBALL CHOATE.

[820]

Samuel Kimball[7] **Choate** (*Isaac Chandler*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Isaac Chandler [404] and Hannah (Noyes) Choate, was born Dec. 23, 1819, in Boscawen, N. H. He married, May 17, 1854, [1]*Martha Jane Waldron*, daughter of Robert and Hannah (Drown) Waldron. She was born Feb. 3, 1833, in Rye, N. H. They resided in Boscawen and Concord, N. H. Mrs. Martha Jane Choate died Feb. 28, 1870. Mr. Choate married, Nov. 27, 1873, [2]*Mary M. Moors*, daughter of Albert and Lucretia (McKay) Moors. She was born Feb. 5, 1840, in Calais, Me. They resided in Penacook, N. H. Mr. Choate died May 27, 1890. There were no children.

SAMUEL CHOATE.

[823]

Samuel[7] **Choate** (*Royal*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Royal [405] and Hannah (Sawyer) Choate, was born Feb. 24, 1830, in Boscawen, N. H. He married, Nov. 3, 1869, *Caroline M. Perkins*, daughter of Samuel and Mahala (Marden) Perkins. She was born Oct. 10, 1835, in Georgetown, Mass. They resided in Boscawen, N. H.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARY HANNAH, [1422] b. July 20, 1863. LIZZIE MAHALA, [1423] b. Jan. 10, 1865

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE has in his possession the commissions of his grandfather, Samuel Choate [194], as Lieutenant and as Captain, signed by John Langdon, Governor of New Hampshire, dated 1805. He has also the Royal Commission of his great-grandfather, Thomas Choate [81], as Captain, in 1761. *Vid. p.* 55.

NANCY JACKMAN CHOATE.

[824]

Nancy Jackman[7] **Choate** (*Royal*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*,[2] *John*[1]), daughter of Royal [405] and Hannah (Sawyer) Choate, was born Nov. 5, 1832, in Boscawen, N. H. She married, March 27, 1855, *Moses C. Sanborn*, son of John and Rebecca (Coffin) Sanborn. He was born May 19, 1829, in Webster, N. H. They resided in Concord, N. H.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

DAVID, b. July 21, 1856.
NEWTON S., b. Aug. 21, 1860.
ELLA M., b. March 6, 1865.
SHADDIE, b. March 1, 1870. He died in infancy, May 4, 1871.

LUCY A. CHOATE.

[826]

Lucy A.[7] **Choate** (*Royal*[6], *Samuel*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Royal [405] and Mrs. Eliza (Mewers) Choate, was born Oct. 3, 1849, in Boscawen, N. H. She married, May 3, 1873, *John F. Colby*, son of Osgood and Levina (Fandy) Colby. He was born April 4, 1841, in Salisbury, N. H. They resided in Boscawen, N. H. Mr. Colby died Nov. 8, 1892. There were no children.

MARY GERRISH CHOATE.

[829]

Mary Gerrish[7] **Choate** (*Nehemiah*[6], *James*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Nehemiah [413] and Sarah (Cogswell) Choate, was born Jan. 15, 1823, in Derry, N. H. She married, Aug. 21, 1849, *Rev. Charles Du Moresque Pigeon*, son of Henry Pigeon. He was born Nov. 1, 1789, in Newton, Mass. They resided in Auburndale, Mass. Rev. Mr. Pigeon died Oct. 16, 1872.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

CHARLES HENRY, b. June 5, 1850. He died in boyhood, Jan. 16, 1859.
JAMES COGSWELL DU MORESQUE, b. Sept. 13, 1854; m. March 18, 1886, *Emily Smith.*
MARY ABBY, b. May 20, 1859. She died in childhood, April 4, 1868.

Memoranda.

MR. PIGEON was of Huguenot descent. His parents both died before he was four years old. He graduated at the age of nineteen years from Harvard College, and took the course in the Theological Seminary, Andover, Mass. For several years he preached in different places, but was never a settled pastor. He was for some time the associate editor with Rev. Leonard Woods, of Andover, afterwards President of Bowdoin College, Maine, of a Literary and Theological Review, and later he was the editor of the *Panoplist.* Rev. Mr. Pigeon, with his pen and money, contended earnestly for the "*Faith once delivered to the saints.*" *Vid. The Cogswells in America, p.* 307.

JAMES COGSWELL DU MORESQUE PIGEON graduated in 1874 from Princeton College, N. J., and after teaching several years he studied medicine, and graduated in 1883 from the Harvard Medical School. He resides, and is a practising physician, in Roxbury, Mass.

HARRIET CHOATE.

[830]

Harriet[7] Choate (*James[6], James[5], Humphrey[4], Thomas[2], Thomas[3], John[1]*), daughter of James [415] and Abigail (Cogswell) Choate, was born March 13, 1818, in Derry, N. H. She married, March 2, 1842, *Frederick W. Coffin*, son of Thomas and Hannah (Kilburn) Coffin. He was born May 28, 1815, in Boscawen, N. H. They resided in Boscawen and Derry, N. H., and in Chicago, Ill.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WARREN CHOATE, b. Feb. 25, 1844; m. April 3, 1873, *Sarah S. Hanna.*
HARRIET NEWELL, b. Sept. 26, 1846. She died in early life, Feb. 23, 1861.
HENRY RUSSELL, b. Aug. 15, 1851. He died in early manhood, Oct. 9, 1870.

Memoranda.

MR. COFFIN was an older brother of the late lamented Hon. Charles Carlton Coffin, of Boston, Mass. *Vid. The History of Boscawen, N. H., pp.* 337–41, 393.

Warren Choate Coffin, Colonel Coffin's oldest son, is a teacher of music, and resides in Chicago, Ill. He married Miss Hanna, of Castile, N. Y. They had two children, viz., Henry Warren, b. Jan. 6, 1874; d. Aug. 2, 1874. Frederick York, b. Dec. 12, 1874.

Colonel Coffin's only daughter died in Beloit, Wis., and his younger son died in Chicago, Ill.

CHARLES CHOATE.

[831]

Charles[7] Choate (*James[6], James[5], Humphrey[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of James [415] and Abigail (Cogswell) Choate, was born May 9, 1820, in Derry, N. H. He married, Feb. 7, 1848, *Mary Haskell Cogswell*, daughter of David and Hannah (Haskell) Cogswell. She was born July 13, 1817, in Henniker, N. H. They resided in Derry, N. H. Mrs. Choate died July 3, 1878. *Vid. The Cogswells in America, p.* 470.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

CLEMMIE ISABEL, [1424] b. Nov. 3, 1849.
ARTHUR LLEWELLYN, [1425] b. Feb. 17, 1851. He died in infancy, April 17, 1851.
ARTHUR LEROY, [1426] b. March 11, 1852. He died in early life, May 13, 1872.
ROGER LEANDER, [1427] b. June 17, 1854; m. *Effie ~~Kohlmyer~~* Kallmeyer.
CHARLES LLEWELLYN, [1428] b. April 7, 1856; m. Dec. 24, 1887, *Annie Fuller.*
ANNA FRANCES, [1429] b. Sept. 24, 1857.
HARRIET COFFIN, [1430] b. Sept. 25, 1860.

CAROLINE CHOATE.

[832]

Caroline[7] Choate (*James[6], James[5], Humphrey[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of James [415] and Abigail (Cogswell) Choate, was born April 8, 1823, in Derry, N. H. She married, Nov. 11, 1852, *Jonathan McAllister*, son of Isaac and Sarah (Harriman) McAllister. He was born March 12, 1817, in Londonderry, N. H., where they resided.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

GEORGE ISAAC, b. Dec. 11, 1853; m. Dec. 22, 1886, *Mattie M. Hayes.*

Memoranda.

MR. MCALLISTER is of Scotch descent, whose ancestors came through the North of Ireland on their way to America, and were therefore known as "Scotch Irish," but not because of any Irish blood in their veins. They were pure Scotchmen, as were the MacGregors, the Jamesons, the MacCauleys, and the whole company of early immigrants to Londonderry, N. H. *Vid. The History of Antrim, N. H. pp.* 581–9.

George Isaac McAllister, the son, graduated, in 1877, from the Chandler Department of Dartmouth College, N. H. He studied law, and is a lawyer of excellent standing in Manchester, N. H. He was appointed Deputy Collector of Internal Revenue in the Third New Hampshire District, and was the Democratic candidate for Solicitor in Hillsboro' County. He married the daughter of the late Hon. John M. Hayes, of Manchester, N. H. They have two children, viz., Bertha Hayes, b. Sept. 27, 1887. Harold Cleveland, b. March 28, 1893.

MARIA ABIGAIL CHOATE.

[833]

Maria Abigail[7] **Choate** (*James*[6], *James*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of James [415] and Abigail (Cogswell) Choate, was born Jan. 26, 1825, in Derry, N. H. She married, Oct. 12, 1848, *Thaddeus B. Wheeler*, son of George and Fanny (Bartlett) Wheeler. He was born May 18, 1820, in Littleton, N. H. They resided in Waterford, Vt. There were no children.

FRANCES CHOATE.

[834]

Frances[7] **Choate** (*James*[6], *James*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of James [415] and Abigail (Cogswell) Choate, was born July 8, 1827, in Derry, N. H. She married, Nov. 10, 1869, *George O. Dinsmore*, son of John T. G. and Mehitable J. Dinsmore. He was born July 7, 1828, in Windham, N. H. They resided in Cherry Point, Ill. There were no children.

Memoranda.

MR. DINSMORE married first, Oct. 12, 1852, Annette E. Hazelton, of Chester, N. H. They settled in Cherry Point, Ill., where he held various public offices, and cultivated a large and improved farm. There were six children. Mrs. Annette E. Dinsmore died Nov. 8, 1867. *Vid. The History of Windham, N. H., p.* 496.

MARY JANE CHOATE.

[835]

Mary Jane[7] **Choate** (*James*[6], *James*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of James [415] and Abigail (Cogswell) Choate, was born Aug. 23, 1829, in Derry, N. H. She married, May 31, 1855, *Benjamin F. McMurphy*, son of Benjamin and Susan (Cobb) McMurphy. He was born July 8, 1826, in Londonderry, N. H. They resided on Pickman Street, Salem, Mass. Mr. McMurphy died Aug. 6, 1895.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

LIZZIE H., b. Jan. 13, 1859. She died in infancy, Sept. 13, 1859.
WILLIE C., b. July 24, 1860. He died in boyhood, Nov. 2, 1866.
FANNIE W., b. July 16, 1862.

GEORGE ISAAC CHOATE.

[836]

George Isaac[7] Choate (*James*[6], *James*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of James [415] and Abigail (Cogswell) Choate, was born July 20, 1833, in Derry, N. H. His mother was a daughter of Joseph and Abigail (Cleveland) Cogswell.

GEORGE ISAAC CHOATE.

Memoranda.

Mr. Choate has passed the greater portion of his life on the farm where he was born. Officially he has served his native town as Selectman in 1866, '67, '68, '69; Representative in the New Hampshire Legislature in 1873-4; Trustee of the Library in 1893, '94, '95, '96; Collector of Taxes in 1893, 1895-6; and a member of the Board of Education, in 1895-6.

He is fond of good music, and, with his cousin, Isaac Francis Choate [842], was largely instrumental in establishing, in 1854, the first organized brass band in Derry, N. H. For many years his was a prominent and familiar voice in the church choir, the Sabbath school, and on numerous funeral occasions.

Mr. Choate has always taken an active interest in whatever pertained to the welfare of Derry, and while many of his old-time friends have passed away, it is to him a source of satisfaction to witness the increasing thrift and attractiveness of the town of his birth. Mr. Choate has never married.

MARY A. CHOATE.

[838]

Mary A.[7] Choate (*Humphrey*[6], *James*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Humphrey [417] and Betsey (Low) Choate, was born Jan. 6, 1822, in Derry, N. H. She married, Feb. 5, 1845, *Alvah Alexander*, son of Moses and Nancy (Hemphill) Alexander. He was born Aug. 3, 1812, in Londonderry, N. H. They resided in Derry, N. H. Mr. Alexander died Jan. 11, 1892. Mrs. Alexander died Jan. 8, 1889.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

George Albert, b. July 6, 1847; m. June 15, 1871, *Effie M. Carr*; d. Sept. 23, 1886.
James Alvah, b. Nov. 10, 1848. He died in infancy, Feb. 14, 1849.
Elwyn Herbert, b. May 13, 1851; m. Sept. 27, 1886, *Ella A. White*.
Frank Loring, b. Oct. 15, 1860; m. Oct. 15, 1890, *Ada H. Bowen*.
Helen Elizabeth, b. July 11, 1863; m. May 18, 1892, *Joseph W. White*.

Memoranda.

GEORGE A. ALEXANDER resided in Bradford, Mass. His wife died Oct. 11, 1886, less than three weeks after his death occurred. They had three children, viz., Ada Anne, b. Jan. 15, 1875. Bessie Choate, b. Nov. 9, 1876; d. July 21, 1891. Allen Herman, b. Sept. 2, 1879.

Frank L. Alexander resided in Derry, N. H. They had two children, viz., Albert Francis, b. Sept. 24, 1893. Clarence Bowen, b. Nov. 16, 1895.

Mr. and Mrs. White resided in Derry, N. H. She was born in Hampstead, N. H. They have one child, Herbert Joseph, b. June 14, 1893.

ELIZABETH P. CHOATE.

[839]

Elizabeth P.[7] Choate (*Humphrey*[6], *James*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Humphrey [417] and Betsey (Low) Choate, was born May 1, 1823, in Derry, N. H. She married, Aug. 21, 1851, *Nelson Ordway*, son of John and Eliza T. (Chase) Ordway. He was born July 31, 1821, in Hampstead, N. H , where they resided.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

INFANT SON, b. July 26, 1852. He died in infancy, July 28, 1852.
HENRY CHOATE, b. Aug. 8, 1856; m. Oct. 20, 1885, *Fannie Haines Scudder*.

Memoranda.

MR. and MRS. HENRY C. ORDWAY reside in Chicago, Ill. They have four children, viz., Philip Scudder, b. March 4, 1887. Elizabeth Irving, b. Dec. 30, 1888. Katharine Lewis, b. July 26, 1890. Helen Frances, b. Oct. 2, 1893.

MARCIA PERKINS CHOATE.

[845]

Marcia Perkins[7] Choate, (*Isaac Perkins*[6], *James*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Isaac Perkins [418] and Eliza Jane (Harper) Choate, was born May 23, 1827, in Derry, N. H. She married, Aug. 16, 1848, *Caleb Emery*, son of William and Elizabeth (Emery) Emery. He was born March 18, 1813, in Sanford, Me. They resided on Marion Street, Brookline, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WILLIAM, b. Nov. 13, 1849. He died in early life, Dec. 22, 1869.
MARCIA, b. Dec. 11, 1854.

LUCY CHOATE.

[846]

Lucy[7] Choate (*George*[6], *James*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of George [420]and Lucy A. [430] (Choate) Choate, was born Oct. 13, 1842, in Lowell, Mass. She married, March 30, 1868, *Dr. Selden S. Staples*, son of Edwin and Janet (Fish) Staples. He was born, 1838 or 1839, in Chelsea, Vt. They resided in San Francisco, Cal. Mrs. Staples died Feb. 12, 1869.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

LUCY JANET, b. Feb. 12, 1869, and died the same day, Feb. 12, 1869.

Memoranda.

MRS. STAPLES was a graduate from the Lowell High School in the class of 1863, an attractive young lady, of a loving disposition and Christian character. She was a member of the John Street Church, in Lowell, Mass. Her home after marriage was in the Sunset Land, where she was respected and beloved by those who knew her, and her early death greatly lamented.

Her husband, Dr. Staples, remained a widower seven years, and then married a Miss Rider, who was born in New Bedford, Mass. They reside in Santa Cruz, Cal. There were several children of the second marriage.

FRANCES CHOATE.

[848]

Frances[7] Choate (*George[6], James[5], Humphrey[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of George [420] and Lucy A. (Baker) Choate, was born March 21, 1847, in Lowell, Mass. She married, April 22, 1867, *Robert H. Clarke*, son of Samuel and Eliza (Gregg) Clarke. He was born Nov. 8, 1844, in Derry, N. H., where they resided.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

GEORGE CHOATE, b. April 22, 1869.
LILLIAN MAY, b. Aug. 6, 1873.
EMILY BERTHA, b. Feb. 19, 1876.
EDITH LUCY, b. Jan. 14, 1882.
EMMA JOSEPHINE, b. April 14, 1884.

WILLIAM HENRY CHOATE.

[851]

William Henry[7] Choate (*George[6], James[5], Humphrey[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of George [420] and Lucy A. (Baker) Choate, was born Oct. 11, 1853, in Lowell, Mass. He married, June 13, 1888, *Isabella Margaret Gallant*, daughter of Henry Edward and Isabella Swapp (Monroe) Gallant. She was born March 23, 1867, in Lowell, Mass., where they resided.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARGARET, [1431] b. Oct. 4, 1891.
GEORGE HUMPHREY, [1432] b. Aug. 25, 1893.
MARY ELIZABETH, [1432 a] b. Jan. 11, 1895.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE holds a responsible position as color mixer in the Hamilton Print Works. He is a leading Christian man in the city, and very much respected. He resides on Loring Street, and his mother makes her home in his family.

EMMA JOSEPHINE CHOATE.

[852]

Emma Josephine[7] Choate (*George[6], James[5], Humphrey[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of George [420] and Lucy A. (Baker) Choate, was born Feb. 25, 1856, in Lowell, Mass. She married, Sept. 8, 1886, *Howard J. Folger*, son of Capt. William and Mary (Fisher) Folger. He was born June 9, 1863, in Foxboro, Mass. They reside in Franklin, Mass.

Memoranda.

MR. FOLGER'S father, Capt. William Folger, was connected with one of the Arctic exploring expeditions. He returned home in safety, but died September, 1886.

Mrs. Folger was a graduate of the Lowell High School in 1870. She taught school for a year, was pay-mistress in the Shaw Hosiery, and later a clerk in the store of Folger & Co., South Framingham, Mass.

MARY ABBIE CHOATE.

[853]

Mary Abbie[7] Choate (*George*[6], *James*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of George [420] and Lucy A. (Baker) Choate, was born May 3, 1860, in Lowell, Mass. She married, May 18, 1881, *Ralph Henry Shaw*, son of Benjamin F. and Harriet (Nowell) Shaw. He was born April 11, 1860, in Fisher's Lane, Germantown, Pa. They reside in Lowell, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

RALPH CHOATE, b. April 29, 1882. He died in childhood, 1884.
BENJAMIN CHOATE, b. Nov. 4, 1884.
PAUL HERVEY, b. Feb. 25, 1886.
WARREN WALDO, b. Nov. 16, 1887.
ALICE DOROTHY, b. April 18, 1891. She died in childhood, April 20, 1895.

Memoranda.

MR. SHAW, while brought up to business and occupied with it, has developed a remarkable passion for literature and poetry, Burns, Byron, Moore, Wordsworth, and Whittier being his favorite authors. He has betrayed no small literary talent and ability as a writer. He commenced writing snatches of poetry when but fifteen years of age, and has continued to write verse and brief articles for the local press and other publications.

Mr. Shaw published, a few years since, a small volume of miscellaneous poems entitled, "In Many Moods," dedicated to his mother, Harriet Nowell Shaw. Concerning this book of poems, Mr. Whittier wrote to Mr. Shaw, in 1885, as follows: —

"I am glad to get thy pretty volume. It gives me the feeling of broader horizons and mountain presence. I like the Proem exceedingly, and scattered through the book are fine thoughts. Yet I am sure that years and patient brooding over thy themes will enable thee to crowd thy verses with deeper and clearer meanings. Thy rhythm is very nearly perfect, and the feeling, as the painter would say, is true and genuine, and there is a sweet and delicate confession of thy love for Nature, which promises much. 'The Seekers' pleases me, as it expresses so musically what I have often felt among the hills."

Mr. Shaw published, in 1893, a sketch of his lamented father, Benjamin Franklin Shaw, the inventor of the first Circular Jacquard Stocking Loom for producing a seamless stocking, and the founder of the Shaw Knit Stocking industry, who died Dec. 11, 1890. He has been characterized as "one of the most extraordinary men of our day, and one of the greatest, if not the most celebrated, inventors of the United States." The Shaw Knit Stocking Loom is a most complex and mysterious piece of delicate machinery. For interesting mention of Mr. Benjamin F. Shaw,

Vid. Boston Evening Journal, Dec. 12, 1890, *and*
An Outline by His Son, Ralph H. Shaw, pp. 1–34.

"Mr. Shaw is said to be a delightful man of a most generous nature by those who have been friends of several years' standing." He has been called a rising poet. His "In Many Moods" has given him a favorable mention among men of literary eminence and poetic taste. Mr. Shaw now (1896) edits and publishes a monthly magazine called "The Middlesex Hearthstone," of which the few numbers issued are highly commended.

Mrs. Shaw graduated in 1878, with honors, from the Lowell High School, receiving a medal for her high rank as a scholar.

They have had five children. The youngest, a little girl of four years, was instantly killed by an electric car, but the motorman, it is said, was in no way to blame for the sad accident. *Vid. The Sunday Herald of April* 21, 1895.

ADELINE AUGUSTA CHOATE.

[856]

Adeline Augusta[7] Choate (*Solomon*[6], *Solomon*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Solomon [422] and Lucy C. (Jewett) Choate, was born April 4, 1829, in Rockport, Mass. She married, Oct. 24, 1862, *Zeno A. Appleton*, son of Oliver and Anstice Manning (Cogswell) Appleton. He was born Jan. 22, 1824, in Ipswich, Mass. They resided in Rockport, Mass. Mrs. Appleton died Aug. 16, 1874. Mr. Appleton married, April 5, 1883, [2]Mrs. Eliza (Gamage) Henderson, widow of Joseph B. Henderson.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

INFANT DAUGHTER. She died the day of her birth.

Memoranda.

MR. APPLETON in early life was a school teacher. He entered the Union Army October, 1862, being a member of the "Putnam Blues" of the Forty-seventh Massachusetts Volunteers, and served until 1864. Mr. Appleton was for a time Treasurer of the Rockport Savings Bank. He is a Notary Public, Justice of the Peace, Conveyancer, and engaged in insurance and real estate business in Rockport, Mass.

Vid. The Cogswells in America, pp. 331, 332.

ALDEN CHOATE.

[857]

Alden[7] Choate (*Addison*[6], *Solomon*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Addison [426] and Lydia (Clifford) Choate, was born March 26, 1836, in Rockport, Mass. He married, Jan. 2, 1862, *Ellen F. Hale*, daughter of George and Betsey Holland (Tarr) Hale. She was born Aug. 21, 1837, in Gloucester, Mass. They resided in Rockport, Mass. Mr. Choate died Nov. 27, 1888.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

NELLIE H., [1433] b. Aug. 7, 1866.
ALICE B., [1434] b. March 7, 1872.
CHARLIE P., [1435] b. March 18, 1874. He died in boyhood, May 30, 1880.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was a house, ship, sign, and carriage painter, also a dealer in mixed paints, oil, varnish, etc. He was of the firm Alden, Choate & Co., No. 12 Dock Square, Boston, Mass. At the time of his death he was clerk of the Board of Fire Engineers.

EMILY POOL CHOATE.

[858]

Emily Pool[7] Choate (*Addison*[6], *Solomon*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Addison [426] and Lydia (Clifford) Choate, was born Feb. 16, 1839, in Rockport, Mass. She married, Dec. 25, 1874, *Henry C. Davis*, son of Isaac G. and Mary A. (Williams) Davis He was born Nov. 23, 1843, in Springfield, Vt., where they resided. There were no children.

SOLOMON CHOATE.

[859]

Solomon[7] Choate (*Addison*[6], *Solomon*[6], *Humphrey*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Addison [426] and Lydia (Clifford) Choate, was born Aug. 10, 1840, in Rockport, Mass. He married, Nov. 26, 1866, *Mary E. Chase*, daughter of Hermon and C. A. (Shapleigh) Chase. She was born Sept. 4, 1840, in Dover, N. H. They resided in Rockport, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

FREDERIC C., [1436] b. Aug. 13, 1869.
ADDISON, [1437] b. Jan. 11, 1872.
ANNA M., [1438] b. Aug. 14, 1873.
HERMON, [1439] b. July 22, 1877.

Memoranda.

FREDERIC C. CHOATE [1436] is a telegraph operator, and Addison Choate [1437] is a train dispatcher; both are in the Union Station, Boston, Mass.

SETH ADAMS CHOATE.

[860]

Seth Adams[7] Choate (*Dudley*[6], *Solomon*[5], *Humphrey*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Dudley [428] and Mary (Pollard) Choate, was born Oct. 26, 1839, in Rockport, Mass. He married, Oct. 8, 1873, *Ida M. Whitney*, daughter of Henry and Fanny (Bannister) Whitney. She was born July 17, 1849, in Tunbridge, Vt. They resided in Boston, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

AN INFANT, [1440] b. Dec. 30, 1874, who died in infancy, Oct. 17, 1875.
AN INFANT, [1441] b., who died in infancy.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE is an advertising agent, with an office at No. 7 Water Street, Boston, Mass. His residence is on Commonwealth Avenue. *Vid. p.* 180.

JEREMIAH CHOATE.

[861]

Jeremiah[7] Choate (*Jeremiah*[6], *Jeremiah*[5], *Jeremiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Jeremiah [434] and Mary [463] (Choate) Choate, was born Dec. 3, 1806, in Ipswich, Mass. He married, July 15, 1832, *Hannah G. Edwards*, daughter of John and Hannah (Dodge) Edwards. She was born Aug. 1, 1807, in North Beverly, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Choate died June 6, 1887. Mrs. Choate died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

PHŒBE ANN, [1442] b. April 5, 1833. She died in early life, July 29, 1853.
JEREMIAH, [1443] b. April 30, 1835. He died in boyhood, Jan. 31, 1841.
HANNAH, [1444] b. Sept. 3, 1837. She died in childhood, Jan. 7, 1841.
GEORGE G., [1445] b. Jan. 5, 1840. He died in infancy, Dec. 29, 1840.
GEORGE PATCH, [1446] b. March 16, 1842; m. Dec. 20, 1865, *Clara A. Patterson*.
JEREMIAH, [1447] b. Feb. 27, 1844; m. Nov. 12, 1867, *Lucy J. Stillman*.
ALFRED POOLE, [1448] b. Aug. 29, 1846.
EDWARD, [1449] b. July 21, 1849.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was blind for thirteen years prior to his death.

George Patch Choate [1446] resides in Centreville, Beverly, Mass., and is said to have a family of five children. No further knowledge could be obtained.

Alfred Poole Choate [1448], it is said, resides on Dodge Street, Beverly, Mass.

CAROLINE CHOATE.

[866]

Caroline[7] Choate (*Joseph*[6], *Jeremiah*[5], *Jeremiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Joseph [435] and Sally (Cummings) Choate, was born Sept., 1807, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, March 9, 1834, *John Dexter*, son of John Dexter. He was born in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. They resided in Essex, Boston, Peabody, and Arlington, Mass. Mr. Dexter died Oct. 25, 1875, in Essex, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

CAROLINE C., b. Dec. 3, 1835; m. May 16, 1871, *James Morrill.*
MARY ANN, b. Nov. 7, 1837. She died in infancy, Sept. 22, 1839.
JUDITH, b. Dec. 25, 1838. She died in infancy, Jan. 8, 1840.
PHILIP A., b. Oct. 12, 1841; m. Sept. 20, 1864, *Elizabeth Jones.*
SARAH E., b. Oct. 8, 1845; m. *John Schwamb.*
JOHN, b. Dec. 25, 1849; m. Nov. 18, 1875, *Mary Wilson;* d. Dec., 1894.
LILLIAN, b.; m. June 20, 1871; d. June 20, 1871.

ELIZABETH CHOATE.

[867]

Elizabeth[7] Choate (*Joseph*[6], *Jeremiah*[5], *Jeremiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Joseph [435] and Sally (Cummings) Choate, was born May, 1812, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married *Nehemiah Dodge*, son of Nehemiah and Sally (Lowe) Dodge. He was born in Hamilton, Mass. They resided on Main Street, Essex, Mass. Mr. Dodge died Aug., 1885. There were no children. *Vid. The Dodge Family, p.* 125.

MARY ANN CHOATE.

[868]

Mary Ann[7] Choate (*Joseph*[6], *Jeremiah*[5], *Jeremiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Joseph [435] and Sally (Cummings) Choate, was born Jan. 4, 1817, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, June 6, 1844, *George H. Shepherd*, son of Joseph and Olive (Foss) Shepherd. He was born April 12, 1816, in Philadelphia, Pa. They resided in Gloucester, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JOSEPH CHOATE, b. March 24, 1845; m. June 10, 1869, *Martha S. Colby.*
MARY OLIVE, b. Nov. 25, 1847; m. Sept. 23, 1874, *Edward P. Ring.*
ELIZABETH DODGE, b. April 3, 1849. She died in infancy, Nov. 11, 1851.
LIZZIE DODGE, b. Aug. 14, 1851; m. Oct. 28, 1875, *Frederick L. Stacy.*
GEORGE BURNHAM, b. Dec. 19, 1854; m. Jan. 1, 1877, *Mary Parsons.*
AMANDA BABSON, b. April 1, 1857.

ABIGAIL C. CHOATE.

[870]

Abigail C.[7] Choate (*John*[6], *Jeremiah*[5], *Jeremiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of John [437] and Elizabeth (Cummings) Choate, was born April 13, 1815, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, April, 1844, *John Proctor*, son of John and Sallie (Gardner) Proctor. He was born June 6, 1814, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. They resided in South Boston, Mass. Mr. Proctor died Sept. 24, 1892. Mrs. Proctor died Dec. 22, 1869.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

GEORGE, b. July 2, 1845; m. Jan. 1, 1870, *Lucy E. Adams;* res. South Boston, Mass.

MARY COGSWELL CHOATE.

[871]

Mary Cogswell[7] Choate (*John*[6], *Jeremiah*[5], *Jeremiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of John [437] and Elizabeth (Cummings) Choate, was born June 30, 1817, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, Nov. 23, 1845, [1] *Obed Carter Kinsman*, son of Samuel and Rachel (Carter) Kinsman. He was born May 25, 1817, in Manchester, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Kinsman died Aug. 12, 1850. Mrs. Kinsman married, Sept. 30, 1851, [2] *John C. Wells*, son of Enoch and Catherine (Colby) Wells. He was born Oct. 15, 1814, in Sanbornton, N. H. They resided in Haverhill, Mass. Mr. Wells died Aug. 9, 1873.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

LIZZIE TYLER, b. Jan. 10, 1856.

Memoranda.

MARY COGSWELL CHOATE was Mr. Kinsman's third wife. Of these marriages there were no children. Mrs. Wells resides corner of Charles and North streets. Haverhill, Mass. *Vid. Kinsman Family, p.* 116.

SUSAN F. CHOATE.

[872]

Susan F.[7] **Choate** (*John*[6], *Jeremiah*[5], *Jeremiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of John [437] and Elizabeth (Cummings) Choate, was born June 30, 1817, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. She married, in 1845, *Daniel Norton*, son of Daniel and Hannah (Story) Norton. He was born Dec. 19, 1810, in Essex, Mass., where they resided. Mr. Norton died Oct., 1862.

Vid. The Cogswells in America, p. 376, *also This Volume, p.* 184.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARY C., b. Nov. 12, 1846; m. Nov. 9, 1870, *John G. Haskell.*
ABIGAIL P., b. Sept. 12, 1849; m. Oct. 20, 1877, *Madison H. Sinclair.*
ELIZABETH M., b. May 12, 1851; m. May 13, 1893, *William Cowper Choate* [938].
FLORENCE M., b. April 20, 1857. She died in childhood, Sept. 6, 1858.

ELIZABETH C. CHOATE.

[873]

Elizabeth C.[7] **Choate** (*John*[6], *Jeremiah*[5], *Jeremiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of John [437] and Elizabeth (Cummings) Choate, was born July 1, 1823, in Essex, Mass. She married, June 17, 1854, *John B. Lane*, son of Samuel and Anna Lane. He was born Sept. 10, 1819, in Boston, Mass. They resided on Dudley Street, Boston Highlands, Mass. There were no children.

FRANCIS CHOATE.

[874]

Francis[7] **Choate** (*John*[6], *Jeremiah*[5], *Jeremiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of John [437] and Elizabeth (Cummings) Choate, was born Aug. 28, 1829, in Essex, Mass. He married, March 9, 1854, *Martha Brown*, daughter of Ephraim and Eliza (Low) Brown. She was born Aug. 28, 1831, in Gloucester, Mass. They resided in Essex, Mass. Mrs. Choate died Feb. 7, 1890.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ALICE BROWN, [1450] b. Aug. 2, 1858; m. Dec. 3, 1881, *Austin Loring Lord.*
MATTIE FRANCES, [1451] b. Aug. 28, 1860. She died in childhood, June 3, 1869.
MARY KINSMAN, [1452] b. April 12, 1864. She died in childhood, June 8, 1869.

JOHN CUMMINGS CHOATE.

[875]

John Cummings[7] **Choate** (*John*[6], *Jeremiah*[5], *Jeremiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of John [437] and Elizabeth (Cummings) Choate, was born Feb. 7, 1832, in Essex, Mass. He married, May 10, 1854, *Marianah Silvester*, daughter of Daniel and Ann (Little) Silvester. She was born July 22, 1834, in New Bedford, Mass. They resided in Essex, Mass. There were no children.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE is a prominent citizen. He was one of a committee chosen, in 1868, to complete and publish the "History of Essex, Mass.," which had been largely written by Rev. Dr. Crowell. Mr. Choate represented the town, in 1872, in the State Legislature.

GEORGE CHOATE.

[876]

George[7] Choate (*Dudley[6], Jeremiah[5], Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Dudley [438] and Sarah (Channell) Choate, was born Sept. 3, 1818, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, Dec. 29, 1841, *Maria Frances Sprague*, daughter of Matthew and Bethiah (Cobb) Sprague. She was born June 21, 1818, in Boston, Mass. They resided in Boston and in Milton, Mass. Mr Choate died Sept. 16, 1856, in Milton, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

FRANCES MARIA, [1453] b. April 2, 1844. She died in infancy, Aug. 27, 1845.
FRANCES IRENE, [1454] b. June 6, 1846; m. March 18, 1867, *William Snow;* d. Oct. 30, 1873.
GEORGE FREDERIC, [1455] b. Oct. 14, 1847; m. Dec. 22, 1872, *Frances Allen.*
SARAH AGNES, [1456] b. Oct. 21, 1849; m. Jan. 1, 1871, *Warren Allen.*
CHARLES MATTHEW, [1457] b. Nov. 16, 1852; m. June 13, 1883, *Maria L. Williams.*
CORA ANNA, [1458] b. Sept. 7, 1855.

DAVID CHOATE.

[877]

David[7] Choate (*Dudley[6], Jeremiah[5], Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Dudley [438] and Sarah (Channell) Choate, was born Sept. 9, 1820, in Essex, Mass. He married, March 26, 1839, *Lucinda Smith*, daughter of Reuel and Elizabeth (Myers) Smith. She was born July 15, 1815, in Dresden, Me. They resided in South Boston, Mass. Mr. Choate died April 11, 1861.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

HARRIET, [1459] b Aug. 30, 1840; m. Jan. 13, 1859, *James Cunningham:* res. South Boston, Mass.
MARIA LOUISA, [1460] b. July 17, 1843; m. Sept. 25, 1862, *Franklin Putnam.*
SARAH ABBY, [1461] b. March 16, 1846; m. July 15, 1878, —— ——; d. Nov. 7, 1881.
LEONARD MARVIN, [1462] b. Oct. 3, 1848. He died in boyhood, May 2, 1861.

DUDLEY FITZ CHOATE.

[878]

Dudley Fitz[7] Choate (*Dudley[6], Jeremiah[5], Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Dudley [438] and Sarah (Channell) Choate, was born July 6, 1823, in Essex, Mass. He married, May 25, 1847, *Henrietta L. M. Cartley.* They resided in Charlestown, Mass.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

JAMES BOWEN, [1463]; m. —— ——; res. Charlestown, Mass.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was a sea-faring man. He engaged in whaling voyages to the Arctic and Antarctic Oceans. But the last accounts reported him in Garden Valley, Nev.

Mrs. Choate resided with her son and his family, in 1888, on Polk Street, Charlestown, Mass.

HUMPHREY CHOATE.

[880]

Humphrey[7] Choate (*Dudley[6], Jeremiah[5], Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Dudley [438] and Sarah (Channell) Choate, was born Dec. 11, 1829, in Ipswich, Mass. He married, Oct. 6, 1857, *Mary Elizabeth Clancy*, daughter of Michael and Elsie Clancy. She was born Aug. 2, 1835, in Halifax, N. S. They resided on Seventh Street, South Boston, Mass. Mr. Choate died July 30, 1888.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARY E., [1464] b. Feb. 2, 1861. She died April 25, 1893.
DUDLEY F. A., [1465] b. March 3, 1863; m. Jan 1, 1884, *Elsie M. Chadbourne.*

FRANCIS COGSWELL CHOATE.

[881]

Francis Cogswell[7] Choate (*Dudley[6], Jeremiah[5], Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Dudley [438] and Sarah (Channell) Choate, was born July 26, 1832, in South Boston, Mass. He married, Sept. 30, 1863, *Jane F. Lane.* They resided in South Boston, Mass., and in Detroit, Mich. Mr. Choate died, Nov. 16, 1881. There were no children.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE served fifteen years in the Regular Army. In the war for the Union he was commissioned, and served as a Colonel of a Regiment of Volunteers, Light Infantry.

ABBIE CHOATE.

[883]

Abbie[7] Choate (*Aaron[6], Aaron[5], Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Aaron [445] and Sophia (Chase) Choate, was born April 17, 1820, in East Haverhill, Mass. She married, Nov. 27, 1845, *William P. Furness*, son of Edward and Charlotte (Dutch) Furness. He was born May 24, 1817, in Dover, N. H. They resided in Haverhill, Mass. Mr. Furness died April 29, 1895.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ANNIE, b. April 21, 1847.
WILLIAM FRANK, b. Dec. 29, 1848; m. Nov. 3, 1880, *Mrs. Marianne Le Bosquet.*
JAMES CHOATE, b. Aug. 2, 1854; m. Jan. 25, 1883, *Lillie M. Appleton.*

Memoranda.

MRS. FURNESS resides with her son, James C. Furness, at No. 382 Lake Avenue, Manchester, N. H.

Mr. and Mrs. William F. Furness have one child, Marion M., b. Jan. 24, 1887, in Haverhill, Mass.

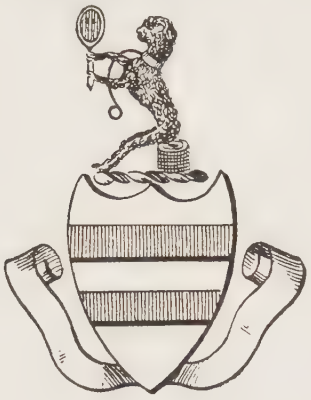
Mr. and Mrs. James C. Furness have three children, viz., George Choate, b. Oct. 11, 1884, in Manchester, N. H. Helen Appleton, b. May 24, 1887, in Malden, Mass. Esken, b. Sept. 17, 1890, in Manchester, N. H.

CATHERINE AMELIA CHOATE.

[885]

Catherine Amelia[7] Choate (*Jeremiah[6], Aaron[5], Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Jeremiah [449] and Rhoda S. (Crary) Choate, was born Aug. 18, 1837, in Brooks, Me. She married, June 4, 1860,

James Ebenezer Martyn, son of Henry and Mary Ann (Trescott) Martyn. He was born Oct. 16, 1837, in Balize, Honduras. They resided on Perrin Street, Roxbury, Mass.



MARTYN ARMS.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

AN INFANT, b. Feb. 13, 1862, and died the same day, Feb. 13, 1862.
ALICE MAUDE, b. March 30, 1864.
HENRY, b. Sept. 23, 1868.
JAMES CHOATE, b. Feb. 20, 1875. He died in infancy, Feb. 23, 1875.
MILLIE AGNES, b. March 10, 1877.

Memoranda.

MR. MARTYN is of the old firm of Nickerson & Co. His father was a grandnephew of the Rev. Henry Martyn, the Missionary.

Mrs. Martyn writes: "I am sure we are not proud to be the descendants of Henry the Eighth, but such I learn is true."

The Martyn Family Crest was brought over by an English cousin to Mr. Martyn some years since. The Martyns are said to be the descendants of William the Conqueror.

For Martyn Arms and Pedigree, *Vid. Visitation of County of Suffolk, pp.* 207–30.

ABBIE ELIZA CHOATE.

[886]

Abbie Eliza[7] **Choate** (*Jeremiah*[6], *Aaron*[5], *Jeremiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Jeremiah [449] and Rhoda S. (Crary) Choate, was born Sept. 22, 1838, in Brooks, Me. She married, Dec. 17, 1858, *Henry W. Edwards*, son of Daniel and Julia (Wells) Edwards. He was born Jan. 22, 1838, in Brooks, Me. They resided in New York City. Mr. Edwards died March 16, 1893. Mrs. Edwards died Dec. 26, 1893.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ZELIA, b. Nov. 20, 1859. She died in childhood, Dec. 9, 1864.
MARIE ANTOINETTE, b. July 17, 1873.

Memoranda.

MR. and MRS. EDWARDS were buried in Greenwood Cemetery, N. Y. His mother was a sister of Henry Wells, of the Wells, Fargo & Co. Express. She was also a near relation of Harvey Newcomb, of "Question Book" fame. Their older daughter died in Searsport, Me., the younger daughter is with her aunt, Mrs. Harway, of New York City.

MAY ANTOINETTE CHOATE.

[887]

May Antoinette[7] **Choate** (*Jeremiah*[6], *Aaron*[5], *Jeremiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Jeremiah [449] and Rhoda S. (Crary) Choate, was born April 28, 1840, in Monroe, Me. She married, Feb. 5, 1885, *James Lewis Harway*, son of Lewis and Sarah (Hall) Harway. He was born in 1828, in New York City, where they resided. There were no children.

Memoranda.

MRS. HARWAY resides in the summer in West Somers, N. Y. While in Europe, in 1868, she looked up the Choute Arms, of which the accompanying cut is a representation. Writing to her sister, Mrs. Martyn, on her return, she says, "I have had the Coat of Arms worked up while I have been in London, and find that we descended from Henry the Eighth. The man who traced things for me says it is a splendid ancestry, and that the name was spelled Chute until the sixteenth century, when it was changed to Choate."

CHOUTE ARMS.

ARMS OF THE CHOUTE FAMILY.

Gules, three broadswords barways; the middle with its point to the Dexter, the other to the Sinister, argent; Hilts and Pommels or, within an Orle of Mullets of the third on a Canton per Fess, argent and vert. A Lyon of England is the Coat of Sir George Choute of Bethersden in the county of Kent.

CREST. — A gauntlet, proper, holding a broken sword or, pommel and hilt, or.

Vid. Guillem's Heraldry, p. 409, *Cambridge Col. Lib., also Berrys of Kent and Sussex, p.* 173, *at do.*

NOTE. — Stars, Golden Field, red. Swords, white. Hilts, golden. Canton Fess, white, lower half, green. Lyon, England.

Monkton is a hamlet in the parish of Otterden, Kent. Frid Farm is an estate in this hamlet, being part of a considerable parcel of land here in Newnham and in Easting, which was the property of Matthew, son of Hamon atte Frith, who, in the reign of King Henry Third, gave it, by the description, all that land with the mill standing on it and all its appurtenances in Monkton, to the nunnery of Davinton, which gift was confirmed by King Henry in the thirty-ninth year after this nunnery had escheated to the crown. The King granted the site of it, etc., to Sir Thomas Cheny. It afterwards fell into the hands of Kidder, then to George Choate, Esq., then to his son Edward. *Vid. History of Kent by Hastings, Vol.* 5, *p.* 541.

A tradition has it that Sir Thomas Choate conquered a wild animal which was very ferocious, and had caused much trouble. He was knighted in England, and his coat of arms had three swords, one of which was croft.

THOMAS CHUTE, of Marblehead, county of Essex, 1719: Gules, *semée* of mullets gold; three swords, argent, hilted gould, barways, the centre sword encountering the other two; a canton, argent and azure (vert?), thereon a lion of England.

Crest, a dexter cubit arm in armor, the hand grasping a broken sword.

Vid. Elements of Heraldry, Appendix, p. 89, *No.* 45.

JEREMIAH BENTLEY CHOATE.

[888]

Jeremiah Bentley[7] Choate (*Jeremiah*[6], *Aaron*[5], *Jeremiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Jeremiah [449] and Rhoda S. (Crary) Choate, was born Feb. 8, 1842, in Monroe, Me. He married, Oct. 29, 1868, *Clara Augusta Wright*, daughter of Albert Judd and Lydia Lincoln (Petengill) Wright. She was born May, 1845, in South Boston, Mass. They resided in South Boston, Mass. Capt. Choate died Feb. 28, 1876. Mrs. Choate died June 16, 1873.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

LYDIA LINCOLN, [1466] b. Aug. 8, 1872.

Memoranda.

CAPTAIN CHOATE was a somewhat remarkable young man, and well known among shipping people twenty-five years ago. He died soon after his wife, in early manhood.

Lydia Lincoln Choate, the only child, after the death of her parents was adopted by her mother's parents. She dropped the name of Choate and assumed that of her grandparents, Wright. She has spent much time abroad studying in Paris, but has now, in 1896, returned to this country.

DOROTHY PROCTOR CHOATE.

[889]

Dorothy Proctor[7] Choate (*David*[6], *David*[5], *Jeremiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of David [451] and Mrs. Rhoda (Marston) Choate, *née* Sawyer, was born April 17, 1812, in Enfield, N. H. She married, Aug. 3, 1848, *John Hopkins*, son of Thomas and Sarah (Ervin) Hopkins. He was born Feb. 11, 1796, in Rockingham County, Va. They resided in Oquawka, Ill., where Mr. Hopkins died March 16, 1872. Mrs. Hopkins died in Monmouth, Ill.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

DAVID CHOATE, b. May 9, 1849. He died in early manhood, April 18, 1875.

Memoranda.

MR. HOPKINS was a soldier in the War of 1812. After his death Mrs. Hopkins received an annual pension from the Government. She was very proud of her ancestry, and expressed great interest in the publication of this volume, but did not live to see it accomplished.

RHODA CHOATE.

[890]

Rhoda[7] Choate (*David*[6], *David*[5], *Jeremiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of David [451] and Mrs. Rhoda (Marston) Choate, *née* Sawyer, was born March 11, 1815, in Enfield, N. H. She married Aug. 6, 1850, *Ezekiel Wright Lynn*, son of David and Melorah (Thompson) Lynn. They resided in Oquawka, Ill. Mr. Lynn died March 4, 1871. Mrs. Lynn died June 27, 1869. There were no children.

MAHALA CHOATE.

[891]

Mahala[7] Choate (*David*[6], *David*[5], *Jeremiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of David [451] and Mrs. Rhoda (Marston) Choate, *née* Sawyer, was born May 25, 1818, in Enfield, N. H. She married, Sept. 14, 1842, *Edward Richmond Adams*, son of Dr. Peter and Sarah (Johnson) Adams. He was born Feb. 5, 1809, in Stoughton, Mass. They resided in Oquawka, Ill. Mr. Adams died Oct. 2, 1883, in Galesburg, Ill. Mrs. Adams died July 9, 1843, in Oquawka, Ill.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

MAHALA, b. July 5, 1843. She died in infancy, Nov. 4, 1843.

ABEL CHOATE.

[892]

Abel[7] Choate (*David*[6], *David*[5], *Jeremiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of David [451] and Mrs. Rhoda (Marston) Choate, *née* Sawyer, was born March 11, 1820, in Enfield, N. H. He married [1]*Eliza Ann Paine*, daughter of Elijah and Cynthia (Easterbrook) Paine. She was born in Orange County, Vt. They resided in Vernon, Ia. Mr. Choate married, Aug. 31, 1857, [2]*Rhoda Caroline Talcott*, daughter of Albert and Rhoda (Daniels) Talcott. She was born in Berkshire County, Mass. They resided in Pitzer, Ia.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ELLA PAINE, [1467] b. Feb. 8, 1850; m. March 31, 1869, [1]*John M. Porter*; m. Aug. 20, 1891, [2]*Hon. Joel Moody.*
GEORGE W., [1468] b. June 14, 1852. He died in childhood, Sept. 18, 1853.

CLARA JOSEPHINE, [1469] b. June 10, 1858; m. June 15, 1876, *Samuel Low.*
IDA HOPKINS, [1470] b. Oct. 27, 1860; m. Jan. 22, 1889, *James T. Marshall.*
EDWARD BAKER, [1471] b. Feb. 8, 1862. He died in childhood, April 7, 1863.
OSMOND ADAMS, [1472] b. Jan. 6, 1864. He died in infancy, Sept. 7, 1864.
RUFUS HOPKINS, [1473] b. May 20, 1866. He died in childhood, May 28, 1867.
LEWIS, [1474] b. June 5, 1868.
ARTHUR, [1475] b. July 19, 1870.
OLIVE LYNN, [1476] b. May 1, 1872.
HARRY, [1477] b. Nov. 10, 1874.
HELEN P., [1478] b. April 27, 1877.

MOSES SAWYER CHOATE.

[893]

Moses Sawyer[7] Choate (*David[6], David[5], Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of David [451] and Mrs. Rhoda (Marston) Choate, *née* Sawyer, was born March 31, 1825, in Enfield, N. H. He married, March 8, 1849, *Hannah C. Sanborn Martin*, adopted daughter of Jacob and Lucina (Sanborn) Martin. She was born Sept. 14, 1829, in Canaan, N. H. They resided in Enfield, N. H., where Mr. Choate died June 28, 1871. Mrs. Choate married Robert C. Stewart. They resided in Kirkland, Ill.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WILLIAM HENRY, [1479] b. May 10, 1850; res in Enfield, N. H.
EDWARD ADAMS, [1480] b. Sept. 9, 1852; res in Enfield, N. H.
MAHALA ADAMS, [1481] b. Dec. 16, 1853; m. Sept. 24, 1874, *Herman W. Clay.*
GEORGE WASHINGTON, [1482] b. Aug. 2, 1855; res. in Monmouth, Ill.
CHARLES FREMONT, [1483] b. Dec. 25, 1856; res. in California.
WORCESTER TAYLOR, [1484] b. Nov. 3, 1858. He died in boyhood, Feb. 24, 1862.
MARY MARTIN, [1485] b. July 30, 1860; m Dec. 27, 1882, *Robert Allen.*
AN INFANT, [1486] b. May 23, 1862. She died in infancy, May 23, 1862.
MALANA SHEPARD, [1487] b. Aug., 1863. She died in girlhood, Oct. 29, 1873.
SIDNEY GRANT, [1488] b. Feb. 22, 1866; res. in New Hampton, N. H.
ALBERT GALLATIN, [1489] b. Feb. 26, 1868; res. in Enfield, N. H.
NELLIE, [1490] b. Oct. 12, 1871; res. in Kirkland, Ill.

Memoranda.

SIDNEY GRANT CHOATE [1488] entered Dartmouth College, New Hampshire, and graduated, in 1887, from Knox College, Galesburg, Ill. He is a young man of great promise. The youngest daughter is with her mother in Kirkland, Ill.

LUCY CHOATE.

[894]

Lucy[7] Choate (*David[6], David[5], Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of David [451] and Mrs. Rhoda (Marston) Choate, *née* Sawyer, was born March 21, 1827, in Enfield, N. H. She married, Sept. 25, 1853, *George Thomas.* They resided in Oquawka, Ill. Mrs. Thomas died Oct. 7, 1854, in Vernon, Iowa.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

INFANT SON, b. Aug. 29, 1854. He died in infancy, Oct. 20, 1854.

ASA CHOATE.

[895]

Asa[7] Choate (*Constantine[6], David[5], Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Constantine [453] and Abihail [388] (Choate) Choate, was born Nov. 23, 1811, in Enfield, N. H. He married, March 25, 1835, *Eliza A. Chapman*, daughter of John and Esther (Kittredge) Chapman. She was born Aug. 30, 1817, in Tewksbury, Mass., where they resided, and removed to Lowell, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

CLARA ANN, [1491] b. April 20, 1837.
JAMES FRANKLIN, [1492] b. Jan. 6, 1839; m. Oct. 17, 1861, *Mary Louisa Cutler.*
WILBUR HARRISON, [1493] b. Dec. 25, 1840; m. April 8, 1868, *Emily Holden.*
ALBERT ROCKWOOD, [1494] b. March 2, 1843; m. Oct. 17, 1865, *Marcia V. Philbrick.*
EMMA ELIZABETH, [1495] b. July 27, 1845; m. March 22, 1868, *William F. Blaisdell.*
ABBIE FRANCES, [1496] b. Oct. 11, 1847; m. Oct. 2, 1872, *Charles E. Blaisdell.*
A. ELVIRA, [1497] b. April 19, 1849. She died in childhood, June 10, 1855.
ASA FREDERIC, [1498] b. Aug. 6, 1852; m. Jan. 23, 1878, *Clara J. Currier.*
ANNA E., [1499] b. May 29, 1855.
GEORGE RUFUS, [1500] b. Nov. 29, 1859; m. July 11, 1877, *Margaret E. Flood.*

AARON CHOATE.

[896]

Aaron[7] Choate (*Constantine[6], David[5], Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Constantine [453] and Abihail [388] (Choate) Choate, was born April 9, 1813, in Enfield, N. H. He married, Oct. 8, 1837, *Ruth Clark*, daughter of Ebenezer and Mary (Samson) Clark. She was born April 19, 1816, in Ashburnham, Mass. They resided in Iowa City, Iowa. Mr. Choate died Aug. 16, 1892.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MORTON M., [1501] b. March 5, 1839; m. April 7, 1865, *Low S. Childs.*
MARTHA A., [1502] b. Jan. 10, 1846; m. April 14, 1865, *R. H. Allin.*
GEORGE H., [1503] b. March 5, 1851; m. Jan. 6, 1875, *Minnie M. Robbins.*
HARRY, [1504] b. Oct. 13, 1856; m. *Mattie A. Dickerson.*
GRACE C., [1505] b. April 10, 1859; m. June 13, 1878, *William A. Kettlewell;* res. Iowa City, Ia.

ELIZA CHOATE.

[897]

Eliza[7] Choate (*Constantine[6], David[5], Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Constantine [453] and Abihail [388] (Choate) Choate, was born Aug. 10, 1815, in Enfield, N. H. She married *John H. Winkley*, son of Francis and Martha Winkley. He was born in Barrington, N. H., where they resided. Mr. Winkley died in 1872.

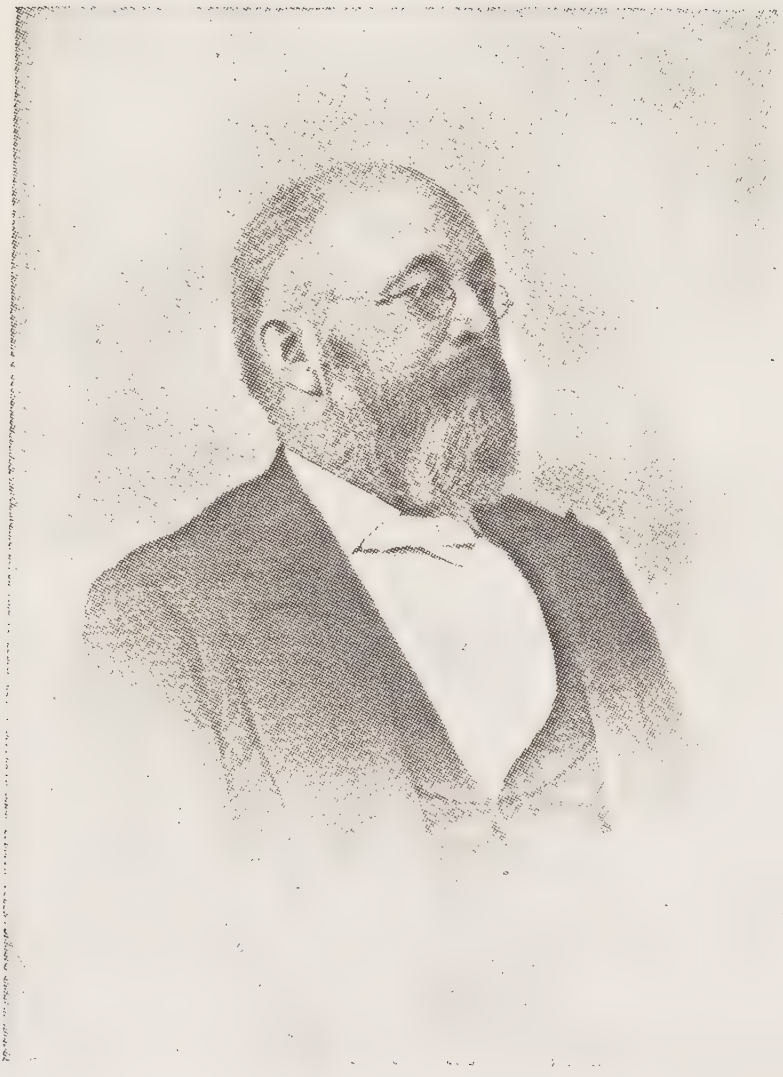
THE CHILDREN WERE:

JOHN LANGDON, m. *Ellen Young;* d. Dec. 19, 1888.
FLORENCE I., m. *George Smith.*
SARAH M., m. *Albert Nicholson.*
GEORGE C., m. *Florence Cook.*
FRANK D., b.
ELIZABETH R., b.

MARIAH CHOATE.

[899]

Mariah[7] Choate (*Constantine[6], David[5], Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Constantine [453] and Abihail [388] (Choate) Choate, was born March 11, 1819, in Lawsville, Pa. She married, Nov. 4, 1839,



Henry N. Blake

Benjamin F. Clark, son of Ebenezer and Mary (Samson) Clark. He was born Dec. 11, 1811, in Lexington, Mass. They resided in Townsend, Natick, Lowell, and Lunenburg, Mass. Mr. Choate died Oct. 2, 1859. Mrs. Choate died March 6, 1883, in Boston, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ELLEN MARIAH, b. Dec. 2, 1840; m. April 30, 1866, *George S. Pitts;* res. East Boston, Mass.
BENJAMIN F., b. June 25, 1843; m. July 19, 1866, *Annie M. Norton;* res. Conway, N. H.
CLARA JANE, b. Feb. 13, 1846; m. Jan. 27, 1870, *Henry N. Blake;* res. Helena, Mont.

Memoranda.

MR. CLARK died before the commencement of the late War for the Union. His only son served in the Union Army, and his daughters married Union soldiers.

The following sketch of Judge Blake is copied from a Montana paper of twenty years ago: —

HON. HENRY NICHOLS BLAKE.

HENRY NICHOLS BLAKE was born in Boston, Mass., on June 5, 1838. The middle name is the maiden name of his mother. He graduated in the Dorchester High School in 1856, and entered the law department of Harvard University, where he graduated in 1858, with the degree of LL. B. He was admitted to practice law, at Boston, in 1859.

In April, 1861, Mr. Blake enlisted in Company K, Eleventh Massachusetts Volunteers, and was mustered into the service of the United States as a sergeant; was wounded in the Battle of Bull Run, July 21, 1861; appointed first sergeant in August, 1861, and served with the Army of the Potomac at the sieges of Yorktown and Richmond. Upon the recommendation of Colonel Blaisdell and General Grover, he was promoted to be second lieutenant in May, 1862. Upon the commission is this endorsement: —

ADJUTANT-GENERAL'S OFFICE, BOSTON, May 15, 1862.

Sergeant Henry N. Blake is herein promoted to second lieutenancy, for "brave and meritorious conduct in the action of the 5th of May, 1862, near Williamsburg, Va."

By direction of the Governor and Commander-in-Chief.

WILLIAM BROWN, *Asst. Adjt.-Gen., Mass.*

He was with the regiment at the battles of Fair Oaks, Savage's Station, Glendale, Malvern Hill, Bristow Station, Second Bull Run, Chantilly, Fredericksburg, Chancellorsville, Gettysburg, The Wilderness, and Spottsylvania Court House, and was engaged in a number of skirmishes besides these battles. He was promoted to be first lieutenant Sept. 11, 1862, and was commissioned as captain April 26, 1864. He was severely wounded in the right thigh at Spottsylvania, May 12, 1864, the bullet passing within one eighth of an inch of the femoral artery. From the effects of this wound he was disabled about four months, and was mustered out of the service with his regiment in June, 1864.

Captain Blake left Boston for Montana in April, 1866, and has resided in Virginia City since July of that year. He edited the Montana *Post* from August, 1866, till Jan. 1, 1867, when he entered upon the practice of the law. He served with the Montana Militia, which was raised to fight the Indians on the Yellowstone, in May, June, and July, 1867; was commissioned as colonel by General Meagher, Acting Governor, May 21, 1867. On April 22, 1869, he was appointed United States Attorney for Montana, by President Grant, which office he resigned Feb. 4, 1871, and accepted from Governor Potts the appointment of District Attorney, to fill the vacancy caused by the death of Hon. W. L. McMath; was elected to the same office by the people of the First Judicial District for the full term of two years; was appointed Reporter of the Decisions of the Supreme Court of this Territory in January, 1872, and prepared the first volume of the Montana Reports. At the August election in 1874, he was elected a member of the House of Representatives of the Legislative Assembly, receiving a larger majority than any other officer elected at that time. On July 30, 1875, he

was commissioned as Associate Justice for Montana Territory, vice Hon. F. G. Servis, resigned, the appointment to take effect on the 10th inst. He entered upon the discharge of his judicial duties on the 18th inst. He has been engaged in the practice of law in this territory since January, 1867, and has been editor of the *Montanian* from June, 1874, until the present month, August, 1875.

Since the subject of our sketch has resided in Montana he has retained the temperate habits he acquired in his eastern home, and does not use either tobacco or liquors. He possesses to the fullest extent the esteem and confidence of this community. His reputation for honesty and integrity has never been questioned by those who know him, and he is fully endorsed by the lawyers and people of his district for the honorable position which he now occupies. In politics he has always been Republican, and was President of the Republican Territorial Convention at Helena in June, 1874. Political opponents have found in him a cônsiderate but unflinching adversary, and have always given him credit for an earnest and sincere zeal for the public welfare. The *Montanian* corps regret to part from him as from a brother, and its readers will miss his vigorous and pithy editorials from its columns. We believe, however, that in his new position he will maintain the purity and dignity of the bench and the bar, and that the mantle of justice could not have fallen upon worthier shoulders; and in this belief, with the consoling thought (somewhat hackneyed, it is true) that our loss is his gain, we wish him every success in his new field of usefulness. *Vid. Montanian*, *Aug.* 26, 1875.

A later notice of Judge Blake mentions that he was "elected in 1874, 1880, 1882, and 1886, a member of the House of Representatives of the Legislative Assembly; appointed Associate Justice of the Supreme Court of the Territory in August, 1875, and served until February, 1880. He was commissioned Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of the Territory of Montana March 23, 1889, and entered upon the duties of the office. He was nominated by acclamation in the Republican Convention for the office of Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of the State of Montana, and elected by the people in October, 1889. The Territory was admitted as a State into the Union Nov. 8, 1889, when Judge Blake took his official oath. In 1892 he was renominated by acclamation in the Republican State Convention, but defeated in the election by a coalition of the Democrats and Populists, and retired from the office Jan. 2, 1893. The Governor of Montana appointed Judge Blake, Jan. 17, 1895, State District Judge of the First Judicial District, which position he still fills."

Judge Blake, in person, is of medium height, dignified and gentlemanly in manner; he has black eyes, and his hair and beard are slightly gray; a man of pleasing appearance and of genial, social qualities. He married, in 1870, Miss Clark, of Boston, Mass. She was born Feb. 13, 1846, in Townsend Harbor, Mass.

Mrs. Blake comes of one of the oldest and most illustrious families of the old Commonwealth of Massachusetts. Constantine Choate, her great-grandfather, was of the same lineage as the late Hon. Rufus Choate, of Boston, and Hon. Joseph H. Choate, now of New York City. She was educated in Boston, and is an accomplished woman, of dignified and commanding appearance. They have been citizens of Montana for many years and have an extended acquaintance all over the State. They are pleasantly situated in apartments in the Grandon Block, corner of Sixth Avenue and Warren Street.

They have had three children, viz., Mary Wiley, b. Oct. 17, 1870, in Virginia City, Mont.; d. Nov. 4, 1872. Bessie Maria, b. June 19, 1874, in Boston, Mass. Nellie Annie, b. Feb. 20, 1876, in Virginia City, Mont.

EMILY CHOATE.

[901]

Emily[7] **Choate** (*Constantine*[6], *David*[5], *Jeremiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Constantine [453] and Abihail [388] (Choate) Choate, was born Jan. 11, 1823, in Enfield, N. H. She married, April 5, 1843, *Benjamin F. Felch*, son of Daniel and Ruth (Walker) Felch. He was born July 9, 1819, in Greenfield, N. H. They resided in Lowell, Mass. Mrs. Felch died June 25, 1845, in Townsend, Mass.

JOHN PROCTOR CHOATE.

[902]

John Proctor[7] Choate (*Constantine[6], David[5], Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Constantine [453] and Abihail [388] (Choate) Choate, was born June 28, 1825, in Enfield, N. H. He married, Aug. 8, 1846, [1]*Jane Blaisdell,* daughter of Stephen and Nancy (Bean) Blaisdell. She was born Dec. 4, 1826, in Woodstock, Vt. They resided in Lowell, Mass Mrs. Jane Choate died Aug. 5, 1849, in Barrington, N. H. Mr. Choate married, July 5, 1861, [2]*Abigail Clark*, daughter of Ebenezer and Mary (Samson) Clark. She was born Nov. 26, 1826, in Townsend, Mass. They resided in Marshall Town, Iowa.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

EDWARD GOLDING, [1506] b. Aug. 31, 1864; m. March 13, 1885, *Eva La Plant.*

CLARA CHOATE.

[903]

Clara[7] Choate (*Constantine[6], David[5], Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Constantine [453] and Abihail [388] (Choate) Choate, was born June 27, 1828, in Enfield, N. H. She married, Dec. 8, 1849, *John Goodwin,* son of Simeon and Hannah (Hutchinson) Goodwin. He was born July 15, 1825, in Litchfield, Me., where they resided.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

LIZZIE FLORENCE, b. June 2, 1861. She died in early life, Dec. 2, 1875.
JOHN FRANKLIN, b. May 29, 1867.

JOHN CHOATE.

[905]

John[7] Choate (*John Patch[6], Stephen[5], Stephen[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of John Patch [464] and Lucretia (Cogswell) Choate, was born Dec. 25, 1804, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, Nov. 14, 1832, *Anstice Manning Smith,* daughter of Col. Asa and Lucretia (Manning) Smith. She was born March 1, 1810, in Ipswich, where they resided. Mr. Choate died March 28, 1853.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

GEORGE DENISON, [1507] b. Nov. 17, 1833; m. Dec. 11, 1871, *Clara E. Childs.*
JOHN HENRY, [1508] b. July 26, 1837; m. Nov. 25, 1858; *Christiana R. Semple.*
LUCRETIA, [1509] b. Nov. 9, 1839. She died in childhood, Dec. 16, 1845.
MARY ANSTICE, [1510] b. March 20, 1849. She died in childhood, May 11, 1853.

EPES CHOATE.

[909]

Epes[7] Choate (*John Patch[6], Stephen[5], Stephen[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of John Patch [464] and Lucretia (Cogswell) Choate, was born Dec. 21, 1812, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, Jan. 14, 1845, *Ann Burleigh Kennard,* daughter of John and Sarah Ewer (Burleigh) Kennard. She was born in 1816, in South Newmarket, N. H. They resided on Myrtle Street, Boston, Mass., and also in South Newmarket, N. H. Mr. Choate died July, 1869. Mrs. Choate died Aug. 15, 1877. There were no children.

Vid. The Burleigh Genealogy, p. 58.

IRA CHOATE.

[911]

Ira[7] Choate (*John Patch*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Stephen*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of John Patch [464] and Lucretia (Cogswell) Choate, was born July 24, 1817, in Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass. He married, Nov. 12, 1840, *Sarah Elizabeth Shute Kennard*, daughter of John and Sarah Ewer (Burleigh) Kennard. She was born Dec. 21, 1819, in Newmarket, N. H., where they resided. They resided also in Exeter, N. H. in Salem, Boston, and Somerville, Mass. Mrs. Choate died Jan. 11, 1883. Mr. Choate married, Sept., 1885, *Harriet Cheney*, daughter of Isaac and Susan (Swallow) Cheney. She was born in 1832, in Dunstable, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ALFRED BURLEIGH, [1511] b. July 10, 1843; m. Dec. 5, 1865, *Kate Moulton;* d. Sept. 20, 1880.
CHARLES AUGUSTUS, [1512] b. Oct. 16, 1846; m. Nov. 20, 1873, *Annie Franklin Bowden.*
FITZ HERBERT, [1513] b. Oct. 4, 1850; m. Jan. 17, 1878, *Ella M. Melendey.*
SARAH LUCRETIA, [1514] b. Oct. 18, 1855.

FREDERICK WILLIAM CHOATE.

[916]

Frederick William[7] Choate (*Hervey*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Stephen*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Hervey [466] and Hephzibah (Quarles) Choate, was born June 7, 1815, in Beverly, Mass. He married, April 20, 1842, [1]*Eliza Maria Breck*, daughter of Col. John and Clarissa (Allen) Breck. She was born Sept. 18, 1814, in Northampton, Mass. They resided in Beverly, Mass. Mrs. Eliza M. Choate died Oct. 17, 1853. Mr. Choate married, Nov. 24, 1855, [2]*Olive Eleanor Johnson*, daughter of Josiah and Olive (Hewins) Johnson. She was born Dec. 9, 1828, in Sharon, Mass. Mr. Choate died April 4, 1891. Mrs. Olive E. Choate died April 11, 1891.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ELIZA BRECK, [1515] b. Jan. 30, 1843; m. May 23, 1873, *Samuel J. Foster.*
ALICE DUNLAP, [1516] b. Aug. 29, 1845.
THEODORE BRECK, [1516a] b. Nov. 22, 1848. He died in childhood, Nov. 10, 1850.
GRACE FLETCHER, [1517] b. Aug. 12, 1851; m. Oct. 14, 1874, *Charles L. Eaton.*

FRANCIS JOHNSON, [1518] b. Aug. 31, 1856. He died in childhood, Nov. 11, 1860.
NELLIE, [1519] b. July 22, 1859; m. June 9, 1886, *Austin H. Eaton.*
WILLIAM, [1520] b. Jan. 5, 1861. He died in early manhood, Feb. 16, 1892.
EMMA, [1521] b. July 7, 1863.
FREDERICK, [1522] b. Dec. 23, 1868. He died in childhood, Aug. 22, 1872.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE graduated from Bowdoin College, Maine; read law with Hon. John Reed, of Yarmouth, Mass., and with Hon. Rufus Choate, of Boston, Mass., where he commenced practice in 1839, and had an office while he lived.

Mr. Choate had his residence, subsequent to 1842, in Beverly, Mass. He was elected State senator, in 1866, from Essex County.

In making the announcement of his death a Boston paper says: —

"Mr. Frederick W. Choate, a lawyer and leading citizen of Beverly, died this morning after an illness of about a week with pneumonia. He had been educated at Bowdoin College, and was about seventy-five years of age. In 1852 and 1853 he engaged in the whaling business, and owned at one time a fleet of seven or eight vessels, — the only fleet that ever engaged in the business from Beverly. The business was very profitable, and he rapidly made a fortune. In 1867 he disposed of the last of his vessels and retired, although giving more or less attention to his law practice until within a few years. Through investments he lost a portion of his fortune, and at the great Boston fire $60,000 was swept away. He was one of the founders of the Essex Congregational Club." *Vid. The Boston Evening Journal, April* 4, 1891.

WILLIAM CHOATE, the only son of Mr. Choate who lived beyond childhood, graduated from the Beverly High School in 1876, from the Boston Latin School in 1877, and in 1881 from Harvard College. After graduation he studied law, and was Principal of the High School in Shrewsbury, Mass., from Jan. 1, 1882, to the close of the school year. The following year he was Principal of the High School in Holliston, Mass.

Mr. Choate in July, 1885, was admitted to the Suffolk Bar, and in September, 1885, opened an office at No. 10 Tremont Street, Boston. He formed a partnership, April, 1887, with Henry F. May, Esq., a college classmate, for the general practice of the law, at No. 54 Devonshire Street, Boston. Later Mr. May removed to Denver, Col., and the partnership was dissolved.

Mr. Choate was for four years a member of the School Committee of Beverly, Mass., but owing to ill health he resigned, July 1, 1891. A few months later, under date Feb. 17, 1892, there appeared the following sad announcement: —

"Word was received in Beverly yesterday of the death from consumption of William Choate, which occurred at St. Luke's Hospital in New York City. He was thirty years of age, and a son of the late Frederick W. Choate. Mr. Choate was a lawyer with a large practice, and was associated with William F. Dana of Boston, under the firm name of Choate & Dana. He was born in Beverly, attended the Boston Latin School, and graduated at Harvard in 1881. He read law in the office of his father in Boston, and was a member of both the Essex and the Suffolk Bar Associations.

"He was always identified with the best interests of Beverly. He served on the School Committee for several years, and was the principal mover in the formation of the Beverly Co-operative Bank. His health began to fail about a year ago, and he went to Denver, Col., and Southern Pines, N. C. He was on his way to the Bermudas when he was taken sick in New York. The School Committee, at a meeting last evening, passed appropriate resolutions in reference to Mr. Choate's death."

Vid. The Boston Morning Journal, Feb. 17, 1892.

GEORGE WASHINGTON CHOATE.

[919]

George Washington[7] **Choate** (*John*[6], *John*[5], *Stephen*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of John [472] and Mary Ann (Baker) Choate, was born May 13, 1824, in Ipswich, Mass. He married, Nov. 23, 1856, *Mary Elizabeth Cranston*, daughter of William and Lydia G. (Haffards) Cranston. She was born Oct. 25, 1833, in New Bedford, Mass. They resided in New Bedford, Hyde Park, and Newton Centre, Mass. Mr. Choate died Oct. 26, 1884.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARION PUTNAM, [1523] b. April 17, 1858. She died in early life, Jan. 14, 1872.
SUSAN PARKER, [1524] b. Aug. 12, 1865.
HELEN BAKER, [1525] b. Dec. 1, 1868.
JEANETTE HUNTER, [1526] b. April 18, 1871.

JOHN CHOATE.

[922]

John[7] **Choate** (*John*[6], *John*[5], *Stephen*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of John [472] and Mary Ann (Baker) Choate, was born Jan. 13, 1831, in Ipswich, Mass. He married, Feb. 24, 1857, *Priscilla Baker Mahon*, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Woodbury) Mahon. She was born Dec. 7, 1833, in Ipswich, Mass. They reside on Day Street, Fitchburg, Mass. There were no children.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE has an old book of sermons, 1630, given him for a New Year present, Jan. 1, 1850, by his grandmother Baker, who was Mary Choate [236], daughter of William Choate [95].

ELEANOR MEANS CHOATE.

[923]

Eleanor Means[7] **Choate** (*Charles*[6], *John*[5], *Stephen*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Dr. Charles [475] and Mary Ann (Howard) Choate, was born May 28, 1833, in Boston, Mass. She married, Oct. 5, 1861, *Dr. William M. Cox*, son of Charles and Rachel (Craig) Cox. He was born in 1838, near Jacksonville, Ill. They resided in Liberty, Ill., where Mrs. Cox died, Nov. 30, 1864. Dr. Cox married, Sept. 19, 1867, [2]Mary Amelia Choate [924], a younger sister of his first wife. Mrs. Mary A. Cox died Dec. 6, 1873. Dr. Cox was residing, in 1894, in Mt. Sterling, Ill.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

HERBERT WILLIAM, b. July 2, 1870. He died in childhood, May 17, 1874.

Memoranda.

MRS. MARY AMELIA (CHOATE) COX.

MRS. COX wrote the following poem, entitled —

THE LITTLE MISTRESS OF THE HOUSE.

The guests have come! all silent have they waited,
  Entering the noiseless hush with silent bows.
They linger for her coming, sore belated —
  Where is the little mistress of the house?

She is not wont to leave her friends so lonely,
  That come too seldom, as she gayly vows;
Yet they are here, and wait and wait her pleasure only —
  Where is the little mistress of the house?

She cannot be far off — perhaps but sleeping;
  Doubtless at these low calls she would arouse:
Why do they summon her alone with weeping?
  Where is the little mistress of the house?

The portraits stare behind their veiling covers,
  The dust is in the melancholy room;
Upon the air a ghastly silence hovers:
  Within the threshold, loneliness and gloom.

Cold, dark and desolate, the place without her,
  Wanting her gentle smile as each allows;
She bears a sunbeam light and warmth about her —
  Where is the little mistress of the house?

The curtains fall, undraped by her slight fingers;
  Behind the wainscot gnaws a secret mouse;
Her treasures need her care, but still she lingers —
  Where is the little mistress of the house?

Alas! there was a rumor and a whisper
  Threading the busy town this many days;
The youngest baby here, a tiny lisper,
  Can falter forth the reason why she stays.

Why care and love, the tenderest and sincerest,
  Have failed to shield and guard her fair young head!
Why she has fled from all she loved the dearest —
  For there has been a rumor she is dead.

Throw wide the doors! Whiten the gloomy portal,
Where her small feet fell light as falling snow.
They bear her in, the mortal made immortal!
She comes again, but heavily and slow.

O empty shell! O beautiful, frail prison!
Cold, white, and vacant, tenantless and dumb,
For such poor clay as this has Christ arisen,
For such as this he shall in glory come.

But in the calm indifference to our sorrow,
In the sharp anguish of her parting breath,
In the dark gulf that hides her from to-morrow,
Thou hast the victory, grave! thy sting, O Death!

Yet shall she walk so fair that we who knew her
Would pale before the glory of her brows:
Nor in the radiant beauty dare to woo her
To be again the mistress of the house. LESLIE WALTER.

It has been stated that a volume of Mrs. Cox's poems was published in Boston some years ago. *Vid. Boston Evening Transcript, Jan.* 5, 1895.

CHARLES AUGUSTUS CHOATE.

[926]

Charles Augustus[7] Choate (*Charles*[6], *John*[5], *Stephen*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Dr. Charles [475] and Mary Ann (Howard) Choate, was born Sept. 16, 1842, in La Harpe, Ill. He married, Nov. 16, 1869, *Nannie Ragland*, daughter of Adam and Demaris (Goolsby) Ragland. She was born July 11, 1845, in La Grange, Ga. They resided in Memphis, Tenn, in Tallahassee, and in Jacksonville, Fla.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MIRIAM LOUISA, [1527] b. Nov. 14, 1870.
MARY DEMARIS, [1528] b. Oct. 24, 1872. She died in childhood, Oct. 23, 1879.
FRANCIS HOWARD, [1529] b. Feb. 17, 1877. He died in boyhood, July 10, 1887.
JOHN, [1530] b. June 20, 1885.
NANCY, [1531] b. Sept. 11, 1889.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE spent his boyhood and school days at "Riverside," Montebello, Ill., on his father's farm, which occupied a bluff overlooking the Mississippi River and a vast extent of country reaching into three States. At eighteen years of age he commenced teaching school, having on application received a certificate attesting his qualifications, from the School Board. Having taught two winter terms, spending the intervening summer as a clerk in a country hotel in Iowa, he entered, as a student of law, the office of Hon. Robert H. Gilmore, Keokuk, Iowa.

Mr. Choate completed his legal studies and was admitted, in the fall of 1865, to the Bar of both the State and the United States Courts. In October of that year he settled in Memphis, Tenn., and entered upon the practice of his profession. He was also counsel for general assignee of bankruptcy, with some six hundred cases in charge, and Assistant United States District Attorney.

At the age of twenty-seven years he married the daughter of a Georgia planter, Adam Ragland, a man of some local prominence, and a descendant of the Welsh family that occupied the Ragland, now Raglan, Castle, long noted as a place of refuge for the unfortunate sovereigns of England in squally times.

Mr. Choate, in 1872, removed to Atlanta, Ga., and became the General Agent for the Georgia Equitable Life Insurance Company. This position he resigned, in 1874, and became connected with the Law Book publishing house of Soule, Thomas, and Wentworth, of St. Louis, Mo. During this engagement he published several articles on legal subjects, also some important papers on taxation.

In 1877, he removed to Tallahassee, Fla., and has continued to the present time a resident of that State. He engaged somewhat in the real estate business, but journalism has been and still is his permanent employment. He has been the editor of different papers and publications during the last twenty years. Among these may be named the *Florida Immigrant*, the *Florida Mirror*, the *Tallahassee Floridian*, the *Seville Independent*, the *Brooksville Register*, the *Monthly Bulletin*, the *Tallahassian*, the *Daily News*, and he is at present, in 1896, the popular editorial writer for the *Daily Citizen*, Jacksonville, Fla.

Mr. Choate, in 1884, prepared and published for the Florida railroads several illustrated books on Florida, and, in 1889, he prepared and published a "Digest of the Decisions of the Supreme Court of Florida," from its organization to the June term in 1888. This work was highly commended by Hon. W. B. Lamar, Attorney General, and by Hon. George P. Raney, Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of Florida.

Mr. Choate has been brought forward, recently, by many of the leading papers of the State as a suitable candidate for the office of Attorney General. He is considered a man eminently qualified for the position. His legal knowledge and his commanding abilities are such as would grace that high office.

MIRIAM LOW CHOATE.

[927]

Miriam Low[7] **Choate** (*Charles*[6], *John*[5], *Stephen*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Dr. Charles [475] and Mary Ann (Howard) Choate, was born March 1, 1846, in La Harpe, Ill. She married, Dec. 22, 1870, *Charles B. Rockwell*, son of Asa W. and Frances (Luydam) Rockwell. He was born June 6, 1846, in Corning, N. Y. They resided in Hamilton, Ill.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ELEANOR FRANCES, b. Oct. 29, 1871.
FREDERICK CHOATE, b. Feb. 27, 1874.
HELEN MARY, b. Nov. 14, 1877.
JULIA, b. Jan. 29, 1885.

DAVID CHOATE.

[934]

David[7] **Choate** (*David*[6], *David*[5], *William*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of David [481] and Elizabeth (Wade) Choate, was born Nov. 27, 1828, in Essex, Mass. He married, Jan. 1, 1856, *Susan Elizabeth Kimball*, daughter of Philip and Susan (Stanley) Kimball. She was born Feb. 24, 1829, in Ipswich, Mass. They reside in Salem, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

HELEN STANLEY, [1532] b. Feb. 5, 1858. She died in early life, Jan. 17, 1868.
SUSAN ELIZABETH, [1533] b. Sept. 29, 1862.

Memoranda.

DAVID CHOATE, M. D.

DAVID CHOATE was educated in the schools of his native town and in Phillips Academy, Andover, preparatory to his medical studies. He commenced the study of his profession with Prof. Dixi Crosby, M. D., of the Dartmouth Medical College, and subsequently entered the Harvard Medical School, from which he graduated. After completing his studies at the Harvard Medical School in 1854, he commenced practice in Hamilton, and soon opened an office in Topsfield, but in 1857 he removed to the neighboring city of Salem, where for many years he has had a very extensive practice, and by his kindliness, his professional skill and fidelity, he has gained a strong hold upon and a warm place in the hearts of those in whose families he has visited. Dr. Choate is a most indefatigable worker, and cheerfully responds to many calls, day or night, when he knows there will be no financial remuneration. He is known as the "Beloved Physician."

Dr. Choate gives himself much to study, and has a wide range of reading and information. There are but few men in Essex County so well informed on current and missionary topics. As a Bible student he is proficient, being familiar with the Greek New Testament and well up in the latest results of Biblical criticism and theological speculations. His written papers, whenever he can be persuaded to give them in public, are replete with facts and well-considered conclusions.

Dr. Choate is a member of the Essex South District Medical Society, his contributions to which are much valued. He is also a member of the Essex Congregational Club and a constant attendant at its meetings. For thirty-four years he has been a deacon of the Tabernacle Congregational Church of Salem, and a helpful and much-valued worker in its various departments of Christian service. In 1886 he made an extended European trip, from which he returned much benefited in health and enriched by wide observation and travel.

Dr. Choate, during the War for the Union, was examining surgeon for volunteers and drafted men, and from 1863 to 1869, examining surgeon for pensions. He was on the staff of the Salem Hospital from its organization in 1873, for fourteen years. He has served on the School Board of Salem, been superintendent of the Tabernacle Church Sunday school, and in many ways contributed a valuable service to the public, besides rendering an eminent service in his profession.

He is a man of great modesty and retiring manners, but of sterling qualities of mind and heart.

RUFUS CHOATE.

[936]

Rufus[7] **Choate** (*David*[6], *David*[5], *William*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of David [484] and Elizabeth (Wade) Choate, was born March 24, 1834, in Essex, Mass. He married, Sept. 7, 1880, *Sarah E. Burnham*, daughter of Nathan and Margaret (Dodge) Burnham. She was born Feb. 25, 1849, in Essex, Mass., where they resided.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

AGNES MAY, [1534] b. Oct. 9, 1882. CELIA MASON, [1535] b. May 3, 1884.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE is the proprietor of the ancient homestead of Thomas Choate [6], on Choate Island. This place has always remained in the Choate name, and in the family descendants of Thomas Choate. Here were born, among others, John Choate, the Commoner, Stephen Choate, the Councillor, and Rufus Choate, the Advocate, each eminent among the most eminent men of his time. *Vid. pp.* 29–39, 58–61, 199–208.

Mr. Choate occupies in summer the same house which his great-great-grandfather, Francis Choate [33], built in 1725, and under his management the fertile acres of his ancestors yield their annual stipend of farm products.

He bears the name of his distinguished uncle with a graceful modesty, and with no small degree of the same appreciation of the beautiful and suggestive in nature about him. His Island home is endeared to him by its rich legacy of ancestral associations, by its unchanged and impressive outlook upon land and sea, and by its volume of inspirations to a mind quick to perceive, and on the alert to appropriate the wealth of suggestion so lavishly scattered on every hand. Mr. Choate was disappointed in his collegiate course, for which in early life he was preparing, by the failure of his eyes, and was compelled to abandon his books altogether. He gave himself to farming and out-of-door life. He has been called to fill important offices in the town, is prominent in the church, holding the office of a Deacon, and commands the confidence and esteem of all who know him. He is the worthy successor of his honored father, and well represents the best qualities of character in the Choate race.

Vid. American Ancestry, Vol. 5, *pp.* 211, 212.

WILLIAM COWPER CHOATE.

[938]

William Cowper[7] Choate (*David*[6], *David*[5], *William*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of David [484] and Elizabeth (Wade) Choate, was born Jan. 6, 1843, in Essex, Mass. He married, May 18, 1869, [1]*Lydia Maria Gage*, daughter of Caleb S. and Betsey (Bachelder) Gage. She was born Oct. 31, 1843, in Essex, Mass., where they resided. Mrs. Lydia Maria Choate died Oct. 30, 1891. Mr. Choate married, May 13, 1893, [2]*Elizabeth M. Norton*, daughter of Daniel and Susan F. [872] (Choate) Norton. She was born May 12, 1851, in Essex, Mass., where they resided.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

DAVID FOSTER, [1536] b. Aug. 16, 1875.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE acquired his education in the schools of his native town and at the Phillips School in Salem. His tastes are largely musical. He played the church organ and had charge of the choir for about twenty-five years. He is entirely domestic in his tastes, having no desire whatever for public life or office.

WASHINGTON CHOATE.

[939]

Washington[7] Choate (*David*[6], *David*[5], *William*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of David [484] and Elizabeth (Wade) Choate, was born Jan. 17, 1846, in Essex, Mass. He married, Sept. 21, 1875, *Grace Richards Whiton*, daughter of James Morris and Mary (Knowlton) Whiton. She was born Nov. 10, 1853, in Plymouth, N. H. They resided in Manchester, N. H., Irvington, and Brooklyn, N. Y.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MIRIAM FOSTER, [1537] b. Oct. 12, 1877.
MARGARET KNOWLTON, [1538] b. July 17, 1880.
HELEN ASHHURST, [1539] b. Aug. 29, 1882.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE graduated, in 1870, from Amherst College, and from Union Theological Seminary in 1875. He was ordained and installed in September of the same year, as pastor of the Franklin Street Congregational Church, in Manchester, N. H.

Mr. Choate resigned this pastorate and was installed over a Presbyterian Church, October, 1880, in Irvington, on the Hudson, N. Y., where he labored seven or eight years, when he was called to and installed, Oct. 25, 1888, over the Second Congregational Church in Greenwich, Conn. In 1891, he was elected Third Secretary of the American Home Missionary Society, having his office in New York City, which position he now holds. His election was spoken of as follows: —

"With peculiar satisfaction we announce the election of the Rev. Washington Choate, of Greenwich, Ct., as Third Secretary of this Society, and his cordial acceptance of the position. . . .

"In his experience as a member of the Executive Committee, he has become practically familiar with the work, and has at the same time evinced peculiar fitness for the important position to which he has now been spontaneously and unanimously chosen by his fellow members. He expects to enter upon his new duties about the middle of August." *Vid. The Home Missionary Magazine, August*, 1891.

Mr. Choate, during the five years of service in this responsible secretaryship, has met most fully the high expectations entertained, and is still earnestly engaged in this important work.

HELEN OLCOTT CHOATE.

[942]

Helen Olcott[7] Choate (*Rufus*[6], *David*[5], *William*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Hon. Rufus [485] and Helen (Olcott) Choate, was born May 2, 1830, in Boston, Mass. She married, June 2, 1852, *Joseph Mills Bell*, son of Hon. Joseph and Catherine (Olcott) Bell. He was born Sept. 12, 1824, in Haverhill, N. H. They resided in Dorchester, Mass. Major Bell died Sept. 10, 1868.

Memoranda.

MR. BELL graduated with honor in 1844 from Dartmouth College. He read law with his father, the Hon. Joseph Bell, for a long time one of the most distinguished lawyers in New Hampshire. He commenced practice, and pursued his profession successfully until he heard the call from Fort Sumter to enter the service of his country, to which he at once responded.

When General Butler went to New Orleans Mr. Bell was selected as a member of his staff, and proved himself a very valuable officer. His knowledge of law, the facility with which he could meet unexpected exigencies, his integrity, his ready decision and firmness, gave him at once a prominence, and almost immediately he was promoted to the responsible place of Provost Judge, which then included the most important judicial functions of the State. He commanded the highest respect of the ablest lawyers of the city. When he held his first court, to test his quality, they asked him under what code he proposed to practice. He replied, "Mainly under natural law and general orders."

Mr. Bell, during General Butler's stay in New Orleans, administered justice with such ability and evident fairness that he was universally respected and honored. He went with General Butler to Norfolk, Va., and while presiding over an important trial he was struck with a partial paralysis, which so shattered his health that he was ever after an invalid until his death.

Vid. Life of Hon. Rufus Choate (*Brown*), *Appendix*, *pp.* 491–3.

MIRIAM FOSTER CHOATE.

[945]

Miriam Foster[7] Choate (*Rufus*[6], *David*[5], *William*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Rufus [485] and Helen (Olcott) Choate, was born Oct. 2, 1835, in Boston, Mass. She married, Sept. 23, 1856, *Edward Ellerton Pratt*, son of George and Abigail (Lodge) Pratt. He was born Dec. 24, 1830, in Boston, Mass., where they resided.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

HELEN CHOATE, b. Nov. 26, 1857; m. June 7, 1881, *Charles Albert Prince.*
ALICE ELLERTON, b. Aug. 16, 1866; m. June 2, 1887, *Philip D. Wheatland.*

Memoranda.

EDWARD ELLERTON PRATT, LL. B.

MR. PRATT is a graduate of Harvard College and a lawyer by profession. He belongs to one of the best Boston families and is a gentleman of most cultivated tastes and polished manners. He is a person whom it is always a pleasure to meet. For many years he was the Treasurer for Boston of the Chicago, Burlington, & Quincy Railroad Company.

He has travelled widely in other lands, and takes a lively interest in art, in literature, and antiquities. But with all his culture and eminent worth he is the most modest and unostentatious of men.

Mrs. Pratt and family are most accomplished and interesting, having by inheritance, rare qualities of intellect, and by acquisition, the highest and most diversified culture.

The older daughter married a son of Hon. John Prince, an ex-Mayor of Boston. They have a daughter, Helen Choate, b. April 6, 1882.

The younger daughter married a son of George and Florence S. (Dumaresy) Wheatland, of Salem, Mass. The following interesting mention of the marriage was published at the time: —

"At the marriage of Mr. Philip D. Wheatland, real estate broker, and Miss Alice E. Pratt, daughter of Edward E. Pratt, on Thursday, at Emmanuel Church, Boston, the novel feature was introduced of the relatives and friends of the contracting parties standing about the chancel. A wedding breakfast was served at the home of the bride, No. 22 Chestnut Street, at which were present many relatives and friends from Salem and elsewhere. The bridegroom is the grandson of Hon. George Wheatland, of Salem, and the bride the granddaughter of Hon. Rufus Choate."

Vid. The Essex County Mercury of Salem, Mass., June 8, 1887.

SUSAN AUGUSTA CHOATE.

[948]

Susan Augusta[7] Choate (*William*[6], *William*[5], *William*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of William [488] and Mary Burnett (Pinkerton) Choate, was born Aug. 3, 1818, in Derry, N. H. She married, Jan. 28, 1841, *Samuel Coolidge Crombie*, son of John and Lydia (Clark) Crombie. He was born April 20, 1814, in New Boston, N. H. They resided in Burlington, Vt., and in Nashua, N. H. Mr. Crombie died April 16, 1879, in Concord, N. H. Mrs. Crombie died March 19, 1857, in Nashua, N. H.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARY PINKERTON, b. Jan. 28, 1842; m. Sept. 28, 1865, *George R. Holt.*
WILLIAM AUGUSTUS, b. April 30, 1844; m. June 2, 1868, *Elizabeth Murray.*
LYDIA CLARK, b. June 22, 1846. She died in early life, Feb. 24, 1869.
RUFUS CHOATE, b. Nov. 27, 1849; m. May 28, 1873, *Louise B. Adams;* d. March 3, 1874.

Memoranda.

MR. HOLT, late lieutenant in the United States Navy, resides in Burlington, Vt.

Mr. William A. Crombie is a merchant, and resides in Burlington, Vt. He does business also at 114 East Fifty-eighth Street and 14 Broadway, New York City. They have three children, viz., William Murray, Arthur Choate, and Maude Elizabeth.

Mrs. Louise B. Crombie resides in Derry, N. H. She has one daughter, Louise R., b. May 5, 1874.

MARY FRANCES CHOATE.

[950]

Mary Frances[7] Choate (*William*[6], *William*[5], *William*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of William [488] and Mary B. (Pinkerton) Choate, was born Dec. 5, 1822, in Derry, N. H. She married, Sept. 23, 1847, *Rev. Christopher Cushing*, son of George and Nancy (Cushing) Cushing. He was born May 3, 1820, in South Scituate, Mass. They resided in North Brookfield and in Cambridge, Mass. Rev. Dr. Cushing died Oct. 23, 1881. Mrs. Cushing died July 31, 1882, in Derry, N. H.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

CHRISTOPHER CHOATE, b. July 13, 1848. He died in early life, April 26, 1869.
MARY FRANCES, b. Nov. 2, 1851; m. July 2, 1889, *Rev. Henry Harrison Haynes.*
WILLIAM CHOATE, b. July 17, 1853. He died, Sept. 30, 1853, in North Brookfield, Mass.

Memoranda.

REV. CHRISTOPHER CUSHING, D. D.

MR. CUSHING was a descendant of Puritan ancestors, who came to America in 1638 and settled in Scituate, Mass. The old homestead in which he was born has been in the family nearly two hundred years.

At the age of seventeen years he came to Boston and was engaged as an apprentice

to a house builder. A few weeks afterwards he was converted under the ministry of Rev. Charles Fitch of the Marlboro Chapel Church. He at once formed the purpose of entering the ministry, but took six months to consider the subject, on the request of friends. He then went to Pinkerton Academy, in Derry, N. H., and prepared for college. He continued his studies, graduating at Yale College in 1844, and Andover Theological Seminary in 1847. He commenced his ministerial career by being ordained, Feb. 27, 1849, as first pastor of the Edwards Church, in Boston, a promising city missionary enterprise in a small hall at the corner of Causeway and Lowell streets. This prospered so much under his wise and faithful pastorate, that in a couple of years a church edifice became essential to its further healthy development. This, however, was found to be impracticable, and he resigned April 23, 1851.

Mr. Cushing was installed at North Brookfield, Sept. 17, following, where he remained sixteen years. His pastorate here was remarkably successful. His church enjoyed several revivals, in one of which one hundred new members were received. He was successful not only in spiritual ministrations, but realized unusual general usefulness, even his ability as a business man becoming so recognized that his parishioners were accustomed to consult him freely upon their secular affairs. He was also largely instrumental in building up the fine Appleton Library there. He left North Brookfield, to the great regret of his people, in May, 1867, to become a secretary of the American Congregational Union, in which he was associated with Dr. Ray Palmer, a position which he efficiently held for ten years.

Mr. Cushing, in 1868, also became accociated with Drs. Quint and Langworthy in the editorship of the *Congregational Quarterly*, which was then commencing its tenth volume. At the beginning of 1875 he became sole proprietor and editor, so remaining until, in his failing health, it was discontinued at the close of its twentieth volume in October, 1878. As a trustee and one of the overseers of the charity fund of Amherst College, Dr. Cushing performed efficient and valuable service, and his last work was the preparation of an excellent report on this subject. His last official position was that of Treasurer of the Massachusetts Home Missionary Society. This position he held only about six months when he was stricken with the disease which soon brought him to the brink of the grave, and though he afterwards rallied in a measure, finally terminated his life, Oct. 23, 1881.

His funeral was held at his late residence in Cambridge, on Tuesday, Oct. 25. The services were conducted by Rev. Dr. Hoyt, of the First Church, Cambridgeport, of which the deceased was a member; Dr. Alexander McKenzie assisted, speaking eloquently of Dr. Cushing's character and work.

He was always a firm and consistent advocate of gospel temperance and anti-slavery, and never flinched from following his convictions, although sometimes seeing the time when such convictions were costly. He received the degree of Doctor of Divinity from Amherst College at its Commencement of 1871. He visited Europe in 1865.

Dr. Cushing was eminently New England in his tastes and peculiarities, and a faithful lover of the ancient polity, and the faith and ways of our fathers. He had a remarkably clear perception, a fine memory, and a passion for accuracy; a combination of qualities which sometimes made him formidable as an antagonist. As a preacher he was singularly exact and definite in statement, and conspicuously logical in the development of his thought; relying more upon straightforward common sense appeals to the reason and the conscience, than upon illustrative or hortatory rhetoric. He loved biography and facts, and to study the ways of God in the lives of good men, and as historiographer for the Andover Alumni, and for the Congregational Club, he lovingly did efficient and valuable service.

Dr. Cushing was a laborious investigator, methodical writer, an instructive preacher, a sympathetic pastor, public spirited and outspoken, a sharp critic of men and books, business-like in piety, fond of doctrines, facts, and figures, and brimful of all the news afloat in the community, church, and ministry. He was a man of noble ambitions, of intense devotion to truth and righteousness, of fidelity in friendships, and of amazing patience in suffering. He passed through great bereavements, as well as bodily sufferings and professional trials, but was heroic in them all. He was cast in the mould of the older generations, but in the true catholicity of grace widened and ripened his type by a growing participation in that which is the common inheritance of all saints.

Vid. The Independent of New York and
The Advance of Chicago of date.

Christopher Choate Cushing, the only surviving son of Dr. Cushing, a young man of great promise, died in his twenty-first year, in Cambridge, Mass.

Mary Frances Cushing, the only daughter, and the only survivor of the family, married Rev. Mr. Haynes, an Episcopal clergyman. He was a son of Harrison P. and Elizabeth O. (Johnson) Haynes, born Aug. 23, 1849, in Alexandria, N. H. Mr. Haynes graduated in the Class of 1873 from Harvard College, and in 1877 from the Episcopal Theological School, Cambridge, Mass. He was Rector of Trinity Church, Tilton, N. H., 1877-8; Principal of Jarvis Hall, school for boys, Denver, Col., 1878-82, officiating at Trinity Memorial Church, Denver, during a part of this time, and subsequently, 1882-3, at St. Luke's, Fort Collins, Col.; Rector of Trinity Church, Tilton, N. H. (second time), 1883-4; assistant minister at St. Paul's Church, Boston, 1884-5; in charge of All Saints' Church, Littleton, N. H., 1885-6; studied Semitic languages in Graduates Department of Harvard University, 1886-8; became Rector of St. Peter's Church, Cambridge, Mass., in September, 1888.

WILLIAM K. CHOATE.

[953]

William K.[7] **Choate** (*Nathan*[6], *William*[5], *William*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Nathan [497] and Louisa (Kimball) Choate, was born April 23, 1829, in Derry, N. H. He married, April 10, 1855, *Mary E. Gillett*, daughter of Richard and Johanna (Joslin) Gillett. She was born Sept. 11, 1831, in Palmyra, N. Y. They resided in Hudson, Mich.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Louisa J., [1540] b. April 20, 1856; m. Oct. 10, 1883, *Andrew J. Schliemann*; d. Jan. 24, 1891.
Mary E., [1541] b. Aug. 28, 1858. She died June 12, 1890.

GEORGE FRANCIS CHOATE.

[956]

George Francis[7] **Choate** (*William*[6], *George*[5], *William*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of William [501] and Lucretia (Burnham) Choate, was born Feb. 9, 1822, in Essex, Mass. He married, Sept. 13, 1855, [1]*Rebecca W. Greenleaf*, daughter of George and Elizabeth (Wheelwright) Greenleaf. She was born Nov. 14, 1832, in Newburyport, Mass. They resided in Salem, Mass., where Mrs. Rebecca W. Choate died Aug. 6, 1858. Mr. Choate married, Oct. 20, 1859, [2]*Abby Parker Cogswell*, daughter of Dr. George and Abigail (Parker) Cogswell. She was born Sept. 25, 1832, in Bradford, Mass. They resided in Salem, Mass. Hon. George F. Choate died July 11, 1888, in Sharon Springs, N. Y.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Willard, [1542] b. Dec. 1, 1856. He died in infancy, Oct. 10, 1857.

Francis Parker, [1543] b. March 16, 1861. He died in infancy, May 28, 1861.
Parker Cogswell, [1544] b. June 5, 1862; m. Feb. 21, 1889, *Jessie J. Dickson*.
Greenleaf Cogswell, [1545] b. Dec., 1863. He died in early life, April 26, 1889.
Craig Cogswell, [1546] b. June 12, 1865.
Francis Bradford, [1547] b. Aug. 28, 1868; m. Jan. 11, 1896, *Helen Milward Warrack*.

Memoranda.

Hon. George Francis Choate.

George Francis Choate was only eight years of age when his father died, so that he was brought up by his mother, who was a woman of strong character, and of considerable literary attainments. From her he inherited that firmness and uprightness of character which always distinguished him, and by her was fostered the natural

Wm. F. Choate

predilection for literature with which he was born. Soon after his father's death young Choate was sent away from home to school, first to Topsfield, and then to Dummer Academy, in Byfield, where he fitted for college under the celebrated Nehemiah Cleveland, LL. D. (*Vid. p.* 28.) He entered Bowdoin College, and graduated in the Class of 1843. At college he was noted for the same quiet, studious ways as in after life. After graduation he taught school for a year, and then entered the law office of the Hon. Jonathan C. Perkins, Judge of the Court of Common Pleas, as a student. On his admission to the Essex County Bar he formed a law partnership with Hon. William D. Northend, of Salem, Mass., a school and college classmate, which continued until 1858. In that year he was appointed Judge of Probate and Insolvency for Essex County by Gov. Nathaniel P. Banks, and in this office he continued until the time of his death.

The manner in which Judge Choate discharged the various and complex duties of his office during the thirty years he occupied the bench won for him a judicial reputation of the highest order. He had rare insight into the true merits of a cause, and the ability to make it clear to others.

His mind was eminently judicial, and it seemed impossible for him to consider one side of a case alone. Calm and dispassionate, he presided over his court with the utmost self-possession, and his rulings were strictly impartial. His patience was of the kind that never wearies, and no matter what the length of the trial he showed the same close and exact attention to the end.

His knowledge of law was extensive and thorough, and was freely given in aid of his brother lawyers. His conduct of cases was such that almost invariably it was clear to both parties why the decision must be as it was, and however the loser might feel, he always was impressed with the idea that justice according to the law had been rendered. Many cases were referred to him by individuals, and many were sent down to him from the courts, and such was the estimation in which his judgment was held that it was very unusual for his decisions to be either reversed by the courts or objected to by the parties concerned.

Political life he was averse to, and he never held municipal office save for his long and valuable service on the school committees of the city.

For some years he was treasurer of the Newburyport Railroad before its absorption by the Boston and Maine.

Judge Choate was a reserved man and many thought him cold and unsympathetic, but to his intimates he was one of the most warm-hearted and tender of men. He was a devoted husband and father, and always seemed happiest when in the quiet of his own household. His devotion to his work was remarkable, and nothing ever left his hands half-done. Indeed, it can fairly be said that his life was shortened by his assiduous labors.

Judge Choate annotated an edition of "Angell on Highways" and revised "Perry on Trusts," both of which rank high as authorities. It had been in his mind to write a book on Probate Law, but the decline of his strength from illness forbade the attempt. His death occurred at Sharon Springs, N. Y., whither he had gone in quest of relief, on July 11, 1888, and beside the loss to his family and friends left a void in the legal talent of Essex County not to be filled.

His portrait, by Frederic P. Vinton, painted for the Essex County Bar Association, hangs in the Law Library at Salem. On the twenty-fifth anniversary of his marriage the members of the Essex County Bar Association presented the Judge with a handsome silver service, consisting of pitcher, tankard, and salver.

Greenleaf Cogswell Choate, son of Hon. George F. Choate, was born in Salem, Mass. The family were then living in South Salem, at No. 12 Roslyn Street, and in this suburb of the city Greenleaf's boyhood was spent. He received his early education in the public schools of the city, and at the age of seventeen he entered Williams College in the class of 1884. After staying nearly two years he left to take a special course at Harvard. At the end of a year there, he commenced reading law in the office of Tuckerman & Huntington, in Salem. A series of rheumatic attacks during his childhood had made severe inroads on his naturally good constitution, and after a year or more his eyesight troubled him to such an extent that it was deemed advisable for him to seek a change of climate. He received an appointment as paymaster's clerk in the United States Army and went to Washington, where he at once had orders to go to San Francisco under Col. A. B. Carey, the paymaster for California. He spent some eighteen months in the West, and though occupying a clerical position, the travel

through the country from post to post, and the out-door life and exercise did much toward restoring him to health. He returned in June, 1887, by way of Central America, having received the commendation of his superior officer for the manner in which his work had been performed. He resumed the study of law in Salem until his father's death, in 1888. In the fall of that year he went to New York and entered the Columbia Law School, but disease had fatally marked him, and in a few weeks he was taken ill and finally was compelled to return to Massachusetts. Through the following winter and early spring he was for the greater part of the time confined to his bed, bearing his suffering and enforced quiet without a murmur. Just as he had gained enough to make the future appear brighter, acute trouble of the heart appeared, and on April 26, 1889, he died.

Greenleaf Cogswell Choate was possessed of a bright and happy disposition. As a child he was noted for his roguishness and love of mischief. Nothing daunted him or cast him down. He was bold, courageous, and confident. His most prominent characteristic, however, was his utter unselfishness. No matter what the circumstances, he never thought of himself so long as there was another whom he could aid in any way. He made fast friends wherever he was by his sunny temperament and thoughtfulness. His intellectual capacity was of a high order, and had he lived, there is no question but that he would have made a name for himself to add to that which he inherited from his father.

Craig Cogswell Choate received his early education in the Salem public schools and at Dummer Academy. He entered Bowdoin College, and was graduated in the Class of 1887. After a year in the Harvard Medical School, he commenced teaching school, serving as Assistant Principal of Arms Academy, in Massachusetts, and Principal of a school in Bermuda. After returning from the latter place, he travelled in the West for some time, and then came East and entered into newspaper work, in which he found an occupation suited to his taste and talents, and in which he scored a success.

IPSWICH ROAD, ESSEX, MASS.

The house at the right is where Hon. George F. Choate was born, and where his mother spent her long life. It is now the summer home of Mrs. Choate, who entertains her friends with great hospitality. The house at the left is the old homestead of Francis Choate [33], where young Lathrop, with the minister, took tea one afternoon, and found in the lovely daughter, Hannah, his future wife. *Vid. pp.* 67, 68.

MRS. CHOATE belongs to the distinguished family of the Cogswells, daughter of Hon. George Cogswell, M. D., of Bradford, Mass., and a sister of the late lamented Gen. William Cogswell, Representative in the Congress of the United States.

She is greatly interested in genealogical research, in old relics and antiquities of every kind. Her house is a perfect museum of rare and curious things.

Mrs. Choate was the prime mover and inspiration of this volume of "The Choates in America." She is a lady of culture, and has travelled widely in this country and in Europe.

MARTHA HUBBARD CHOATE.

[957]

Martha Hubbard[7] Choate (*John*[6], *George*[5], *William*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of John [502] and Sarah Gardner (Fairfield) Choate, was born Aug. 16, 1820, in Roxbury, Mass. She married, June 4, 1846, *Israel Munson Spelman*, son of Phineas and Elizabeth A. (Chamberlain) Spelman. He was born Dec. 30, 1816, in Boston, Mass. They resided in Roxbury and Cambridge, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

HARRIET ELIZABETH, b. May 21, 1848; m. May 21, 1868, *Ernest Wadsworth Longfellow.*
CORA, b. July 15, 1851; m. Dec. 28, 1874, *Frank Izard Eustis.*
HENRY MUNSON, b. Nov. 5, 1861.

Memoranda.

MR. SPELMAN succeeded Hon. Francis Cogswell as President of the Boston & Maine Railroad Company. *Vid. The Cogswells in America, p.* 211.

Ernest Wadsworth Longfellow, son of the poet, Henry Wadsworth and Frances (Appleton) Longfellow, was born Nov. 23, 1846, in Cambridge, Mass., where they reside. Mrs. Longfellow was born in Boston, Mass. There were no children.

Frank Izard Eustis, son of Henry L. and Sarah Augusta (Eckley) Eustis, was born Oct. 3, 1847, in West Point, N. Y. Mrs. Eustis was born in Roxbury. They reside in Cambridge, Mass. They had four children, viz., Martha S., b. Oct. 23, 1875. Lawrence E., b. May 5, 1877. Frances F., b. Dec. 21, 1882; d. April 12, 1885. Richard S., b. Aug. 3, 1886.

CAROLINE C. CHOATE.

[958]

Caroline C.[7] Choate (*John*[6], *George*[5], *William*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of John [502] and Sarah Gardner (Fairfield) Choate, was born Dec. 15, 1822, in Salem, Mass. She married, Oct. 14, 1844, *Francis D. Darling*, son of Asa and Julia (Thayer) Darling. He was born Aug. 19, 1818, in Medway, Mass. They resided in New Orleans, La., and Boston, Mass. Mr. Darling died Sept. 14, 1893.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

CAROLINE LOUISE, b. Jan. 11, 1846. She died in early life, Sept. 8, 1878.
MARY GREENLEAF, b. Oct. 28, 1848.
HERBERT CHOATE, b. Nov. 27, 1851. He died in early life, Dec. 19, 1877.

Memoranda.

MR. DARLING was for many years employed in the purchase of cotton of planters throughout the South. He was a man of gentlemanly bearing and of a genial and social disposition. Caroline Louise Darling, the older daughter, was, at the time of her lamented death, Sister Superior of St. Mary's Episcopal Sisterhood, in Memphis, Tenn.

GEORGE CHEYNE SHATTUCK CHOATE.

[959]

George Cheyne Shattuck[7] Choate (*George[6], George[5], William[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Dr. George [503] and Margaret Manning (Hodges) Choate, was born March 30, 1827, in Salem, Mass. He married, Nov. 11, 1852, *Susan Osgood Kittredge*, daughter of Dr. Joseph and Hannah (Hodges) Kittredge. She was born Aug. 6, 1830, in North Andover, Mass. They resided in Salem, Mass., until 1854, in Taunton, Mass., until 1870, and afterward in Pleasantville, N. Y. Dr. Choate died June 28, 1896, in New York City.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JOSEPH KITTREDGE, [1548] b. Aug. 22, 1853; m. Dec. 8, 1873, *Jennie Eldred.*
GEORGE, [1549] b. Dec. 22, 1854.
MARGARET MANNING, [1550] b. June 6, 1856.
SUSAN KITTREDGE, [1551] b. Sept. 28, 1858; m. May 6, 1886, *Dr. Jonathan Wright.*
SARAH ELIZABETH, [1552] b. Nov. 3, 1860.
MARY KITTREDGE, [1553] b. Aug. 30, 1862.
WILLIAM GARDNER, [1554] b. Nov. 28, 1865; m. —— ——.
CAROLINE, [1555] b. April 21, 1868.
ARTHUR OSGOOD, [1556] b. April 7, 1875.

Memoranda.

GEORGE CHEYNE SHATTUCK CHOATE, M. D.

DR. CHOATE was the oldest of a family of four sons and two daughters. His father was an eminent physician in Salem, Mass., residing in the house next below the Barton Square Church. This Choate homestead still remains in the family.

Dr. Choate's early education was in the public schools of his native city, and he prepared for college in the Dame Latin School, then in charge of Master Oliver Carlton, a distinguished teacher in his day. Mr. Choate took the regular course in Harvard College, and graduated with honor among the first scholars in the Class of 1846. He then entered the Harvard Medical School, from which he graduated in 1849. While pursuing his medical studies he made a specialty of mind diseases, and along this line subsequently he won great distinction.

Dr. Choate first established himself in practice in Salem, Mass., but in 1854 was appointed as Superintendent to take charge of the State Asylum for the Insane in Taunton, Mass. After some years he resigned this position, and, in 1870, went to New York and established a Private Asylum in Pleasantville N. Y., which has since become very widely and favorably known. At the same time he has carried on an extensive practice in the city of New York.

Dr. Choate, in his seventieth year, while actively engaged in his professional service, died suddenly of heart failure, in New York City.

The following announcement of the event from New York appeared in a Boston paper of date: —

DEATH OF A NOTED PHYSICIAN WHO WAS BORN IN SALEM IN 1827.

NEW YORK, June 30, 1896. Dr. George C. Shattuck Choate, of Pleasantville, Westchester County, died suddenly on Sunday while on a visit to this city. He was born at Salem, Mass., in 1827, being the oldest son of Dr. George Choate, of Salem, and a brother of Joseph H. Choate and William G. Choate, of this city.

He was married forty-four years ago to Miss Susan Kittredge, of North Andover, Mass., who survives him. Nine children were born to them, all of whom are living.

Dr. Choate was graduated from Harvard College in 1846, and from the Harvard Medical School in 1849. He was for ten years superintendent of the Massachusetts State Asylum for the Insane at Taunton. Twenty-six years ago he established a private asylum near Pleasantville. It was in this sanitarium that Horace Greeley died.

Dr. Choate had also a large practice in this city, in which he was actively engaged up to the time of his death.

Charles J. Bonaparte

CHARLES FRANCIS CHOATE.

[960]

Charles Francis[7] Choate (*George[6], George[5], William[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of George [503] and Margaret Manning (Hodges) Choate, was born May 16, 1828, in Salem, Mass. He married, Nov. 7, 1855, *Elizabeth Waterman Carlile*, daughter of Edward and Hannah (Thompson) Carlile. She was born Aug. 8, 1834, in Providence, R. I. They resided in Cambridge, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

EDWARD CARLILE, [1557] b. March 9, 1857.
SARAH CARLILE, [1558] b. May 5, 1858; m. Sept. 18, 1877, *Joshua Montgomery Sears.*
INFANT SON, [1559] b. Jan. 16, 1860. He died in infancy, Jan. 19, 1860.
MARGARET MANNING, [1560] b. Nov. 18, 1861; m. June 12, 1890, *Nathaniel I. Bowditch.*
HELEN T., [1561] b. May 8, 1863. She died in early life, Jan. 18, 1884.
CHARLES FRANCIS, [1562] b. Oct. 23, 1864; m. June 15, 1892, *Louise Burnett.*

Memoranda.

CHARLES FRANCIS CHOATE, A. M., LL. B.

CHARLES FRANCIS CHOATE prepared for college in the schools of Salem, Mass., and graduated in the Class of 1849 from Harvard College, and in 1852 from the Harvard Law School. For three years, from 1850 to 1853, he was a tutor in the department of mathematics in the College. He was admitted to the Bar in September, 1854, and opened an office in Boston, and from that time to 1877 Mr. Choate was actively engaged in professional work. His law practice was very considerable as counsel for railroads. As early as 1864 he became the regular counsel for the Old Colony Railroad Corporation, and for more than thirty years was in the service of that company.

In 1872 he was chosen a director, and in 1877 he was elected President, and by annual re-election he continued to hold that office until the consolidation and lease of the road, May 1, 1893, to the New York, New Haven, and Hartford Railroad Company. He was the President also of the Old Colony Steamboat Company for the same period.

During Mr. Choate's administration as president there was a marvellous development of both the railroad and the steamboat companies. An equipment of new steamers was achieved, boats of unequalled convenience and comfort giving to the Fall River Line from Boston to New York a world-wide reputation.

Mr. Choate has been director and vice-president of the New England Trust Company, and June 13, 1893, he was chosen Actuary of the Massachusetts Hospital Life Insurance Company, which office he now, in 1896, fills. He was a member of the General Court from Cambridge in 1863, and of the City Government of Cambridge in 1864 and 1865. *Vid. Men of Progress, pp.* 549, 550.

The following newspaper clipping illustrates the readiness with which Mr. Choate could meet an exigency and see a way through a difficulty. It reads as follows: —

"Mr. Choate, president of the Old Colony Railroad Company, believes there is, in homely phrase, 'more than one way to kill a cat.' A wrecked ship bearing the date of 1626, was recently dug up on Cape Cod and given to the Pilgrim Society of Plymouth. 'Can't you ship it to us over your road free?' they asked him. 'No–o,' he said, 'I 'm afraid I can't. The interstate law won't let me. But,' he added, reflectively, 'what did you say the date was, 1626? Oh, then we can fix it. I can make a special tariff for ships and marine articles manufactured previous to 1627!' And under the 'special tariff' the venerable hulk went free." *Vid. The Boston Evening Journal, Feb.* 4, 1889.

Mr. Choate is not only a man of large business capacities and great executive ability, but a man of a large and generous heart. Many a young man owes much to the friendly interest and influence of Mr. Choate in the start of a successful business career. He is a man of impressive presence and dignity, somewhat reserved in manner, of few words, but right to the point. His sympathies are tender and profound; like the deep waters, the surface does not reveal them. He is wholly genuine, serene, and commanding in his manhood and life, a fine example of all that is noblest and best in character as well as of all that gives success.

WILLIAM GARDNER CHOATE.

[962]

William Gardner[7] Choate (*George[6], George[5], William[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Dr. George [503] and Margaret Manning (Hodges) Choate, was born Aug. 30, 1830, in Salem, Mass. He married, June 29, 1870, *Mary Lyman Atwater*, daughter of Caleb and Elizabeth L. (Clark) Atwater. She was born in Atwater, Ohio. They resided in New York City. There were no children.

Memoranda.

HON. WILLIAM GARDNER CHOATE, A. M., LL. B.

MR. CHOATE was graduated in 1852 from Harvard College, and in 1854 from the Harvard Law School. He studied law in the office of Hon. Stephen H. Phillips, District Attorney for Essex District, Salem, Mass. He was admitted to the Bar of Massachusetts in 1855, and in October of that year he made a tour of the Western States in company with his brother Joseph, and concluded to settle in North Danvers, a town, as he said, of six thousand inhabitants, without a lawyer.

After a short stay in North Danvers he removed to Salem, where he remained several years, during a portion of which time he was an assistant in the office of the Attorney-General of Massachusetts in Boston. He went to New York about the year 1865, and entered into partnership with William M. Prichard, Esq., forming the law firm of Prichard, Choate & Smith.

The trial of jury causes and argument of legal questions before all the Courts formed the branch of the firm business that engaged his attention. The eminent judicial qualities of his mind and character, his uprightness and stability, his accurate knowledge, penetration, impartiality, and sound judgment, found speedy recognition in the crowded ways of litigation, and quickly led to a considerable practice as referee in the trial of important causes that were referred to him, both upon the consent of parties and by appointment of the Courts.

In the spring of 1878 he was appointed by President Hayes to be United States District Judge for the Southern District of New York, and was sworn into office by his predecessor, Hon. Samuel Blatchford, on April 15, 1878. His first official act was at once to administer the oath of office in turn to Judge Blatchford, who had been appointed Circuit Judge. The latter had resigned the office of District Judge, to take effect upon the qualification of his successor, which admitted what seemed the novel proceeding of two persons successively inducting each other into office.

The duties of District Judge were at that time specially arduous. They embraced not only the hearing and determination of the admiralty causes arising in the port of New York, alone sufficient for a single judge, but also very numerous and complicated cases in bankruptcy and the hearing in banc of arguments in criminal causes. All these duties were discharged with signal ability and with satisfaction, not only to litigants generally, but to the public.

His written opinions, which were much sought for, are reported in the tenth volume of Benedict's Admiralty Reports, in the seventeenth, eighteenth, and nineteenth volumes of Bankruptcy Register, and in the first nine volumes of the Federal Reports.

The salary attached to the office was very much below the standard of judicial salaries allowed to the State judges, and quite inadequate to the necessities of a residence in the city of New York. On accepting the office it had been thought that an increase in the salary would soon be made, but several bills to that end having been defeated in Congress, he felt compelled to resign, which he did in June, 1881, very much to the regret of the Bar and of the general public.

Upon his resignation he resumed practice and entered the firm of Shipman, Barlow, Laroque, and Choate, the senior member of which was formerly United States District Judge for the District of Connecticut. His department, as before, is in the trial and argument of causes in Court, which embraces very important cases, not only of general practice but specially in the business of railroads, corporations, and in shipping and admiralty. These duties leave him no time for the hearing of ordinary causes as referee; but some important cases are referred to him.

Yours truly
Joseph G. Cloate

On June 29, 1870, he was married to Mary L. Atwater, daughter of Caleb Atwater, of Wallingford, Conn., where he has a country seat as a summer residence, and also a farm, the management and stocking of which and the planting with trees have brought not only needed recreation, but improved health.

It was through his wife's efforts that the New York Exchange for Woman's Work was originally founded in 1877, as appears in the article quoted below, and largely by her efforts that it has attained its present importance and its extension to other cities. In this work Judge Choate has also lent his interest, counsel, and aid.

Though not giving much time to general society, he has been always highly esteemed and honored in the clubs to which he has belonged.

Of the Harvard Club he was president during two years, from 1872 to 1874, and he was for a long time on the governing board of the Century Club, the oldest and best of the literary and artistic clubs of the city.

His health was somewhat impaired under the constant pressure of severe judicial duties. But temperate and regular habits, and the constant practice of walking to his office, some three miles, every morning, with the greater freedom and variety of practice at the Bar, have brought complete restoration.

There was an interesting occasion, June 29, 1895, which received mention in a current local paper as follows: —

"Judge William G. Choate and wife celebrated their silver wedding at Wallingford, Conn., a few days ago, at the old Atwater homestead of Gen. H. B. Carrington's great-grandfather. Joseph H. Choate, the well-known New York lawyer, brother of Judge Choate, and General Carrington were among the members of the family present."

Mrs. Choate furnishes a happy example of practical Christian beneficence in setting on foot the movement described in the following paper, and fitly styled, —

"A Sensible Plan to Help Women.

"Better than to solve the difficulties of the needy is it to put them in the way of helping themselves. This was the principle on which the New York Woman's Exchange was founded, and it explains its wonderful success. The New York Exchange, founded ten years ago, now has twenty-seven branches in the various States and Territories, and through its agency women thrown on their own resources have received $1,000,000, half that sum going to the women of New York. The idea of having a place for the sale of the products of women's work first occurred to Mrs. W. G. Choate, on seeing the look of disappointment and chagrin which passed over the delicate face of a poor woman on receiving a paltry return for some fine needle-work which she offered to a store. The New York Exchange now deals in almost every product of female labor. On its counters will be found decorative work of all kinds, table linen, trousseaux, and all the necessities and delicacies of the table.

"The payment of a fee of $5.00 entitles one to offer for sale the work of three women for a year. The makers of the articles put a value on them, and the Exchange retains ten per cent of the price for selling them, to meet expenses. One woman with a family to support makes a very good income by selling chicken pies through the Exchange. Another, who failed in making woollen knitted goods, excels in gingerbread, while a third earns $90 a month in making delicious Exchange rolls, for which she has earned a deserved reputation. The wife of a physician, whose income was cut off by the loss of his health, last year contributed $800 to the support of the family by making babies' dresses. The manager of the Exchange suggests to applicants lines of work in which they may excel, and for the products of which there is a demand.

"The customers are among the best families of New York. They go there not only to support a worthy institution, but because they find the Exchange articles made of the best materials. In summer time consignments of articles are made to summer resorts, the sales in one case last summer aggregating $2,000. Many touching stories are told of brave daughters on whose young shoulders have been suddenly thrown the support of families, and of mothers, who, through the market furnished by the Exchange for their handiwork, have been able to educate their children and bring them up respectably. While in many cities concerns are found bearing the name of exchanges, which are purely money-making institutions, yet charity is the purpose of the New York Exchange and its branches, and it is an institution which should be even more widely represented than it is." *Vid. The Albany Journal*, 1887.

JOSEPH HODGES CHOATE.

[963]

Joseph Hodges[7] Choate (*George[6], George[5], William[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Dr. George [503] and Margaret Manning (Hodges) Choate, was born Jan. 24, 1832, in Salem, Mass. He married, Oct. 16, 1861, *Caroline D. Sterling*, daughter of Frederick and Caroline Mary (Dutcher) Sterling. She was born June 16, 1837, in Cleveland, Ohio. They resided in New York City.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

RULUFF STERLING, [1563] b. Sept. 24, 1864. He died in early life, April 5, 1884.
GEORGE, [1564] b. Jan. 28, 1867.
JOSEPHINE, [1565] b. Jan. 9, 1869. She died July 20, 1896.
MABEL, [1566] b. Dec. 26, 1870.
JOSEPH HODGES, [1567] b Feb. 2, 1876.

Memoranda.

JOSEPH HODGES CHOATE, A. M., LL. D.

MR. CHOATE, the youngest of the four brothers, was born in the old homestead in Salem, Mass. He was graduated in 1852 from Harvard College, in the same class with his brother, William Choate, and in 1854 was graduated from the Harvard Law School, and after a year of study of law in a Boston office he was admitted, in 1855, to the Bar of Massachusetts. In October of that year he made a tour of observation in the Western States, in company with his brother William, and on his return determined to settle in New York.

He first entered the office of Scudder and Carter in the autumn of 1855 for the study of the special practice of New York under the Code of Procedure. He afterwards formed a partnership with W. H. L. Barnes, under the name of Choate and Barnes, at 62 Wall Street, which was continued until he entered the firm of Evarts, Southmayd and Choate in 1860, where he has since remained.

For the last ten years he has been the undoubted leader of the New York Bar in the number, variety, and importance of the causes in which he has been engaged. In almost every cause of the first consequence he has been employed on the one side or the other. His admirable presence, his fluency, his wit and humor, his sound knowledge, his perfect self-possession, readiness, and self-control in all emergencies, his unfailing good humor, his strong, bold use of every fact that make in his clients' favor, and often the power to overcome by ridicule what cannot be answered seriously, have long made him, in jury trials, *facile princeps*, the idol of jurors, the terror of witnesses under cross examination, and the dread of his opponents.

Among the many *causes célèbres* are the Del Valle case for breach of promise, in which plaintiff claimed $50,000, and under Mr. Choate's defence recovered but $50; the Cesnola libel case, involving the general honesty of the Art Collection of Antiquities, in which, after a trial lasting several months, his client's integrity was vindicated; Gebhard *vs.* the Canada Southern R. R. Co.; Stewart *vs.* Huntington, and many others.

Mr. Choate has often been heard to ascribe both his success in particular causes and his general success at the Bar to good luck and to happy accidents. On the contrary, never was success more plainly and indisputably the result of a combination of qualities altogether personal and peculiar. In perfect possession and equipoise of all his faculties, in the intuitive perception of the uses to which trifling circumstances or accidents may be put as they arise, in the instant appropriation of them, transformed by the magic of his wit into the very means of attack or defence that his cause demands, are seen the same marks of genius for his profession that distinguish the great military commander from the martinet.

His almost constant engagements in the trial of jury causes has not prevented frequent arguments on points of law before the highest Courts of the State and the Supreme Court at Washington, nor his employment before the Surrogate's Court in many most important and intricate testamentary causes.

His distinction in the social and public life of New York has been as marked as his professional success. In 1856 he took the stump for Fremont, and has ever since been

Joseph H. Choate

a Republican. He has never held or sought office. But since 1856 there has never been any important canvass in which he has not been heard with eagerness for his apt and witty treatment of public themes.

Since his memorable address at the opening of the Ladies' Sanitary Fair, about 1862, his services have been in equal request on every variety of occasion that life in the metropolis presents, — in addresses in behalf of temperance and various other philanthropic and artistic causes, at Commencement Exercises, in the reception of distinguished strangers, and in presiding at meetings without number.

From 1867 to 1871 he was president of the New England Society, and from 1874 to 1878 president of the Harvard Club, and for a score of years at the annual dinners of these societies he did not fail to respond when called up in speeches which were reported as among the gems of the occasion.

From 1873 to 1877 he was president of the Union League Club, and has always been an active and influential member, — a club that, formed during the dark days of the war to sustain the cause of the Union, has probably in its history from that day to this had a more important and beneficent influence on public affairs than any other club that ever existed.

The State Constitutional Convention, which assembled in 1894 to revise the Constitution of the State of New York, as had been reported, conferred the presidency on the one man best fitted to preside, "New York's distinguished lawyer and orator, Hon. Joseph H. Choate. His opening speech was a plea for the undivided devotion of the members to the great responsibilities that rest upon them, and for a wise and judicious, rather than an extreme and experimental temper."

Vid. The Review of Reviews, June, 1894.

"To be the presiding officer of a Constitutional Convention of the State of New York is a great distinction. Such an honor is only to be acquired about once in a generation. Men like John Bigelow, T. G. Alvord, and G. J. Tucker, who have sat in previous conventions, declared that no man quite reached the standard of Joseph Choate, president of the present convention."

Vid. The Salem Mercury, Aug. 22, 1894.

The following note of a New York law court reporter is of interest: "Lawyer Choate, who is a good deal of a wag in a quiet way, wants no better fun than a chance to bait ex-Senator Conkling in court. He often gets the chance, too, for he and Conkling frequently appear in the same case, though on opposite sides, of course. He knows by experience how easy it is to 'rile' the ex-Senator, especially if he suspects that he is being trifled with, and seems to take a sort of malicious delight in ruffling him whenever he can.

"In the Huntington case, just closed, he had opportunities for this sort of play, and he did not miss turning them to account. Everybody expects a 'circus' when Choate and Conkling encounter each other in a court room, and the performance that ensues is generally as well enjoyed by the judges as by the lawyers and miscellaneous spectators. The ex-Senator usually gives as good as he gets, but in a manner wholly different from Choate. He is either caustically polite or positively angry, while Choate is always buoyant and somewhat genial, and it can always be seen that he means to have some fun. Both are masters of sarcasm, but while Conkling is sharp and haughty, Choate is pungent and droll, and he gets most of the laughter, — as the comedian always does in the play. Conkling often encounters Choate's partner, the wordy and wily Evarts, and a good deal of intellectual sparring takes place on these occasions, too. But it is when Choate has the case that the exercise is really lively, and other lawyers who are not busy just then drop in to see it. They might go to a pretty good play and not be as well pleased, and the happy clients pay for the whole of it."

A New York correspondent, writing to a Boston paper, speaks of Mr. Choate as being regarded "the greatest advocate at the New York Bar, and it is the opinion of lawyers that he has equal rank with the most brilliant of *nisi prius* and jury lawyers who have ever gained the highest honors in this country.

"If the gossip of Mr. Choate's fellow lawyers is founded upon truth, then he has already gained the prize which his ambition set before him when, a young lawyer, he came to New York nearly forty years ago. He is then reported to have said that he would rather be esteemed the leading advocate of the American Bar than to gain the presidency of the United States."

His style of oratory is the conversational. "This conversational style of oratory has been brought to its highest charm by Mr. Choate. He seems to have studied very closely the methods of Wendell Phillips, who was the first to break away from oratorical traditions and to speak upon the platform in such way as to suggest to each hearer that the words were addressed to him personally. It is a manner of public speaking which is the most effective when it is done with the highest art, and, on the other hand, it is the most painful kind of speaking when it is done without art.

"So perfect is Mr. Choate's command of this manner of public speaking that the court rooms in New York are always packed when public announcement has been made of his appearance as counsel in a case. Standing before the judge or the jury, Mr. Choate is quite apt to thrust one hand in one of his trousers pockets or else to trifle gently with the charm upon his watch chain. He may even place one foot upon the rung of a chair. He begins to speak precisely apparently as he would do if he were engaged in private conversation with an acquaintance or one of the jury. By and by the judge, the jury, the great throng in the court room, begin to realize that the wonderful charm of his voice, that the easy familiarities of speech, that the quiet tones, the wit, are all controlled by an art which is invisible, but whose effect is most potent in the making of eloquent speech. . . . The wonderful fascination of his rhythmic sentences, his pure diction, sentence after sentence being spoken in the tongue of Shakespeare and the English Bible, reveal the fact that it is a master mind, and a masterly trained mind, that is thus occupied in the attempt to convince the court and jury. It is not until his speech is ended, perhaps some hours thereafter, that men realize the full beauty of it, and it is then they say to one another, 'Ah, you should have heard Choate's address to the jury, yesterday!'"

A Leader of the American Bar.

Under the above heading Mr. Munsey, in his magazine, speaks of Mr. Choate as the foremost lawyer of the day, and says, "New England's strongest representative in New York is Joseph H. Choate; New York's strongest representative at the Bar is Joseph H. Choate; the nation's strongest representative at the Bar is Joseph H. Choate. . . . He came from that old Puritan town where they hanged witches a few generations before his advent. He was born on the 24th of January, sixty-three years ago. He looks to be a decade younger. It would be well-nigh impossible to find a finer example of the physical and intellectual man. At the last annual dinner of the Ohio Society of New York, where Choate was making one of his delightful speeches, one of the guests, a clever newspaper man, turned to his friends and said, 'Choate is the most superb specimen of man in the world.' The remark went.

"Choate's fame, unlike that of his cousin and Webster and Evarts, has been won almost wholly at the Bar; theirs was lifted to greater heights in public service. Choate has never been in politics; he is not a politician. He is independent, fearless, and bold; he has no favors to ask, no promises to give, hence politicians have no use for him. Otherwise, he might be governor of New York to-day, and well in line for the presidential nomination.

"A man like Choate would bring dignity, genius, and learning to the White House. He would stand as the representative American, as a type of modern civilization in its best development. He would stand for right and justice and honor, — stand for the people and the people's interests. By the grace of his manner and the subtlety of his reasoning, he would command the admiration of diplomats, and the nation would be proud of his splendid intellect and superb presence."

Vid. Munsey's Magazine, April, 1896.

Mr. Choate has a summer residence, built under his own superintendence, in Stockbridge, Mass., which is a charming specimen of cottage architecture, and stands in a delightful situation.

In 1861 he was married to Miss Sterling, a daughter of Frederick Sterling, Esq., of Cleveland, Ohio. They have had five children, only three of whom are now living. The oldest, a son, and a young man of brilliant promise, died in his twentieth year, while a student in Harvard College. The following paper is an account given of his death and the funeral service.

TO A YOUNG MAN'S MEMORY.

THE funeral services over the remains of Ruluff Sterling Choate, eldest son of Mr. Joseph H. Choate, took place yesterday at All Souls' Unitarian Church, on Fourth Avenue and Twentieth Street.

Mr. Ruluff Choate died very suddenly on Saturday evening at the residence of his father. He had dined with the family and was in a very cheerful frame of mind. While all were sitting at the table Mr. Choate asked his son to take for him a message to Dr. Wm. H. Draper, who resides at No. 19 East Forty-seventh Street. The request was complied with and the young man returned, having been from his father's house but a very short time. He joined the family circle, and in a few minutes afterward complained of violent pains in his head. Nausea and unconsciousness followed immediately, and Dr. Draper was sent for. He arrived very promptly, but in three minutes afterward young Mr. Choate died. Subsequent examination satisfied the physician that death had been caused by apoplexy.

At the funeral there were many distinguished citizens and immediate friends of the deceased and of Mr. Choate. Among the former were Mr. Roscoe Conkling, Mr. Edwards Pierrepont, Assistant Treasurer Thomas C. Acton, Dr. W. H. Draper, Judges Van Vorst and Addison Brown, Mr. Frederick R. Condert, Mr. Albert Stickney, Mr. E. N. Dickerson, District Attorney Olney, and Mr. W. M. Evarts, Jr. There was also a large representation of the fellow-students of the deceased, from Harvard University.

The pastor of the church, the Rev. Theodore C. Williams, conducted the services. The choir sang the hymn, "Thy Will be Done," and Miss Adeline Hibbard sang the "Ave Maria." After a short prayer and the reading of appropriate selections from the Scriptures, the benediction was pronounced.

The congregation arose in solemn silence as the coffin, strewn with flowers, was borne down the aisle, followed by the afflicted parents of the deceased and their more immediate relatives. The remains were conveyed to Woodlawn Cemetery for interment.

And lately, within a few days, on the twentieth day of this current month of July, 1896, the older daughter passed out of the earthly life into the heavenly. But what heaven gains earth loses, and the home bereft of her loved presence is swept by the billows of a great sorrow, and human hearts are crushed and made sad. Father, mother, brothers, and only sister are great mourners to-day.

And such is life's experience, made up of lights and shadows, and we soon fly away.

CAROLINE CHOATE.

[964]

Caroline[7] Choate (*George[6], George[5], William[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Dr. George [503] and Margaret Manning (Hodges) Choate, was born Oct. 16, 1834, in Salem, Mass. She married, Dec. 6, 1860, *Dr. Ernst Bruno de Gersdorff*, son of Baron Augustus and Augusta de Gersdorff. He was born July 18, 1820, in Eisenbach, Germany. They resided in Salem, and after 1865 in Boston, Mass. Dr. de Gersdorff died June 28, 1883, in Pleasantville, N. Y. Mrs. de Gersdorff died Nov. 4, 1889, in St. Luke's Hospital, New York City.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

CARL A. DE, b ; m. Sept. 28, 1895, *Helen S. Crowninshield.*
GEORGE B. DE, b.

Memoranda.

A BOSTON paper announces the death of Dr. Gersdorff with the following obituary sketch : —

"DR. E. B. DE GERSDORFF, formerly a well-known German homœopathic physician of Salem, and for nearly twenty years of Boston, died on Thursday at the residence of his brother-in-law, Dr. Choate, at Pleasantville, N. Y., at the age of sixty-three. He was born at Eisenbach, Germany, July 18, 1820, and was a son of Judge de Gersdorff, of the Court of Saxe-Weimar, an intimate friend of Hahnemann, whose principles he espoused after completing his education at Jena and Leipsic. Dr. de Gersdorff came to this city in 1849 and established an extensive practice. He married a daughter of the

late Dr. George Choate, who survives him. He removed to Boston in 1865, where he was Professor of Pathology and Therapeutics in Boston University from 1873 until his decease. He was a genial, estimable, and highly accomplished gentleman, and is well and kindly remembered in this city, by people of all classes, without distinction of medical schools."

Mr. and Mrs. Carl A. de Gersdorff reside at No. 128 East Twenty-fourth Street, New York City. They have a daughter, Josephine, b. June 18, 1896.

Mr. George B. de Gersdorff resides at No. 50 West Forty-seventh Street, New York City.

LYDIA ELIZABETH CHOATE.

[965]

Lydia Elizabeth[7] Choate (*Warren Christophers*[6], *Job*[5], *William*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Warren Christophers [506] and Susan G. (Drew) Choate, was born June 19, 1840, in Washington, D. C. She married, Oct. 19, 1863, *Max Rosenberg*. They resided in Washington, D. C., at No. 310 Indiana Avenue. There were no children.

Memoranda.

MRS. ROSENBERG was employed in the Treasury Department in Washington, D. C. She commanded a high salary as one of the best counterfeit detectors in the world.

WARREN CHOATE.

[966]

Warren[7] Choate (*Warren Christophers*[6], *Job*[5], *William*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Warren Christophers [506] and Susan G. (Drew) Choate, was born June 15, 1842, in Washington, D. C. He married, Nov. 29, 1864, *Kate Missouri Ragan*, daughter of Daniel and Anna Eliza (Trunnell) Ragan. She was born July 30, 1842, in Independence, Mo. They reside in Washington, D. C.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WARREN RAGAN, [1568] b. Sept. 20, 1865.
DANIEL, [1569] b. Aug. 27, 1869. He died.
KATHERINE MIRIAM, [1570] b. Sept. 28, 1871.
ANNA ELIZA, [1571] b. Nov. 22, 1876.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE received an academic education in his native city; became a clerk in a book and stationery store at the age of fifteen years. He embarked in the same business for himself at the age of thirty-one years. In 1871 he was elected a member of the Legislature of the District of Columbia. With the introduction of the telephone, in 1877, Mr. Choate was one of the organizers of the first telephone company in the District of Columbia. In 1861 he was one of the first forty volunteers in the United States service from Washington, D. C. He was sworn into the service April 10, 1861.

Mr. Choate in 1891 was of the firm of Warren Choate & Co., Tourist Managers for the Loomis European Tours, with an office at No. 730 Eleventh Street, Washington, D. C. He was an active worker in Sunday-school and Y. M. C. A. work of the M. E. Church.

Warren R. Choate, his son, has a law office at No. 610 Eleventh Street, Washington, D. C.

RUFUS CHOATE.

[968]

Rufus[7] Choate (*Warren Christophers*[6], *Job*[5], *William*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Warren Christophers [506] and Susan G. (Drew) Choate, was born Jan. 31, 1847, in Washington, D. C. He married, Oct. 7, 1885, *Ellen O. Seavey*, daughter of Ezra B. and Ellen J. (Hasty) Seavey. She was born July 17, 1853, in Biddeford, Me. They resided in Herndon, Va. There were no children.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE graduated, in 1867, from the Georgetown Medical College, District of Columbia. He was acting assistant surgeon of the United States Army for eight years, under General Mackenzie, and was in several engagements with the Indians in Texas. He resigned his position and resumed practice, and published the Gothic *Miner* in Gothic, Col. In 1881 he removed, and has a successful practice in Herndon, Va.

EDWARD RUFUS CHOATE.

[972]

Edward Rufus[7] Choate (*David Job[6], Job[5], William[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of David Job [507] and Amanda Camelia (Ebaugh) Choate, was born May 28, 1847, in New York City. He married, Nov. 20, 1867, *Sarah Emily Kiersted*, daughter of Anthony and Lucinda (Egbert) Kiersted. She was born Oct. 31, 1847, in New York City, where they reside, at No. 391 East One Hundred and Thirty-sixth Street.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ELLA LUCINDA, [1572] b. Nov. 8, 1869; m. Sept. 29, 1890, *Eugene White.*
JOHN WILLIAM, [1573] b. Sept. 2, 1871.
FLORENCE EDITH, [1574] b. March 9, 1873.
HATTIE EMILY, [1575] b. June 20, 1875.
LILLIAN EDNA, [1576] b. Aug. 10, 1882.

FLORENCE ANNA CHOATE.

[973]

Florence Anna[7] Choate (*David Job[6], Job[5], William[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of David Job [507] and Amanda Camelia (Ebaugh) Choate, was born June 10, 1849, in New York City. She married, Nov. 13, 1874, *Henry Clay Harney*, son of Lawrence and Marie (Marting) Harney. He was born May 26, 1848, in New York City, where they reside.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

CORA ISABELLA, b. March 4, 1876.
BLANCHE VIRGINIA, b. Sept. 13, 1878.

JOHN WILLIAM CHOATE.

[974]

John William[7] Choate (*David Job[6], Job[5], William[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of David Job [507] and Amanda Camelia (Ebaugh) Choate, was born Nov. 23, 1850, in New York City. He married, March 1, 1880, *Annie M. Johnson*, daughter of William and Mary (Tuttle) Johnson. She was born Feb. 15, 1860, in New York City. They reside at No. 116 C Street, S. E., Washington, D. C.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

JENNIE WINIFRED, [1577] b. Jan. 30, 1881.

ELEANOR ROGERS CHOATE.

[975]

Eleanor Rogers[7] Choate (*David Job[6], Job[5], William[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of David Job [507] and Amanda Camelia (Ebaugh) Choate, was born Oct. 13, 1853, in New York City. She married, Sept. 13, 1876, *William David Hotchkiss*, son of Capt. Truman and Mary Eliza (Curtis) Hotchkiss. He was born July 10, 1848, in Stratford, Conn. They resided on Franklin Street, Brooklyn, N. Y.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

NELLIE AMANDA, b. June 15, 1877. She died in childhood, March 28, 1882.
ARTHUR CHOATE, b. May 30, 1879. He died in childhood, March 27, 1882.
EFFIE MAY, b. Aug. 19, 1881. She died in infancy, March 29, 1882.
HARRY DUMAHAUT, b. Oct. 28, 1883.
WILLIAM STEVENS, b. Jan. 8, 1886.
ETHEL ADELE, b. June 21, 1891.

CHARLES ARTHUR CHOATE.

[980]

Charles Arthur[7] Choate (*David Job[6], Job[5], William[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of David Job [507] and Amanda Camelia (Ebaugh) Choate, was born June 6, 1865, in New York City. He married, March 15, 1888, *Maylu Louise Hyer*, daughter of William Drake Smith and Mary Anna (Baker) Hyer. She was born Jan. 5, 1870, in New York City, where they reside, at No 401 Pleasant Avenue.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WILLIAM ARTHUR, [1577a] b. Jan. 29, 1890. He died in childhood, July 27, 1893.
CORA BLANCHE, [1577b] b. Oct. 6, 1892.

ISAAC CHAUNCEY CHOATE.

[981]

Isaac Chauncey[7] Choate (*Abram[6], Abraham[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Abram [508] and Lydia (Norris) Choate, was born Sept. 25, 1813, in Whitefield, Me. He married, June 6, 1838, [1]*Sarah A. Kincaid*, daughter of William and Harriet (Lombard) Kincaid. She was born Oct. 10, 1815, in Whitefield, Me., where they resided. Mrs. Choate died May 24, 1843. Mr. Choate married, Oct. 31, 1844, [2]*Fanny Tibbetts*, daughter of Isaac and Sally (Hutchins) Tibbetts. She was born Oct. 3, 1822, in Whitefield, Me. They resided in South Norridgewock, Me.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

EUPHEMIA A., [1578] b. May 5, 1839; m. June 2, 1862, [1]*George H. Felton*; m. Dec. 17, 1873, [2]*Samuel Johnson.*
SARAH L., [1579] b. May 22, 1842. She died in early life, Dec. 13, 1856.

LEONORA V., [1580] b. May 11, 1846; m. Sept. 6, 1863, *Cyrus F. Smith.*
CHARLES E., [1581] b. Nov. 26, 1848; m. Sept. 25, 1866, *Matilda Allisson.*
HENRY T., [1582] b. June 30, 1850; m. Nov. 19, 1873, *Helen Holt.*
JULIA, [1583] b. Dec. 19, 1851; m. May 30, 1874, *George W. Adams.*
ETTA M., [1584] b. Aug. 11, 1853; m. Jan. 1, 1873, *Amos Holt.*
FRED EUGENE, [1585] b. July 14, 1857. He died in early life, Aug. 16, 1875.

MARY ANN CHOATE.

[983]

Mary Ann[7] Choate (*Abram[6], Abraham[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Abram [508] and Lydia (Norris) Choate, was born June 5, 1821, in Whitefield, Me. She married, May 28, 1840, *Obed Ware*, son of Joseph and Hannah (Ware) Ware. He was born April 28, 1816, in Whitefield, Me., where they resided. Mr. Ware died Oct. 22, 1883.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARY NANCY, b. Feb. 19, 1841. She died in infancy, May 10, 1841.
JOHN FAIRFIELD, b. Aug. 4, 1842. He died in early life, Aug. 29, 1861.
CHARLES FRANCIS, b. Feb. 20, 1845; m. July 10, 1867, *Emily B. Reaves;* d. July 14, 1883.
ALLAN, b. Nov. 27, 1847. He died in infancy, Dec. 28, 1847.
MARY ELLA, b. March 31, 1850; m. Nov. 11, 1879, *George L. Blair.*
ANN MARIA, b. June 23, 1853; m. Jan. 3, 1870, *Fessenden B. Turner.*
NATHAN FRANKLIN, b. Dec. 20, 1856; m. Aug. 3, 1883, *Hattie M. Hilt.*
EDGAR OBED, b. April 22, 1859. He died Oct. 11, 1893.

SARAH ANN CHOATE.

[985]

Sarah Ann[7] Choate (*Abram[6], Abraham[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Abram [508] and Lydia (Norris) Choate, was born Dec. 14, 1826, in Whitefield, Me. She married, Dec. 26, 1852, *Silas C. Tibbetts*, son of Nathaniel and Clarissa (Southard) Tibbetts. He was born March 11, 1830, in Whitefield, Me., where they resided. Mr. Tibbetts died Nov. 18, 1878. Mrs. Tibbetts died Oct. 14, 1893.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WILLIAM H., b. Sept. 19, 1853; m. Nov., 1881, *Nellie Dailey.*
ALBERT, b. July 21, 1850; m. June 21, 1884, *Laura R. Costelow.*
LUETTA, b. June 25, 1858. She died in infancy, July 19, 1859.
REBECCA J., b. Oct. 16, 1861. She died in early life, June 20, 1885.
FREDDIE C., b. July 10, 1863. He died in infancy, July 26, 1864.
GEORGE L., b. Sept. 18, 1865; m. Nov. 20, 1887, *Evelyn Goldthwait.*
SARAH E., b. April 26, 1867.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN CHOATE.

[986]

Benjamin Franklin[7] Choate (*Abram[6], Abraham[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Abram [508] and Lydia (Norris) Choate, was born June 14, 1829, in Whitefield, Me. He married, Jan. 21, 1855, *Bertha A. Lewis*, daughter of Stephen and Jane (Turner) Lewis. She was born May 1, 1833, in Jefferson, Me. They resided in Whitefield, Me.; removed in 1867 to Blue Rapids, Kan., where Mrs. Choate died Feb. 7, 1887.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JENNIE, [1586] b. Jan. 23, 1856; m. Feb. 7, 1882, *Henry N. Danhiem.*
EDWARD W., [1587] b. Sept. 20, 1857; m. Feb. 13, 1883, *Emily Howe.*
FLORENCE E., [1588] b. Dec. 5, 1861.
JESSIE J., [1589] b. May 2, 1872.
MALLIO C., [1590] b. Feb. 18, 1878.

JOHN QUINCY ADAMS CHOATE.

[987]

John Quincy Adams[7] Choate (*Abram[6], Abraham[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Abram [508] and Lydia (Norris) Choate, was born Feb 21, 1832, in Whitefield, Me. He married, Feb. 26, 1862, [1]*Harriet L. Ware*, daughter of Everett and Margaret (Partridge) Ware. She was born in Whitefield, Me. Mrs. Harriet L Choate died in Pittston, Me. Mr. Choate married, April 27, 1878, [2]*Mary Wilkins*, daughter of George and Mary (Kief) Wilkins. She was born in Canterbury, N. B. They resided in Pittston and Fort Fairfield, Me.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

NETTIE, [1591] b. Sept. 27, 1862; m. Nov., 1881, *Joseph A. Waterhouse.*
FRANK E., [1592] b. Oct. 30, 1864; m.
ANNIE M., [1593] b. Jan. 16, 1866; m.
JOSEPH B., [1594] b. May 26, 1869.
ISAAC A., [1595] b. May 25, 1872.
EUPHEMIA C., [1596] b. March 25, 1879.
GRACIE, [1597] b. Jan. 3, 1881.
RUFUS, [1598] b. Aug. 21, 1882.

SARAH CHOATE.

[988]

Sarah[7] **Choate** (*Rufus*[6], *Francis*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Rufus [512] and Maria (Jones) Choate, was born Feb. 26, 1819, in Whitefield, Me. She married, May 26, 1839, *Nathaniel Colby*, son of Nathaniel and Charlotte (Norris) Colby. He was born Sept. 19, 1815, in Whitefield, Me. They resided in Windsor, Post-office Cooper's Mills, Me.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WARREN HENRY, b. April 20, 1840; res. Hallowell, Me.
ELBRIDGE B. F., b. Aug. 31, 1841; res. Alturas, Cal.
SARAH E., b. July 2, 1843; m. Jan. 27, 1876, *Edward Burnham;* res. Waltham, Mass.
EDWARD, b. Nov. 24, 1844. He died in infancy, Oct. 12, 1845.
ISABELLE, b. March 23, 1846; m. June 23, 1872, *Edward Brackett;* res. Waltham, Mass.
GEORGE G., b. July 14, 1847; m. June 24, 1866, *Susetta Watson;* res. Bolder Creek, Cal.
GEORGIA, b. March 6, 1849; m. Oct. 6, 1872, *Clarence Warren;* res. Waltham, Mass.
CHARLES EDWARD, b. Oct. 17, 1851; res. San Diego, Cal.
EMILY F., b. Dec. 31, 1852; m. April 11, 1876, *Fred. F. Maynard;* res. Waltham, Mass.
FRED AUGUSTUS, b. Feb. 17, 1855. He died in early manhood, April 28, 1881.
ADDIE ELLEN, b. April 29, 1856; m. June 15, 1881, *Roswell Erskine.*
ANNIE MABEL, b. Sept. 22, 1857. She died in infancy, Nov. 14, 1858.
RUFUS L. N., b. July 1, 1859; m. Nov. 25, 1883, *Esther Coombs;* res. Cooper's Mills, Me.

ABIGAIL CHOATE.

[989]

Abigail[7] **Choate** (*Rufus*[6], *Francis*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Rufus [512] and Maria (Jones) Choate, was born April 15, 1821, in Whitefield, Me. She married, Dec. 6, 1847, *Ambrose Carleton*, son of —— and Elizabeth (Bailey) Carleton. He was born Feb. 20, 1814, in Whitefield, Me., where they resided.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

EMMA B., b. April 11, 1849; m. Nov. 21, 1877, [1]*Benjamin F. Emery;* m. Oct. 13, 1881, [2]*John Bailey.*
GEORGE H., b. May 2, 1853; m. Feb. 21, 1872, *Isabelle A. McFadden.*
FREDSON A., b. Jan. 8, 1861; m. Jan. 7, 1886, *Nellie F. Barnes.*

Memoranda.

MR. EMERY, who married the only daughter, died Feb. 8, 1880.

Mr. and Mrs. George H. Carleton have one child, Charles H., b. Dec. 19, 1877. They reside in Somerville.

SUSAN CHOATE.

[990]

Susan[7] **Choate** (*Rufus*[6], *Francis*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Rufus [512] and Maria (Jones) Choate, was born March 15, 1823, in Whitefield, Me. She married *Darius Fowles*, son of Asa and Mary [509] (Choate) Fowles. He was born Nov. 29, 1826, in Searsmont, Me. They resided in North Whitefield, Me.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MYRICK C., b. RUFUS E., b.; m. 1889, *Abbie Church.*
ANNIE MARIA, b.; m. Oct. 10, 1878, *George H. Morse.*

MARY ANN CHOATE.

[991]

Mary Ann[7] Choate (*Rufus*[6], *Francis*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Rufus [512] and Maria (Jones) Choate, was born Feb. 20, 1825, in Whitefield, Me. She married, Oct. 5, 1852, *Amori Benson*, son of Dr. Amori and Abigail (Drown) Benson. He was born April 23, 1823, in Winhall, Vt. They reside in Jefferson, Me.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

FRANK, b. Oct. 12, 1855; m. *Augusta Mooney.* FRED R., b. July 15, 1857.

FRANCIS AUGUSTUS CHOATE.

[992]

Francis Augustus[7] Choate (*Rufus*[6], *Francis*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Rufus [512] and Maria (Jones) Choate, was born Feb. 16, 1827, in Whitefield, Me. He married, April 2, 1871, *Georgianna Choate* [1052], daughter of Deacon Moses [527] and Sarah Smith (Fogg) Choate. She was born Dec 2, 1844, in Whitefield, Me. They resided in Belmont, Mass. Mr. Choate died April 26, 1890. There were no children.

GEORGE JONES CHOATE.

[994]

George Jones[7] Choate (*Rufus*[6], *Francis*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Rufus [512] and Maria (Jones) Choate, was born April 10, 1831, in Whitefield, Me. He married, Jan. 30, 1856, *Mary A. Fowles*, daughter of Asa and Mary [509] (Choate) Fowles. She was born Feb. 6, 1829, in Searsmont, Me. They reside in Whitefield, Me.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

IDA NELLIE, [1599] b. Feb. 19, 1857; m. Nov. 27, 1879, *Frank White Douglass.*
FRED GEORGE, [1600] b. June 22, 1862.
LELA MAY, [1601] b. March 19, 1865.
MINNIE ALICE, [1602] b. March 1, 1869.
EDWARD RUFUS, [1603] b. March 4, 1871; m. Sept. 14, 1895, *Alice Ann Dodge.*

WARREN PIPER CHOATE.

[995]

Warren Piper[7] Choate (*Rufus*[6], *Francis*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Rufus [512] and Maria (Jones) Choate, was born March 17, 1834, in Whitefield, Me. He married, Dec. 1, 1856, *Mary Tibbetts*, daughter of John and Annie (Buzzell) Tibbetts. She was born Nov. 15, 1832, in New Hampshire. They resided in Hyde Park, Mass. Mr. Choate died July 29, 1887. Mrs. Choate married again.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ANNIE M., [1604] b.; m. Aug. 6, 1879, *Dr. L. M. Gould;* d. Oct. 14, 1882.
ALICE, [1605] b.
EDITH MAY, [1606] b. Feb. 18, 1869; m. Oct. 2, 1895, *E. Osborne Stillwagon.*

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was for many years manager of the mechanical department of the Norway Iron Works. He had just sold out his property, preparatory to going to California, when, after a brief illness, he died at his home, in Hyde Park, Mass.

Vid. Boston Evening Journal, July 30, 1887.

Mrs. Choate subsequently married Asaph T. Campbell. They reside in Jacksonville, Fla.

Mr. and Mrs. Stillwagon reside on Tompkins Avenue, Brooklyn, N. Y.

MYRICK WEEKS CHOATE.

[998]

Myrick Weeks[7] Choate (*Rufus*[6], *Francis*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Rufus [512] and Maria (Jones) Choate, was born Aug. 11, 1841, in Whitefield, Me. He married, in 1866, *Rachel Belcher.* She was born in Quincy, Mass. They resided in Atlantic, Quincy, Mass.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

EMMA F., [1607] b. 1867.

ANNIE ELIZABETH CHOATE.

[999]

Annie Elizabeth[7] Choate (*Rufus*[6], *Francis*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Rufus [512] and Maria (Jones) Choate, was born June 30, 1843, in Whitefield, Me. She married, Jan. 25, 1867, *James Henry Noyes*, son of Silas and Hannah (Shepard) Noyes. He was born July 15, 1844, in Jefferson, Me. They resided in Jefferson, Me. Mr. Noyes died Sept. 10, 1888.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

ELSIE ARVILLA, b. May 8, 1883.

Memoranda.

"MR. J. H. NOYES held the office of County Commissioner at the time of his death, and although a man of few words he was very highly esteemed, not only for his excellent judgment, but also for the fairness with which he exercised it. He was regarded as a very reliable and desirable arbiter in hearings before the Board of County Commissioners. In his own town his merits had been recognized by election to various town offices, he having served as selectman and Representative to the Legislature."

Vid. The Lewiston Weekly Journal.

JANE CHOATE.

[1002]

Jane[7] Choate (*Nehemiah*[6], *Aaron*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Nehemiah [513] and Lois (Stiles) Choate, was born April 4, 1822, in Milltown, Me. She married, Aug., 1869, *John Hannon*, son of David and —— (Morrison) Hannon. He was born in St. James, N. B. They resided in Little Ridgton, N. B., where Mrs. Hannon died, Sept. 25, 1892. There were no children.

NEHEMIAH CHOATE.

[1003]

Nehemiah[7] Choate (*Nehemiah*[6], *Aaron*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Nehemiah [513] and Lois (Stiles) Choate, was born April 6, 1824, in Milltown, Me. He married, 1856, [1]*Harriet Jane Jones*, daughter of Nathaniel Jones. She was born in 1830, in St. George, N. B. They resided in Milltown, Me., and North Lake, N. B., where Mrs. Choate died, Oct., 1870.

Mr. Choate married, Dec., 1875, [2]*Mrs. Jane (Osborne) Munson*, daughter of Josiah and Mary (Monroe) Osborne. She was born in 1827, in North Lake, N. B. They resided in Milltown, Me. Mr. Choate died June 16, 1886.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JOSIAH STILES, [1608] b. May 1, 1857; m. Nov. 28, 1879, *Nellie E. Munson*; d. June 13, 1891.
JOHN FREEMAN, [1609] b. 1859. He died in boyhood, 1867.
NATHANIEL JONES, [1610] b. May 3, 1861; res. North Bend, Pa.
KEZIAH MAY, [1611] b. 1864. She died in girlhood, May, 1872.
FERDINAND, [1612] b. Oct., 1868; res. on the seas.

LAVINIA CHOATE.

[1005]

Lavinia[7] Choate (*Nehemiah[6], Aaron[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Nehemiah [513] and Lois (Stiles) Choate, was born March 13, 1830, in Milltown, Me. She married, Aug. 31, 1856, *Michael Mitchell*, son of William and Polly (Getchell) Mitchell. He was born Jan. 22, 1827, in Old Ridge, N. B. They resided in Milltown, N. B.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WILLIAM, JESSIE, } b. Sept. 1, 1857; { m. March 22, 1876, *Elias W. Stedman.*
FRANK, b. Jan. 17, 1860; m. July, 1888, —— ——; res. Gleasonton, Pa.
IDA, b. March 21, 1862; m. 1879, *Robert Sinclair*; res. Minneapolis, Minn.
LOUISA, b. May 22, 1866.
GEORGE, b. July 31, 1869.
LILLIE, b. Oct. 8, 1872.
CARRIE, b. April [illegible], 1874. She died in early life, July, 1893.

Memoranda.

MR. and MRS. ELIAS STEDMAN reside on Baldwin Street, Lowell, Mass. He was born March 27, 1851, in Salem, Conn. They have five children. Their children were as follows: Ida, b. Jan. 9, 1877; Frank, b. Jan. 28, 1880; Ernest, b. Feb. 13, 1886; Mary, b. Jan. 19, 1889; George, b. Dec. 17, 1893. He is a brother of John and George R. Stedman.

ALMIRA CHOATE.

[1006]

Almira[7] Choate (*Nehemiah[6], Aaron[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Nehemiah [513] and Lois (Stiles) Choate, was born Dec. 25, 1834, in Milltown, Me. She married, Dec. 7, 1856, *Robert Leeman*, son of John and Susanna (Getchell) Leeman. He was born May 11, 1827, in St. Stephen's, N. B. They resided in Mohannas, N. B.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

LOIS STILES, b. Nov. 16, 1857.
JOSEPHINE, b. Aug. 4, 1859. She died in girlhood, Nov. 27, 1872.
SUSANNA, b. Aug. 5, 1861.
ADA MAY, b. Aug. 24, 1863.
CHARLES HIRAM, b. Sept. 19, 1865.

SOPHIA SOMERS CHOATE.

[1007]

Sophia Somers[7] Choate (*Nehemiah[6], Aaron[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Nehemiah [513] and Lois (Stiles) Choate, was born May 11, 1838, in Milltown, Me. She married, Sept., 1866, *John Gilman Stedman*, son of John A. and Mary (Darling) Stedman. He was born Dec. 1, 1841, in Lebanon, Conn. They resided at No. 210 Wilder Street, Lowell, Mass. Mrs. Stedman died Sept. 3, 1892. Mr. Stedman married again.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

MARY ETTA, b. July, 1879.

MARTHA ANN CHOATE.

[1008]

Martha Ann[7] **Choate** (*Nehemiah*[6], *Aaron*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Nehemiah [513] and Lois (Stiles) Choate, was born July 25, 1841, in Mohannas, N. B. She married, Feb. 5, 1870, *George R. Stedman*, son of John A. and Mary (Darling) Stedman. He was born in 1847, in Salem, Conn. They resided in Lowell and in South Wellfleet, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JESSIE MAY, b. Oct. 6, 1873. She died in early life, March 9, 1896.
JOSEPHINE, b. Nov. 1, 1875. She died in infancy, Nov. 3, 1875.
ARTHUR LINCOLN, b. Nov. 27, 1878.

JOHN CHOATE.

[1013]

John[7] **Choate** (*Aaron*[6], *Aaron*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Aaron [514] and Mary (Perkins) Choate, was born Jan. 24, 1825, in Windsor, Me. He married, April 1, 1856, *Sophia Young*, daughter of John and Rachel (Hilton) Young. She was born March 10, 1820, in Windsor, Me., where they resided. Mrs. Choate died June 29, 1885, in Windsor, Me.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARY JANE, [1613] b. April 5, 1857. She died in childhood, July 17, 1858.
ADA ESTELLE, [1614] b. Jan. 20, 1858; m. Jan. 26, 1880, *Horatio M. Savage.*
ANTHONY COOMBS, [1615] b. Jan. 23, 1859.
MARY ELIZABETH, [1616] b. Dec. 10, 1863; m. March 28, 1885, *Alonzo I. Beckwith.*

LORANIA CHOATE.

[1014]

Lorania[7] **Choate** (*Aaron*[6], *Aaron*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Aaron [514] and Mary (Perkins) Choate, was born Jan. 21, 1827, in Windsor, Me. She married, March 20, 1853, *Thornton A. Worthing*, son of David and Louisania Worthing. She was born Sept. 20, 1830, in Exeter, Me. They resided in Palermo, Me.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

EVA ESTELLE, b. Jan. 3, 1854; m. Sept. 18, 1875, *George E. Smith.*
FORREST EUGENE, b. Sept. 23, 1855. He died in boyhood, Nov. 6, 1864.
GEORGE ALVAIN, b. March 31, 1860; m. Oct. 18, 1888.
FORREST MERTON, b. Feb. 15, 1870.

ABRAM CHOATE.

[1015]

Abram[7] **Choate** (*Aaron*[6], *Aaron*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Aaron [514] and Mary (Perkins) Choate, was born Nov. 25, 1829, in Windsor, Me. He married, Sept. 21, 1858, *Mrs. Adaline* (*Moody*) *Clark*, daughter of Ezra and Louisa (Greenleaf) Moody. She was born Feb. 19, 1825, in Whitefield, Me. They resided in Windsor, Me.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

ORREN LEE, [1617] b. June 20, 1868; m. Oct. 22, 1891, *Rosa R. Hall.*

HORACE CHOATE.

[1016]

Horace[7] Choate (*Aaron*[6], *Aaron*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2] *John*[1]), son of Aaron [514] and Mary (Perkins) Choate, was born Jan. 25, 1831, in Windsor, Me. He married, Nov. 28, 1865, *Mrs. Apphia Coombs (Ashford) Hall*, daughter of Robert and Sarah (Eastman) Ashford. She was born Feb. 10, 1833, in Litchfield, Me. They resided in Windsor, Me.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ARTHUR HALL, [1618] b. Feb. 21, 1868. HORACE ERNEST, [1619] b. March 5, 1876.

IRA CHOATE.

[1017]

Ira[7] Choate (*Aaron*[6], *Aaron*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Aaron [514] and Mary (Perkins) Choate, was born March 2, 1834, in Windsor, Me. He married, Dec. 11, 1859, *Emily L. Moody*, daughter of Ezra and Louisa (Greenleaf) Moody. She was born July 7, 1842, in Whitefield, Me. They resided in Windsor, Me.

THE CHILDRKN WERE:

HORACE HENRY, [1620] b. Dec. 24, 1860; m. Sept. 22, 1882, [1]*Lillian E. Woodbury;* m. Sept. 30, 1887, [2]*Mattie J. Cook.*
ANNIE LOUISA, [1621] b. Aug. 23, 1865; m. Oct. 3, 1886, *Elon S. Kitchin.*
DAISY ARDELL, [1622] b. April 3, 1868; m. Oct. 6, 1891, *Charles E. Hinckly.*
MATTIE B., [1623] b. Nov. 6, 1869. She died in early life, Nov. 1, 1882.
MARCIA VINING, [1624] b. April 8, 1874; m. Oct. 22, 1889, *Wright W. Hisler.*
IRA M., [1625] b. July 18, 1877.
ADDIE MAY, [1626] b. May 15, 1881.

ELBRIDGE CHOATE.

[1019]

Elbridge[7] Choate (*John*[6], *Aaron*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of John [516] and Mary (Marsh) Choate, was born Oct. 15, 1825, in China, Me. He married *Clarissa Choate* [1012], daughter of Aaron [514] and Mary (Perkins) Choate. She was born Jan. 3, 1823, in Windsor, Me. They resided in Weeks' Mills, Me. Mrs. Choate died Sept. 22, 1869.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

SELINA A., [1627] b. Sept. 13, 1848; m. *John Clark;* res. Augusta, Me.
LLEWELLYN D., [1628] b. April 25, 1852; res. Stevens Point, Wis.
ALFRED F., [1629] b. July 8, 1856; res. Weeks' Mills, Me.
AARON, [1630] b. Oct. 10, 1862. He died in childhood, 1864.

MOSES CHOATE.

[1020]

Moses[7] Choate (*John*[6], *Aaron*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of John [516] and Mary (Marsh) Choate, was born March 4, 1827, in South China, Me. He married, Nov. 11, 1850, *Almira F. Pushee*, daughter of Abbie (Williams) Pushee. She was born Nov. 13, 1822, in Westford, Mass. They resided in Ophir, Cal. Mr. Choate died Nov. 4, 1879.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

GEORGE, [1631] b. Aug. 25, 1851. He was drowned, 1872.

DANIEL CHOATE.

[1021]

Daniel[7] **Choate** (*John*[6], *Aaron*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of John [516] and Mary (Marsh) Choate, was born Sept. 9, 1828, in China, Me. He married, Aug. 18, 1853, *Sarah Lavinia Wilson*, daughter of James and Catherine (Sheidler) Wilson. She was born June 15, 1834, in Eton, Ohio. They resided in San Diego, Cal. Mrs. Choate died June 6, 1895.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

FRANK WILSON, [1632] b. May 14, 1855; m. Feb. 24, 1877, *Elizabeth Camilla Nimo.*
CLARA E., [1633] b. May 24, 1857; m. April 24, 1876, *William H. Storey*; d. Nov. 4, 1891.
HENRIETTA, [1634] b. May 29, 1859; m. Dec. 20, 1881, *Alfred A. Wood;* d. April 6, 1893.
RUFUS, [1635] b. Oct. 30, 1872.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE appears in the following account, published in California: —

"IT was a happy inspiration which led the fathers of the State of Maine to adopt as the motto of the young commonwealth, '*Dirigo*,' I direct.

"Situated on the northeastern confines of the Union, her territory reaches well towards the limits of a monarchical colony, and she stands, as it were, the most advanced sentinel of the hosts of Republican States. This position in the national sisterhood has had a marked effect in the formation of the character of her citizens, and they have inherited with the air they breathe an ardor, a courage, and a strength of will that is strongly marked, and is noticeable wherever found. In every enterprise requiring push and daring they are among the first; in every undertaking where brain and brawn united win the day, the hardy men of Maine are found. When gold was discovered on the Pacific Coast, and the rush was made for the new El Dorado, the sons of Maine were in the van. They joined in the great caravans that toiled and struggled in the weary march across the plains; they enlisted in the army of gold hunters whose march over the isthmus was marked by a line of fever-stricken victims: they joined the fleet of the Argonauts that doubled Cape Horn and passed weary months upon the sea, all seeking one goal, all bound for one haven. Among the men from Maine who joined the hosts of '49 was the subject of this sketch.

DANIEL CHOATE.

"Daniel Choate was born in Kennebec County, Me., on the 9th of September, 1828. His parents were farmers, and young Choate spent the early years of his life on the farm, availing himself of such educational advantages as were to be found in the district school until 1847, when he went to Lowell, Mass., to attend school. He remained there until the winter of 1848–49. In February of the latter year he joined a party of gold-seekers, and on the first day of March sailed from Boston for Chagres, on the bark 'Thames.' They had an uneventful voyage, and reached the isthmus in safety. The journey overland to Panama was attended with the usual discomforts incident to the trip in those days, but the party were more fortunate than many. Here, however, they were detained for a month, waiting for a vessel in which to obtain passage to San Francisco. Finally they embarked on board an English brig, the 'Two Friends.' This portion of their journey was destined to be the most tedious of any. The vessel was small and overcrowded, the winds were light or adverse, and they were one hundred and sixty-seven days on the voyage. During this time the water and provisions got very low, and they

were on short allowance for one hundred days of the time. Finally, on the 12th of October, or over seven months from the time they left home, they sailed through the Golden Gate and came to an anchor off the straggling settlement of Yerba Buena. The passengers of the 'Two Friends' were not long in getting ashore, and after a brief stop started for the mines, Choate making Ophir his objective point. He remained there through the winter months, and in April started for Yuba. During the summer he was engaged with others in turning the river from its bed, but the results were not up to the expectations of the prospectors. In the spring of 1851 Choate returned to Ophir, and soon became engaged in mercantile business at this point. He remained at Ophir, carrying on a general mercantile business, for seventeen years, until the mines were exhausted. He then came down to San Francisco, and in 1868 opened a dry-goods house on Kearny Street, between California and Pine. In July of the following year he wanted a brief rest from business cares and a change of air, and having heard of the sanitary advantages of San Diego he made up his mind to visit it. Steamers were then running down the coast but once a month. Mr. Choate had not been many hours in San Diego before he had decided that here was the place for him to locate. He felt confident that upon the shores of this magnificent harbor would eventually arise a city that would equal San Francisco. He had seen that city when it was but a hamlet, and he saw no reason why San Diego should not in time increase in population and wealth as it had done. So sanguine was his faith that he did not even return to San Francisco to close up his business, but wrote to his brother to sell out and follow him. In August, 1869, he found himself permanently located in San Diego, engaged in the real estate business. He made it a point to buy up land by the acre, from one to three miles out, and carry all he could of it, looking to the future for his profits. He had but one object in view, — the accumulation of a fortune which he had come to California to gain, but had failed to acquire in the mines. His faith in the future of his adopted city never forsook him, and through all the fluctuations that have marked the progress of San Diego towards substantial prosperity, he held on to his real estate and added to it as he could. It is a singular fact that the land Mr. Choate bought in those early days he holds now. He has laid out ten different additions to the city, each containing from forty to eighty acres, and he now has them all on the market. The lots are selling at from $200 to $500 each. The increase in the value of his property within the last year is over $300,000.

"Mr. Choate is the promoter of the famous College Hill Loan Association, which is destined to be one of the most successful real estate projects ever undertaken in Southern California. The tract consists of one thousand six hundred acres, situated just north of the city park. It is laid out in blocks and lots and is now on the market. Every other block in the tract is given to the Methodist Episcopal Church; and the first $200,000 realized from the sale of the church lands is to be used for building a college. The balance is to be sold from time to time, and the interest alone can be used. This college (which is a branch of the Methodist Episcopal University of Southern California) will probably have an endowment fund of at least $5,000,000, greater than most of the great colleges of the Eastern States. The other half of the land is the property of the College Hill Land Association, which consists of ten members, all of whom reside in this city. The stock of the Association is now selling at $100 per share; its original cost was $5 a share. There are one thousand five hundred shares. The Association is still buying land. It is the intention of the Methodist people to begin the erection of a college of fine arts during the present winter. There will be a steam motor line running through the tract in a short time, and water pipes will be laid to every block by the same time. Mr. Choate put this great enterprise in operation by himself, contributing one hundred and fifty acres of land.

"Mr. Choate is also interested in 'City Heights' Addition, containing one thousand acres, two and one-half miles from the city and just east of the College Hill Tract. This tract was placed on the market Sept. 1, 1887, and the sales the first day reached $87,000 in this city and $16,000 in San Francisco, at $100 per lot. Then they were raised to $125 for a week, and then to $150. The total sales to Jan. 1, 1888, exceeded $250,000. The owners of the tract have entered into a contract with Babcock & Story for a motor line through it, around to the College Hill Tract and down Fifth Street, making a belt line from D Street.

"Mr. Choate was one of the prime movers in the various efforts that were made to induce the building of railroads to San Diego, from the first Tom Scott boom to the

final completion of the California Southern. In 1875 he was appointed postmaster, and retained the office until 1882, when he resigned to attend to his private business. He has now retired from active business, but acts as an adviser in the development of his many important real estate enterprises. Mr. Choate has just completed a palatial residence on the corner of Fifth and Hawthorne streets, on Florence Heights. He also contemplates erecting a number of substantial business buildings on several principal streets during the coming spring. Mr. Choate is a faithful and consistent member of the Methodist Church, and has given largely to many public charities. He is now in the possession of a princely fortune, yet he says he would gladly forego it all, rather than again pass through the anxieties, reverses, and disappointments he has experienced during his residence in San Diego." *Vid. The County of San Diego*, 1887.

ALDANA CHOATE.

[1029]

Aldana[7] Choate (*Daniel Lathrop[6], Aaron[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Daniel Lathrop [520] and Marinda Ann (Griggs) Choate, was born Feb. 27, 1845, in Milltown, Me. She married, July 4, 1869, *John Dudley*, son of Benjamin and Margaret (Kelley) Dudley. He was born July 6, 1845, in Pembroke, Me., where they resided.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

HERBERT J., b. June 11, 1871. FLORENCE G., b. Oct. 29, 1875.

WILLIAM LEONARD CHOATE.

[1030]

William Leonard[7] Choate (*Daniel Lathrop[6], Aaron[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Daniel Lathrop [520] and Marinda Ann (Griggs) Choate, was born Aug. 6, 1847, in Milltown, Me. He married (*pub.* Dec. 26, 1871) *Isora M. Dudley*, daughter of Benjamin and Margaret (Kelley) Dudley. She was born March 1, 1851, in Pembroke, Me. They resided in Eureka, Cal., and in Tewksbury, Mass. Mr. Choate died July 14, 1890. There were no children.

SARAH MORRISON CHOATE.

[1031]

Sarah Morrison[7] Choate (*Daniel Lathrop[6], Aaron[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Daniel Lathrop [520] and Marinda Ann (Griggs) Choate, was born May 6, 1849, in Calais, Me. She married, May 4, 1868, *Albert Hart*, son of Asahel and Clarissa (Smith) Hart. He was born Feb. 12, 1845, in Green Bay, Wis., where they resided at No. 1124 Cedar Street. Mr. Hart died Nov. 9, 1877.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

HARVEY C., b. July 21, 1871. ADELAIDE C., b. June 14, 1873. ALBERT A., b. Nov. 8, 1876.

MINERVA ADALAIDE CHOATE.

[1033]

Minerva Adalaide[7] Choate (*Daniel Lathrop[6], Aaron[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Daniel Lathrop [520] and Marinda Ann (Griggs) Choate, was born June 30, 1853, in Calais, Me. She married, Aug. 5, 1874, *William J. Milligan*, son of Alexander and Mary (Barclay) Milligan. He was born March 9, 1851, in Calais, Me. They resided in Presque Isle, Me.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

IZORA M., b. Jan. 18, 1876. EFFIE L., b. May 29, 1887. NINA L., b. July 2, 1892.

GEORGE FRANKLIN CHOATE.

[1035]

George Franklin[7] Choate (*Daniel Lathrop[6], Aaron[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Daniel Lathrop [520] and Marinda Ann (Griggs) Choate, was born Aug. 11, 1857, in Calais, Me. He married, Dec. 24, 1887, *Myra G. Marshall*, daughter of Charles and Cinda (Mahar) Marshall. She was born Jan. 6, 1861, in Pembroke, Me. They resided on Fred Street, Lowell, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

CHARLES HAROLD, [1636] b. April 28, 1889. RUTH KENDALL, [1637] b. Nov. 1, 1895.

EVERETT SHEPLEY CHOATE.

[1037]

Everett Shepley[7] Choate (*Daniel Lathrop[6], Aaron[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Daniel Lathrop [520] and Marinda Ann (Griggs) Choate, was born Sept. 9, 1862, in Milltown, Me. He married, Dec. 30, 1892, *Sarah J. Morrison*, daughter of John and Margaret Ann (Finleyson) Morrison. She was born Oct. 14, 1866, in Middle River, Victoria County, Cape Breton. They resided on Forest Avenue, Brockton, Mass.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

CHARLES F., [1638] b. Oct. 7, 1894. He died in infancy, Dec. 18, 1895.

GEORGE B. CHOATE.

[1041]

George B.[7] Choate (*Moses[6], Aaron[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Moses [521] and Merlita (Stone) Choate, was born June 8, 1831, in Windsor, Me. He married, Oct. 11, 1856, *Martha J. Wixson*, daughter of James and Lydia (Rollins) Wixson. She was born April 14, 1839, in Sidney, Me. They resided in Augusta, Me. There were no children.

HIRAM K. CHOATE.

[1042]

Hiram K.[7] Choate (*Moses[6], Aaron[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Moses [521] and Merlita (Stone) Choate, was born July 7, 1834, in Windsor, Me. He married, Nov. 22, 1860, *Sarah C. Morse*, daughter of Eli and Martha (Richmond) Morse. She was born Jan. 16, 1834, in Dixfield, Me. They resided in Augusta, Me.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

FLORENCE S., [1639] b. March 27, 1863.
MINNIE M., [1640] b. Sept. 6, 1866.
GIRTIE A., [1641] b. March 25, 1875.

PRISCILLA SMITH CHOATE.

[1047]

Priscilla Smith[7] Choate (*Moses[6], Moses[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2] John[1]*), daughter of Moses [527] and Sarah Smith (Fogg) Choate, was born Jan. 21, 1834, in Whitefield, Me. She married, Sept. 4, 1858, *Ephraim Hatch Clarke*, son of James and Temperance (Hatch) Clarke. He was born Nov. 20, 1832, in Whitefield, Me. They resided in Augusta, Me., and in Mt. Auburn, Mass. There were no children.

MARGARET ANN CHOATE.

[1048]

Margaret Ann[7] Choate (*Moses[6], Moses[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Moses [527] and Sarah Smith (Fogg) Choate, was born June 23, 1836, in Whitefield, Me. She married, Jan. 20, 1858, *Rufus A. Ware*, son of Everett and Margaret (Partridge) Ware. He was born Jan. 2, 1829, in Whitefield, Me. They resided in North Whitefield, Me. Mrs. Ware died June 26, 1895.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

FRANK E., b. Aug. 22, 1858. He died in boyhood, March 9, 1864.
FOREST E., b. Sept. 28, 1867.
LESLIE A., b. May 7, 1875.

CHARLES FRANCIS CHOATE.

[1049]

Charles Francis[7] Choate (*Moses[6], Moses[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Moses [527] and Sarah Smith (Fogg) Choate, was born May 27, 1838, in Whitefield, Me. He married, Sept. 16, 1865, *Celinda A. Hunt*, daughter of William and Esther Ann (Benjamine) Hunt. She was born April 13, 1840, in Whitefield, Me. They resided in North Whitefield, Me. Mrs. Choate died Dec. 3, 1892. There were no children.

PERFENDA FOGG CHOATE.

[1051]

Perfenda Fogg[7] Choate (*Moses[6], Moses[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Moses [527] and Sarah Smith (Fogg) Choate, was born June 6, 1842, in Whitefield, Me. She married, Nov. 16, 1865, *Roswell S. Partridge*, son of Sanford K. and Serena (Chaney) Partridge. He was born in Whitefield, Me. They resided in North Whitefield, Me.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WILLIS ELMER, b. Nov. 20, 1867. He died, third year in college, Jan. 13, 1884.
HERBERT L., b. March 15, 1870.

WILLIAM HENRY CHOATE.

[1054]

William Henry[7] Choate (*Ebenezer[6], Moses[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Ebenezer [530] and Jane Jones (Chisam) Choate, was born June 21, 1839, in Whitefield, Me. He married, Dec. 1, 1874, *Sarah Alice Shryock*, daughter of George and Sarah (Woods) Shryock. She was born April 15, 1851, in Indromia, Pa. They resided in Oil City, Pa.

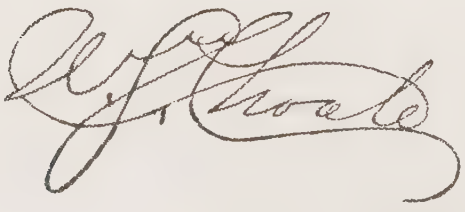
THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

INEZ BAKER, [1642] b. July 16, 1877.

MARY JANE CHOATE.

[1055]

Mary Jane[7] Choate (*Ebenezer[6], Moses[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Ebenezer [530] and Jane Jones (Chisam) Choate, was born June 21, 1839, in Whitefield, Me. She married, Jan. 4, 1860, *Elbridge Gerry Baker*, son of Elbridge Gerry and Susan (Erskine) Baker. He was born April 22, 1836, in North New Castle, Me., where they resided. There were no children.



WINFIELD SCOTT CHOATE.

[1058]

Winfield Scott[7] Choate (*Ebenezer*[6], *Moses*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Ebenezer [530] and Jane Jones (Chisam) Choate, was born April 15, 1850, in Whitefield, Me. He married, Nov. 27, 1877, *Charlotte R. Wyman*, daughter of Josiah P. and Mary E. (Swan) Wyman. She was born Sept. 5, 1849, in Augusta, Me , where they resided.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

MARGARET, [1643] b. Jan. 7, 1882.

Memoranda.

GEN. WINFIELD SCOTT CHOATE, LL. B.

MR. CHOATE was educated in the common schools of his native town, and in Kent's Hill Seminary. At the age of sixteen years he commenced teaching school, and by this means for the next four years he earned nearly enough to meet the expenses of his education.

He went to Augusta, Me., in 1870, and entered as a law student the office of the late Hon. Artemas Libbey. In 1871 he was admitted to the Harvard Law School, and graduated in June, 1872, taking the degree of LL. B. He was admitted to the Kennebec Bar, March 11, 1872. After graduating from the Harvard Law School he entered into partnership with Judge Libbey, of Augusta, Me., and continued in the practice of his profession until 1889. For nine years he served on the Board of School Superintendence, and also during the same period he was City Solicitor for the city of Augusta.

Mr. Choate is a lawyer of favorable reputation and growing prominence. He was appointed, in 1883, Commissioner of the Circuit Court of the United States, of the District of Maine, and before him Hon. James G. Blaine deposed, Sept. 17, 1884, in a libel suit. He was elected, in 1888, Clerk of Courts, which position he still fills. He was also elected, in 1896, the Mayor of Augusta, receiving eight hundred and seven votes out of a total of eight hundred and sixty-four votes cast; only fifty-seven votes being cast for opposing candidates.

He has been actively identified with the military service of the State. From a private he rose by promotion to the Lieutenant-Colonelcy of the First Regiment, and in 1893 he was appointed by Governor Cleaves Inspector-General on his staff, with the rank of Brigadier-General. He is also a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, of Boston.

General Choate is a Mason, being Past Master of Bethlehem Lodge, Past Senior Grand Warden of the Grand Lodge of Maine, and a thirty-second degree Mason. He has always been a Republican in politics, and taken an active part in political campaigns as a speaker. General Choate is an attendant of St. Mark's Episcopal Church, has been for eighteen years a member of the vestry, and is now Senior Warden of the parish.

The public esteem in which General Choate is held, and his popularity, are reflected by the following newspaper clippings: —

"AUGUSTA, ME., March 9, 1896. At the election held here to-day, W. S. Choate was elected by the Republicans as Mayor. The prohibition candidate received only fifty-six votes, and there was no Democratic nominee in the field."

Vid. The Boston Herald, March 10, 1896.

"General Choate is widely and favorably known throughout the State, and as at home has the confidence of his fellow citizens. Level-headed, careful, and painstaking, few men have come into the mayor's chair so well equipped to assume the responsible duties of this office as he. His townsmen look to see him called to a still higher position of honor and trust." *Vid. Lewiston Evening Journal, March* 9, 1896.

"Regarded as one of the ablest men connected with the military department of the State, and as an eminently successful man in his profession, General Choate is one of Maine's well-known sons.

"A man of unquestioned uprightness and able judgment, he is well fitted to assume the duties and responsibilities of public life."

Vid. Portland Daily Press, June 6, 1896.

CHARLES RUFUS CHOATE.

[1060]

Charles Rufus[7] Choate (*Rufus Lothrop[6], Rufus Lothrop[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Rufus Lothrop [533] and Livonia (Norcross) Choate, was born Jan. 25, 1833, in Hallowell, Me. He married, June 21, 1856, *Susan A. Gould*, daughter of David and Hannah (French) Gould. She was born Feb. 25, 1835, in Mercer, Me. They resided in Augusta, Me.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WALTER LESLIE, [1644] b. Aug. 16, 1857; m. Oct. 2, 1880, *Mary E. Engley.*
NETTIE A., [1645] b. April 25, 1861; m. April 6, 1889, *William W. Wing.*

JAMES SMILEY CHOATE.

[1062]

James Smiley[7] Choate (*Rufus Lothrop[6], Rufus Lothrop[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Rufus Lothrop [533] and Livonia (Norcross) Choate, was born April 9, 1836, in Hallowell, Me. He married, Nov. 22, 1868, *Mary E. Tabor*, daughter of Silas and Caroline Tabor. She was born Oct. 24, 1845, in China, Me. They resided in Hallowell, Me.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

FREDERICK ELMER, [1646] b. Nov. 13, 1869. JAMES WORTON, [1647] b. Jan. 31, 1873.

HORACE EUGENE CHOATE.

[1063]

Horace Eugene[7] Choate (*Rufus Lothrop[6], Rufus Lothrop[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Rufus Lothrop [533] and Livonia (Norcross) Choate, was born Dec. 25, 1837, in Hallowell, Me. He married —— ——. They resided in Portland, Me. Mr. Choate died Jan. 7, 1886, in Togus, Me. Mrs. Choate died in Portland, Me.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

WALTER E., [1648] b.

ALBERT FRANKLIN CHOATE.

[1065]

Albert Franklin[7] Choate (*Rufus Lothrop[6], Rufus Lothrop[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Rufus Lothrop [533] and Livonia (Norcross) Choate, was born Dec. 12, 1841, in Hallowell, Me. He married, May 14, 1867, *Lucy P. Roberts*, daughter of Daniel and Sarah S. (Whitney) Roberts. She was born Jan. 11, 1847, in Biddeford, Me. They resided in Boston and in Dedham, Mass. Mrs. Choate died Jan. 1, 1888.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

LOUIS DANIEL, [1649] b. Oct. 2, 1871. HARRY DAY SEARS, [1650] b. July 14, 1880.

JOHN FREMONT CHOATE.

[1066]

John Fremont[7] Choate (*Rufus Lothrop[6], Rufus Lothrop[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Rufus Lothrop [533] and Livonia (Norcross) Choate, was born Feb. 12, 1856, in Hallowell, Me. He married, July 31, 1884, *Rose Jackson*, daughter of Isaac and Maria L. (Ames) Jackson. She was born in Wiscasset, Me. They resided in Hallowell, Me.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

PERCY FREMONT, [1651] b. Aug. 27, 1885. CARL LATHROP, [1652] b. Dec. 12, 1887.

FRED EUGENE CHOATE.

[1076]

Fred Eugene[7] Choate (*Elbridge Gerry[6], Ebenezer[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Elbridge Gerry [551] and Martha (Kincaid) Choate, was born Sept. 5, 1852, in Boston, Mass. He married, Oct. 24, 1888, *Mary Helen Thatcher*, daughter of Walter S. and Helen Maria Thatcher. She was born Oct. 16, 1853, in Brockport, N. Y. They resided in East Boston and Malden, Mass. There were no children.

FRANCES ELIZABETH CHOATE.

[1078]

Frances Elizabeth[7] Choate (*John Francis[6], Francis[5], Isaac[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of John Francis [558] and Eliza (Nelson) Choate. She was born March 17, 1813, in Lansingburg, N. Y. She married *Philip Thurber*. He was born in Syracuse, N. Y. They resided in Jackson and in Detroit, Mich. Mrs. Thurber died Nov. 25, 1884.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

SARAH ELIZABETH, m. *Cornelius Kendall;* d.
TWO CHILDREN, who died young.

Memoranda.

MRS. FRANCES E. THURBER was a second wife. She was for some years a member of the Presbyterian Church in Jackson, Mich. Her daughter, Mrs. Kendall, died three years after marriage, at the age of twenty-six years, leaving no children.

WILLIAM NELSON CHOATE.

[1079]

William Nelson[7] Choate (*John Francis[6], Francis[5], Isaac[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of John Francis [558] and Eliza (Nelson) Choate, was born Sept. 19, 1815, in Lansingburg, N. Y. He married, May 19, 1836, *Marrilla Sackett*, daughter of Jesse and Elizabeth (Woodby) Sackett. She was born May 22, 1815, in Hudson, N. Y. They resided in Moravia, Auburn, and Rochester, N. Y., and in Jackson, Mich. Mr. Choate died in 1891.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

FRANCES E., [1653] b. July 21, 1837; m. Dec. 19, 1861, *Benjamin Newkirk.*
SARAH CORNELIA, [1654] b. July 11, 1839; m. Dec. 4, 1861, *Edward S. Brownson.*
NELSON F., [1655] b. Oct. 26, 1841; m. June 25, 1864, *Sara H. Stamp;* res. Dowagiac, Mich.
STELLA B., [1656] b. Dec. 24, 1843; d.
EMMA S., [1657] b. 1845; d.
WILLIAM EDWARD, [1658] b. Aug. 2, 1848; m. Aug. 28, 1868, *Minnie Haynes.*
CARRIE H., [1659] b. April 15, 1853.
HATTIE C., [1660] b. June 17, 1856.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was engaged for many years in the hardware trade, and was one of the prominent and wealthy citizens of Jackson. He retired from business, and was for some time an invalid before his death. The following announcement of his death appeared in a local paper: —

A Pioneer Merchant and Business Man Passes Away.

William Nelson Choate died at his home, No. 314 First Street, last evening, after a several years' illness. Mr. Choate had resided in Jackson for nearly forty-nine years, and during a long period was one of its most active and enterprising business men, aiding in the development and growth of the city. He was among the pioneers of Jackson, and while in health did much to promote its progress. At one time he held large property interests and erected several buildings. . . . He subsequently became a partner in a foundry and machine-making business, but finding it unprofitable retired from it at the end of three years. He was also prominently identified with coal mining in this county for several years, and did much to develop that interest. Mr. Choate was in the tin and hardware trade in this city for more than a quarter of a century. For the past twenty-two years he has retired from business, and when in health devoted his time largely to working for measures for the growth and improvement of the city, being especially interested in schools and the cause of education.

ELIZABETH CHOATE.

[1081]

Elizabeth[7] Choate (*Benjamin Lyon[6], Francis[5], Isaac[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Benjamin Lyon [562] and Lydia (Coman) Choate, was born April 16, 1828, in Oppenheim, N. Y. She married, Aug. 24, 1848, *Chauncey Button*, son of Richard and Amelia (Sims) Button. He was born May 3, 1814, in Nelson, N. Y. They resided in Durand, Mich. Mrs. Button died June 19, 1881.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Alletta R., b. Aug. 30, 1851; m. May 8, 1878, *Frank B. Tilden.*
Clark Richard, b. Jan. 19, 1853.
Adelbert, b. Nov. 28, 1857; d. March 14, 1858.
Elvin La Omer, b. April 2, 1861.
Harmie Ann, b. Feb. 25, 1864.
Aggie Estella, b. Oct. 24, 1870; m. *William H. Clemons.*

LYDIA ANN CHOATE.

[1083]

Lydia Ann[7] Choate (*Benjamin Lyon[6], Francis[5], Isaac[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Benjamin Lyon [562] and Lydia (Coman) Choate, was born Nov. 8, 1832, in Oppenheim, N. Y. She married, Feb. 26, 1852, *Sidney Cole*, son of Alvah and Huldah Cole. He was born May 4, 1826, in Salisbury, N. Y. They resided in Morrisville, N. Y. Mrs. Cole died Feb. 13, 1884.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Dellis E., b. May 3, 1854; m. Nov., 1873, *Harriet Whitman.*
DeWitt, b. Nov 21, 1856; m. June, 1884, *Satie Mooney.*
George L., b. Nov. 14, 1861; m. March 13, 1888, *Harriet Shoecraft.*
Nettie, b. Jan. 17, 1864; m. Dec. 27, 1883, *P. C. Harp.*

Memoranda.

Mr. and Mrs. Dellis E. Cole reside in Peterboro, N. Y. They have two children.

GEORGE LYON CHOATE.

[1084]

George Lyon[7] Choate (*Benjamin Lyon[6], Francis[5], Isaac[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Benjamin Lyon [562] and Lydia (Coman) Choate, was born Jan. 19, 1840, in Morrisville, N. Y. He married, April 10, 1867, *Jennie West*, daughter of Charles and Orinda (Burdwin) West. She was born April 10, 1844, in Eaton, N. Y. They resided in Morrisville, N. Y.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

FREDERICK WEST, [1661] b. Feb. 2, 1870.
FRANCIS BENJAMIN, [1662] b. July 18, 1871.
CHARLES EDWIN, [1663] b. Nov. 1, 1877.
GEORGE RAY, [1664] b. May 30, 1884.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE has a family Bible in which is written, "John Choate came to America from Ipswich Co. of Suffolk. England, about the year 1660 and settled in Ipswich in the Province of Mass."

LOUISA CHOATE.

[1086]

Louisa[7] Choate (*George Washington[6], Isaac[5], Isaac[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of George Washington [568] and Mary (Baldwin) Choate, was born May 5, 1815, in Rutland, N. Y. She married, in 1835, *James Cannon Lockwood*, son of George and Mary Elizabeth (Cannon) Lockwood. He was born Nov. 14, 1814, in Norwalk, Conn. They resided in Milan, Ohio, where Mrs. Lockwood died, June 20, 1876.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

A DAUGHTER. She died at the age of five years.

CHARLES BALDWIN CHOATE.

[1087]

Charles Baldwin[7] Choate (*George Washington[6], Isaac[5], Isaac[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of George Washington [568] and Mary (Baldwin) Choate, was born Sept. 21, 1818, in Black River, N. Y. He married, May 6, 1854, *Ann Riley*, daughter of William and Mary (Edgerston) Riley. She was born March 1, 1832, in Black River, N. Y. They resided in Milan, Ohio, and in Saginaw, Mich. Mr. Choate died Jan. 11, 1886.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

WAYNE, [1665] b. April 1, 1857; res. Tacoma, Wash.

JULIA FRANCES CHOATE.

[1089]

Julia Frances[7] Choate (*George Washington[6], Isaac[5], Isaac[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of George Washington [568] and Mary (Baldwin) Choate, was born June 29, 1826, in Milan, Ohio. She married, Jan. 10, 1849, *John Wilson Sprague*, son of Otis and Polly (Peck) Sprague. He was born April 4, 1817, in Washington County, N. Y. They resided in Tacoma, Wash. Mrs. Sprague died May 24, 1886.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARY P., b. Oct. 19, 1849. She died in childhood, Aug. 29, 1853.
OTIS, b. March 6, 1854; m. Nov. 20, 1877.
WINTHROP WRIGHT, b. May 1, 1856; m. Sept., 1879.
CLARK WOODWARD, b. Aug. 23, 1857; m. April, 1881.
CHARLES, b. Feb. 13, 1859.
JULIA, b. Nov. 12, 1865. She died in infancy, Sept. 12, 1866.
LOUISA S., b. May 22, 1867. She died in infancy, Nov. 9, 1867.
JOHN WILSON, b. June 11, 1869. He died in childhood, Feb. 5, 1871.

Memoranda.

MR. SPRAGUE was President of the Tacoma National Bank. He married, first, Lucy Wright. They had an only daughter, who was born March 12, 1844, and married, Feb. 6, 1866, John W. Wickham, Jr.

WAYNE CHOATE.

[1091]

Wayne[7] Choate (*George Washington[6], Isaac[5], Isaac[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of George Washington [568] and Mary (Baldwin) Choate, was born Nov. 7, 1832, in Milan, Ohio. He married, Nov. 27, 1862, *Elizabeth Ellen McBride*, daughter of John R. and Mary (Bay) McBride. She was born Sept. 11, 1838, in Reedsburg, Ohio. They resided in Glenwood, Iowa. There were no children.

MARY LORENA CHOATE.

[1092]

Mary Lorena[7] Choate (*George Washington[6], Isaac[5], Isaac[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of George Washington [568] and Mary (Baldwin) Choate, was born July 28, 1836, in Milan, Ohio. She married, March 6, 1861, *Charles D. Smith*, son of James and Mary Laura (Doolittle) Smith. He was born Oct. 10, 1834, in Lyme, Ohio, where they resided. Mr. Smith died Dec. 16, 1882. Mrs. Smith died Feb. 13, 1883.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

EDWIN A., b. Jan. 13, 1864.
WILLIAM L., b. Oct. 13, 1865.
CHARLES D., b. Jan. 22, 1867; m. Jan. 21, 1896, *Mary H. Moore;* res. Norwalk, Ohio.
JULIA F., b. Dec. 25, 1869.
EMMA LOUISE, b. March 11, 1873; m. Aug. 5, 1892, *Frederic Thompson;* res. Tacoma, Wash.

Memoranda.

MR. SMITH was a farmer. His son, William L. Smith, lives at 29 East High Street, Springfield, Ohio.

LOUISA CHOATE.

[1093]

Louisa[7] Choate (*Joseph[6], Jonathan[5], Isaac[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Joseph [576] and Sarah (Nelson) Choate, was born Sept. 4, 1817, in Lansingburg, N. Y. She married, Oct. 31, 1844, *John M. Easterly*. Mrs. Louisa Easterly died April 10, 1866, in Auburn, N. Y. Mr. Easterly married a second time, and resides in Auburn, N. Y.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

EMMA FRANCES, m. —— *Brainbridge;* d. ANNA L. She died.

Memoranda.

"LOUISA CHOATE. Born the Fourth of September 1817 at half past 10 P. M. in the Town of Lansingburgh." *Vid. The Old Family Bible.*

Mr. Easterly's father died when John was a small boy. He was married to Miss Louisa Choate by Rev. Isaac Crabb, at the house of P. Thurber, Esq., Jackson, Mich. Mr. Easterly acquired large property in California.

Mrs. Brainbridge, his daughter, died in Chicago, Ill., leaving three children, viz., Augusta Hudson, b. Nov. 27, 1868, in Memphis, Tenn.; Howard Abbott, b. Dec. 15, 1871, and Helen Louise, b. Jan. 18, 1872, in Rochester, N. Y. The latter married, April 15, 1894, S. Gardine Yerkes.

SARAH ANN CHOATE.

[1094]

Sarah Ann[7] Choate (*Joseph[6], Jonathan[5], Isaac[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Joseph [576] and Sarah (Nelson) Choate, was born Jan. 20, 1819, in Lansingburg, N. Y. She married, Oct. 26, 1848, *Joseph Allen Haskell*, son of Joseph and Lavinia (Athearn) Haskell. He was born Dec. 8, 1809, in Pittsfield, Mass. They resided in Syracuse, N. Y. Mrs. Haskell died Nov. 10, 1883, in Auburn, N. Y.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

CHARLES CHOATE, b. Sept. 14, 1849; res. Syracuse, N. Y.
SARAH ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 10, 1850; m. —— ——; res. Williamsport, N. Y.
NELSON SPRAGUE, b. Nov. 20, 1852; m. Oct. 16, 1879, *Hattie Bishop*; res. Auburn, N. Y.

Memoranda.

"SARAH ANN CHOATE. Born the twentieth of January A. D. 1819 at ten A. M. in the Town of Lansingburgh N. Y." *Vid. The Old Family Bible.*

Mr. Haskell's father was born in Rochester, Mass., and died in Bellevue, Mich. His mother, daughter of Belcher Athearn, was born in Tisbury, Martha's Vineyard, Mass. She died at the age of seventy-nine years, in Marshall, Mich.

AMANDA ELIZABETH CHOATE.

[1095]

Amanda Elizabeth[7] **Choate** (*Joseph*[6], *Jonathan*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Joseph [576] and Sarah (Nelson) Choate, was born April 28, 1820, in Lansingburg, N. Y. She married, July 12, 1838, *Alonzo Cornell*, son of Stephen and Deborah (Pease) Cornell. He was born Nov. 17, 1808, in Easton, N. Y. They resided in Auburn, Syracuse, Elmira, N. Y., and in Williamsport, Pa., where Mr. Cornell died July 27, 1865.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

EDWARD A., b. July 18, 1840; m. Jan. 17, 1877, *Emma L. Carpenter.*
CHARLES A., b. April 6, 1843. He died in early life, Jan. 26, 1861.

Memoranda.

"AMANDA ELIZABETH CHOATE — Born 28th of April A. D. 1820 at half past ten A. M. being on Friday in the Town of Lansingburgh N. Y."
Vid. The Old Family Bible.

Mr. and Mrs. Edward A. Cornell have two children, H. Edith and Edward Choate, and reside in Williamsport, Pa. His mother, Mrs. Amanda E. Cornell, resides with him.

HELEN MAR CHOATE.

[1096]

Helen Mar[7] **Choate** (*Joseph*[6], *Jonathan*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Joseph [576] and Sarah (Nelson) Choate, was born Oct. 29, 1821, in Lansingburg, N. Y. She married, Jan. 14, 1860, *Alfred W. Upham.* They resided in Auburn, N. Y. Mrs. Upham died June 10, 1890. There were no children.

Memoranda.

THE remaining children of Joseph [576] and Sarah (Nelson) Choate, are found recorded as follows: —

"*Helen Mar Choate*, Born Monday the 29th of October A. D. 1821 at eleven A. M. in Lansingburgh, N. Y."

"*Joseph Horatio Choate*, Born Wednesday the 5th of February A. D. 1823 at 7 A. M. in the Town of Lansingburgh."

"*Jonathan Choate*, Born, Monday the 25 of October A. D. 1824 at 12 A. M. in the Town of Lansingburgh."

"*George Rufus Choate*, Born Thursday the 20th of January A. D. 1831 at half past 3 P. M. in the Town of Lansingburgh."

"*Mary Frances Choate.* Born Friday the 22d of May 1835 at one A. M. in the Town of Lansingburgh." *Vid. The Old Family Bible.*

JOSEPH HORATIO CHOATE.

[1097]

Joseph Horatio[7] Choate (*Joseph[6], Jonathan[5], Isaac[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Joseph [576] and Sarah (Nelson) Choate, was born Feb. 5, 1823, in Lansingburg, N. Y. He married, May 22, 1848, *Harriet Emeline Dyer*, daughter of George and Mrs. Harriet (Downing) Dyer. She was born Oct. 13, 1831, in Enfield, Mass. They resided in Auburn, N. Y., and in Washington, Kan.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

EMMA LOUISA, [1666] b. Nov. 15, 1849; m. Aug. 5, 1869, *David Parkinson*.
FREDERICK, [1667] b. March 5, 1851. He died in boyhood, Sept. 2, 1860.
WILLIS EUGENE, [1668] b. Oct. 10, 1853. He died in early manhood, May 28, 1888.

JONATHAN CHOATE.

[1098]

Jonathan[7] Choate (*Joseph[6], Jonathan[5], Isaac[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Joseph [576] and Sarah (Nelson) Choate, was born Oct. 25, 1824, in Lansingburg, N. Y. He married, Jan. 7, 1851, *Rachel Chapell*. They resided in Auburn, N. Y.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE and his next younger brother, Thomas Nelson Choate [1099], for many years were dealers in hardware. Their place of business was No. 88 Genesee Street, Auburn, N. Y.

GEORGE RUFUS CHOATE.

[1101]

George Rufus[7] Choate (*Joseph[6], Jonathan[5], Isaac[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Joseph [576] and Sarah (Nelson) Choate, was born Jan. 20, 1831, in Lansingburg, N. Y. He married, Nov. 27, 1871, *Margaret Weager*. They resided in Helena, Mont. Mrs. Choate died in Cato, N. Y.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

BERTHA FRANCES, [1669] b. July 28, 1873. DOUGLAS NELSON, [1671] b. March 31, 1878.
GEORGE WEAGER, [1670] b. Aug. 8, 1875.

MARY FRANCES CHOATE.

[1103]

Mary Frances[7] Choate (*Joseph[6], Jonathan[5], Isaac[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Joseph [576] and Sarah (Nelson) Choate, was born May 22, 1835, in Lansingburg, N. Y. She married, Feb. 19, 1862, *Henry Homer*. They resided in Auburn, N. Y. Mrs. Homer died Feb. 14, 1868.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WALTER CHOATE. He died young. EDITH FRANCES. She died young.

WILLIAM DEXTER CHOATE.

[1106]

William Dexter[7] Choate (*Isaac Warren[6], Joshua[5], Isaac[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Isaac Warren [582] and Mehitable (Blanchard) Choate, was born Aug. 22, 1822, in Bennington, Vt. He married, Nov. 22, 1849, [1]*Cornelia J. Todd*, daughter of James and Judith (Morningstar) Todd. She was born July 19, 1822, in Erie County, N. Y., where they resided, but removed to Fremont, Mich. Mrs. Cornelia J. Choate died June 29, 1867.

Mr. Choate married, Feb. 28, 1871, [2]*Mary J. A. Edwards*, daughter of Pierpont and Rhoda (Fellows) Edwards. She was born Aug. 7, 1853, in Dryden, Mich. They reside in Mayville, Fremont Township, Mich.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Sarah E., [1672] b. Aug. 29, 1850; d. Dec. 16, 1868.
Martha C. L., [1673] b. Sept. 17, 1852.
Ellen J., [1674] b. Oct. 13, 1854; d. Dec. 2, 1886.
Jennie E., [1675] b. Oct. 8, 1858.
Charles L., [1676] b. Aug. 27, 1860; d. April 6, 1872.
Metta A., [1677] b. Dec. 15, 1862.

Lulu G., [1678] b. Aug. 28, 1873.
Rufus D., [1679] b. Feb. 19, 1875.
William E., [1680] b. April 20, 1878.
Homer P. A., [1681] b. April 9, 1880.

Memoranda.

Mr. Choate is the proprietor of a dry-goods and stationery store in Mayville, Mich. He has held the office of magistrate since 1872, and is a prominent and much-respected citizen in the community.

ALONZO BLANCHARD CHOATE.

[1108]

Alonzo Blanchard[7] Choate (*Isaac Warren*[6], *Joshua*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Isaac Warren [582] and Mehitable (Blanchard) Choate, was born Oct. 10, 1826, in Clarence, N. Y. He married, Feb. 1, 1852, [1]*Adelaide Maria Brazier*, daughter of John and Maria Brazier. She was born Sept. 4, 1834, in Marietta, Ohio. They resided in Cincinnati, Ohio. Mrs. Adelaide M. Choate died March 3, 1872. Mr. Choate married, Aug. 16, 1874, [2]*Clara Bell Reeder*, daughter of David and Clara Reeder. She was born Dec. 11, 1851, in Cincinnati, Ohio. They reside at No. 1932 North Broadway, St. Louis, Mo.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Ella Maria, [1682] b. Dec. 12, 1852. She died in infancy, July 3, 1853.
Nettie, [1683] b. June 6, 1854. She died in infancy, Dec. 31, 1854.
Libbie Blanch, [1684] b. Feb. 7, 1856; m. Jan. 17, 1875, —— ——.
Edwin Rufus, [1685] b. June 10, 1859. He died in early life, Jan. 3, 1880.
Alonzo Brazier, [1686] b. Dec. 15, 1867.
Perley Mortimer, [1687] b. March 1, 1872. He died in infancy, June 14, 1872.

Harrison Reeder, [1688] b. May 29, 1875.
Harly Mortimer, [1689] b. June 18, 1877.
Eva Perley, [1690] b. Oct. 20, 1880.
Arthur Carl, [1691] b. Nov. 20, 1883.
Lee Warn, [1692] b. June 5, 1886.

Memoranda.

Mr. Choate is a carpenter by trade. He has been an industrious, temperate, and useful man, devoted to his family and the public welfare.

JOSHUA DAVID CHOATE.

[1109]

Joshua David[7] Choate (*Isaac Warren*[6], *Joshua*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Isaac Warren [582] and Mehitable (Blanchard) Choate, was born March 25, 1829, in Clarence, N. Y. He married, April 9, 1854, *Eliza A. Brink*, daughter of Isaac and Elizabeth Brink. She was born May 8, 1837, in Crawford County, Pa. They resided in Parkston, Dak.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ELLA [1693] b. March 21, 1855; m. Dec. 14, 1869, *William Wulfing.*
FRANK E., [1694] b. 1857.
HENRY, [1695] b. April, 1859; d. Aug., 1860.
HARRIET B., [1696] b. June 21, 1862; m. 1883, *William Edwards.*
ESTHER J., [1697] b. 1865.
HARRY, [1698] b. 1867.
WARD N., [1699] b. 1872.

HENRY A. CHOATE.

[1110]

Henry A.[7] **Choate** (*Isaac Warren*[6], *Joshua*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Isaac Warren [582] and Mehitable (Blanchard) Choate, was born Jan. 19, 1833, in Clarence, N. Y. He married, July 20, 1863, *Frances R. Rowen*, daughter of John and Rosamond Rowen. She was born Sept. 25, 1842, in Canada. They resided in Idaho Springs, Col.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MORTIMER E., [1700] b. Sept. 20, 1864.
MINNIE M., [1701] b. Jan. 10, 1868.
EDNA B., [1702] b. Dec. 18, 1876.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE resided for six years in Rochester, N. Y., four years in Portage Falls, and then until 1860 in Clarence, N. Y. In April, 1860, he emigrated to Pike's Peak, Col., and engaged in gold-mining and milling business, in which he was still engaged in 1888. He has served several years on the School Board, but declines all other public service. His home at this date, 1888, is located 10,500 feet above the level of the sea, and within one mile of perpetual snow. Snowballing is a daily sport in that region. He has been a member of the Methodist Church since eighteen years of age.

HARRIET DRAPER CHOATE.

[1111]

Harriet Draper[7] **Choate** (*Isaac Warren*[6], *Joshua*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Isaac Warren [582] and Mehitable (Blanchard) Choate, was born Aug. 6, 1835, in Clarence, N. Y. She married, March 24, 1864, *Byron Chaffee*, son of Alfred and Eliza Chaffee. He was born Dec. 18, 1835, in Boston, N. Y. They resided in Clarence, N. Y.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

GEORGE, b. July 10, 1866.
HARRIET, b. Nov. 28, 1867.
ALFRED, b. Feb. 16, 1874.
MARY, b. April 10, 1879.

Memoranda.

MRS. CHAFFEE writes, "I hold the name of Choate in high esteem; all that I have known are upright and honorable."

EMER HARRY CHOATE.

[1112]

Emer Harry[7] **Choate** (*Isaac Warren*[6], *Joshua*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Isaac Warren [582] and Mehitable (Blanchard) Choate, was born May 21, 1838, in Rochester, N. Y. He married, Dec. 25, 1862, *Mary Billington*, daughter of John S. and Sallie Billington. She was born June 2, 1841, in East Aurora, N. Y. They resided in Buffalo, N. Y. Mr. Choate died May 6, 1868.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

HARRY E., [1703] b. Nov. 21, 1864.

RUFUS MORTIMER CHOATE.

[1113]

Rufus Mortimer[7] Choate (*Isaac Warren[6], Joshua[5], Isaac[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Isaac Warren [582] and Mehitable (Blanchard) Choate, was born Oct. 5, 1840, in Castile, N. Y. He married, April 10, 1866, *Ellen Strickler*, daughter of Daniel and Eliza (Faust) Strickler. She was born Jan. 4, 1844, in Clarence, N. Y. They reside in Buffalo, N. Y.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

LULU MARY, [1704] b. July 31, 1868; m. April 19, 1892, *B. Byron Daggett.*
NELLIE ESTELLA, [1705] b. March 21, 1871; m. March 21, 1895, *Edwin Warren Sanborn.*
ALLEN E., [1706] b. Aug. 27, 1875.
RUFUS MORTIMER, [1707] b. April 8, 1877. He died in early life, Jan. 6, 1895.
EDNA E., [1708] b. April 22, 1881.
CHARLES C., [1709] b. Dec. 26, 1887.

Memoranda.

RUFUS M. CHOATE.

The travelling public needs no introduction to Mr. Rufus M. Choate, the popular passenger agent of the Western Transportation and Union Steamboat Companies, who for over a quarter of a century has been ticketing westward-bound lake tourists to Chicago and beyond.

Mr. Choate was born in Clarence, N. Y. His common-school education was supplemented by a course at the Clarence Academy, and a few months' instruction in business methods at Bryant & Stratton's College in Buffalo, N. Y. In 1860 the ambitious young man went West, but returned the following year. He was among the first to respond to the call of his country for three months' volunteers to suppress the Rebellion, and together with the gallant company of Clarence boys proceeded at once to the front. At the close of a term of patriotic military service he was honorably discharged. Upon his return to Buffalo he became identified with the transportation business as an employee of the late Charles Ensign. His aptitude for this calling led to a rapid promotion, and in due time he was appointed general passenger agent for all the Chicago lines.

RUFUS M. CHOATE.

In the year 1884 Mr. Choate entered into a copartnership with Mr. J. E. Walsh, to carry on a general real estate, insurance, and ticket business at No. 122 Exchange Street.

Mr. Choate is a large owner of real estate in the Thirteenth Ward, and his house and grounds are the finest in that section of the city. He is untiring in his efforts to secure for the southeastern portion of the city rapid transit, better drainage facilities, and the projected one hundred thousand dollar park, all of which he expects to see secured within the next few years.

Mr. Choate and his family were deeply afflicted by the sad death of his son, Rufus Mortimer Choate [1707], a promising young man of eighteen years. The notice of his death is given by a Buffalo correspondent. *Vid. Cape Ann Breeze, May 6, 1895.*

HOMER MILTON CHOATE.

[1114]

Homer Milton[7] Choate (*Isaac Warren[6], Joshua[5], Isaac[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Isaac Warren [582] and Mehitable (Blanchard) Choate, was born Aug. 22, 1843, in Portage, N. Y. He married, Sept. 11, 1867, *Helen E. McCoy*, daughter of Stephen and Eliza McCoy. She was born June 21, 1847, in Ellicottville, N. Y. They resided in Oil City, Pa.; Buffalo, N. Y.; Bradford, Pa.; New York City; Ellicottville, N. Y., and in Smethport, Pa., where Mrs. Choate died, Jan. 22, 1886.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ALBERTA L., [1710] b. June 22, 1868.
MAY E., [1711] b. Sept. 26, 1870.
HELEN MCCOY, [1712] b. April 20, 1873.
EDNA, [1713] b. Jan. 20, 1879. She died in childhood, Jan. 25, 1881.
CLARENCE, [1714] b. Sept. 20, 1881.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was educated in the academy in Clarence, N. Y. At the age of eighteen years he enlisted in Company E, Twenty-first Regiment, New York Volunteers, for two years; served his term out and was appointed United States Custom Inspector in Buffalo; in 1865 moved to Oil City, Pa., and was bookkeeper in the First National Bank at that place for eight years, and cashier for two years, when he left to engage in the oil business; was in the oil business until 1883, when he accepted a position as paying teller of the Seaboard Bank, New York City, but having shot and killed a burglar in his house at Newark, N. J., was compelled to take his wife home, the shock to whom was so great that in consequence she died in 1886. He is now Deputy Registrar and Recorder for McKean County, Pa., a prominent Mason, and also prominent in the affairs of the Grand Army of the Republic.

JEROME CYRENUS CHOATE.

[1116]

Jerome Cyrenus[7] Choate (*Eli Warn[6], Joshua[5], Isaac[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Eli Warn [591] and Fidelia Ermenile (Sheldon) Choate, was born Jan. 22, 1840, in Lancaster, N. Y. He married, in 1861, *Kate Louise Kelley*, daughter of John and Mary Kelley. She was born in Buffalo, N. Y. They resided in Looneyville, N. Y. Mrs. Choate died.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

FRANCIS JEROME, [1715] m. *Emma Webber.*
MARY LIBBIE, [1716] m. *Theodore Hutchinson.*
IDA KATE, [1717] m. *Tobias Staley.*

EMMA FIDELIA CHOATE.

[1117]

Emma Fidelia[7] Choate (*Eli Warn[6], Joshua[5], Isaac[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Eli Warn [591] and Anna (Brimmer) Choate, was born Oct. 6, 1849, in Lancaster, N. Y. She married, Feb. 23, 1876, *Charles Brimmer*, son of Doty and Sarah (Brimmer) Brimmer. He was born March 3, 1849, in Petersburg, N. Y. They resided in Bennington, Vt., until the spring of 1885, when they removed to Marshall, Minn., where they reside.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ANNA CORA, b. Feb. 11, 1877.
CHARLES RAYMOND, b. July 9, 1878.
CHOATE, b. Nov. 10, 1882.

Memoranda.

MR. BRIMMER was a farmer, an apiarist, and a manufacturer of vinegar. His father was in the bee business over fifty years.

HEMAN ELI CHOATE.

[1118]

Heman Eli[7] Choate (*Eli Warn[6], Joshua[5], Isaac[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Eli Warn [591] and Anna (Brimmer) Choate, was born Aug. 1, 1853, in Bowmansville, N. Y. He married, Nov. 8, 1876, *Laura D. Chapman*, daughter of Egbert and Susan (Erb) Chapman. She was born May 25, 1853, in Cheektowaga, N. Y. They resided in Lancaster, N. Y.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

LILLIAN S, [1718] b. March 4, 1878.

ELIZA CHOATE.

[1119]

Eliza[7] Choate (*George Greenleaf[6], George Gore[5], Joseph[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of George Greenleaf [597] and Elizabeth (Johnson) Choate, was born July, 1801, in Deer Isle, Me. She married *Samuel Hall.* He was born in Deer Isle, Me. They resided in Brooklin, Me. Mr. Hall died in 1874. Mrs. Hall died Aug. 4, 1887.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARY JANE, b. 1826; m. *Augustus Pierce;* res. Prospect, Me.
SAMUEL, b. 1829; m. 1854, *Martha Carter;* res. Brooklin, Me.
JOANNA C., b. 1831; m. Jan. 24, 1853, *Albion P. Sargent;* res. Rockland, Me.
GEORGE C., b. 1833; m. Aug. 9, 1865, *Kate B. Herrick;* res. Brooklin, Me.
FRANCES REBECCA, b. 1835; m. May 25, 1863, *George Carlton Dow;* d. Nov. 18, 1890.
JOHN, b. 1842; m. *Evelyn Cain;* res. Sedgwick, Me.

Memoranda.

MR. HALL married, first, Joanna Choate [1122]. His second wife, Eliza Choate, was her sister.

Mr. Pierce was born in 1818. He died Oct. 23, 1891.

LAVINIA CHOATE.

[1121]

Lavinia[7] Choate (*George Greenleaf[6], George Gore[5], Joseph[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of George Greenleaf [597] and Elizabeth (Johnson) Choate, was born Aug. 10, 1805, in Deer Isle, Me. She married, April 9, 1829, *Thomas Haskell*, son of Deacon Joshua and Eley (Haskell) Haskell. He was born Dec. 5, 1790, in Deer Isle, Me., where they resided. Mr. Haskell died Oct. 12, 1867, in Chelsea, Mass., where Mrs. Haskell died Nov. 22, 1879.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

BISHOP, b. Feb. 13, 1830; m. Sept. 10, 1854, *Eliza Richardson;* d. Dec. 12, 1862.
MARY GARAPELIA, b. Aug. 23, 1833; m. May 18, 1852, *Dr. Franklin Beckwith Ferguson.*
STATIRA CARMAN, b. June 6, 1835; m. Feb. 9, 1858, *William Bancroft;* res. St. Johnsbury, Vt.
ROWELL, b. April 16, 1837; m. 1869, *Hannah Mudgett;* d. 1891.
THURLOW, b. Jan. 20, 1839; m. Dec. 20, 1866, *Eliza Jennie Smart;* d. July 15, 1869.
CHARLES GARRISON, b. Nov. 3, 1841; m. Oct. 8, 1873, *Minnie Drawbridge.*

JOANNA CHOATE.

[1122]

Joanna[7] Choate (*George Greenleaf[6], George Gore[5], Joseph[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of George Greenleaf [597] and Elizabeth (Johnson) Choate, was born in Deer Isle, Me. She married *Samuel Hall.* He was born in Deer Isle, Me. Mrs. Hall died at the age of twenty-one years. Mr. Hall married her oldest sister, Eliza Choate [1119].

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

ELIZABETH. She died while on a visit to New Orleans, La.

MARTHA CHOATE.

[1123]

Martha[7] Choate (*George Greenleaf*[6], *George Gore*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of George Greenleaf [597] and Elizabeth (Johnson) Choate, was born Feb. 23, 1809, in Deer Isle, Me. She married, Jan., 1829, [1]*Amos Carter*, son of James and Mercy (Cain) Carter. He was born June 3, 1807, in Blue Hill, Me., where they resided. Mr. Carter died June 3, 1842. Mrs. Carter married [2]*Rev. Samuel Macomber*. He was born in 1790. They resided in Revere, Mass. Mr. Macomber died in 1866. Mrs. Macomber died June 23, 1890, in Brooklin, Me.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ANGELINE M., EMELINE, b. March 12, 1830; m. Feb. 12, 1846, [1]*Peirce Carter*; m. 1860, [2]*Joseph Greene*; d. Oct. 9, 1892. m. Feb. 12, 1846, *Joseph Gott*; res. South Blue Hill, Me.
MARY, b. May 3, 1832; m. *Marshall Lewis*. He is dead.
LAVINIA, b. Dec. 20, 1834; m. *Charles Greene*; d. June 12, 1888.
MARTHA, b. Feb. 15, 1836; m. 1854, *Samuel Hall*.
CAROLINE, b. Dec. 20, 1839; m. *Francis H. Harding*; res. South Surrey, Me.; d. July 7, 1880.
AMOS, b. Oct. 26, 1842; m. *Harriet Haskell*.

BYRON, b. 1848. He died July 2, 1871.
EDWARD F., b. May 23, 1850; m. June 29, 1880, *Minnie Mayo*; res. Revere, Mass.

THOMAS S. CHOATE.

[1124]

Thomas S.[7] Choate (*George Greenleaf*[6], *George Gore*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of George Greenleaf [597] and Betsey (Small) Choate, was born March 14, 1811, in Deer Isle, Me. He married *Hannah Marshall*. They resided in Deer Isle, Me. Mr. Choate died in 1852, while on a visit to New Orleans, La. Mrs. Choate died in 1849, in Deer Isle, Me.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ELIZABETH, [1719]. She died, aged 23 years.
HARRIET, [1720]. She died young.
JOHN F., [1721] b. Oct. 17, 1838; m. May 19, 1866, *Adelina Sargent*.
SARAH A., [1722] b. May 11, 1841; m. April 23, 1861, *Frederick Coombs*.
ADELAIDE M., [1723] b. Sept. 1, 1843; m. Sept. 23, 1864, *Francis Skillenger*.
CHARLES THOMAS, [1724] b. June 5, 1845; m. Feb. 12, 1870, [1]*Martha Smith*; m. May 4, 1886, [2]*Laura B. Hall*.
HANNAH, [1725]. She died young, aged 4 years.

ANNA WEBSTER CHOATE.

[1125]

Anna Webster[7] Choate (*George Greenleaf*[6], *George Gore*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of George Greenleaf [597] and Betsey (Small) Choate, was born May 11, 1813, in Deer Isle, Me. She married, Nov. 9, 1831, *Joseph Miller Bragdon*. They resided in Sullivan and Blue Hill, Me., and in Chelsea, Mass. Mr. Bragdon died in Sullivan, Me. Mrs. Bragdon died June 9, 1892, in Chelsea, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARGARET, b. Dec. 26, 1836; res. Everett Ave., Chelsea, Mass.
LUCY, b. May 6, 1841; m. April 9, 1863, *George M. Reynalds*.

JOHN CHOATE.

[1126]

John[7] Choate (*George Greenleaf*[6], *George Gore*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of George Greenleaf [597] and Betsey (Small) Choate, was born in Deer Isle, Me. He married —— ——. They resided in New Orleans. Mr. Choate died.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE is said to have had three children. It was while on a visit at his house that his brother, Thomas S. Choate [1124], and his niece, Elizabeth Hall, died.

SARAH ROBERTS CHOATE.

[1127]

Sarah Roberts[7] Choate (*George Greenleaf*[6], *George Gore*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of George Greenleaf [597] and Betsey (Small) Choate, was born July 5, 1818, in Deer Isle, Me. She married [1] *Abel Staples Townes*, son of Abel Townes. He was born in 1810. They resided in Blue Hill, Me. Mr. Townes died Aug. 24, 1872. Mrs. Townes married [2]—— *Dunham*. Mrs. Dunham died June 13, 1886.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ELIZABETH, b. April 28, 1837; m. July 19, 1870, *James McNeil;* res. Boston, Mass.
MARGARET ANN, b. May 22, 1839; m. Feb. 14, 1856, [1] *Moses Long;* m. Dec., 1875, [2] *Andrew Shelhamer;* res. Blue Hill, Me.
AN INFANT, who died in infancy.
CHARLES, b. Dec. 13, 1848; m. Feb., 1871, *Clara Ellen Darling;* res. Blue Hill, Me.
HARRIET ADA, b. April 21, 1851; m. Jan. 1, 1873, *Eugene de Oscar Holt;* res. Boston, Mass.

DAVID WORTHEN CHOATE.

[1128]

David Worthen[7] Choate (*William Seallon*[6], *Robert*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of William Seallon [600] and Harriet (Thompson) Choate, was born May 5, 1825, in Peacham, Vt. He married, Dec. 29, 1852, *Dorothy Ham*, daughter of Samuel and Sally (Nute) Ham. She was born Feb. 10, 1832, in Sheffield, Vt. They resided in West Danville, Vt.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WILLIAM S., [1726] b. Dec. 26, 1862.
FRANK W., [1727] b. May 16, 1870. He died in early manhood, May 15, 1896.
HARRY B., [1728] b. Feb. 4, 1874.

EDWIN RUTHVEN CHOATE.

[1129]

Edwin Ruthven[7] Choate (*William Seallon*[6], *Robert*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of William Seallon [600] and Harriet (Thompson) Choate, was born April 12, 1833, in North Montpelier, Vt. He married, Oct. 29, 1864, *May Rebecca Griffin*, daughter of James and Mary (Coburn) Griffin. She was born June 26, 1839, in Marshfield, Vt. They resided in North Montpelier, Vt.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MINA MAY, [1729] b. Sept. 25, 1866; m. March 13, 1879, *Burton Gale Webster.*
INEZ BLANCHE, [1730] b. May 2, 1870; m. Aug. 11, 1891, *Oscello Will Averill.*

MARIA CHOATE.

[1130]

Maria[7] Choate (*William Seallon[6], Robert[5], Joseph[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of William Seallon [600] and Harriet (Thompson) Choate, was born May 4, 1835, in Peacham, Vt. She married, July 4, 1866, *George C. Tabor*, son of Isaac and Sally (Fuller) Tabor. He was born April 22, 1831, in East Montpelier, Vt. They resided in North Montpelier, Vt. Mr. Tabor died Jan. 29, 1894. There were no children.

CHARLES AUGUSTUS CHOATE.

[1136]

Charles Augustus[7] Choate (*David Worthen[6], Robert[5], Joseph[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of David Worthen [604] and Aurilla (Ingraham) Choate, was born March 30, 1838, in Peacham, Vt. He married, Nov. 19, 1868, [1]*Alice M. Watts*, daughter of Lyman and Roxana (Brown) Watts. She was born Jan. 6, 1845, in Peacham, Vt. They resided in West Barnet, Vt. Mrs. Alice M. Choate died Sept. 19, 1882. Mr. Choate married, Aug. 20, 1891, [2]*Lucy E. Watts*, a sister of his first wife. She was born March 8, 1847, in Peacham, Vt. They resided in West Barnet, Vt.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

David W., [1731] b. Aug. 26, 1869.
Charles A., [1732] b. Oct. 2, 1871.
Lyman W., [1733] b. Oct. 28, 1875. He died in infancy, May 24, 1876.
A Daughter, [1734] b. March 25, 1877. She died in infancy, Oct. 4, 1877.
Nelson, [1735] b. May 2, 1879. He died in childhood, May 12, 1881.
Elsie A., [1736] b. Nov. 26, 1880.
Isaac W., [1737] b. Sept. 12, 1882.

ELSIE ANN CHOATE.

[1137]

Elsie Ann[7] Choate (*David Worthen[6], Robert[5], Joseph[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of David Worthen [604] and Aurilla (Ingraham) Choate, was born Feb. 2, 1842, in Peacham, Vt. She married, Dec. 29, 1868, *David Merrill, M. D.*, son of Rev. David and Mary (Hunt) Merrill. He was born Nov. 24, 1841, in Peacham, Vt. They resided in Peacham and in St. Johnsbury, Vt. Dr. Merrill died March 28, 1873. There were no children.

CAROLINE E. CHOATE.

[1139]

Caroline E.[7] Choate (*John Tyler[6], John Tyler[5], John[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of John Tyler [607] and Abiah (Stanley) Choate, was born June 20, 1820, in Underhill, Vt. She married, April 26, 1846, *Walter H. Cilley*, son of Richard and Betsey (Swan) Cilley. He was born Nov. 28, 1821, in Weare, N. H. They resided in Essex, Vt., where they died. Mr. Cilley died July 10, 1883. Mrs. Cilley died July 11, 1886.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Frank H., b. Feb. 13, 1847; m. Sept. 2, 1871, *Ellen M. Butler;* res. Jericho, Vt.
Alice C., b. Nov. 24, 1850.
Albin W., b. July 17, 1852; m. Nov. 19, 1879, *Amanda Ellis;* res. Essex, Vt.
Frederick S., b. Aug. 12, 1854; m. Sept. 16, 1886, *Effie Patterson.*
Albina, b. March 9, 1856. She died in girlhood, 1864.

MARY A. CHOATE.

[1140]

Mary A.[7] **Choate** (*John Tyler*[6], *John Tyler*[5], *John*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of John Tyler [607] and Abiah (Stanley) Choate, was born June 20, 1822, in Underhill, Vt. She married, Jan. 14, 1848, *Myron Bronson*, son of Hon. Oly and Polly (Fay) Bronson. He was born June 29, 1820, in Richmond, Vt. They resided in Richmond, Vt, and in Oberlin, Ohio. Mrs. Bronson died Nov. 17, 1861, in Underhill, Vt. There were no children.

JANE B. CHOATE.

[1141]

Jane B.[7] **Choate** (*John Tyler*[6], *John Tyler*[5], *John*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of John Tyler [607] and Abiah (Stanley) Choate, was born May 23, 1824, in Underhill, Vt. She married, Aug. 7, 1859, *Francis Story*, son of David and Laura (Martin) Story. He was born in Underhill, Vt., where they resided. Mrs. Story died March 17, 1866.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ARTHUR, b. Dec. 8, 1862. LESLIE, b. Aug. 9, 1864. EDWIN, b. Sept. 17, 1865.

ORVILLE CHOATE.

[1142]

Orville[7] **Choate** (*John Tyler*[6], *John Tyler*[5], *John*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of John Tyler [607] and Abiah (Stanley) Choate, was born Feb. 13, 1827, in Underhill, Vt. He married, Sept. 19, 1852, [1]*Lucinda French*, daughter of Christopher and Persis (Lyon) French. She was born Nov. 11, 1830, in Cambridge, Vt. They resided in Morrisville, Vt., where Mrs. Choate died Jan. 19, 1888. Mr. Choate married [2]*Mary Gunn*.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ADELLA MAY, [1738] b. April 14, 1855. She died in early life, March 7, 1877.
WILLIAM ADELBERT, [1739] b. Aug. 26, 1857; m. Oct. 28, 1885, *Elsie Dedrick Wygant*.
FRED WILBUR, [1740] b. Aug. 8, 1859; m. Dec. 31, 1888, *Blanche Alice Hughes*.
HOMER O., [1741] b. Oct. 6, 1877. He died in boyhood, March 4, 1882.

CORDELIA A. CHOATE.

[1143]

Cordelia A.[7] **Choate** (*John Tyler*[6], *John Tyler*[5], *John*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of John Tyler [607] and Abiah (Stanley) Choate, was born April 15, 1830, in Underhill, Vt. She married, Jan. 25, 1855, *Hiram F. Lyon*, son of Abel and Lucinda (Olds) Lyon. He was born June 9, 1823, in Swanton, Vt., where they resided, and removed to Morrisville, Vt.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

AGNES P., b. May 5, 1856. She died in girlhood, Feb. 5, 1864.
CHARLES H., b. Feb. 26, 1863. He died in infancy, March 30, 1864.
MAY AGNES, b. June 8, 1867.
MARTHA J., b. Nov. 24, 1869.
CARLENE S., b. Feb. 8, 1874.

OLIVE SENELDA CHOATE.

[1144]

Olive Senelda[7] Choate (*John Tyler[6], John Tyler[5], John[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of John Tyler [607] and Abiah (Stanley) Choate, was born May 24, 1840, in Underhill, Vt. She married, Oct. 17, 1864, *William Fuller*, son of Daniel and Prudence (Baxter) Fuller. He was born Aug. 12, 1842, in Glover, Vt. They resided in Underhill, Vt.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

CARRIE C., b. April 4, 1869.

MAUD M., b. Jan. 31, 1873.

CAROLINE CHOATE.

[1145]

Caroline[7] Choate (*Isaac Newton[6], John Tyler[5], John[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Isaac Newton [609] and Amarilla (Bostwick) Choate, was born April 18, 1821, in Underhill, Vt. She married, Jan. 1, 1843, *Ira Blodgett*, son of John and Annie Blodgett. He was born March 26, 1819, in Jericho, Vt. They resided in Jericho, Richmond, and Underhill, Vt., in Boston, and on Douglass Place, Cambridge, Mass. Mr. Blodgett died May 15, 1888, in Jay, N. Y.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

IRVING, b. July 22, 1849; m. March 10, 1873, [1]*Etta D. Dunbar;* m. Jan. 28, 1884, [2]*Charlotte M. Murdock;* res. Cambridgeport, Mass.

WILLIAM OSSIAN CHOATE.

[1147]

William Ossian[7] Choate (*Isaac Newton[6], John Tyler[5], John[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Isaac Newton [609] and Amarilla (Bostwick) Choate, was born in 1825, in Underhill, Vt. He married, in 1854, *Emma Seymour Wing*, daughter of Judge D. W. and Almira Wing. She was born July 6, 1831, in Fort Edward, N. Y., where they resided. Mr. Choate died Sept. 18, 1858, in Jericho, Vt. Mrs. Choate died May 2, 1857, in Fort Edward, N. Y.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

EMMA, [1742]. She died in infancy.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE studied for the ministry in the Episcopal Church, but his health failed and he travelled in Europe, crossing the ocean several times, yet he was obliged to abandon study, and undertook to establish himself in some mercantile business. Meanwhile Mrs. Choate resided with her mother in Fort Edward, but soon after died very suddenly, leaving an infant daughter, who also shortly died. Mr. Choate felt the shock of his wife's death severely. His friends took him to Underhill, Vt., hoping his native air would benefit him, but he died in less than a year.

MARY JANE CHOATE.

[1148]

Mary Jane[7] Choate (*Isaac Newton[6], John Tyler[5], John[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Isaac Newton [609] and Amarilla (Bostwick) Choate, was born May 26, 1829, in Underhill, Vt. She married, in 1861, *George Bostwick*, son of Anson and Serepta Bostwick. He was born in Burlington, Vt., where Mr. Bostwick died in 1882. Mrs. Bostwick died in August, 1862.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

AN INFANT, b. Aug., 1862, and died the same day.

HORACE LEROY CHOATE.

[1151]

Horace Leroy[7] Choate (*George[6], John Tyler[5], John[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of George [611] and Betsey (Davis) Choate, was born April 20, 1833, in Henniker, N. H. He married, Dec 10, 1863, [1]*Mary Mabel Heath*, daughter of Christopher and Sarah (Call) Heath. She was born June 3, 1835, in Pittsburg, N. H. They resided in Hopkinton, N. H. Mrs. Mary M. Choate died Nov. 1, 1882. Mr. Choate married, Dec. 10, 1883, [2]*Frances Emma Coomes*. Mrs. Frances E. Choate died Aug., 1890.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

CARRIE J., [1743] b. Aug. 8, 1867 (*adopted*).

LIZZIE ANNE CHOATE.

[1152]

Lizzie Anne[7] Choate (*George[6], John Tyler[5], John[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of George [611] and Betsey (Davis) Choate, was born Sept. 13, 1839, in Hopkinton, N. H. She married, Dec. 10, 1873, *Nathan S. Smith*, son of Elisha and Rachel (Sanborn) Smith. He was born Jan. 20, 1831, in North Salem, N. H., where they resided. Mrs. Smith died Jan. 15, 1890.

MARTHA A. CHOATE.

[1153]

Martha A.[7] Choate (*Thomas[6], John Tyler[5], John[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Thomas [612] and Harriet (Swan) Choate, was born March 23, 1826, in Underhill, Vt. She married, Dec. 23, 1847, *Thomas J. Robinson*, son of Isaac and Dinah (Irwin) Robinson. He was born March 20, 1827, in Burlington, Vt. They resided in Manchester, N. H., and in Stowe, Vt.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

EMMA V., b. Aug. 27, 1848; m. Jan. 1, 1867.
IDA M., b. June 25, 1852; m. Aug. 1, 1872.
WILLIAM W., b. Aug. 7, 1854; m. Sept. 6, 1882.
CHARLES J., b. Oct. 15, 1860; m. Oct. 1, 1885.
EDWARD, b. May 5, 1862; m. April 30, 1887.
ALICE M., b. Nov. 16, 1867.
GEORGE W., b. March 14, 1870; m. Jan. 1, 1888.

MARY ELIZA CHOATE.

[1154]

Mary Eliza[7] Choate (*Thomas[6], John Tyler[5], John[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Thomas [612] and Harriet (Swan) Choate, was born March 3, 1828, in Underhill, Vt. She married, Nov., 1853, *Eber A. Hill*, son of Amasa and Polly (Woodward) Hill. He was born June 29, 1832, in Enosburg, Vt. They resided in Underhill and in Waterville, Vt.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ORRIN A., b. Dec. 5, 1856; m. Feb. 6, 1883, *Libbie E. Corbary*; res. Chemung, Ill.
LAURA A., b. Feb. 9, 1861; m. Nov. 17, 1883, *George N. Fisher*; res. Manson, Ia.
HARLAN B., b. Sept. 22, 1863; m. May 24, 1884, *Cora E. Beeker*; res. Waterville, Vt.

GEORGE CHOATE.

[1155]

George[7] Choate (*Thomas[6], John Tyler[5], John[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Thomas [612] and Harriet (Swan) Choate, was born Oct. 17, 1830, in Underhill, Vt. He married, Jan. 1, 1852, *Mrs. Relief (Roberts) Stearns*, daughter of John and Relief (Small) Roberts. She was born July 22, 1826, in Goffstown, N. H. They resided in Underhill Centre, Vt.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

L. Medora, [1744] b. June 16, 1854; m. Jan. 7, 1873, *Ezra J. Brown.*
Hattie J., [1745] b. Feb. 17, 1857; m. 1883, [1]*Humphrey Jackman;* m. Oct. 18, 1884, [2]*Frank W. Bragg.*
Florinda R., [1746] b. Dec. 6, 1859.
Rogene A., [1747] b. Feb. 13, 1862.
M. Adelia, [1748] b. Dec. 6, 1864; m. Sept. 15, 1884, *Walter H. Flanders.*
Cora A., [1749] b. April 17, 1868.

HANNAH LOUISA CHOATE.

[1158]

Hannah Louisa[7] Choate (*Langdon[6], John Tyler[5], John[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Langdon [617] and Deborah V. (Jones) Choate, was born Sept. 20, 1840, in Columbus, Ill. She married *Thomas Ruggles.* He was born Dec. 13, 1825, in Washington, Ind. They resided in Hamilton, Ill. Mrs. Ruggles died July 18, 1872.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Ella D., b. Aug., 1859. She died in infancy, Feb., 1860.
Thomas G., b. July 14, 1861. He died in early manhood, Aug. 6, 1886.
Clara S., b. Jan. 30, 1863.
Edmund, b. Nov. 7, 1864.
Leon M., b. Aug. 11, 1867.
Alice, b. May 12, 1872. She died in infancy, Sept. 17, 1872.

ANDREW JACKSON CHOATE.

[1159]

Andrew Jackson[7] Choate (*Langdon[6], John Tyler[5], John[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Langdon [617] and Deborah V. (Jones) Choate, was born Jan. 27, 1843, in Columbus, Ill. He married, Jan. 13, 1881, *Frances Grubb*, daughter of Ephraim and Susan Grubb. They resided in Hamilton, Ill.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Stella L., [1750] b. Jan. 3, 1883.
An Infant, [1751] b. June 21, 1888.

MARTHA ALICE CHOATE.

[1160]

Martha Alice[7] Choate (*Langdon[6], John Tyler[5], John[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Langdon [617] and Deborah V. (Jones) Choate, was born Oct. 25, 1849, in Columbus, Ill. She married, Aug. 10, 1876, *John I. Spence*, son of John and Jane (Wright) Spence. They resided in Hamilton, Ill.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Jennie I., b. June 8, 1878.
Nellie, b.
Allie, b. March, 1885.
John C., b. May 30, 1887.

MARY J. CHOATE.

[1162]

Mary J.[7] **Choate** (*William Pearson*[6], *John Tyler*[5], *John*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of William Pearson [618] and Martha (Bailey) Choate, was born Feb. 18, 1840, in Warner, N. H. She married, Dec. 13, 1867, *Benjamin F. Abbott*, son of Badoc and Lydia (Sargent) Abbott. He was born June 23, 1838, in Bradford, N. H., where they resided.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WALTER M., b. Jan. 21, 1869. CHARLES B., b. March 17, 1872. ANNIE MAY, b. Oct. 2, 1879.

FRANK E. CHOATE.

[1168]

Frank E.[7] **Choate** (*William Pearson*[6], *John Tyler*[5], *John*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of William Pearson [618] and Martha (Bailey) Choate, was born June 15, 1854, in Bradford, N. H. He married *Emma L. Cressey*, daughter of Warren and Clementine (Seavey) Cressey. They resided in Bradford, N. H. There were no children.

ALBERT E. CHOATE.

[1169]

Albert E.[7] **Choate** (*William Pearson*[6], *John Tyler*[5], *John*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of William Pearson [618] and Martha (Bailey) Choate, was born April 3, 1858, in Bradford, N. H. He married, in 1881, *Fannie Ward*. She was born in Boston, Mass. They resided in Bradford, N. H.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

BERTHA, [1752] b. March, 1883.

VIRGINIA CHOATE.

[1174]

Virginia[7] **Choate** (*James Cann*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of James Cann [619] and Eliza Jane (Tabb) Choate, was born Feb. 4, 1851, in Portsmouth, Va. She married, May 5, 1868, *William Abner Wright*, son of Silas D. and Susan Ann (Palmer) Wright. He was born in Warren County, N. C. They reside in Norfolk, Va.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WILLIAM JAMES, b. March 8, 1869; m. Aug. 8, 1893, *Ida C. Snell.*
LENA DAVIS, b. Feb. 13, 1871; m. July 27, 1892, *Wallace Putnam Ashburn.*

Memoranda.

MR. WILLIAM JAMES WRIGHT married Miss Snell, of Boston, Mass. They had one child, William Kingman, b. June 17, 1894.

Mr. and Mrs. Ashburn reside in Norfolk, Va. They had one child, Wallace Leigh, b. Nov. 18, 1893; d. June 23, 1894.

MARY IRESON BAUGH CHOATE.

[1176]

Mary Ireson Baugh[7] **Choate** (*James Cann*[6], *Enoch*[5], *Ebenezer*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of James Cann [619] and Eliza Jane (Tabb) Choate, was born Aug. 27, 1853, in Portsmouth, Va. She married, Jan. 6, 1875, *Charles Bartholomew Bilisoly*, son of Charles and Rosalie (Bourke) Bilisoly. He was born Oct. 15, 1851, in Portsmouth, Va. They reside in Berkley, Va

THE CHILDREN WERE:

EUGENE AUBREY, b. April 12, 1876. LUCILLE CARRINGTON, b. May 28, 1884.
PAUL CLIFTON, b. June 24, 1878.

FRANCES PARK CHOATE.

[1179]

Frances Park[7] Choate (*James Cann[6], Enoch[5], Ebenezer[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of James Cann [619] and Eliza Jane (Tabb) Choate, was born Feb. 25, 1859, in Portsmouth, Va. She married, Nov. 6, 1879, *Dr. Virginius Bartholomew Bilisoly*. son of Dr. Virginius Bartholomew and Margaret (McAlpine) Bilisoly. He was born June 4, 1858, in Portsmouth, Va. They reside in Berkley, Va.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

GEORGE RICHARD ANTONIA, b. Sept. 27, 1880. MARGARET MCALPINE, b. March 19, 1893.

LUCRETIA A. CHOATE.

[1190]

Lucretia A.[7] Choate (*Ebenezer Deering[6], John[5], Daniel[4], Daniel[3], Joseph[2], John[1]*), daughter of Ebenezer Deering [630] and Sarah (Hart) Choate, was born, Jan. 31, 1833, in Portland, Me. She married, Sept. 6, 1862, *Capt. William Burgess*. He was born Nov., 1830, in Scotland, Great Britain. They resided in Portland, Me. Capt. Burgess died April 27, 1863.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

AUGUSTA WILHELMENA, b. Aug. 27, 1863.

Memoranda.

CAPTAIN BURGESS was master of the Allan Mail Steamship "North American," from Portland to Liverpool, which was wrecked off Cape Race, Newfoundland, April 27, 1863, and perished about six months after marriage. Mrs. Burgess and daughter resided with her brother, Daniel Choate, Esq., in the old homestead, but in 1894 she resided on Mt. Auburn Street, Cambridge, Mass.

ELIZA FURBER CHOATE.

[1191]

Eliza Furber[7] Choate (*Ebenezer Deering[6], John[5], Daniel[4], Daniel[3], Joseph[2], John[1]*), daughter of Ebenezer Deering [630] and Sarah (Hart) Choate, was born Sept. 30, 1835, in Portland, Me. She married, May 10, 1859, *Albert Q. Leach*. He was born in Portland, Me., where they resided. Mr. Leach died April 8, 1888. Mrs. Leach died Sept. 18, 1886.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

CHARLES A., b. April 11, 1861. FLORENCE C., b. June 23, 1871.

SARAH H. CHOATE.

[1194]

Sarah H.[7] Choate (*Ebenezer Deering[6], John[5], Daniel[4], Daniel[3], Joseph[2], John[1]*), daughter of Ebenezer Deering [630] and Sarah (Hart) Choate, was born Dec. 26, 1842, in Portland, Me. She married, Aug. 18, 1871, *Nathaniel G. Cram*, son of Nathaniel Octavus and Mary (Kittredge) Cram. He was born May 25, 1845, in Portland, Me. They resided in Berlin Mills, N. H.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

MARY KITTREDGE., b. Feb. 25, 1875.

Memoranda.

Mr. Cram is connected with the Berlin Mills Company. He belongs to an old Portland family. His father was for many years a leading business man in that city, serving as Representative to the Legislature in 1865, alderman in 1867, and in 1893 he was one of the Judges of Awards in the Board of Fish Commissioners at the Columbian Exposition in Chicago. He was also a director of the Casco National Bank. He died March 10, 1894, at the age of eighty-one years.

Mr. Cram has a brother, Mr. George O. K. Cram, a well-known business man in Portland, and a sister, Miss Margaret Cram, of the same city. He has also two sisters, Misses Octavia and Julia Cram, who are teachers in the public schools of Boston, Mass.

ELLEN MARIA CHOATE.

[1196]

Ellen Maria[7] Choate (*Daniel Little[6], John[5], Daniel[4], Daniel[3], Joseph[2], John[1]*), daughter of Daniel Little [631] and Caroline (Kimball) Choate, was born Sept. 23, 1835, in Portland, Me. She married, April 2, 1863, [1]*David Keazer*, son of David and Caroline Keazer. He was born in 1840. They resided in Portland, Me Mr. Keazer died at sea in 1864. Mrs. Keazer married, Feb. 9, 1882, [2]*Henry A. Jones*, son of Stephen Jones. He was born in 1807, in Harpswell, Me. They resided in Portland, Me. Mr. Jones died Sept. 3, 1883.

SUSAN FRANCES CHOATE.

[1201]

Susan Frances[7] Choate (*Jonathan[6], Bagley[5], Jonathan[4], Jonathan[3], Benjamin[2], John[1]*), daughter of Jonathan [633] and Sarah Rindge (Shannon) Choate, was born April 24, 1841, in Sandwich, N. H. She married, Jan. 8, 1862, *Edwin F. Brown*, son of Lyonas and Lucy Brown. He was born Aug. 20, 1837, in Moultonboro, N. H., where they reside. *Vid. Cutts Genealogy, p.* 393.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Cora May, b. May 29, 1865.
Myra L., b. Nov. 5, 1868; m. *William M. Carter.*
Edith B., b. Sept. 25, 1875.
Perne W., b. Dec. 11, 1879.

THOMAS BAGLEY CHOATE.

[1204]

Thomas Bagley[7] Choate (*Jonathan[6], Bagley[5], Jonathan[4], Jonathan[3], Benjamin[2], John[1]*), son of Jonathan [633] and Sarah Rindge (Shannon) Choate, was born Aug. 13, 1848, in Sandwich, N. H. He married, Feb. 27, 1873, *Mary W. Blackey*, daughter of Ira and Sarah (Smart) Blackey. She was born in Sandwich, N. H. They resided in Meredith Village, N. H.

HULDAH ANNIE CHOATE.

[1206]

Huldah Annie[7] Choate (*Jonathan[6], Bagley[5], Jonathan[4], Jonathan[3], Benjamin[2], John[1]*), daughter of Jonathan [633] and Sarah Rindge (Shannon) Choate, was born Sept. 15, 1854, in Sandwich, N. H. She married, Aug. 15, 1874, *George F. Whiting*, son of George and Ellen Whiting. He was born in Tamworth, N. H. They reside in Tamworth, N. H.

Vid. Cutts Genealogy, p. 393.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Charles E., b. Oct. 30, 1875.
Lewis Morrison, b. Dec. 24, 1877.
Arthur, b. Feb. 22, 1882.
Kate, b. Nov. 27, 1886.
Nellie, b. Aug., 1892.

FREDERICK SHANNON CHOATE.

[1207]

Frederick Shannon[7] Choate (*Jonathan[6], Bagley[5], Jonathan[4], Jonathan[3], Benjamin[2], John[1]*), son of Jonathan [633] and Sarah Rindge (Shannon) Choate, was born July 8, 1861, in Sandwich, N. H. He married, July 30, 1885, *Elizabeth Solaris*, daughter of George and Elizabeth Solaris. She was born Dec. 31, 1860, in Salem, Mass. They resided in Beverly, Mass.

EDWARD HENRY CHOATE.

[1209]

Edward Henry[7] Choate (*Benjamin Evans[6], Benjamin[5], Simeon[4], Benjamin[3], Benjamin[2], John[1]*), son of Benjamin Evans [636] and Harriet (Crane) Choate, was born July 6, 1830, in Charlestown, Mass. He married, Aug. 7, 1862, *Judith Anna Norris*, daughter of Joseph and Euphemia (Bailey) Norris. She was born Aug. 13, 1840, in Nashua, N. H. They resided in Hyde Park, Mass.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

CARRIE NORRIS, [1753] b. Nov. 24, 1864.

MARY MARIA CHOATE.

[1210]

Mary Maria[7] Choate (*Benjamin Evans[6], Benjamin[5], Simeon[4], Benjamin[3], Benjamin[2], John[1]*), daughter of Benjamin Evans [636] and Harriet (Crane) Choate, was born Oct. 28, 1832, in Charlestown, Mass. She married, April 27, 1852, *William O. Spinney*, son of William and Margery (Oliver) Spinney. He was born Nov. 9, 1827, in Georgetown, Me. They resided in Lynn, Mass., till Oct, 1854; in Rockford, Ill., till June, 1856; in Darlington, Wis., till 1864; in Newkirk, Iowa, until 1865, and since then on Federal Street, Salem, Mass. Mr. Spinney died Jan. 29, 1869.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WILLIAM FRANKLIN, b. Jan. 21, 1853; m. Jan 30, 1884, *Annie Goodhue Ward.*
HARRIET MARIA, b. Dec. 19, 1856, m. Jan. 13, 1878, *Nathan Poole Gifford.*

Memoranda.

MR. and MRS. SPINNEY were married in Boston, Mass. Their son, William F. Spinney, graduated, in 1874, from Harvard College. He went to China in July of that year, in the employ of the Chinese Custom Service. He returned to this country in 1882 as Commissioner in charge of the Chinese Exhibit at the Exposition in New Orleans, La. He sailed for China again in August of 1885, and has been for some years Deputy Commissioner in the Custom House in Canton, China. His wife is the daughter of Pierson and Mary (Goodell) Ward, of Salem, Mass.

Mr. Gifford, who married the daughter, is the son of Thomas J. and Hannah (Peabody) Gifford, of Salem, Mass. They have five children.

GEORGE ALBERT CHOATE.

[1213]

George Albert[7] Choate (*True Burnham[6], Benjamin[5], Simeon[4], Benjamin[3], Benjamin[2], John[1]*), son of True Burnham [638] and Mary (Pillsbury) Choate, was born July 23, 1832, in Newburyport, Mass. He married, Aug. 14, 1853, *Harriet K. Tilton*, daughter of Samuel F. and Eliza Tilton. They resided in Newburyport, Mass. Mr. Choate died April 16, 1867.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARY PILLSBURY, [1754] b. June, 1854. She died in early life, Aug. 25, 1869.
LEONARD SHERBER, [1755] b. July 14, 1856; m. 1884, *Charlotte Little.*
FLORENCE LEILA, [1756] b. May 27, 1858.
GEORGE, [1757] b. May 1, 1863.

LEONARD CHOATE.

[1214]

Leonard[7] Choate (*True Burnham[6], Benjamin[5], Simeon[4], Benjamin[3], Benjamin[2], John[1]*), son of True Burnham [638] and Mary (Pillsbury) Choate, was born March 29, 1835, in Newburyport, Mass. He married, July 29, 1857, *Emeline M. Cook*, daughter of Emas and Ann (Russell) Cook. They resided in Newburyport, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

A SON, [1758] b. Dec. 1, 1857; d. Dec., 1857.
ANNA RUSSELL, [1759] b. Jan. 29, 1859.
TRUE BURNHAM, [1760] b. Aug. 16, 1861.
A SON, [1761] b. May 12, 1867.

CALVIN CHOATE.

[1215]

Calvin[7] Choate (*True Burnham[6], Benjamin[5], Simeon[4], Benjamin[3], Benjamin[2], John[1]*), son of True Burnham [638] and Mary (Pillsbury) Choate, was born Dec. 21, 1836, in Newburyport, Mass. He married, Nov. 23, 1887, *Sarah Lizzie Knox*, daughter of George J. and Susan G. (Farnham) Knox. She was born Aug. 28, 1850, in West Lebanon, Me. They resided on High Street, Newburyport, Mass.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

A SON, [1762] b. Nov. 9, 1888. He died in infancy, Nov. 9, 1888.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE spends the winters in Florida, where he has a large orange-grove which some years has been very productive. In 1887 he shipped seventeen hundred boxes of nice oranges to the North. *Vid. Essex County Mercury, March* 9, 1887.

The compiler of this volume is under much obligation to Mr. Choate for assistance in looking up the old records of Kingston and Brentwood, N. H., for descendants of Rev. Benjamin Choate [9].

HORACE CHOATE.

[1217]

Horace[7] Choate (*Ezekiel True[6], Benjamin[5], Simeon[4], Benjamin[3], Benjamin[2], John[1]*), son of Ezekiel True [640] and Catherine S. (Mace) Choate, was born June 19, 1840, in Newburyport, Mass. He married *Maria Holmes.* They reside in Nebraska.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

A DAUGHTER, [1763] b. Dec. 22, 1868.
EMMA PEABODY, [1764] b. Aug. 2, 1872.

JOSEPH WHITTIER CHOATE.

[1221]

Joseph Whittier[7] Choate (*Thomas[6], Benjamin[5], Simeon[4], Benjamin[3], Benjamin[2], John[1]*), son of Thomas [641] and Martha Lydia (Whittier) Choate, was born Aug. 25, 1834, in Newburyport, Mass. He married, Sept. 9, 1858, *Hannah B. Brown*, daughter of Stephen and Sarah (Clark) Brown. She was born Feb., 1822, in Newburyport, Mass., where they resided.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

JOSEPHINE WHITTIER, [1765] b. Feb. 18, 1859.

EZEKIEL WHITTIER CHOATE.

[1222]

Ezekiel Whittier[7] Choate (*Thomas[6], Benjamin[5], Simeon[4], Benjamin[3], Benjamin[2], John[1]*), son of Thomas [641] and Martha Lydia (Whittier) Choate, was born July 22, 1838, in Newburyport, Mass. He married, Jan. 30, 1855, [1]*Caroline E. Coffin*, daughter of Charles and Lucretia Coffin. She was born in Newburyport, Mass., where they resided; removed to Providence, R. I., and to Boston, Mass. Mr. Choate married [2]*Ellen B. Kezar.*

THE CHILDREN WERE:

EZEKIEL CLARENCE, [1766] b. Aug. 13, 1856.
EDWIN THOMAS, [1767] b. March 18, 1859.
GRACE, [1768] b. Oct. 2, 1866.
PERCY, [1769] b.
MAUDE, [1770] b.
ERNEST, [1770a] b.

WILLIAM FREDERICK CHOATE.

[1229]

William Frederick[7] Choate (*William[6], Benjamin[5], Simeon[4], Benjamin[3], Benjamin[2], John[1]*), son of William [644] and Mary G. (Hickok) Choate, was born June 25, 1854, in Newburyport, Mass. He married, Sept. 8, 1879, *Justina Chaney*, daughter of Albion and Angeletta (Bryant) Chaney. She was born Aug. 20, 1859, in Whitefield, Me. They resided on Frothingham Avenue, Charlestown, Mass. There were no children.

ALBERT CHOATE.

[1256]

Albert[8] Choate (*Robert[7], Robert[6], Robert[5], Ebenezer[4], Robert[3], John[2], John[1]*), son of Robert [654] and Sophronia (Ripley) Choate, was born Feb. 15, 1834, in Montville, Me. He married, July 29, 1865, *Elvira D. Young*, daughter of Samuel Young. She was born Jan. 3, 1838, in Montville, Me., where they resided.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WILLINOT W. B., [1771] b. July 27, 1866; m. March 3, 1884, *Jessie Gould.*
GEORGE A., [1772] b. March 4, 1870.
LIZZIE A., [1773] b. Sept. 12, 1871.
FRANK A., [1774] b. Oct. 3, 1873.

JAMES HENRY CHOATE.

[1269]

James Henry[8] Choate (*John Cleaveland[7], Robert[6], Robert[5], Ebenezer[4], Robert[3], John[2], John[1]*), son of John Cleaveland [659] and Mary Jane (Gilson) Choate, was born Sept. 17, 1849, in Montville, Me. He married, Feb. 13, 1881, *Ella M. Sawyer*, daughter of Amos and Irene (Ham) Sawyer. She was born Sept. 15, 1851, in West Amesbury, Mass. They reside in Haverhill, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

BERNICE SAWYER, [1775] b. July 29, 1887.
GRACE ISOLE, [1776] b. March 29, 1889. She died in infancy, Sept. 3, 1889.

JOSEPH LEONARD CHOATE.

[1271]

Joseph Leonard[8] Choate (*John Cleaveland[7], Robert[6], Robert[5], Ebenezer[4], Robert[3], John[2], John[1],*) son of John Cleaveland [659] and Mary Jane (Gilson) Choate, was born Feb. 11, 1854, in Ohio. He married, Jan. 1, 1876, *Harriet E. Webster*, daughter of John A. and Judith (Buswell) Webster. She was born May 17, 1859, in East Kingston, N. H. They resided in Leominster and Lincoln, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WALTER SUMNER, [1777] b. Oct. 11, 1876.
PERLEY WEBSTER, [1778] b. July 30, 1881.
MABEL MAY, [1779] b. Dec. 8, 1884. She died in childhood, Jan. 10, 1887.

JACOB THOMPSON CHOATE.

[1272]

Jacob Thompson[8] Choate (*John Cleaveland[7], Robert[6], Robert[5], Ebenezer[4], Robert[3], John[2], John[1]*), son of John Cleaveland [659] and Keziah (Thompson) Choate, was born Feb. 21, 1861, in Amesbury, Mass. He married, Oct. 19, 1889, *Donna M. Turner*, daughter of William and Amanda (Dexter) Turner. She was born Aug. 7, 1859, in Victor, N. Y.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

SARAH MAUDE THOMPSON, [1780] b. Oct. 12, 1895.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE is a lawyer, with an extensive practice in Amesbury, Mass.

ANNA PARKER CHOATE.

[1275]

Anna Parker[8] Choate (*Thomas James[7], Ebenezer[6], Robert[5], Ebenezer[4], Robert[3], John[2], John[1]*), daughter of Thomas James [663] and Martha (Turner) Choate, was born Dec. 9, 1854, in Cambridge, Mass. She married, Oct. 25, 1876, *James N. Lombard*, son of Nicholas and Mary (Kelley) Lombard. He was born in 1837, at sea. They resided in Melrose, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

GERTRUDE, b. June 7, 1878. JAMES CHOATE, b. May 4, 1879. EUGENE, b. May 26, 1880.

LILLIE FRANCES CHOATE.

[1276]

Lillie Frances[8] Choate (*Thomas James[7], Ebenezer[6], Robert[5], Ebenezer[4], Robert[3], John[2], John[1]*), daughter of Thomas James [663] and Martha (Turner) Choate, was born Dec. 23, 1857, in Cambridge, Mass. She married, Dec. 17, 1879, *Samuel Butterfield*, son of Joseph and Judith Ann Butterfield. He was born March 31, 1857, in Arlington, Mass. They reside in Winchester, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WINNIFRED ALICE, b. Sept. 22. 1880. HERBERT CHOATE, b. May 23, 1882.

ARTHUR LLEWELLYN CHOATE.

[1286]

Arthur Llewellyn[8] Choate (*Joseph Bradley[7], Nehemiah[6], Ebenezer[5], Nehemiah[4], Robert[3], John[2], John[1]*), son of Joseph Bradley [680] and Elizabeth (Llewellyn) Choate, was born Aug. 23, 1870, in Lincoln, Iowa. He married, June 26, 1895, *Martha Eugenie Grattan*, daughter of Peter and Jewel (O'Donnell) Grattan. She was born Oct. 29, 1871, in Oshkosh, Wis., where they resided.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

FRANCIS GRATTAN, [1781] b. April 30, 1896.

ANGIE HELENA CHOATE.

[1289]

Angie Helena[8] Choate (*Lyman Thurston[7], Francis[6], Ebenezer[5], Nehemiah[4], Robert[3], John[2], John[1]*), daughter of Lyman Thurston [684] and Ann Maria (Parrott) Choate, was born May 18, 1868, in Lynn, Mass. She married, Sept. 10, 1884, *Dayton Stackpole*, son of Timothy and Elizabeth Georgianna (Heard) Stackpole. He was born Aug. 29, 1859, in North Berwick, Me. They resided on Warren Street, Lynn, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ROY CHESTER LYMAN, b. Oct. 7, 1885. He died in infancy, Feb. 13, 1886.
RUTH, b. Oct. 17, 1895. She died in infancy, Oct. 17, 1895.

CAROLINE STOCKMAN CHOATE.

[1290]

Caroline Stockman[8] Choate (*John William[7], John[6], Ebenezer[5], Nehemiah[4], Robert[3], John[2], John[1]*), daughter of John William [690] and Jane (Stockman) Choate, was born Oct. 28, 1859, in Lynn, Mass. She married, Sept. 20, 1874, *Wilbur B. Eastman*, son of Amos and Julia (Crissey) Eastman. He was born Oct. 18, 1851, in Westford, Vt. They resided in Jersey City, N. J., where Mrs. Eastman died, Feb. 12, 1879.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

GEORGE, b. Dec. 31, 1875. He died in childhood, Sept. 2, 1879.
GRACE CAROLINE, b. Feb. 12, 1877.

WILLIAM MANSFIELD CHOATE.

[1291]

William Mansfield[8] Choate (*Samuel Waldo[7], Samuel[6], Samuel[5], Samuel[4], Samuel[3], Samuel[2], John[1]*), son of Samuel Waldo [699] and Isabel (Stover) Choate, was born June 10, 1845, in Lynn, Mass. He married, Sept. 27, 1865, *Caroline Ellen Rittal*, daughter of James and Elizabeth W. (Porter) Rittal. She was born Oct. 15, 1843, in Dresden, Me. They resided in Boston, Mass. Mr. Choate died Feb. 22, 1885, in Dresden, Me.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

WILLIAM WALDO, [1782] b. July 26, 1866.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was adopted by his uncle, William Tufts Choate [340], of Woburn, Mass. When a lad, he enlisted as a musician in the Thirty-ninth Regiment, Massachusetts Volunteers, and served until discharged in 1863, on account of ill-health, from which he continued to suffer until his death.

William Waldo Choate, the only son, is baggage-master on the Boston & Albany Railroad, and resides with his mother at Hotel Salem, Suite 8, Charlestown, Mass.

EMILY DURINDA CHOATE.

[1292]

Emily Durinda[8] Choate (*Gardner Thomas[7], William[6], William[5], Stephen[4], Stephen[3], Samuel[2], John[1]*), daughter of Gardner Thomas [705] and Selinda (Goodrich) Choate, was born May 5, 1834, in Roxbury, N. Y. She married, May 25, 1853, *Edward Grant*, son of George and Jane (Boggs) Grant. He was born Aug. 19, 1830, in Stamford, N. Y., where they resided. Mrs. Grant died Dec. 26, 1867.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

IDA, b. March 27, 1859; m. April 9, 1878, *A. A. Johnston.*

Memoranda.

MR. GRANT, in 1890, held the office of deputy sheriff, and resided in Stamford, N. Y.

Mr. and Mrs. Johnston reside in Bovina, N. Y. They have two children, viz., James Howard, b. March 7, 1884; Bertha E., b. Feb. 8, 1888.

CORDELIA MELISSA CHOATE.

[1293]

Cordelia Melissa[8] Choate (*Gardner Thomas[7], William[6], William[5], Stephen[4], Stephen[3], Samuel[2], John[1]*), daughter of Gardner Thomas [705] and Selinda (Goodrich) Choate, was born June 10, 1836, in Roxbury, N. Y. She married, Aug. 26, 1861, *Hiram Howard*, son of David and Sally (Knapp) Howard. He was born Nov. 28, 1832, in Blenheim, N. Y. They resided in Stamford, N. Y. There were no children.

ALMINA SELINDA CHOATE.

[1294]

Almina Selinda[8] Choate (*Gardner Thomas[7], William[6], William[5], Stephen[4], Stephen[3], Samuel[2], John[1]*), daughter of Gardner Thomas [705] and Selinda (Goodrich) Choate, was born Dec. 25, 1847, in Roxbury, N. Y. She married, Jan. 7, 1867, *John S. Mahan*, son of John and Susan (Jameson) Mahan. He was born June 7, 1836, in Gilboa, N. Y. Mr. Mahan died Sept., 1889. Mrs. Mahan died Jan. 29, 1872. There were no children.

EMMA CHOATE.

[1295]

Emma[8] Choate (*Darius[7], William[6], William[5], Stephen[4], Stephen[3], Samuel[2], John[1]*), daughter of Darius [708] and Phebe (Brewster) Choate, was born in 1856 in Alexandria, Pa. She married, in 1882, *James H. Yerkes*, son of Huston and Katherine Yerkes. He was born in 1856 in Pennsylvania. They resided at No. 1354 Thirteenth Street, Denver, Col.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

CLAUDE L., b. 1884.

MARCELLUS R., b. 1887.

IRVING NEWTON CHOATE.

[1296]

Irving Newton[8] Choate (*Elliot Newton[7], Stephen Newton[6], Stephen[5], Stephen[4], Stephen[3], Samuel[2], John[1]*), son of Elliot Newton [715] and Mary E. (Puffer) Choate, was born Feb. 22, 1861, in Fitchburg, Mass. He married, Aug. 2, 1881, *Agnes M. Howland*, daughter of George C. and Charlotte D. (Walker) Howland. She was born Sept. 2, 1860, in Fitchburg, Mass., where they reside. There were no children.

MELVILLE ELLIOT CHOATE.

[1297]

Melville Elliot[8] Choate (*Elliot Newton[7], Stephen Newton[6], Stephen[5], Stephen[4], Stephen[3], Samuel[2], John[1]*), son of Elliot Newton [715] and Mary E. (Puffer) Choate, was born May 18, 1868, in Fitchburg, Mass. He married, Oct. 24, 1895, *Anna Eliza Sanford*, daughter of David T. and Sophia (Wood) Sanford. She was born Dec. 29, 1873, in Beacon Falls, Conn. They reside on Weymouth Street, Fitchburg, Mass. There were no children.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE graduated, in 1890, from Boston University, Massachusetts. He was engaged in railroad business as the chief clerk in the office of the superintendent, in Fitchburg, Mass.

MABEL BURGESS CHOATE.

[1298]

Mabel Burgess[8] Choate (*Henry Madison[7], Stephen Newton[6], Stephen[5], Stephen[4], Stephen[3], Samuel[2], John[1]*), daughter of Henry Madison [716] and Jennie T. (Burgess) Choate, was born Aug. 25, 1867, in Fitchburg, Mass. She married, Feb. 23, 1893, *Frank Comstock Hoyt*, son of Moses and Harriet H. (Bascom) Hoyt. He was born Sept. 17, 1865, in Windsor, Vt. They reside at No. 61 Day Street, Fitchburg, Mass. There were no children.

RHODA CLARK CHOATE.

[1303]

Rhoda Clark[8] Choate (*Benjamin[7], William[6], Ephraim[5], Josiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Benjamin [739] and Rhoda (Clark) Choate, was born Feb., 1838, in Rockport, Mass. She married *Nelson Wiswell.* They resided in Petaluma, Cal.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

HARRIET F., b. NELSON, b.

JOHN NEWTON CHOATE.

[1304]

John Newton[8] Choate (*John Steele[7], William[6], Ephraim[5], Josiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of John Steele [741] and Liefa (Tarr) Choate, was born Nov. 9, 1834, in Rockport, Mass. He married, Nov. 8, 1857, *Martha Woodbury Haskins*, daughter of Moses and Betsey Doris (Clark) Haskins. She was born March 29, 1835, in Rockport, Mass., where they resided.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

IDA FLORENCE, [1783] b. July 29, 1858. She died in childhood, June 7, 1860.
CHARLES NELSON, [1784] b. Aug. 12, 1863; m. Oct. 11, 1890, *Inez Mabel Hutchinson.*

ELIZABETH ANN CHOATE.

[1305]

Elizabeth Ann[8] Choate (*John Steele[7], William[6], Ephraim[5], Josiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of John Steele [741] and Liefa (Tarr) Choate, was born Nov. 21, 1837, in Rockport, Mass. She married, May, 1859, *Amos Rowe*, son of Amos and Rebecca Rowe. He was born in Rockport, Mass., where they resided.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ELIZABETH CHOATE. She is married and resides in Peabody, Mass.
ELLEN GERTRUDE. She resides in Rockport, Mass.

LYDIA CHOATE.

[1307]

Lydia[8] Choate (*Prentiss[7], William[6], Ephraim[5], Josiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Prentiss [742] and Lydia (Haskell) Choate, was born June 28, 1837, in Rockport, Mass. She married, Dec. 24, 1863, *John Cram Hill*, son of John and Susan (Bartlett) Hill He was born Dec. 3, 1836, in Loudon, N. H. They resided in Belmont, Mass. Mr. Hill died May 14, 1889, in Medford, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

CARRIE CHOATE, b. July 24, 1864; m. Dec. 18, 1883, *Charles Burnside Seagrave.*
JOHN CHESTER, b. Aug. 14, 1876. He died in early life, Sept. 29, 1892.

Memoranda.

MRS. HILL resides (1896) with her only surviving child, Mrs. Charles B. Seagrave, at No. 48 Bellevue Avenue, North Cambridge, Mass.

John Chester Hill, a very promising lad of sixteen years, intelligent for one of his years, the only son of a widowed mother, on whom were placed her fondest hopes, after a somewhat protracted illness, died Sept. 29, 1892.

Cedric H. Seagrave, the only son of Mr. and Mrs. Charles B. Seagrave, died January, 1893.

JOSEPH STRONG CHOATE.

[1309]

Joseph Strong[8] Choate (*Caleb Strong[7], Willlam[6], Ephraim[5], Josiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Caleb Strong [743] and Mary (Coas) Choate, was born July 3, 1848, in Rockport, Mass. He married *Margaret A. McCullough*, daughter of Miles and Eliza (Campbell) McCullough. She was born April 12, 1855, in Rollabay, Prince Edward Island. They reside in Rockport, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

HELEN, [1785] b. Nov. 24, 1881. FLORENCE, [1786] b. Sept. 12, 1884.

FRANK CHOATE.

[1310]

Frank[8] Choate (*Caleb Strong[7], William[6], Ephraim[5], Josiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Caleb Strong [743] and Mary (Coas) Choate, was born Nov. 6, 1850, in Rockport, Mass. He married, in 1884, *Flora Phillips.* She was born, in 1866, in Gloucester, Mass. They resided in Rockport, Mass. Mrs. Choate died Jan. 25, 1892.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

GRACE, [1787] b. Nov. 4, 1884.

GEORGE WILLIAM CHOATE.

[1312]

George William[8] Choate (*Paul[7], William[6], Ephraim[5], Jacob[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Paul [744] and Mary (Call) Choate, was born April 19, 1858, in Rockport, Mass. He married, Jan. 15, 1885, *Annie Fellows Norwood*, daughter of Bernard and Katherine (Garsey) Norwood. She was born May 10, 1862, in Rockport, Mass., where they reside.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

ALICE MABEL, [1788] b. Jan. 14, 1889.

HENRY CHOATE.

[1319]

Henry[8] Choate (*Jacob[7], Thomas[6], Jacob[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Jacob [750] and Maria Jane (Bunnell) Choate, was born Sept. 17, 1845, in Ingersoll, Ontario. He married, Nov. 3, 1875, *Anne Isabella Griffiths*, daughter of Joseph M. and Sarah (Lyttle) Griffiths. She was born Jan. 17, 1853, in Des Moines, Iowa. They resided in Des Moines, but removed, in 1882, to Rockport, and in 1887 to Hyde Park, Ill.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARGARET MARIA, [1789] b. March 28, 1877.
GRACE, [1790] b. May 1, 1881.
HENRY LAWRENCE, [1791] b. Jan. 20, 1889.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE is the manager for Aultman, Miller & Co., manufacturers and dealers in mowing and reaping machines, etc. P. O. Box 480, Hyde Park, Ill.

Mrs. Choate is of the Griffiths family, of Philadelphia, Pa.

MARIA JANE CHOATE.

[1321]

Maria Jane[8] Choate (*Jacob[7], Thomas[6], Jacob[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Jacob [750] and Maria Jane (Bunnell) Choate, was born Feb. 10, 1849, in Ingersoll, Ontario. She married, Sept. 5, 1876, *Marwood A. Gilbert*, son of Richard and Effie (McBride) Gilbert. He was born Feb. 18, 1841, in Yarmouth, Ontario. They resided in St. Thomas, Ontario. Mrs. Gilbert died April 21, 1884.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WILHELMINA ANNIE BLAKENEY, b. June 10, 1877.
MARIA ISABEL KATHLEEN, b. Nov. 13, 1878.
GERTRUDE EFFIE BUNNELL, b. Nov. 15, 1879.
RICHARD FRANCIS ARDAGH, b. March 31, 1883.

Memoranda.

MRS. GILBERT died in early womanhood, beloved and lamented by all her acquaintances. She was a bright, cultivated, and amiable woman, a member of the Church of England, and an exemplary Christian, devoted to her family.

Mr. Gilbert is the manager of the Imperial Bank of St. Thomas, Ontario.

ALEXANDER BUNNELL CHOATE.

[1324]

Alexander Bunnell[8] Choate (*Jacob[7], Thomas[6], Jacob[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Jacob [750] and Maria Jane (Bunnell) Choate, was born Feb. 20, 1854, at "Beechwood Farm," Ingersoll, Ontario. He married, June 5, 1889, *Anna Elizabeth Thompson*, daughter of Henry Huddlestone and Hannah Eveline (Dyre) Thompson. She was born in North March, Ottawa County, Ontario. They resided at "Beechwood Farm," Ingersoll, Ontario. Mrs. Choate died Jan. 13, 1896.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JESSIE MARIA, [1791a] b. June 15, 1890. EVYELIN FAY, [1791b] b. Jan. 3, 1896.

DAVID CHOATE.

[1325]

David[8] Choate (*Nathan[7], Thomas[6], Jacob[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Nathan [752] and Etta (Curtis) Choate, was born Nov. 18, 1838, in West Oxford, Ontario. He married, March 31, 1864, *Annie Eliza Box*, daughter of Philip and Jane (Lord) Box. She was born Jan. 8, 1842, in Toronto, Ontario. They resided in Ingersoll, Ontario. Mrs. Choate died June 14, 1885.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

CARRIE MAY, [1792] b. Feb., 1868. DAVID CURTIS, [1793] b. May 19, 1870.

THOMAS CHOATE.

[1326]

Thomas[8] Choate (*Nathan[7], Thomas[6], Jacob[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Nathan [752] and Etta (Curtis) Choate, was born Sept. 13, 1840, in Oxford County, Ontario. He married, March 30, 1870, *Anna Maria Dygert*, daughter of Isaac and Abigail (Jones) Dygert. She was born March 30, 1844, in West Oxford, Ontario, where they resided.

ANNA CHOATE.

[1327]

Anna[8] Choate (*Nathan[7], Thomas[6], Jacob[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Nathan [752] and Etta (Curtis) Choate, was born Feb. 8, 1844, in the county of Oxford, Ontario. She married, Oct. 23, 1873, *Harmon De Witt Little*, son of John and —— (Hedges) Little. He was born Jan. 20, 1843, in Ithaca, N. Y. They resided in Waverly, N. Y. Mr. Little died Feb. 4, 1882. Mrs. Little died Sept. 26, 1885, in West Oxford, Ontario.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

FREDERICK NATHAN, b. Aug. 31, 1874. LENA LOUISE, b. July 14, 1876.

JOHN FRED CHOATE.

[1328]

John Fred[8] Choate (*John McCarter[7], Thomas[6], Jacob[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of John McCarter [753] and Helen (Perley) Choate, was born Jan. 27, 1851, in Burford, Ontario. He married, Oct. 8, 1879, *Georgianna Skinner*.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARY HELEN, [1794] b. Nov. 16, 1880. LOUISA HARRIS, [1795] b. Aug. 5, 1882.

ASA CHOATE.

[1333]

Asa[8] Choate (*Thomas[7], Thomas[6], Jacob[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Thomas [756] and Elenora A. (Graham) Choate, was born July 16, 1859, in North Glanford, Ontario. He married, May 24, 1881, *Maria Trainor*, daughter of James and Mary Ann (Taylor) Trainor. She was born April 17, 1859, in Glanford, Ontario. They reside in North Glanford, Ontario.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ELENORA A., [1796] b. July 23, 1882.
JAMES T., [1797] b. March 19, 1884. He died in infancy, Jan. 30, 1885.
THOMAS W., [1798] b. May 27, 1886.

RUFUS CHOATE.

[1340]

Rufus[8] Choate (*Asa[7], Thomas[6], Jacob[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Asa [759] and Almira (Smith) Choate, was born Feb. 24, 1863, in Glanford, Ontario. He married, Nov. 12, 1882, *Lucy Maire.*

THE CHILDREN WERE:

RALPH CHESTER, [1799] b. Aug. 22, 1883.
BERTHA BELL, [1800] b. May 12, 1885.
HETTY HASELL, [1801] b. Nov. 15, 1889.

STELLA CHOATE.

[1341]

Stella[8] Choate (*Asa[7], Thomas[6], Jacob[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Asa [759] and Almira (Smith) Choate, was born Feb. 22, 1865, in Glanford, Ontario. She married, Sept. 17, 1882, *John Bela Potter.*

THE CHILDREN WERE:

PHILIP FLOID, b. June 10, 1883. GRACE, b. Jan. 20, 1886.

GEORGE WASHINGTON CHOATE.

[1356]

George Washington[8] Choate (*Nathan[7], James[6], Jacob[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Nathan [766] and Caroline (Gibbs) Choate, was born June 12, 1842, in Dorchester, Ontario. He married, Oct. 14, 1865, *Ella Garth Mitchel*, daughter of Benjamin and Mary (Durrett) Mitchell. She was born Dec. 25, 1842, in Smithfield, Ky. They resided in Louisville, Ky.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ITIE RUBIE, [1802] b. March 15, 1873.
BUDIE, [1803] b. Nov. 25, 1874. He died in infancy, Aug. 23, 1875.
ELLA B., [1804] b. Aug. 28, 1876.
BENNIE D., [1805] b. Sept. 9, 1879.

Memoranda.

GEORGE WASHINGTON CHOATE, whose mother died when he was about sixteen years old, enlisted with his brother in Company B. Twenty-fifth Michigan Infantry, and was in the Union service three years.

Mr. Choate was a correspondent of the Detroit Tribune during his army service, and soon after the war closed wrote a "Brief History of the Twenty-fifth Michigan Infantry," which was published. The regiment of nine hundred strong was mustered into the United States service in Kalamazoo, Mich., in September, 1862, and, under command of Col. Orlando H. Moore, marched, Oct. 1, 1862, forth to the field of hard-

ship, fighting, perils, death, and victory, with Burnside in East Tennessee, at Atlanta and Charleston with Sherman, with Thomas in Tennessee and North Carolina and Fort Fisher, fulfilling a campaign of many battles and much hard fighting. The survivors were mustered out of service June 24, 1865, in Salisbury, N. C., the regiment consisting of twenty-seven officers and three hundred and fifty-one enlisted men.

Their return was welcomed in Detroit and Jackson by public receptions, and July 3, 1865, they disbanded and scattered to their homes, having done their duty nobly to establish upon more enduring foundations the great temple of American freedom.

Since the close of the war Mr. Choate has been engaged largely as a teacher, and recently he has been connected with the Post-office in Louisville, Ky.

HANNAH MELISSA CHOATE.

[1357]

Hannah Melissa[8] Choate (*Nathan*[7], *James*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Nathan [766] and Caroline (Gibbs) Choate, was born March 25, 1844. She married, Feb. 17, 1859, [1]*Amcric Joslyn*, son of John J. and Betsey M. Joslyn. They resided in Smyrna, Mich. Mr. Joslyn died Nov. 14, 1862, in Louisville, Ky. Mrs. Joslyn married, April 28, 1866, [2]*Oren Purdy*, son of Gilbert and Maria (Giffin) Purdy. He was born Nov. 14, 1842, in Potsdam, N. Y. They resided in Grattan, Belding, and Greenville, Mich.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JIM LANE, b. Sept. 2, 1861. He died in childhood, Oct. 12, 1862.

GEORGE CLARENCE, b. Jan. 29, 1869.
CHARLOTTE ELIZA, b. Jan. 22, 1874.
WILSON SEYMORE, b. Dec. 13, 1884.

Memoranda.

MR. JOSLYN enlisted in the Twenty-fifth Regiment of Michigan volunteers in 1862, and in November of that year died in a hospital in Louisville, Ky. The three children of the second marriage were born in Grattan, Mich.

ALONZO FREEMAN CHOATE.

[1358]

Alonzo Freeman[8] Choate (*Nathan*[7], *James*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Nathan [766] and Caroline (Gibbs) Choate, was born March 2, 1846, in Ingersoll, Ontario. He married, Dec. 30, 1866, *Esther M. Baker*, daughter of Asa and Lydia Baker. She was born Aug. 22, 1845, in Oakland County, Mich. They resided in Cleon, Mich.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

HOWARD W., [1806] b. Jan. 24, 1869.
RUTH N., [1807] b. May 26, 1873.
PERSIS E., [1808] b. Dec. 15, 1878.
CARROLL B., [1809] b. April 20, 1883.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was a minister of the Baptist denomination.

SARAH ELIZABETH CHOATE.

[1359]

Sarah Elizabeth[8] Choate (*Nathan*[7], *James*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Nathan [766] and Caroline (Gibbs) Choate, was born March 26, 1848, in Ingersoll, Ontario. She married, May 5, 1871, *Paul P. Magher*, son of Edward and Julia (Collyer) Magher. He was born Oct., 1832, in Tipperary, Ireland. They resided in Hersey, Mich. There were no children.

DAVID THOMAS CHOATE.

[1373]

David Thomas[8] Choate (*Jacob[7], Jacob[6], Jacob[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Jacob [771] and Margaret (Bunker) Choate, was born Dec. 3, 1827, in Glanford, Ontario. He married, March 3, 1856, *Anna Eliza Choate* [1390], daughter of Thomas [774] and Mary (Wright) Choate. She was born Dec. 31, 1833, in Hope, Ontario. They resided in Warsaw, Ontario. Mrs. Choate died Nov. 16, 1885.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was brought up by his paternal grandparents, and received what education they could afford. His grandfather died when the lad was but fourteen years of age. He was then apprenticed in a flour mill, and learned the trade of a miller. In 1852 he constructed and operated the first flour mill in California. For the want of a building in which to place the machinery, he utilized a condemned whale ship which had been drawn up on the beach. The incentive to starting the mill was the arrival of a large cargo of wheat from Valparaiso, South America. Up to that time no wheat was grown in California, but the next year she furnished largely her own supply.

NATHAN BEDFORD CHOATE.

[1376]

Nathan Bedford[8] Choate (*Nathan[7], Jacob[6], Jacob[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Nathan [772] and Charlotte (Bedford) Choate, was born June 10, 1832, in Hope, Ontario. He married, Dec. 10, 1856, *Ellen Priscilla Leffingwell*, daughter of Horace and Alice (Fisk) Leffingwell. She was born March 2, 1838, in Alburgh, Vt. They resided in Waterloo, Iowa.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

CHARLES SMITH, [1810] b. Sept. 7, 1857; m. April 13, 1887, *Mary C. Wilson.*
CHARLOTTE ALICE, [1811] b. Dec. 21, 1862.

MILLICENT MARY AUGUSTA CHOATE.

[1377]

Millicent Mary Augusta[8] Choate (*Nathan[7], Jacob[6], Jacob[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Nathan [772] and Millicent (Boyce) Choate, was born April 16, 1836, in Hope, Ontario. She married, Feb. 16, 1858, *Weston Leroy Herriman, M. D.*, son of Luther and Abigail (Dean) Herriman. He was born Dec. 23, 1831, in Haldimand, Ontario. They resided in Orono, Ontario. Mrs. Herriman died Aug. 19, 1860.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

MILLICENT MARY ANN, b. Dec. 23, 1858; m. Jan. 23, 1884, *Haldane Hinks Stephens.*

Memoranda.

MR. and MRS. STEPHENS resided in Owen Sound, Ontario. They had two children viz., Millicent Newburn, b. Nov. 12, 1884; Victor Haldane, b. March 14, 1887; d. March 24, 1888. Mr. Stephens died Sept. 16, 1887, in Lindsay, Ontario.

MARTHA ACHSAH CHOATE.

[1379]

Martha Achsah[8] Choate (*Nathan[7], Jacob[6], Jacob[5], Thomas[4] Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Nathan [772] and Mrs. Martha (Ayre) Choate, *née* Mann, was born Aug. 22, 1841, in Hope, Ontario. She married, March 13, 1862, *Weston Leroy Herriman, M. D.*, son of Luther and Abigail (Dean) Herriman. He was born Dec. 23, 1831, in Haldimand, Ontario. They resided in Orono, Port Hope, and Lindsay, Ontario.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

WALTER NATHAN, b. April 16, 1864. He died in infancy, March 11, 1865.
WILLIAM CHOATE, b. April 27, 1867.
HERBERT RUSSELL, b. Nov. 30, 1871.

LUCY ELLEN CHOATE.

[1380]

Lucy Ellen[8] Choate (*Nathan[7], Jacob[6], Jacob[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Nathan [772] and Mrs. Martha (Ayre) Choate, *née* Mann, was born Oct. 19, 1842, in Hope, Ontario. She married, Oct. 5, 1875, *William Meeking*, son of Henry and Namanah (Jones) Meeking. He was born Sept. 19, 1847, in the Parish of Chilton, County of Suffolk, England, where they resided.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

HENRY NATHAN, b. May 21, 1878.

ASA CHOATE.

[1381]

Asa[8] Choate (*Nathan[7], Robert[6], Robert[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Nathan [772] and Mrs. Martha (Ayre) Choate, *née* Mann, was born Aug. 27, 1845, in Hope, Ontario. He married, Nov. 12, 1868, *Mary Aurilla Kelly*, daughter of John and Louisa (Mallory) Kelly. She was born June 28, 1847, in Haldemand, Ontario. They resided in Hope, Ontario.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

NATHAN HENRY, [1812] b. Nov. 2, 1869. He died in childhood, March 9, 1871.
MARY ESTHER, [1813] b. Jan. 17, 1871.
ELLA GERTRUDE, [1814] b. July 11, 1872.
NORMAN STANLEY, [1815] b. Dec. 20, 1874.
ARTHUR ERNEST, [1816] b. March 29, 1879.

JACOB SMITH CHOATE.

[1383]

Jacob Smith[8] Choate (*Aaron[7], Jacob[6], Jacob[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Aaron [773] and Mary (Smith) Choate, was born Aug. 12, 1846, in Hope, Ontario. He married, Sept. 15, 1868, *Ellen McMotry*.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ELLEN LUCY, [1817] b. Oct. 18, 1869.
ANNIE MAY, [1818] b. Oct. 13, 1871.
RUFUS HERBERT, [1819] b. Nov. 1, 1878.
SAMUEL AARON, [1820] b. Feb. 2, 1880.

RICHARD MARSHALL CHOATE.

[1391]

Richard Marshall[8] Choate (*Thomas[7], Jacob[6], Jacob[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Thomas [774] and Mary (Wright) Choate, was born Aug. 12, 1837. He married, Jan. 23, 1862, *Julia Lucretia Morgan*, daughter of Caleb and Mary (Drake) Morgan. She was born Aug. 23, 1841, in Newburg, Ohio. Mr. Choate died April 14, 1866. There were no children.

Vid. Morgan Genealogy, p. 197.

HENRY CHOATE.

[1399]

Henry[8] Choate (*George Lewis[7], Charles[6], Solomon[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of George Lewis [777] and Mary B. (Archer) Choate, was born May 7, 1867, in Ipswich, Mass. He married, April 2, 1889, *Jennie F. Hayes*, daughter of Smith and Jennie (Dixon) Hayes. She was born Sept. 5, 1869, in Ipswich, Mass., where they reside.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

A SON, [1821] b. Feb., 1890.

CHARLES BUCKINGHAM CHOATE.

[1401]

Charles Buckingham[8] Choate (*Jonathan Low[7], Charles[6], Solomon[5], Thomas[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Jonathan Low [779] and Annie Elizabeth (Raymond) Choate, was born Feb. 10, 1866, in Chelsea, Mass. He married, Sept. 29, 1890, *Alice Bradford Churchill*, daughter of Thomas L. and Helen H. (Briggs) Churchill. She was born May 2, 1866, in Chelsea, Mass., where they resided.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

HELEN RAYMOND, [1822] b. Nov. 25, 1892.

Memoranda.

MRS. CHOATE is a direct descendant of Governor Bradford on her mother's side. Her grandmother Churchill came from the "Mayflower" stock.

ROGER LEANDER CHOATE.

[1427]

Roger Leander[8] Choate (*Charles[7], James[6], James[5], Humphrey[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Charles [831] and Mary Haskell (Cogswell) Choate, was born June 17, 1854, in Derry, N. H. He married, April 18, 1892, *Effie Kallmeyer*, daughter of Garrett and Sarah (Quick) Kallmeyer. She was born March 3, 1868, in Best Bottom, Mo. They reside in El Monte, Cal.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

LOIS MATILDA, [1823] } b. July 18, 1893. { She died in childhood, Oct. 11, 1895.
RUTH SARAH, [1824] }

JEREMIAH CHOATE.

[1447]

Jeremiah[8] Choate (*Jeremiah[7], Jeremiah[6], Jeremiah[5], Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Jeremiah [861] and Hannah G. (Edwards) Choate, was born Feb. 27, 1844, in North Beverly, Mass. He married, Nov. 12, 1867, *Lucy J. Stillman*, daughter of Solomon and Sarah J. (Beckford) Stillman. She was born Aug. 14, 1846, in Salem, Mass. They resided in Beverly and Wenham, Mass., and in Manchester, N. H.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

LEWIS ALFRED, [1825] b. Jan. 7, 1868.
NELLIE FRANCES, [1826] b. Nov. 18, 1870.
LUCY MAY, [1827] b. Jan. 11, 1873.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE is a painter and paper-hanger by trade. He pursued this business for seventeen years in Wenham, Mass., and now follows it in Manchester, N. H., successfully, having several men employed under him.

Mr. Choate served seven years on the School Committee, was librarian of the Public Library, and superintendent of the Baptist Church Sunday school in Wenham, Mass. He was also assistant superintendent of the Merrimack Street Baptist Church Sunday school in Manchester, N. H.

His children were educated in the High School of the city and are all members of the church with their parents.

FRANCES IRENE CHOATE.

[1454]

Frances Irene[8] Choate (*George[7], Dudley[6], Jeremiah[5], Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of George [876] and Maria Frances (Sprague) Choate, was born June 6, 1846, in Boston, Mass. She married, March 18, 1867, *William Snow*, son of Henry and Aurilla Snow. He was born in Quincy, Mass. They resided in Milton, Mass. Mrs. Snow died Oct. 30, 1873.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

GEORGE H., b. Oct. 6, 1867.
ELLA T., b. Feb. 24, 1869.
ANNIE, b. Nov. 19, 1872.

GEORGE FREDERIC CHOATE.

[1455]

George Frederic[8] Choate (*George[7], Dudley[6], Jeremiah[5], Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of George [876] and Maria Frances (Sprague) Choate, was born Oct. 14, 1847, in Milton, Mass. He married, Dec. 22, 1872, *Frances Allen*, daughter of Otis and Julia Allen. She was born Feb. 23, 1850, in Quincy, Mass. They resided in East Milton, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ADDIE F., [1828] b. Oct. 6, 1873.
FRANK, [1829] b. May 6, 1875. He died in childhood, Jan. 25, 1878.
ERNEST, [1830] b. Sept. 19, 1877.
GRACE, [1831] b. Aug. 20, 1879.
GEORGE F., [1832] b. July 5, 1881.
ALBERT, [1833] b. July 5, 1884. He died in childhood, May 14, 1887.
ALICE, [1834] b. Sept. 11, 1887.

SARAH AGNES CHOATE.

[1456]

Sarah Agnes[8] Choate (*George[7], Dudley[6], Jeremiah[5], Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of George [876] and Maria F. (Sprague) Choate, was born Oct. 21, 1849. She married, Jan. 1, 1871, *Warren Allen*, son of Otis and Julia Allen. He was born March 14, 1847, in Quincy, Mass. They resided in East Milton, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ETTA M, b. July 6, 1871.
ARTHUR O., b. Nov. 20, 1873.
LOTTIE M., b. Feb. 18, 1877.
CARRIE S., b. Aug. 30, 1883.

CHARLES MATTHEW CHOATE.

[1457]

Charles Matthew[8] Choate (*George[7], Dudley[6], Jeremiah[5], Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of George [876] and Maria Frances (Sprague) Choate, was born Nov. 16, 1852, in Medford, Mass. He married, June 13, 1883, *Maria L. Williams*, daughter of Galen and Louisa (Purney) Williams. She was born Sept. 10, 1854, in Milton, Mass. They resided in Franklin, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

GEORGE FREDERIC, [1835] b. June 13, 1884.
SIDNEY WILLIAMS, [1836] b. July 17, 1885.
RALPH LEROY, [1837] b. Oct. 24, 1887.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE followed the seas. He shipped as first mate, in 1889, for Aspinwall.

DUDLEY F. A. CHOATE.

[1465]

Dudley F. A.[8] **Choate** (*Humphrey*[7], *Dudley*[6], *Jeremiah*[5], *Jeremiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Humphrey [880] and Mary Elizabeth (Clancy) Choate, was born March 3, 1863, in South Boston, Mass. He married, Jan. 1, 1884, *Elsie M. Chadbourne*, daughter of Capt. Charles and Mary L. Chadbourne. She was born in Bath, Me. They resided in South Boston, Mass., and at No. 1117 the Rookery, Chicago, Ill.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

CHARLES HUMPHREY, [1838] b. Jan. 20, 1885.

ELLA PAINE CHOATE.

[1467]

Ella Paine[8] **Choate** (*Abel*[7], *David*[6], *David*[5], *Jeremiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Abel [892] and Eliza Ann (Paine) Choate. She was born Feb. 8, 1850, in Vernon, Iowa. She married, March 31, 1869, [1]*John Mark Porter*, son of Nathan B. and Eliza Ann (Cornell) Porter. He was born Sept. 11, 1843, in Howard, N. Y. They resided in Fort Scott, Kan. Mr. Porter died March 22, 1875. Mrs. Porter married, Aug. 20, 1891, [2]*Hon. Joel Moody*. They reside in Mound City, Kan.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

HOLLIS P., b. Aug. 7, 1873.

Memoranda.

MR. PORTER was a Union soldier for three years, and died in the prime of his manhood.

Mrs. Porter in her childhood lived in Vermont and in Lowell, Mass. She went in 1858 to Nebraska, and in 1867 to Fort Scott, Kan., where she was married. After her husband's death, in 1875, she filled the position of a stenographer, and from 1883, for several years, she served as the reporter of the Sixth Judicial District Court of Kansas.

The following mention appeared in a local paper of that date of Mrs. Porter's marriage: —

"At the residence of the bride's mother, Mrs. E. A. Farnsworth, on Main Street, at twelve o'clock yesterday, Hon. Joel Moody, of Mound City, and Mrs. E. C. Porter of this city. Rev. A. B. McCurdy performed the marriage service.

"The wedding was very quiet, only the family being present. Immediately after dinner the newly wedded couple were driven to the Gulf depot, where they took the train for the home of the groom at Mound City, where a reception was given last night by their friends.

"The bride, Mrs. Porter, is well known in this city as a lady of most estimable character, talented and cultured, and goes to her new home bearing the good wishes of the people of this city in a high degree.

"Mr. Moody is among the best known men in the State, being at present State Senator from Linn County. He is a pioneer Kansan and is a successful business man and attorney, and has many warm friends in this and surrounding counties who join in wishing him and Mrs. Moody many years of happiness and prosperity."

CLARA JOSEPHINE CHOATE.

[1469]

Clara Josephine[8] **Choate** (*Abel*[7], *David*[6], *David*[5], *Jeremiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Abel [892] and Rhoda Caroline (Talcott) Choate, was born June 10, 1858. She married, June 15, 1876, *Samuel Low*. They resided in Stuart, Iowa.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

FRANK ABEL, b. March 17, 1877.
IDA CAROLINE, b. Sept. 21, 1878.
MABEL MALINDA, b. Jan. 5, 1884.
CORA PEARL, b. Feb. 16, 1886.
PERCY ALBERT, b. Nov. 3, 1887.

IDA HOPKINS CHOATE.

[1470]

Ida Hopkins[8] Choate (*Abel*[7], *David*[6], *David*[5], *Jeremiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Abel [892] and Rhoda Caroline (Talcott) Choate, was born Oct. 27, 1860, in Iowa. She married, Jan. 22, 1889, *James T. Marshall*, son of Thomas and Mary (Bartlett) Marshall. He was born March 18, 1858, in Washington County, Ohio. They resided in Monument, Kan.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

HOLLIS ABEL, b. July 30, 1891.

MAHALA ADAMS CHOATE.

[1481]

Mahala Adams[8] Choate (*Moses Sawyer*[7], *David*[6], *David*[5], *Jeremiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Moses Sawyer [893] and Mrs. Hannah C. (Marston) Choate, *née* Sanborn, was born Dec. 16, 1853, in Enfield, N. H. She married, Sept. 24, 1874, *Herman W. Clay*, son of J. L. and Mary A. Clay. He was born June 4, 1852, in Plymouth, N. H., where they reside.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

STELLA M., b. Oct. 1, 1876. LUCIEN T., b. July 27, 1879. HELEN ZOE, b. April 11, 1881.

MARY MARTIN CHOATE.

[1485]

Mary Martin[8] Choate (*Moses Sawyer*[7], *David*[6], *David*[5], *Jeremiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Moses Sawyer [893] and Mrs. Hannah C. (Martin) Choate, *née* Sanborn, was born July 30, 1860, in Enfield, N. H. She married, Dec. 27, 1882, *Robert Allen*, son of William and Eliza (Stewart) Allen. He was born May 4, 1859, in Warren County, Ill. They reside near Little York, Ill.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

GLENN YATES, b. Oct. 10, 1884. NELLIE MAY, b. April 28, 1886.

Memoranda.

MRS. ALLEN, when a girl of ten years, was placed in the Dartmouth Home School, in Hanover, N. H., where she remained four years. In September, 1875, she removed, with her parents, to Henderson County, Ill.

JAMES FRANKLIN CHOATE.

[1492]

James Franklin[8] Choate (*Asa*[7], *Constantine*[6], *David*[5], *Jeremiah*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Asa [895] and Eliza (Chapman) Choate, was born Jan. 6, 1839, in Tewksbury, Mass. He married, Oct. 17, 1861, *Mary Louisa Cutler*, daughter of Otis and Mary (Cushing) Cutler. She was born Jan. 29, 1840, in Burlington, Mass. They resided on Leroy Street, Lowell.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARY LIZZIE, [1839] b. Aug. 11, 1862; m. Oct. 18, 1886, *M. A. Avery*.
ALBERT HENRY, [1840] b. March 12, 1866.
EDITH CUTLER, [1841] b. Oct. 27, 1873.

WILBUR HARRISON CHOATE.

[1493]

Wilbur Harrison[8] Choate (*Asa[7], Constantine[6], David[5], Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Asa [895] and Eliza (Chapman) Choate, was born Dec. 25, 1840, in Woburn, Mass. He married, April 8, 1868, *Emily Holden*, daughter of Isaac and Louisa Holden. They resided in Billerica and Lowell, Mass.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

LOUISA, [1842] b. Feb. 24, 1873.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was a blacksmith by trade. He entered the Union Army as a private in Company I, Third Regiment, New Hampshire Volunteers; mustered in, Aug. 24, 1861. He was slightly wounded three times, — at James Island, Morris Island, and Deep Bottom. Having served three years, he was mustered out Aug. 23, 1864. They reside on South Loring Street, Lowell, Mass.

Vid. The History of Rochester, N. H., p. 213.

ALBERT ROCKWOOD CHOATE.

[1494]

Albert Rockwood[8] Choate (*Asa[7], Constantine[6], David[5], Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Asa [895] and Eliza (Chapman) Choate, was born March 2, 1843, in Tewksbury, Mass. He married, Oct. 17, 1865, *Maria V. Philbrick*, daughter of Moses and Huldah (Butler) Philbrick. She was born Nov. 22, 1843, in Lowell, Mass. They resided in North Chelmsford, Mass. Mrs. Choate died May 10, 1874.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

M. LILLIAN, [1843] b. Feb. 10, 1867; m. May 12, 1886, *Charles C. Hall.*
CLARA E., [1844] b. April 20, 1871.

EMMA ELIZABETH CHOATE.

[1495]

Emma Elizabeth[8] Choate (*Asa[7], Constantine[6], David[5], Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Asa [895] and Eliza (Chapman) Choate, was born July 27, 1845, in Tewksbury, Mass. She married, March 22, 1868, *William F. Blaisdell*, son of John W. and Mary Ann (Briggs) Blaisdell. He was born Oct. 5, 1838, in Corinna, Me. They resided in Lowell, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ELIZA BLANCHE, b. March 25, 1869.
GEORGE FRANKLIN, b. Sept. 28, 1870.
MABEL FLORENCE, b. May 26, 1873.

ABBIE FRANCES CHOATE.

[1496]

Abbie Frances[8] Choate (*Asa[7], Constantine[6], David[5], Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Asa [895] and Eliza (Chapman) Choate, was born Oct. 11, 1847, in Tewksbury, Mass. She married, Oct. 2, 1872, *Charles E. Blaisdell*, son of John W. and Mary Ann (Briggs) Blaisdell. He was born Jan. 12, 1845, in Corinna, Me. They resided in Lowell, Mass.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

AVIS A., b. Sept. 17, 1881.

ASA FREDERIC CHOATE.

[1498]

Asa Frederic[8] Choate (*Asa[7], Constantine[6], David[5], Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Asa [895] and Eliza (Chapman) Choate, was born Aug. 6, 1852, in Tewksbury, Mass. He married, Jan. 23, 1878, *Clara J. Currier*, daughter of Royal S. T. and Rachel T. (Green) Currier. She was born Aug. 23, 1858, in Rutland, Vt. They resided in Lowell, Mass., Bennington, Vt., and in Amsterdam, N. Y.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARION R., [1845] b. July 30, 1879.
ETHEL J., [1846] b. July 19, 1881. She died in childhood, Jan. 23, 1887.
GLADYS E., [1847] b. Dec. 7, 1887.

GEORGE RUFUS CHOATE.

[1500]

George Rufus[8] Choate (*Asa[7], Constantine[6], David[5], Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Asa [895] and Eliza (Chapman) Choate, was born Nov. 29, 1859, in Tewksbury, Mass. He married, July 11, 1877, *Margaret E. Flood*, daughter of Henry F. and Margaret (Farwell) Flood. She was born Oct. 31, 1859, in Lowell, Mass., where they reside.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

ARTHUR J., [1848] b. Oct. 11, 1878.

MORTON M. CHOATE.

[1501]

Morton M.[8] Choate (*Aaron[7], Constantine[6], David[5], Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Aaron [896] and Ruth (Clark) Choate, was born March 5, 1839, in Lowell, Mass. He married, April 1, 1865, *Lou S. Childs*, daughter of John and L. Childs. She was born in New York. They resided in Marshalltown, Iowa.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MAUDE M., [1849] b. July 31, 1869.
WILLIAM M., [1850] b. March 25, 1872.

GEORGE H. CHOATE.

[1503]

George H.[8] Choate (*Aaron[7], Constantine[6], David[5], Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Aaron [896] and Ruth (Clark) Choate, was born March 5, 1851, in Billerica, Mass. He married, Jan. 6, 1875, *Minnie M. Robbins*, daughter of Charles and Mary J. (Overfelt) Robbins. She was born Jan. 5, 1854, in Iowa City, Iowa. They resided in Hailey, Idaho.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

EARL R., [1851] b. Nov. 18, 1875.
IRMA, [1852] b. May 28, 1879.

HARRY CHOATE.

[1504]

Harry[8] Choate (*Aaron[7], Constantine[6], David[5], Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Aaron [896] and Ruth (Clark) Choate, was born Oct. 13, 1856, in Iowa City, Iowa. He married *Martha A. Dickerson*, daughter of James Dickerson. They reside in Iowa City, Iowa.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

RUFUS, [1853] b. Jan. 20, 1881.

EDWARD GOLDING CHOATE.

[1506]

Edward Golding[8] Choate (*John Proctor[7], Constantine[6], David[5], Jeremiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of John Proctor [902] and Abigail (Clark) Choate, was born Aug. 31, 1864, in Chicago, Ill. He married, March 13, 1885, *Eva La Plant*, daughter of Charles Theodore and Sarah Margaret (Bryant) La Plant. They resided in Marshalltown, Iowa.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

LEROY ELMER, [1854] b. May 4, 1887.

GEORGE DENISON CHOATE.

[1507]

George Denison[8] Choate (*John[7], John Patch[6], Stephen[5], Stephen[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of John [905] and Anstice M. (Smith) Choate, was born Nov. 17, 1833, in Ipswich, Mass. He married, Dec. 11, 1871, *Clara E. Childs*, daughter of Warren F. and Cynthia C. (Young) Childs. She was born Sept. 11, 1850, in Melrose, Mass. They resided on Huntington Avenue, Boston, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

GEORGE WILLIE, [1855] b. Dec. 25, 1872. He died in infancy, Aug. 22, 1873.
GEORGE WARREN, [1856] b. March 31, 1876.

Memoranda.

MRS. CHOATE writes and lectures upon Christian Science, and practises that method of healing. The following in regard to her has been published recently: —

"Dr. Clara Choate was healed by Christian Science nearly twenty years ago, and upon her recovery at once took a course of lessons from Dr. and Mrs. Eddy (going through another course some years later), whose chapter on recapitulation was not then in print. She at once entered the ranks as a worker, and through dark days and light days was a moving spirit in the cause of Christian Science. She has a history rich with experience, of which our readers will hear more later on."

Vid. Harmony, Vol. 8, *No.* 1, *p.* 3.

JOHN HENRY CHOATE.

[1508]

John Henry[8] Choate (*John[7], John Patch[6], Stephen[5], Stephen[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of John [905] and Anstice Manning (Smith) Choate, was born July 26, 1837, in Ipswich, Mass. He married, Nov. 25, 1858, *Christiana R. Semple*, daughter of James and Mary R. (Roberton) Semple. She was born Dec. 1, 1839, in Glasgow, Scotland. They resided in Danvers and in Salem, Mass.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

WALTER H., [1857] b. June 17, 1861.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was a practical printer, of the firm of J. H. Choate & Co., printers, No. 182 Essex Street, Salem, Mass.

ALFRED BURLEIGH CHOATE.

[1511]

Alfred Burleigh[8] Choate (*Ira[7], John Patch[6], Stephen[5], Stephen[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Ira [911] and Sarah Elizabeth Shute (Kennard) Choate, was born July 10, 1843, in Salem, Mass. He married, Dec. 5, 1865, *Kate*

Moulton, daughter of John and Elvira (Thing) Moulton. She was born in Exeter, N. H. They resided in Exeter, N. H., Salem and Boston, Mass. Mr. Choate died Sept. 20, 1880.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

CHARLES THING, [1858] b. Oct. 14, 1866.

CHARLES AUGUSTUS CHOATE.

[1512]

Charles Augustus[8] Choate (*Ira*[7], *John Patch*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Stephen*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Ira [911] and Sarah Elizabeth Shute (Kennard) Choate, was born Oct. 16, 1846, in Salem, Mass. He married, Nov. 20, 1873, *Annie Franklin Bowden*, daughter of Thomas J. and Lydia A. Bowden. She was born Sept. 5, 1852, in Marblehead, Mass. They resided in Marblehead, Mass. There were no children.

FITZ HERBERT CHOATE.

[1513]

Fitz Herbert[8] Choate (*Ira*[7], *John Patch*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Stephen*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Ira [911] and Sarah Elizabeth Shute (Kennard) Choate, was born Oct. 4, 1850, in Salem, Mass. He married, Jan. 17, 1878, *Ella M. Melendey*, daughter of Nathan and Hannah A. Melendey. She was born Oct. 20, 1855, in Reading, Mass., where they resided.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

NELLIE B., [1859] b. Oct. 14, 1878.
ELIZABETH A., [1861] b. March 29, 1886.
ARTHUR H., [1860] b. Feb. 4, 1880.

ELIZA BRECK CHOATE.

[1515]

Eliza Breck[8] Choate (*Frederick William*[7], *Hervey*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Stephen*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Frederick William [916] and Eliza Maria (Breck) Choate, was born Jan. 30, 1843, in Beverly, Mass. She married, May 23, 1873, *Samuel J. Foster*, son of Israel and Anna (Foster) Foster. He was born March, 1823, in Beverly Farms, Mass. They resided on Thorndike Street, Beverly, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

THEODORE DWIGHT, b. April 20, 1874. He died in childhood, Nov. 23, 1879.
ALICE CHOATE, b. Feb. 10, 1877.
FREDERICK WILLIAM CHOATE, b. Feb. 7, 1881.
ALEXANDER JAY, b. Sept. 12, 1882. He died in infancy, Sept. 19, 1883.

GRACE FLETCHER CHOATE.

[1517]

Grace Fletcher[8] Choate (*Frederick William*[7], *Hervey*[6], *Stephen*[5], *Stephen*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Frederick William [916] and Eliza Maria (Breck) Choate, was born Aug. 12, 1851, in Beverly, Mass. She married, Oct. 14, 1874, *Charles L. Eaton*, son of James and Rebecca (Lynde) Eaton. He was born March, 1844, in Malden, Mass., where they resided.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

BESSIE LYNDE, b. May 30, 1876.

NELLIE CHOATE.

[1519]

Nellie[8] Choate (*Frederick William[7], Hervey[6], Stephen[5], Stephen[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Frederick William [916] and Olive Eleanor (Johnson) Choate, was born July 22, 1859, in Beverly, Mass. She married, June 9, 1886, *Austin H. Eaton*, son of Rev. Edwin Austin and Sarah Elizabeth (Slocumb) Eaton. He was born May 21, 1851, in Cambridgeport, Mass. They resided in West Roxbury, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

EDWIN CHOATE, b. March 25, 1887.
SARGENT FLINT, b. Oct. 23, 1888.
FREDERICK CHOATE, b. July 8, 1890.

Memoranda.

MR. EATON is of the firm of Jones & Eaton, commission merchants, Boston, Mass. His father, Rev. Edwin A. Eaton, was a Unitarian clergyman.

LOUISA J. CHOATE.

[1540]

Louisa J.[8] Choate (*William K.[7], Nathan[6], William[5], William[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of William K. [953] and Mary E. (Gillett) Choate, was born April 20, 1856, in Adrian, Mich. She married, Oct. 10, 1883, *Andrew J. Schliemann*, son of John and Caroline Schliemann. He was born June 14, 1859, in Adrian, Mich., where they resided. Mrs. Schliemann died Jan. 24, 1891. There were no children.

Memoranda.

MR. SCHLIEMANN is engaged in the railway mail service. The death of Mrs. Schliemann was announced in a local paper as follows: —

DEATH OF MRS. SCHLIEMANN.

One of the saddest deaths that has come to this city for many years, occurred at eight o'clock this morning, at No. 14 Dennis Street, when the spirit of Mrs. Andrew J. Schliemann took its flight to another world. . . .

The death is peculiarly sad, as it leaves the father, Mr. W. K. Choate, entirely alone in the world, his wife, sister, and two daughters having gone before.

To Mr. Schliemann the *Times* wishes to extend its most heartfelt sympathy. He has lost one of the most loving and lovable women ever sent to bring sunshine into this world. The cup is bitter, indeed, and hard to bear, but the sweet influence of one of the purest Christian characters is left behind to console those who loved her as their own life. *Vid. The Adrian (Mich.) Times and Expositor, Jan. 24, 1891.*

PARKER COGSWELL CHOATE.

[1544]

Parker Cogswell[8] Choate (*George Francis[7], William[6], George[5], William[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Hon. George Francis [956] and Abby Parker (Cogswell) Choate, was born June 5, 1862, in Salem, Mass. He married, Feb. 21, 1889, *Jessie Jean Dickson*, daughter of John C. and Lucia A. (Phillips) Dickson. She was born Feb. 18, 1869, in Minneapolis, Minn. They resided in Ogden, Utah, and in Portland, Me.

Memoranda.

PARKER COGSWELL CHOATE was educated in the public schools of Salem, and at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology. From the latter school, where he paid particular attention to mechanical and mining engineering, he went to Prescott, Ariz., as assistant superintendent in some mines there. Later he returned to the East, and took a position in Portland, Me., with a company engaged in manufacturing zinc oxide, and soon made himself thoroughly acquainted with the business. After his father's death he went into the employ of the Union Pacific Railway, being connected with their coal mines in Wyoming. After some time with the Union Pacific he accepted a position with a syndicate to examine mines in the West and South.

While engaged in this work in Virginia he became deeply interested in the question of the extraction of zinc from its ores and its after treatment, and later on he became associated with Mr. Augustus C. Downing, Jr., of New York, for the purpose of treating zinc by electrolysis. Several patents on the treatment of zinc were taken out, and eventually a corporation was formed with Mr. Choate as treasurer, and a plant established in Portland, Me., for the handling of complex zinc ores and the extraction of their valuable constituents under Mr. Choate's patents. These patents have attracted much attention, and future possibilities are yet to be developed.

He believes that the complex ores which are a present waste are really more valuable than ores that are being treated. New England abounds in complex ores to the exclusion largely of others. "Mining," he says, "in Maine and New Hampshire has not yet begun."

Mr. Choate is a man of an inventive, adventurous type of mind, with a purpose and a logical reason for all he does and attempts. By his superior force of mental power he easily leads and commands the trained engineers under him, and keeps in control his undertakings on the road to ultimate success. He is a man of sterling integrity and honesty, free hearted and open handed, a deep thinker, and of liberal ideas, having all the elements of a strong and commanding character.

FRANCIS BRADFORD CHOATE.

[1547]

Francis Bradford[8] Choate (*George Francis[7], William[6], George[5], William[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Hon. George Francis [956] and Abby Parker (Cogswell) Choate, was born Aug. 28, 1868, in Salem, Mass. He married, Jan. 11, 1896, *Helen Milward Warrack*, daughter of James and Lydia Test (Arion) Warrack. She was born Sept. 6, 1868, in Chicago, Ill. They reside in Sacramento, Cal.

Memoranda.

FRANCIS BRADFORD CHOATE, the youngest of his father's family, was educated at the schools in Salem, under private teachers, at Dummer Academy, and the Carlton School in Bradford, Mass., until he entered the Massachusetts Institute of Technology. Here he forged ahead rapidly and was making the most of his opportunities when his father's death compelled him to leave with his course uncompleted. He entered the freight office of the Union Pacific Railway at Omaha, Neb., when barely twenty years of age, and at once acquired the confidence and good-will of his associates and superiors. By faithful and intelligent work he was advanced in position and pay until he was made travelling freight agent for the Nebraska Division at an age when many young men are still at their studies. In this position he won an enviable reputation among railroad men, and was later transferred to the Oregon Division with headquarters at Portland, Ore.

After a few months in Portland he was made the Union Pacific agent in Sacramento, Cal., a position of considerable trust and responsibility for a man of his age.

Francis Bradford Choate is a man of the same sturdy honesty and integrity as his father and brothers. He has many traits in which he closely resembles his father, the same quiet, unruffled temperament, the same scorn of anything mean or low, the same philosophical way of looking at men and things, the same dry humor and quiet enjoyment of a joke.

Mrs. Choate's father was a Scotchman. He was a British Consul, stationed for many years in Chicago, Ill. Her mother was an own cousin to Lew Wallace.

JOSEPH KITTREDGE CHOATE.

[1548]

Joseph Kittredge[8] Choate (*George Cheyne Shattuck[7], George[6], George[5], William[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of George Cheyne Shattuck [959] and Susan Osgood (Kittredge) Choate, was born Aug. 22, 1853, in Salem, Mass. He married, Dec. 8, 1873, *Jennie Eldred*, daughter of James and Charity (Cornell) Eldred. She was born July 7, 1853, in Greenville, N. Y. They resided on Sherman Avenue, Denver, Col. Mrs. Choate died in July, 1896.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JOSEPH KITTREDGE, [1862] b. Jan. 28, 1875.
HARRY, [1863] b. Oct. 24, 1876. He died in infancy, July 22, 1877.
SUSAN KITTREDGE, [1864] b. July 29, 1878. She died in infancy, Aug. 18, 1879.
ELLIOT, [1865] b. Dec. 12, 1880. He died in infancy, June 12, 1881.
ALLAN CAMPBELL, [1866] b. July 13, 1882.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was assistant superintendent of the Denver and South Park Railroad. Subsequently he was superintendent of the Colorado Division of the Union Pacific Railroad, which position he resigned in 1890.

Vid. Boston Evening Journal, May 12, 1890.

Mr. Choate is now, in 1896, the President of the Denver Cotton Mills Company, and is a man who has large business enterprises in hand. He is an exceedingly tall man, and is humorously called the "Human Lightning-Rod." He has dark auburn hair, thick reddish moustache, and towers to the height of six feet four and a half inches, a king among the tall men of Denver. He is so slim in build that he looks even taller than he is. Alluding to his height he is reported to have said: —

"If you think I am tall, though, you ought to have seen Dr. Bancroft, one of the early pioneers of Denver. For a long time this gentleman, whose white whiskers gave him a venerable appearance, was known as the tallest man of the Rocky Mountain region. His measure has been given at more than two inches over me. Everybody has heard of Dr. Bancroft. He made a lot of money and has been known far and wide."

To hear Mr. Choate tell of how other men have overtopped him one is constrained to try and think he is n't talking to a tall man at all, but when he leaves him and feels the queer sensation in his neck as the result of this upward gaze, he cannot get it out of his mind that the suave Coloradian is indeed a human lightning-rod.

But he is something more than tall; he must be brainy, a man of towering ability, head and shoulders above all common men in business capacity and executive power, as shown by the positions which he commands and honorably fills.

SUSAN KITTREDGE CHOATE.

[1551]

Susan Kittredge[8] Choate (*George Cheyne Shattuck[7], George[6], George[5], William[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of George Cheyne Shattuck [959] and Susan Osgood (Kittredge) Choate, was born Sept. 28, 1858, in Taunton, Mass. She married, May 6, 1886, *Dr. Jonathan Wright*, son of Dr. Aaron and Mary (Willetts) Wright. He was born Feb. 2, 1860, in Springborough, Ohio. They reside at No. 73 Remsen Street, Brooklyn, N. Y.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MARGARET CHOATE, b. March 30, 1887.
KATHARINE IRVING, b. April 7, 1890.
JONATHAN, b. July 21, 1892.
MIRIAM SUSANNA, b. Nov. 24, 1895.

SARAH CARLILE CHOATE.

[1558]

Sarah Carlile[8] Choate (*Charles Francis[7], George[6], George[5], William[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Charles Francis [960] and Elizabeth Waterman (Carlile) Choate, was born May 5, 1858, in Cambridge, Mass. She married, Sept. 18, 1877, *Joshua Montgomery Sears*, son of Joshua and Phœbe C. (Snow) Sears. He was born Dec. 25, 1854, in Yarmouth Port, Mass. They reside in Boston, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JOSHUA MONTGOMERY, b. Nov. 23, 1879. HELEN, b. June 12, 1889.

Memoranda.

MR. SEARS was the only child of a wealthy East India merchant of Boston, Mass. His father died while he was quite young. He "received his early education at a private school in Andover, Mass., from which he was sent to Germany, where he continued his studies. Returning to America in 1873, at the age of nineteen, he entered Yale College, and was graduated in the Class of 1877."

Mr. Sears by prudent management has added to his large inheritance, and ranks among the most wealthy men of Boston and of New England. "Though the care of his large estate requires much of his attention, he nevertheless finds time for much practical philanthropy. Among his charitable works is the West End Workingmen's Club, which is established on the lines laid down by Robert Treat Paine in the Wells Memorial Workingmen's Institute. In connection with Rev. Phillips Brooks, Alpheus Hardy, and others, Mr. Sears organized the Poplar Street Club, the purpose of which is to counteract the influence of the saloon among the poorer classes. Mr. Sears also presented to the Episcopal parish at Marlboro', Mass., a fine new edifice. . . .

"Mr. Sears's Boston residence is on Arlington Street. He owns a magnificent farm in Southboro, Mass., and his stables there are filled with blooded stock. He is one of the summer residents of Bar Harbor, and though he is the wealthiest man there, his cottage is one of the most unpretentious.

"Both Mr. and Mrs. Sears are ardent amateur musicians, and the musicales at their home during the winter season have become celebrated. Mr. Sears is also a prominent patron of art, his collection being one of the best in New England. Many of the best examples of the modern French and Flemish schools adorn his collection, which has been selected with rare taste. He is a member of the Somerset, Union, Country, and St. Botolph Clubs, and of the Eastern Yacht Club, his steam yacht 'Novya' being one of the fine pleasure craft on the Atlantic waters. . . . He is extremely modest, unassuming, and quiet in his tastes." *Vid. Massachusetts of To-day*, 1892, *p.* 285.

Mr. and Mrs. Sears spend much time abroad in foreign travels.

Mrs. Sears is a person of rare accomplishments and a great lover of art, to which she devotes herself with enthusiasm and the display of unusual gifts.

MARGARET MANNING CHOATE.

[1560]

Margaret Manning[8] Choate (*Charles Francis[7], George[6], George[5], William[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Charles Francis [960] and Elizabeth Waterman (Carlile) Choate, was born Nov. 18, 1861, in Cambridge, Mass. She married, June 12, 1890, *Nathaniel Ingersoll Bowditch*, son of Ebenezer Francis and Elizabeth Fessenden (Perry) Bowditch. He was born July 15, 1865, in Southboro, Mass. They reside in Framingham, Mass. There were no children.

Memoranda.

MR. BOWDITCH is descended from the oldest and most notable Boston families. He is the great-grandson of the celebrated physician, mathematician, and philanthropist, Dr. Bowditch, and of Ebenezer Francis, one of the wealthy men of Boston in his

generation. His grandfather was Nathaniel Ingersoll Bowditch, and his father, Ebenezer Francis Bowditch, a gentleman farmer, of Framingham, Mass., widely known among agriculturists for his experiments in corn culture, his flock of seven hundred pure Hampshire Down sheep, his herd of a hundred or more Guernsey cattle, and his importation of Percheron horses.

Mr. Bowditch is of the firm of Lee, Higginson & Co., Boston, Mass.

CHARLES FRANCIS CHOATE.

[1562]

Charles Francis[8] Choate (*Charles Francis[7], George[6], George[5], William[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Charles Francis [960] and Elizabeth W. (Carlile) Choate, was born Oct. 23, 1864, in Cambridge, Mass. He married, June 15, 1892, *Louise Burnett*, daughter of Hon. Joseph and Josephine (Cutter) Burnett. She was born June 12, 1869, in Southboro, Mass., where they reside.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

CHARLES FRANCIS, [1867] } b. May 3, 1893.
JOSEPH BURNETT, [1868] }

JOHN, [1869] b. May 13, 1895.
ELIZABETH, [1870] b. July 17, 1896.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE received his early education in the private schools of his native city, and fitted for college in St. Mark's School in Southboro, Mass. He graduated, in 1888, from Harvard College, and, in 1890, from the Harvard Law School. He was admitted to the Bar of Suffolk County the same year, and entered the law office of Col. Josiah H. Benton, Jr., who has a very desirable location in the Ames Building. He is a member of the Union Club. *Vid. Men of Progress, pp.* 206, 207.

ELLA LUCINDA CHOATE.

[1572]

Ella Lucinda[8] Choate (*Edward Rufus[7], David Job[6], Job[5], William[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Edward Rufus [972] and Sarah Emily (Kiersted) Choate, was born Nov. 8, 1869, in New York City. She married, Sept. 29, 1890, *Eugene Amos White*, son of William and Mary (Pheasant) White. He was born July 18, 1866, in New York City, where they reside.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

ELLA CHOATE, b. July 29, 1891.

EUPHEMIA A. CHOATE.

[1578]

Euphemia A.[8] Choate (*Isaac Chauncey[7], Abram[6], Abraham[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Isaac Chauncey [981] and Sarah A. (Kincaid) Choate, was born May 5, 1839, in Whitefield, Me. She married, June 2, 1862, [1]*George H. Felton*, son of John and Lydia (Jenkins) Felton. He was born Aug. 20, 1839, in Boston, Mass, where they resided. Mr. Felton died March 22, 1870. Mrs. Felton married, Dec. 17, 1873, [2]*Samuel Johnson*, son of Dr. Samuel and Susanna (Baker) Johnson. He was born April 20, 1831, in Andover, Mass. They reside in Boston, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

EDWARD B, b. Aug. 4, 1864.

RALPH, b. April 27, 1881. He died in childhood, Nov. 4, 1883.
ROGER C., b. July 24, 1883.

LEONORA V. CHOATE.

[1580]

Leonora V.[8] **Choate** (*Isaac Chauncey*[7], *Abram*[6], *Abraham*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Isaac Chauncey [981] and Fanny (Tibbetts) Choate, was born May 11, 1846, in Whitefield, Me. She married, Sept. 6, 1863, *Cyrus F. Smith*, son of Simon and Jennie (Tapley) Smith. He was born May 26, 1840, in Wayne, Me. They resided in Fairfield and Princeton, Me.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Jennie L., b. Aug. 12, 1865; m. Sept. 1, 1883, *Charles W. Gilman.*
Fannie C., b. Jan. 12, 1869; m. Sept. 18, 1886, *Freeman P. Billings.*
Leonora B., b. Aug. 27, 1870.
Julia M., b. Dec. 18, 1872.
Euphemia, b. July 4, 1875.
Alvin W., b. Oct. 24, 1877.
Clifton B., b. Feb. 1, 1879.
Carl L., b. May 31, 1884.

CHARLES E. CHOATE.

[1581]

Charles E.[8] **Choate** (*Isaac Chauncey*[7], *Abram*[6], *Abraham*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Isaac Chauncey [981] and Fanny (Tibbetts) Choate, was born Nov. 26, 1848, in Whitefield, Me. He married, Sept. 25, 1866, *Matilda Allisson*, daughter of James and Annie (Lockwood) Allisson. She was born June 27, 1849, in Donegal, Ireland. They reside in Fairfield, Me.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Willie E., [1871] b. June 15, 1867.
Lester G., [1872] b. July 7, 1868.
Annie M., [1873] b. Nov. 11, 1869. She died in infancy, April 27, 1870.
Annie L., [1874] b. June 19, 1871. She died in infancy, May 3, 1872.
Frank W., [1875] b. Oct. 11, 1873.
Mary E., [1876] b. May 29, 1879. She died in infancy, June 15, 1879.

HENRY T. CHOATE.

[1582]

Henry T.[8] **Choate** (*Isaac Chauncey*[7], *Abram*[6], *Abraham*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Isaac Chauncey [981] and Fanny (Tibbetts) Choate, was born June 30, 1850, in Whitefield, Me. He married, Nov. 19, 1873, *Helen Holt*, daughter of Hiram and Rachel (Jones) Holt. She was born Jan. 22, 1851, in Bingham, Me. They reside in Fairfield, Me.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

Grace L., [1877] b. June 26, 1875.

JULIA CHOATE.

[1583]

Julia[8] **Choate** (*Isaac Chauncey*[7], *Abram*[6], *Abraham*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Isaac Chauncey [981] and Fanny (Tibbetts) Choate, was born Dec. 19, 1851, in Whitefield, Me. She married, May 30, 1874, *George W. Adams*, son of Edmund and Fanny (Somers) Adams. He was born April 16, 1849, in New Brunswick. They resided in Skowhegan and Norridgewock, Me.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Fred Eugene, b. Nov. 17, 1877.
Maurice, b. Jan. 12, 1883.

ETTA M. CHOATE.

[1584]

Etta M.[8] **Choate** (*Isaac Chauncey*[7], *Abram*[6], *Abraham*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Isaac Chauncey [981] and Fanny (Tibbetts) Choate, was born Aug. 11, 1853, in Whitefield, Me. She married, Jan. 1, 1873, *Amos Holt*, son of Hiram and Rachel (Jones) Holt. He was born Oct. 29, 1847, in Bingham, Me. They reside in Norridgewock, Me.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Isaac Chauncey, b. July 19, 1874.
Allton H., b. Oct. 3, 1875.
Alta R., b. Sept. 3, 1877.
Amos C., b. Dec. 16, 1878.
George A., b. March 31, 1880.
Charles C., b. Aug. 29, 1881.
Henry C., b. Jan. 26, 1883.
Ralph J., b. Sept. 9, 1885.
Julia A., b. July 4, 1888.

IDA NELLIE CHOATE.

[1599]

Ida Nellie[8] **Choate** (*George Jones*[7], *Rufus*[6], *Francis*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of George Jones [994] and Mary Annie (Fowles) Choate, was born Feb. 19, 1857, in Whitefield, Me. She married, Nov. 27, 1879, *Frank White Douglass*, son of Henry and Margaret Douglass. He was born Jan. 12, 1852, in Whitefield, Me., where they reside.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Frank E., b. Dec. 31, 1880.
Chester L., b. March 16, 1883.

EDWARD RUFUS CHOATE.

[1603]

Edward Rufus[8] **Choate** (*George Jones*[7], *Rufus*[6], *Francis*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of George Jones [994] and Mary Annie (Fowles) Choate, was born March 4, 1871, in Whitefield, Me. He married, Sept. 14, 1895, *Alice Ann Dodge*.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

Grace Evelyn, [1878] b. May 28, 1896.

JOSIAH STILES CHOATE.

[1608]

Josiah Stiles[8] **Choate** (*Nehemiah*[7], *Nehemiah*[6], *Aaron*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Nehemiah [1003] and Jane (Jones) Choate, was born May 1, 1857, in Milltown, Me. He married, Nov. 28, 1879, *Nellie E. Munson*, daughter of John and Irene (Osborn) Munson. She was born Oct., 1862, in St. George, N. B. They resided in Milltown, Me., where Mr Choate died, June 13, 1891. Mrs. Choate married, Nov., 1893, [2]James New, son of Joseph and Anna (Newell) New. He was born Nov. 15, 1839, in Rolling Dam, N. B.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

Jennie May, [1879] b. July 2, 1882.
Winfield Winslow, [1880] b July 28, 1884.
Myrtle Irene, [1881] b. Dec. 26, 1886.
Harrie Harold, [1882] b. March 10, 1889.
Glenie Cora, [1883] b. Aug 10, 1891. She died in infancy, Sept. 10, 1892.

ORREN LEE CHOATE.

[1617]

Orren Lee[8] **Choate** (*Abram*[7], *Aaron*[6], *Aaron*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Abram [1015] and Mrs. Adaline (Clark) Choate, *née* Moody, was born June 20, 1868, in Windsor, Me. He married, Oct. 22, 1891, *Rosa R. Hall*, daughter of Adoniram and Paulina E. (Hunt) Hall. She was born April 4, 1869, in New Castle, Me. They resided in Windsor, Me.

HORACE HENRY CHOATE.

[1620]

Horace Henry[8] **Choate** (*Ira*[7], *Aaron*[6], *Aaron*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Ira [1017] and Emily L. (Moody) Choate, was born Dec. 24, 1860, in Windsor, Me. He married, Sept. 22, 1882, [1]*Lillian E. Woodbury*, daughter of John and Lizzie (Savage) Woodbury. She was born Oct. 11, 1861, in Windsor, Me., where they resided. Mrs. Lillian E. Choate died April 22, 1886, in Windsor, Me. Mr. Choate married, Sept. 30, 1887, [2]*Mattie J. Cook*, daughter of George E. and Julia E. (Burditt) Cook. She was born April 7, 1862, in Hadley, Mass. They resided on Fleet Street, Portsmouth, N. H., but removed in 1892, and now reside at No. 66 Park Street, Lewiston, Me.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

ALTON JAY, [1884] b. Jan. 15, 1884.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was reared on a farm. When eighteen years of age he started out to win his way in the world. After making trial of peddling, serving as an attendant in asylums, and various other things, he finally studied veterinary surgery; graduated, in 1891, from the American Veterinary College of New York City, and entered at once a successful practice of his profession in Portsmouth, N. H. Subsequently he removed to Lewiston, Me., where he has a well-arranged and thoroughly-furnished establishment for veterinary purposes. This embraces an operating-room, a dispensary, hospital accommodations for horses, with a large ambulance arrangement, and a shoeing forge.

Dr. Choate is a thorough student, and up to date in all that pertains to veterinary science and the successful practice of his profession. The public appreciate his knowledge and skill, and give him enough to do and pay him well for his service.

He is spoken of in high terms of commendation as one "who has made his mark in the world alone and unaided, and to-day occupies an enviable position in a professional and business life. His achievements are a good illustration of what a poor boy, if well-born, can do, if he has a will and courage to do it."

For a full account of his career, a pictorial representation of his residence and veterinary establishment, and a portrait of the doctor himself,

Vid. Turf, Farm, and Home, for Aug. 6, 1896, *Waterville, Me.*

ANNIE LOUISA CHOATE.

[1621]

Annie Louisa[8] **Choate** (*Ira*[7], *Aaron*[6], *Aaron*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Ira [1017] and Emily L. (Moody) Choate, was born Aug. 23, 1865, in Windsor, Me. She married, Oct. 3, 1886, *Elon S. Kitchin*, son of Jackson and Mary A. Kitchin. He was born March 10, 1855, in China, Me., where they resided.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

HAROLD A., b. Feb. 5, 1889.

DAISY ARDELL CHOATE.

[1622]

Daisy Ardell[8] Choate (*Ira[7], Aaron[6], Aaron[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Ira [1017] and Emily L. (Moody) Choate, was born April 3, 1868, in Windsor, Me. She married, Oct. 6, 1891, *Charles E. Hinckly*, son of James and Mary (Ladd) Hinckly. He was born in 1856 in Athens, Me., where they resided, but removed to Middletown, Conn.

MARCIA VINING CHOATE.

[1624]

Marcia Vining[8] (*Ira[7], Aaron[6], Aaron[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Ira [1017] and Emily L. (Moody) Choate, was born April 8, 1874, in Windsor, Me. She married, Oct. 22, 1889, *Wright W. Hisler*, son of William R. and Amanda (Pinkham) Hisler. He was born July 20, 1871, in Palermo, Me. They resided in Windsor, Me.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

GLADYS B., b. June 10, 1890.

FRANK WILSON CHOATE.

[1632]

Frank Wilson[8] Choate (*Daniel[7], John[6], Aaron[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Daniel [1021] and Sarah Lavinia (Wilson) Choate, was born May 14, 1855, in Ophir, Cal He married, Feb. 24, 1877, *Elizabeth Camilla Nimo*, daughter of Charles and Camilla (Felver) Nimo. She was born Dec. 13, 1860, in New Comerstown, Ohio. They resided in San Diego, Cal.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MABEL LAVINIA, [1885] b. July 13, 1878.
EDITH HENRIETTA, [1886] b. July 28, 1880.
HELEN FRANCES, [1887] b. Oct. 6, 1882.
OLIVER WILSON, [1888] b. Aug. 30, 1886.

CLARA ELLEN CHOATE.

[1633]

Clara Ellen[8] Choate (*Daniel[7], John[6], Aaron[5], Abraham[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Daniel [1021] and Sarah Lavinia (Wilson) Choate, was born May 24, 1857, in Ophir, Placer County, Cal. She married, April 24, 1876, *William H. Storey*, son of Thomas and Jane (Morrison) Storey. He was born May 8, 1851, in New York City, N. Y. They resided in Camp Grant, Zuma, Arizona Territory, and in San Diego, Cal. Mrs. Storey died Nov. 4, 1891, in East Portland, Oregon.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

GRACE, b. March 16, 1877.
FREDERICK TAYLOR, b. Nov. 17, 1879.
NORMAN CHOATE, b. March 18, 1881.
HAZEL WOOD, b. Aug. 22, 1882.
ZOLA, b. June 8, 1886; d. Feb. 3, 1888.
PAUL, b. Aug. 19, 1887.

Memoranda.

THE MARRIAGE OF MR. WILLIAM H. STOREY AND MISS CLARA E. CHOATE.

MR. STOREY was the United States Signal Service operator at Camp Grant, Ariz., and as he could not obtain leave of absence to make the journey by wagon to San Diego for his wedding, and as there was no minister or other person qualified to perform the marriage ceremony within hundreds of miles of Camp Grant, it appeared as though the wedding would have to be indefinitely postponed. But Mr. Storey did not propose to let things go that way if they could be possibly averted. "A contract by telegraph

is binding; then why," he thought, "can we not be married by telegraph?" This logic proved sound, Miss Choate made the pilgrimage to Camp Grant, and the couple were married by Rev. Jonathan L. Mann, pastor of the Methodist Episcopal Church of San Diego, by telegraph from that city.

The incidents of the wedding were unique and interesting. At that time Lieut. Philip Reade, U. S. A., was the officer in charge of the government telegraph lines of the department of California and Arizona, with headquarters at San Diego. Upon being asked permission to use the telegraph lines from San Diego to Camp Grant, after regular hours, for the purpose of performing a marriage ceremony, Lieutenant Reade readily consented, and issued the following general order: —

To all Managers of Stations along the Entire Division:

You are hereby informed that the wires of this division after 8 P. M., April 24, will be used for the purpose of conducting a marriage ceremony by telegraph between San Diego and Camp Grant, and you and your friends are specially invited to be present on the occasion, to assist if necessary and to see that good order is maintained.

(Signed) PHILIP READE, *Lieutenant and Officer in Charge.*

Each operator on the line accepted this novel invitation and, with invited friends, was present at his station as wedding guests. At 8.30 P. M. the father of the bride sent this message from San Diego to the wedding party at Camp Grant: —

Greeting to our friends at Camp Grant. We are ready to proceed with the ceremony.

D. CHOATE AND PARTY.

The answer at once came back: —

We are ready.

W. H. STOREY.
CLARA E. CHOATE.

Then the Rev. Mr. Mann read the marriage service, which was repeated to Camp Grant as uttered, word for word, by Mr. Blythe, chief operator at the San Diego office. At the proper moment, the solemn "I do" came back over the wires signed first by "William H. Storey," then by "Clara E. Choate." Then, following the words of the minister, the instruments clicked: —

"As a token of your sincerity you will please join your right hands."

The answer came promptly: "It is done."

The service was then concluded in regular form, after which congratulatory messages were sent the bride and groom from all stations. Suddenly Chief Operator Blythe of San Diego broke in and telegraphed Mr. Storey that "the Silver Cornet Band of San Diego is just outside the office, giving you and your bride a serenade," a welcome that was warmly appreciated even though it was not heard at Camp Grant, six hundred and fifty miles away.

Mr. Storey, who made a fortune in San Diego during the memorable Southern California "boom" of 1886–8, says that even yet it is not an uncommon experience of his, upon being introduced to an entire stranger, to have the latter ask, "Storey! Let me see, was n't you married by telegraph some years ago?" and an affirmative nod would bring out the exclamation: "Well, well, I was a guest at your wedding. I heard the whole ceremony at the telegraph office at ——, Arizona."

Vid. San Diego, Cal., Daily Union, April 25, 1876.

The above account of the marriage was published, Sept. 5, 1891, in an article under the title of "Romance of the Telegraph."

WALTER LESLIE CHOATE.

[1644]

Walter Leslie[8] Choate (*Charles Rufus*[7], *Rufus Lathrop*[6], *Rufus Lathrop*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Charles Rufus [1000] and Susan A. (Gould) Choate, was born Aug. 16, 1857 in Waterville, Me. He married, Oct. 2, 1880, *Mary E. Engley*, daughter of Joshua and Mary S. (Parker) Engley. She was born Feb. 22, 1857, in Nobleboro, Me. They resided in Portsmouth, N. H.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

BERTIE LESLIE, [1889] b. Nov. 29, 1882.

NETTIE A. CHOATE.

[1645]

Nettie A.[8] **Choate** (*Charles Rufus*[7], *Rufus Lathrop*[6], *Rufus Lathrop*[5], *Abraham*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Charles Rufus [1060] and Susan A. (Gould) Choate, was born April 25, 1861, in Hallowell, Me. She married, April 6, 1889, *William W. Wing*, son of Joseph C. and Rachel (McManus) Wing. He was born July 8, 1851, in Thorndike, Me. They resided in Augusta, Me.

FRANCES E. CHOATE.

[1653]

Frances E.[8] **Choate** (*William Nelson*[7], *John Francis*[6], *Francis*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of William Nelson [1079] and Marrilla (Sackett) Choate, was born July 21, 1837, in Moravia, N. Y. She married, Dec. 19, 1861, *Benjamin Newkirk*. They resided in Jackson, Mich.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

BENJAMIN CHOATE, b. Oct. 28, 1862. He died in early life, Feb. 5, 1878.
WILLIE CONNIBLE, b. 1864. He died in boyhood, 1879.
ANNA ~~A.~~, b. 1865.
RUTH ~~C.~~, b. 1867. ~~She died in girlhood, 1877.~~
LUCY ~~L.~~, b. 1869. She died in infancy.
FRANK ~~B.~~, b. ~~1871~~.
EDWARD ~~T.~~, b. ~~June 17, 1875~~.
HATTIE COOLY, b. Jan. 29, 1880. She died in childhood, Aug., 1886.

SARAH CORNELIA CHOATE.

[1654]

Sarah Cornelia[8] **Choate** (*William Nelson*[7], *John Francis*[6], *Francis*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of William Nelson [1079] and Marrilla (Sackett) Choate, was born July 11, 1839, in Auburn, N. Y. She married, Dec. 4, 1861, *Edward S. Brownson*, son of Amos and Eliza Ann (Case) Brownson. He was born Sept. 21, 1836, in Kalamazoo, Mich. They resided on East Main Street, Jackson, Mich.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

NELLIE ELIZA CHOATE, b. Sept. 12, 1875.

NELSON FITCH CHOATE.

[1655]

Nelson Fitch[8] **Choate** (*William Nelson*[7], *John Francis*[6], *Francis*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of William Nelson [1079] and Marrilla (Sackett) Choate, was born Oct. 26, 1841, in Rochester, N. Y. He married, June 25, 1864, *Sarah A. Stamp*, daughter of Daniel and Susan Stamp. She was born June 3, 1847, in Yates County, N. Y. They resided in Dowagiac, Mich. Mrs. Choate died Aug. 2, 1891, in Chicago, Ill.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

HERBERT NELSON, [1890] b. Sept. 20, 1879. He died in infancy, Sept. 25, 1879.
RUFUS NELSON, [1891] b. Feb. 25, 1882. He died in infancy, Oct. 10, 1882.
LETTITIA, [1892] b. April 27, 1883. She died in infancy, April 29, 1883.
GILBERTA, [1893] b. Dec. 23, 1888.
RUTH, [1894] b. Aug. 2, 1891.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE has spent a very busy life in the banking business, and of late has become interested in manufacturing and in real estate. He is Vice-president of the City Bank of Dowagiac, and Treasurer of the Dowagiac Manufacturing Company. He is also a director of the First National Bank in Osage City, Kan., and does a real estate business in Chicago, Ill.

WILLIAM EDWARD CHOATE.

[1658]

William Edward[8] Choate (*William Nelson[7], John Francis[6], Francis[5], Isaac[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of William Nelson [1079] and Marrilla (Sackett) Choate, was born Aug. 2, 1848, in Jackson, Mich. He married, Aug. 28, 1868, *Minnie Haynes*, daughter of —— and Mary (Wright) Haynes. She was born near London, England. They resided on Antoine Street, Detroit, Mich.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

LUCILE, [1895] b. Aug. 2, 1869. She died in infancy, July 29, 1870.
WARD NELSON, [1896] b. June 21, 1873.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE graduated from the Michigan University, Ann Arbor, Mich., and is a practising physician in Detroit, Mich.

EMMA LOUISA CHOATE.

[1666]

Emma Louisa[8] Choate (*Joseph Horatio[7], Joseph[6], Jonathan[5], Isaac[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Joseph Horatio [1097] and Harriet Emeline (Dyer) Choate, was born Nov. 15, 1849, in Auburn, N. Y. She married, Aug. 5, 1869, *David Parkinson*, son of Silvanus and Betsey (Knight) Parkinson. He was born June 20, 1838, in Concord, Mich. They resided in Memphis, Tenn., St. Louis, Mo , and in Washington, Kan.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

RICHARD CHOATE, b. Aug. 9, 1870. He died in infancy, Oct. 17, 1870.
DAVID CHOATE, b. June 11, 1873.

Memoranda.

MR. PARKINSON was of the firm of D. Parkinson & Co., grocers, Washington, Kan.

ELLA CHOATE.

[1693]

Ella[8] Choate (*Joshua David[7], Isaac Warren[6], Joshua[5], Isaac[4], Francis[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Joshua David [1109] and Eliza A. (Brink) Choate, was born March 21, 1855, in Sauk County, Wis. She married, Dec. 14, 1869, *William Wulfing*, son of William and Constantia Wulfing. He was born Dec. 1, 1844, in Germany. They reside in Glade, Ohio.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

GUY ERNEST, b. Feb. 16, 1871.
RAYMOND E., b. July 6, 1872; d. June 13, 1879.
HELENA BLANCHE, b. May 31, 1874.
DORA CONSTANCIA, b. Aug. 17, 1876.
HATTIE ESTELLA, b. Jan. 6, 1880.
ALPHA MAY, b. Feb. 23, 1884.
WILLIAM DEAN, b. July 6, 1886.
ELLA ELIZABETH, b. May 15, 1888.

Memoranda.

MR. WULFING was a farmer. He married his wife when but a girl of fourteen years. They were for ten years on a farm in Armstrong, Dakota. They then removed to Ohio, gave up farming, and Mr. Wulfing ran a country store, acting also as railroad and express agent in Glade, Ohio.

HARRIET B. CHOATE.

[1696]

Harriet B.[8] **Choate** (*Joshua David*[7], *Isaac Warren*[6], *Joshua*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Joshua David [1109] and Eliza A. (Brink) Choate, was born June 21, 1862, in Madison, Wis. She married, in 1883, *William Edwards*, son of John and Phebe (Shaw) Edwards. He was born April 12, 1862, in De Kalb, Ill. They resided in Dakota City, Dak.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

MYRTLE L., b. May 12, 1885. She died in infancy, Nov. 17, 1885.
JOHN L., b. Sept. 3, 1886.

LULU MARY CHOATE.

[1704]

Lulu Mary[8] **Choate** (*Rufus Mortimer*[7], *Isaac Warren*[6], *Joshua*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Rufus Mortimer [1113] and Ellen (Strickler) Choate, was born July 31, 1868, in Buffalo, N. Y. She married, April 19, 1892, *B. Byron Daggett*, son of Dr. Byron H. and Sarah (Long) Daggett. He was born June 26, 1870, in Buffalo, N. Y. They resided at No. 258 Franklin Street, Buffalo, N. Y. *Vid. The Daggett Family p.* 532.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

HIRAM CHOATE, b. Aug. 8, 1893. MARGARETA ELINOR, b. Jan. 14, 1895.

NELLIE ESTELLA CHOATE.

[1705]

Nellie Estella[8] **Choate** (*Rufus Mortimer*[7], *Isaac Warren*[6], *Joshua*[5], *Isaac*[4], *Francis*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Rufus Mortimer [1113] and Ellen (Strickler) Choate, was born March 21, 1871, in Buffalo, N. Y. She married, March 21, 1895, *Edwin Warren Sanborn*, son of Edwin Hiram and Pluma (Downs) Sanborn. He was born March 3, 1870. They reside in Windermere, Abbott Road, Buffalo, N. Y.

JOHN F. CHOATE.

[1721]

John F.[8] **Choate** (*Thomas S.*[7], *George Greenleaf*[6], *George Gore*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Thomas S. [1124] and Hannah (Marshall) Choate, was born Oct. 17, 1838, in Deer Isle, Me. He married, May 19, 1866, *Adelina Sargent*. She was born in Brooklin, Me. They resided in Maplewood (Malden), Mass.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

GEORGE, [1897] b.

SARAH A. CHOATE.

[1722]

Sarah A.[8] **Choate** (*Thomas S.*[7], *George Greenleaf*[6], *George Gore*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Thomas S. [1124] and Hannah (Marshall) Choate, was born May 11, 1841, in Deer Isle, Me. She married, April 23, 1861, *Frederick Coombs*. He was born in Castine, Me. They lived in Chelsea, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

FREDERIC, b. ERNEST, b.

ADELAIDE M. CHOATE.

[1723]

Adelaide M.[8] **Choate** (*Thomas S.*[7], *George Greenleaf*[6], *George Gore*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Thomas S. [1124] and Hannah (Marshall) Choate, was born Sept. 1, 1843, in Deer Isle, Me. She married, Sept. 23, 1864, *Francis Skillenger*. They resided in Charlestown, Mass.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

IDA MAY, b. EDWARD, b.

CHARLES THOMAS CHOATE.

[1724]

Charles Thomas[8] **Choate** (*Thomas S.*[7], *George Greenleaf*[6], *George Gore*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Thomas S. [1124] and Hannah (Marshall) Choate, was born June 5, 1845, in Deer Isle, Me. He married, Feb. 12, 1870, [1]*Martha M. Smith*. She was born in New Jersey. They resided in Brooklin, Me. Mrs. Martha M. Choate died Feb. 5, 1885. Mr. Choate married, May 4, 1886, [2]*Laura B. Hall*, daughter of Samuel and Martha (Carter) Hall. She was born in Brooklin, where they reside.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

CHARLES, [1898]. Two other sons, names not given.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE served in the Union Army and lost an arm in battle.

MINA MAY CHOATE.

[1729]

Mina May[8] **Choate** (*Edwin Ruthven*[7], *William Seallon*[6], *Robert*[5], *Joseph*[4], *Ebenezer*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), daughter of Edwin Ruthven [1129] and May Rebecca (Griffin) Choate, was born Sept. 25, 1866, in North Montpelier, Vt. She married, March 13, 1879, *Burton Gale Webster*, son of Hamilton and Lucia Lucinda (Gale) Webster. He was born, Sept. 2, 1867, in Barre, Vt., where they reside.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

LEAH FLORENCE, b. Aug. 31, 1890.
WYLE, b. April 25, 1892. He died in infancy, Sept. 4, 1892.
LISLE CHOATE, b. May 25, 1893.

INEZ BLANCHE CHOATE.

[1730]

Inez Blanche[8] Choate (*Edwin Ruthven[7], William Seallon[6], Robert[5], Joseph[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), daughter of Edwin Ruthven [1129] and May Rebecca (Griffin) Choate, was born May 2, 1870, in North Montpelier, Vt. She married, Aug. 11, 1891, *Oscello Will Averill*, son of Nehemiah and Chastina (Gunnison) Averill. He was born Jan. 24, 1864, in Barre, Vt., where they reside. There were no children.

WILLIAM ADELBERT CHOATE.

[1739]

William Adelbert[8] Choate (*Orville[7], John Tyler[6], John Tyler[5], John[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Orville [1142] and Lucinda (French) Choate, was born Aug. 26, 1857, in Morrisville, Vt. He married, Oct. 28, 1885, *Elsie Dedrick Wygant*, daughter of Asa and Charlotte (Chipp) Wygant. She was born Nov. 18, 1855, in Kingston, N. Y. They reside in Albany, N. Y.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

RUTH, [1899] b. May 9, 1887.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE is at the head of the firm of William A. Choate & Co., general school furnishers and church, school, and hall furniture. Their place of business is at No. 508 Broadway, Albany, N. Y.

FRED WILBUR CHOATE.

[1740]

Fred Wilbur[8] Choate (*Orville[7], John Tyler[6], John Tyler[5], John[4], Ebenezer[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of Orville [1142] and Lucinda (French) Choate, was born Aug. 8, 1859, in Morristown, Vt. He married, Dec. 31, 1888, *Blanche Alice Hughes*, daughter of William and Jennie (Mirise) Hughes. She was born Sept. 23, 1870, in Coshocton, Ohio. They reside in Natick, Mass.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE is the Boston agent for the firm of William A. Choate & Co., of Albany, N. Y., having his office at No. 131 Devonshire Street, Boston, Mass.

CHARLES NELSON CHOATE.

[1784]

Charles Nelson[9] Choate (*John Newton[8], John Steele[7], William[6], Ephraim[5], Josiah[4], Thomas[3], Thomas[2], John[1]*), son of John Newton [1304] and Martha Woodbury (Haskins) Choate, was born Aug. 12, 1863, in Rockport, Mass. He married, Oct. 11, 1890, *Inez Mabel Hutchinson*, daughter of Oscar and Hannah (Butler) Hutchinson. She was born March 8, 1870, in Nashua, N. H. They resided in Newark, N. J., and in Bridgeport, Conn.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

DONALD HUTCHINSON, [1900] b. Feb. 16, 1894.

CHARLES SMITH CHOATE.

[1810]

Charles Smith[9] **Choate** (*Nathan Bedford*[8], *Nathan*[7], *Jacob*[6], *Jacob*[5], *Thomas*[4], *Thomas*[3], *Thomas*[2], *John*[1]), son of Nathan Bedford [1376] and Ellen P. (Leffingwell) Choate, was born Sept. 7, 1857, in Waterloo, Iowa. He married, April 13, 1887, *Mary C. Wilson*, daughter of William and Chloe S. (Lawrence) Wilson. She was born Dec. 22, 1862, in Oskaloosa, Iowa. They reside in Waterloo, Iowa.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

LUCY LEAH, [1901] b. Sept. 7, 1888. NATHAN WILSON, [1902] b. Sept. 11, 1894.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was reared on a farm; educated in the schools of Waterloo, Iowa; was employed for some time in a druggist's store; then went back to the farm, and engaged in raising Devon cattle, and in the dairy business.

SUPPLEMENTAL.

[34] p. 39. Elizabeth Martin married, first, *John Potter.*

[39] p. 42. Mary Adams was a daughter of Samuel and Mary Adams. She was born Sept. 27, 1708.

[254] p. 124. Elizabeth Lyon was a daughter of John and Elizabeth Lyon, of Rehoboth, Mass.

[301] p. 138. Mary Ella Dearborn was married Dec. 13, 1883; Sarah De Etta Dearborn was married Feb. 28, 1888, and Frances H. Dearborn was married Feb. 16, 1893.

[433] p. 181. Solomon Pool died July 17, 1895.

[434] p. 181. Jeremiah Choate was married Feb. 23, 1804.

[948] p. 316. Mrs. Mary P. Holt died April, 1894, in Philadelphia, Pa.

[975] p. 332. William Stevens Hotchkiss died Aug. 13, 1896.

[995] pp. 335, 336. Annie M. Choate [1604] was born March 3, 1858. Alice Choate [1605] was born Oct. 31, 1862; she died Aug. 9, 1863. Mrs. Mary (Tibbetts) Choate was born in Barrington, N. H.

[1303] p. 374. Mrs. Nelson Wiswell was born Feb. 25, 1838; she was married Aug. 6, 1863. Mr. Wiswell was a son of Edward and Deborah Wiswell. He was born Aug. 29, 1827, in East Machias, Me. Harriet F. was born March 7, 1865. Nelson L. was born Aug. 20, 1867.

ADDENDA.

DAVID CHOATE.

[1]

David Choate, according to a family tradition, came from Ipswich, Mass., in the end of the last century, and settled in New Castle, Del. He married *Elizabeth Wiley*, daughter of John Wiley. She was born in New Castle, Del., where they resided. Mr. Choate died in 1814, in Wilmington, Del. Mrs. Choate died in 1855, in Philadelphia, Pa.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

DAVID LOW, [2] b. 1800; m. *Mary Raymond;* d. 1867.
SALLIE, [3]. She died.
JOHN, [4] b. Oct. 23, 1806; m. June 3, 1827, *Eliza Miller;* d. Oct. 16, 1873.
ROBERT, [5] m. 1827, *Ann Peters.*
STEPHEN DECATUR, [6] b. Dec. 25, 1814; m. June 8, 1837, *Ann V. Roberts;* d. June 20, 1860.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was doubtless a descendant of John Choate, of Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass.; but the line of descent is not known. He carried on the bakery business in Wilmington, Del. Mrs. Choate, who survived him forty years, said he was a widower when she married him.

DAVID LOW CHOATE.

[2]

David Low Choate (*David*), son of David [1] and Elizabeth (Wiley) Choate, was born in 1800, in New Castle, Del. He married *Mary Raymond*, daughter of John and Mary Raymond. She was born in 1796, in Baden-Baden, Germany. They resided in Philadelphia, Pa., where Mr. Choate died in 1867, and Mrs. Choate died in 1877.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JOHN WILEY, [7] b. 1826; res. in Philadelphia, Pa.
THOMAS JANVIER, [8] b. 1828.
DAVID LOW, [9] b. Feb. 1830.
STEPHEN RAYMOND, [10] b. Dec. 3, 1831; m. Oct. 11, 1859, *Sarah Jane Carter.*
ROBERT MORRIS, [11] b. 1833; d.
ELIZABETH MARTHA, [12] b. 1835; d.
MARY ANN, [13] b. 1837; m. *William McDowell;* res. in Philadelphia, Pa.

JOHN CHOATE.

[4]

John Choate (*David*), son of David [1] and Elizabeth (Wiley) Choate, was born Oct. 23, 1806, in New Castle, Del. He married, June 3, 1827, *Eliza Miller*, daughter of Jacob and Margaret (Burkhast) Miller. She was born Dec. 31, 1807, in Philadelphia, Pa. They resided at No. 2545 East Norris Street, Philadelphia, Pa. Mr. Choate died, Oct. 16, 1873. Mrs. Choate died Oct. 22, 1894.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ADDIS MEREDITH, [14] b. Feb. 26, 1828. He died in infancy, June 16, 1828.
JACOB MILLER, [15] b. April 27, 1829. He died in childhood, Feb. 9, 1832.
MARY BAKER, [16] b. Feb. 28, 1831; m. Dec. 10, 1850, *Thomas Read.*
SUSANNA ELIZABETH MILLER, [17] b. Oct. 23, 1834; m. July 25, 1853, *John J. G. Collins.*
MARGARETTA JANVIER, [18] b. Dec. 30, 1839. She died Nov. 25, 1881.
SARAH WICKERLY, [19] b. June 13, 1848.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was a trunk, saddle, and harness maker. He was in the Post-office for eight years.

Mrs. Choate was for some years a paralytic and nearly blind. Her daughters were well educated and for a time were teachers. The youngest daughter graduated from the Girls' High School in Philadelphia, Pa., at the age of seventeen years. She taught twenty-two years, and had the care of her invalid mother.

ROBERT CHOATE.

[5]

Robert Choate (*David*), son of David [1] and Elizabeth (Wiley) Choate, was born in New Castle, Del. He married, in 1827, *Ann Peters.* They resided in Shelbyville, Ky., where Mr. Choate died. There were several children. The name of the oldest was Harry. They all reside in Cincinnati, Ohio.

STEPHEN DECATUR CHOATE.

[6]

Stephen Decatur Choate (*David*), son of David [1] and Elizabeth (Wiley) Choate, was born Dec. 25, 1814, in New Castle, Del. He married, June 8, 1837, *Ann Victoria Roberts*, daughter of —— and Ann Roberts. She was born July 31, 1817. They resided in Louisville, Ky, Cincinnati, Ohio, and Shelbyville, Ky., where Mr. Choate died, June 20, 1860.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

RUFUS K., [20] b. Sept. 9, 1838.
HARRISON, [21] b. Dec. 13, 1840; m. Dec. 27, 1866, *Sarah Jane Fawkes.*
ELIZABETH A., [22] b. Dec. 3, 1843; d. Sept. 12, 1872.
EDWARD K., [23] b. Dec. 14, 1845; m. Sept. 19, 1867, *Carrie O. Rowden.*
MARY E., [24] b. April 12, 1848. She died in infancy, April 17, 1848.
ROBERT S., [25] b. May 3, 1849; m. March 18, 1874, *Virginia Roberts.*
WILLIAM H., [26] b. Sept. 14, 1851. He died in childhood, Dec. 3, 1853.
LOUIS G., [27] b. Jan. 13, 1854; m. Nov. 16, 1872, *Frances Roberts.*
ELLA M., [28] b. Dec. 3, 1856; m. March 13, 1878, *Frank Woolfolk.*
JOHNIE A. C., [29] b. Sept. 15, 1860; m. March 14, 1880, *Edward Southard.*

STEPHEN RAYMOND CHOATE.

[10]

Stephen Raymond Choate (*David Low, David*), son of David Low [2] and Mary (Raymond) Choate, was born Dec. 3, 1831, in Philadelphia, Pa. He married, Oct. 11, 1859, *Sarah Jane Carter*, daughter of Joseph Clayton and Sarah Ann (Reynolds) Carter. She was born June 17, 1838, in Elkton, Md. They resided in Newark, Del.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JOHN CHARLES GROOME, [30] b. Aug. 20, 1860. He died in childhood, Aug. 27, 1862.
JOSEPH CLAYTON CARTER, [31] b. Nov. 2, 1861; m. March 4, 1884, *Ray Garey*.
STEPHEN RAYMOND, [32] b. Nov. 24, 1863.
ROBERT MORRIS, [33] b. Jan. 6, 1865. He died in infancy, Aug. 15, 1865.
LORENA RAYMOND, [34] b. Feb. 23, 1866.
FREDERICK MINOT CURTIS, [35] b. June 14, 1867; res. Newark, Del.
HATTIE COOMBS, [36] b. Oct. 30, 1871.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was for some years Postmaster, and his son, Stephen R. Choate, Assistant Postmaster in Newark, Del. The other two sons are merchants in Newark, Del.

MARY BAKER CHOATE.

[16]

Mary Baker Choate (*John, David*), daughter of John [4] and Eliza (Miller) Choate, was born Feb. 28, 1831, in Philadelphia, Pa. She married, Dec. 10, 1850, *Thomas Read*, son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Smyth) Read. He was born Aug. 10, 1829, in Huntingdon, Pa. They resided in Philadelphia, Pa., until about 1856, and since then in Salem, Ohio.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

EDGAR STANLEY, b. July 12, 1853. He died in childhood, Dec. 12, 1856.
THOMAS CHOATE, b. Oct. 13, 1857; m. April 8, 1884, *Carrie Boone*.
FANNIE MADELEINE, b. July 31, 1860. She died in infancy, Aug. 12, 1861.
WILLIE HERBERT, b. Aug. 2, 1862.
FRANK KEEN, b. Jan. 22, 1865; m. July 4, 1883, *Jennie Bard*.
ADDIS RICHARDSON, b. Jan. 22, 1867.
ALLAN BROWN, b. July 15, 1869. He died in infancy, Sept. 14, 1869.
ROBERT RUSH, b. Dec. 28, 1870.
HORACE GREELEY, b. March 19, 1873.
MARY CORINNE, b. Dec. 3, 1875.

Memoranda.

MR. and MRS. FRANK K. READ reside in Salem, Ohio. They have two sons, Raymond Irving, b. April 14, 1884; Thomas Jesse, b. Feb. 27, 1887. Mrs. Read and Mrs. Thomas C. Read were from Salem, Ohio.

SUSANNA ELIZABETH MILLER CHOATE.

[17]

Susanna Elizabeth Miller Choate (*John, David*), daughter of John [4] and Eliza (Miller) Choate, was born Oct. 23, 1834, in Philadelphia, Pa. She married, July 25, 1853, *John J. G. Collins*, son of Jonathan and Anne (Taylor) Collins. He was born Sept. 23, 1827, in England. They resided in Philadelphia, Pa. Mr. Collins died May 12, 1871, in South America.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

DAISIE, b. Nov. 10, 1854.
FRANK, b. Nov. 23, 1856.
GEORGE, b. Dec. 8, 1858; m. Oct. 31, 1882, *Sarah Martin.*
ANNA MADELEINE, b. Nov. 30, 1863.
HATTIE, b. Aug 18, 1866. She died in girlhood, Nov. 29, 1874.
ADA ELIZABETH, b. Dec. 2, 1868. She died in childhood, Dec. 5, 1874.
JOHN, b. June 14, 1871. He died in boyhood, Oct. 29, 1877.

Memoranda.

MR. and MRS. GEORGE COLLINS have three children, viz., Irene Madeleine, b. Sept. 2, 1883; Albert Logan, b. June 16, 1887; George Choate, b. Aug. 12, 1894.

HARRISON CHOATE.

[21]

Harrison Choate (*Stephen Decatur, David*), son of Stephen Decatur [6] and Ann Victoria (Roberts) Choate, was born Dec. 13, 1840, in Louisville, Ky. He married, Dec. 27, 1866, *Sarah Jane Fawkes*, daughter of George W. and Susan (Hudson) Fawkes. She was born July 5, 1846. They resided in Shelbyville, Ky.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

HARRY G., [37] b. Dec. 5, 1867. He died in childhood, Dec. 3, 1869.
GEORGE L., [38] b. June 20, 1870.
CHESTER BREWSTER, [39] b. May 11, 1873.
JULIAN, [40] b. March 3, 1876.
AMELIA, [41] b. Nov. 27, 1880.
SALLIE BESSIE, [42] b. May 27, 1886.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE served in the Union Army, enlisting as a private. He was made First Lieutenant in the Sixth Regiment Volunteer Infantry, and also First Lieutenant of the First United States Veteran Engineers.

EDWARD K. CHOATE.

[23]

Edward K. Choate (*Stephen Decatur, David*), son of Stephen Decatur [6] and Ann Victoria (Roberts) Choate, was born Dec. 14, 1845, in Louisville, Ky. He married, Sept. 19, 1867, *Carrie O. Rowden*, daughter of George and Virginia (Ryder) Rowden. She was born July 6, 1846, in Shelbyville, Ky. They resided in Frankfort, Ky.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

LILLIE BARDEN, [43] b. June 20, 1868.
WILLIAM ROWDEN, [44] b. Dec. 4, 1869.
RUFUS, [45] b. May 24, 1877. He died in childhood, April 16, 1879.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE is of the firm of Choate & Graham, dealers in lumber and hogsheads, Frankfort, Ky.

ROBERT S. CHOATE.

[25]

Robert S. Choate (*Stephen Decatur, David*), son of Stephen Decatur [6] and Ann Victoria (Roberts) Choate, was born May 3, 1849, in Louisville, Ky. He married, March 18, 1874, *Virginia Roberts*, daughter of Alexander and Louisa Roberts. She was born Sept. 25, 1859, in Falmouth, Ky. They resided in Frankfort, Ky.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

JESSIE, [46] b. Jan. 31, 1875.
LOUISA, [47] b. Sept. 7, 1879.
ELIA, [48] b. Feb., 1881.
LEROY, [49] b. Nov., 1887.

Memoranda.

MR. CHOATE was of the firm of Wakefield & Choate, dealers in sash, doors, blinds, and mouldings, Frankfort, Ky.

LOUIS G. CHOATE.

[27]

Louis G. Choate (*Stephen Decatur, David*), son of Stephen Decatur [6] and Ann Victoria (Roberts) Choate, was born Jan. 13, 1854, in Louisville, Ky. He married, Nov. 16, 1872, *Frances Roberts*, daughter of Alexander and Louisa (——) Roberts. She was born July 4, 1853, in Franklin County, Ky. They resided in Frankfort, Ky.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

ANNIE L., [50] b. Dec. 12, 1873.
WILLIE E., [51] b. Nov. 29, 1878.
HARRY, [52] b. March 31, 1882.
ETHEL EFFIE, [53] b. July 20, 1885.
EDITH, [54] b. Oct. 10, 1887.

ELLA M. CHOATE.

[28]

Ella M. Choate (*Stephen Decatur, David*), daughter of Stephen Decatur [6] and Ann Victoria (Roberts) Choate, was born Dec. 3, 1856, in Louisville, Ky. She married, March 13, 1878, *Frank Woolfolk*, son of P. B. and Jane (Burton) Woolfolk. He was born June 8, 1848, in Oldham County, Ky. They resided, in 1888, in Shelbyville, Ky.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

EDGAR B., [55] b. Dec. 22, 1878.

JOHNIE A. C. CHOATE.

[29]

Johnie A. C. Choate (*Stephen Decatur, David*), daughter of Stephen Decatur [6] and Ann Victoria (Roberts) Choate, was born Sept. 15, 1860, in Shelbyville, Ky. She married, March 14, 1880, *Edward Southard*, son of Robert and Susan (Parker) Southard. He was born May 14, 1850, in Greenville, Ind. They reside in Anchorage, Ky.

THE CHILDREN WERE:

LIZZIE HORNING, b. Feb. 5, 1881. She died in childhood, Jan. 18, 1883.
ROBERT, b. Sept. 7, 1884.

JOSEPH CLAYTON CHOATE.

[31]

Joseph Clayton Choate (*Stephen Raymond, David Low, David*), son of Stephen Raymond [10] and Sarah Jane (Carter) Choate, was born Nov. 2, 1861, in Newark, Del. He married, March 4, 1884, *Ray Garey*, daughter of James and Maria (Gibson) Garey. She was born in Ohio. They resided in Newark, Del.

THE ONLY CHILD WAS:

JOSEPH CLAYTON CARTER, [56] b. Jan. 3, 1884.

CHOATES OF UNKNOWN LINEAGE.

ABIGAIL CHOATE married *William Underhill*, son of John and Joanna (Healey) Underhill. He was born Feb. 15, 1744, in Chester, N. H. They resided in Candia in 1771, but removed to Moultonboro', N. H. They are said to have had six children. *Vid. The History of Chester, N. H., p.* 603.

MRS. ABBY CHOATE died Sept. 21, 1875, aged fifty-nine years and eight months, in Beverly, Mass.

A. F. CHOATE, General Agent of the Massachusetts Benefit Life Association, was accidentally killed near Atlanta, Ga., by the Southern Railway train, at the time of the Exposition in that city in 1895.

ARTHUR K. CHOATE, April 29, 1895, Beverly, Mass. He was of the firm of W. E. Choate, Jr., & Co., corner of Park and Bow Streets, Beverly, Mass.

CAROLINE CHOATE married, about 1816, *Ezekiel Wentworth*; they resided in Rome, Me. Mrs. Choate died Dec. 28, 1828.

CHOATE, the name of a village seven miles from Wilmington, New Castle County, Del. This village, it is said, was named in honor of Hon. Rufus Choate.

CHOAT GAMBOL and CATHARINE CHOAT appear among the names of persons who received patents for land in the "Wataugah Purchase," on the Holstein River, Tennessee, in 1775.

CHARLES CHOATE, Louisville, Ky.

DR. CHARLES CHOATE, 1870, author of "Tendencies and Traditions."

CHARLES H. CHOATE, No. 2127 South Sixth Street, Philadelphia, Pa.

CHARLES P. CHOATE, of Detroit, Mich., one of the largest steel manufacturers in the United States. *Vid. Boston Journal, Jan.* 31, 1889.

CHARLES W. CHOATE, b. July 11, 1854; m. June 28, 1888, *Josephine F. Saylor*, daughter of William B. and Minerva M. Saylor. They reside in Dayton, Ohio. Mr. Choate was ordained to the Christian ministry in 1877. He has been pastor of the Congregational Church, since 1893, in Dayton, Ohio.

DAVID CHOATE, Red Hook Lane, Brooklyn, N. Y.

EMANUEL AND CHRISTOPHER SHOATT.

EMANUEL SHOATT is mentioned as a member of Capt. Evan Shelby's Company, belonging to the command of General Andrew Lewis, and engaged in the battle of Kenawha, or Point Pleasant, with the Shawnee Indians, Oct. 10, 1774, at the junction of the Kenawha and Ohio Rivers.

EMANUEL SHOAT appears as one of the signers of a Memorial Address by the Wataugah settlers to the Provincial Council of North Carolina, under date of Aug. 26, 1776, asking for annexation.

CHRISTOPHER SHOAT, on Tuesday, Aug. 26, 1794, was chosen door-keeper of the first Legislative Council of the "Territory of the United States south of the Ohio River at Knoxville, Tenn." *Vid. Ramsay's Annals of Tennessee.*

* EMERSON CHOATE, Representative in 1861–2 in the Legislature of Michigan, from Monroe, Mich. Edward and Frank Choate, sons of Emerson Choate, reside in Monroe, Mich. Son of Samuel Day Choate & Eliz. Cornwall (#170)

EMERSON H. CHOATE resided, in 1894, in Detroit, Mich.

ELIZABETH CHOATE was married, in 1747, to *Richard Alley*, by Rev. Jeremy Belknap, Dover, N. H.

* born 28 Aug. 1807
died 18 May 1882
M. 28 Feb 1831 Martha Bowen

Son of Emerson Choate
b. 3 Aug 1837
m. 26 Nov 1861 to
Jane M. Shaw

ELIZABETH CHOATE married, May 14, 1765, *William Babson*, son of John and Hannah (Hodgkins) Babson. He was born Oct. 12, 1721, in Gloucester, Mass., where they resided. *Vid. page* 41.

DR. E. B. CHOATE, Winterset, Iowa.

ELISHA CHOATE, 1842–50, boot maker, at No. 33 Chambers Street, Boston, Mass.

EDWARD F. CHOATE, dealer in woollens, No. 56 Worth Street; house No. 56 East Seventy-seventh Street, New York City.

E. E. CHOATE, lawyer, 1892, Minneapolis, Minn.

GEORGE C. CHOATE married, May 5, 1889, *Alice W. Pervier*, both of Salem, Mass.

REV. GEORGE C. CHOATE, Woodhaven, N. Y.

GEORGE E. CHOATE, 1892, No. 3527 North Broadway, St. Louis, Mo.

H. CHOATE & CO., carpet dealers, 1849–50, 38 Vine Street, Boston, Mass.

JOSEPH AND THOMAS CHOATE.

In the Records of Shelby County, Tenn., at Memphis, is a deed from the proprietors of Memphis to Joseph Choate and Thomas Choate, dated September, 1825, but none of their descendants seem to have resided there as late as 1865.
Vid. Ramsay's Annals of Tennessee.

JAMES J. CHOATE, M. D., No. 304 North Main Street, Los Angeles, Cal., 1889.

J. J. CHOATE, probably the same, from Los Angeles, registered May 13, 1893, at the Grand Hotel, San Francisco, Cal.

JEREMIAH and PHEBE CHOATE, of Newburyport, Mass., had two sons, Elisha, b. Aug. 14, 1816; d. about 1870. Jeremiah, b. Jan. 15, 1819.

JOHN CHOATE married, Oct. 2, 1771, *Joanna O'Sullivan*, Newburyport, Mass.

JEREMIAH CHOATE, overcome by the heat, died July 12, 1825, Newburyport, Mass.

JEREMIAH CHOATE, said to have been a cousin of John C. Choate [875], married *Sarah* ——. They resided in the vicinity of Salem, some say Beverly and some Wenham Neck, Mass. Mr. Choate died about 1887. Mrs. Choate died Dec. 18, 1889, at the house of her son, John Choate, in Meredith, N. H. They had four children: Freeman, b. Aug. 1839; d. Nov. 11, 1842. Caroline, b. Jan., 1842; d. Nov. 19, 1842. John, b. April, 1846; d. Feb. 26, 1849. John, b. June 30, 1849.
Vid. Salem Gazette, Dec. 18, 1889.

JOHN CHOATE, son of Jeremiah and Sarah Choate, resided, Jan. 9, 1896, in Meredith, N. H.

JOHN CHOATE, watch-maker and dry goods dealer, 1816, in Boston, Mass.

JOANNA CHOATE married *Gilman Sanborn*, son of Josiah and Hannah (Rundlet) Sanborn. He was born in 1810, in Sanbornton, N. H. They resided in Gloucester, Mass.

J. F. CHOAT, author of "George Welding," published 1859, Cincinnati, Ohio.

JOHN CHOATE, Guthrie, Ky.

J. L. CHOAT, Secretary of Virgin Cotton Mill, Huntersville, N. C.

MARY CHOATE, seamstress as early as 1821, in Boston, Mass., doubtless the same as May Choate [1120], now aged ninety-three years, and at the Old Ladies' Home, off Charles Street, Boston, Mass. *Vid. page* 235.

MRS. P. L. CHOATE, widow, No. 310 Central Avenue, Cincinnati, Ohio.

RUFUS CHOATE, No. 1235 South Fifth Street, Philadelphia.

SARAH ANN CHOATE died Aug. 27, 1842, in Newburyport, Mass.

MRS. SOPHIA (BUCKINGHAM) CHOATE died June 21, 1874, aged eighty years, in Newburyport, Mass.

STEPHEN CHOATE married *Harriet E. Webber*, daughter of Ignatius and Abigail Webber. She was born in 1814. They resided in Gloucester, Mass. Mrs. Choate died Oct. 5, 1847. They had two daughters, viz., Maria L., b. 1842; d. Sept. 26, 1847; and Harriet E., m. March 29, 1865, William W. Goodhue, son of William P. and Alice V. Goodhue; he was born in Salem, where they resided, on Lafayette Street.

SUSANNAH CHOATE, widow, died April 17, 1817, aged eighty-three years, in Boston, Mass.

SAMUEL M. CHOATE, son of Elias Choate, married *Elizabeth Pickett*. Mr. Choate died Nov. 1, 1862, in the army. They had a son, Rev. Charles W. Choate.

DR. S. P. CHOATE resided in Three Rivers, Mich. His daughter, Nellie, b. Nov. 18, 1840, m., May 14, 1874, J. W. McChesney. They resided in Red Wing, Minn., and had two children, Norma, b. 1875, Sabra, b. 1876.

SAMUEL CHOATE, mariner, 1826–8, No. 664 Washington Street, Boston, Mass.

SAMUEL CHOATE, 1823, Eliot Street, Boston, Mass.

SUSANNAH CHOATE, laundress, 1821, 1823, 1825, Eliot Street, Boston, Mass.

SUSANNAH CHOATE, widow, 1832, Piedmont Street, Boston, Mass.

SAMUEL CHOATE, "The Hermit," died Feb. 8, 1865.

Vid. Shurtleff's Boston, p. 576.

SAMUEL CHOATE, THE HERMIT.

From Nathaniel B. Shurtleff's Topographical and Historical Account of Boston.

"Just north of the group, *i. e.* 'North Rocks,' above described, is Green Island, perhaps the least pleasantly situated of all the islands at the mouth of the harbor; yet it is not uninhabited. It was known a hundred years ago as the North Brewster, and contains one apology for a house. At the time of the destruction of the Minot's Ledge Light-house, in 1851, the tide rose so high that its two inhabitants had to be rescued by one of the pilot boats. On this island has resided for many years a strange being, singular in his habits, and possessing a very independent spirit. Mr. Samuel Choate was not far from seventy years of age, when, in February, 1865, the inclemency of the weather was so great that he was temporarily compelled to leave his chosen abode of twenty years, and accept the protection of the Harbor Police. It appears that in his younger days he was an ordinary seaman, and that, about the year 1845, he established himself upon the Island, where he dwelt in a rudely constructed hut, sustaining himself by fishing, and subsisting on fish, lobsters, and mussels. For many years, inducements were offered him to pass his winters where he could be made more comfortable, but to no effect, until the severity of the weather was such that he must necessarily have perished but for his timely rescue. He had been brought up to Boston once before, on the eighth of July, 1862, when his boat had been broken to pieces; but, preferring his hermit life, returned again to his island. On the eighth of February, 1865, he was sent to the almshouse at Bridgewater, where he subsequently died."

Vid. Shurtleff's Boston, pp. 576, 577.

THOMAS CHOATE.

Virginia Land Patents. Patent No. 265.

"Pieece Lennon, 300 acres in the County of Charles City at Weyanoke and on Matchoines Creek. Issued in 1635. Head rights: Rebecca wife of patentee, James Turner, THOMAS CHOATE, John Robat, John Kerne." *Vid. The Critic, March*, 1890.

THE CHOATES WHO SERVED IN THE REVOLUTION.

Aaron [212].
Abraham [96].
Adams [115].
Daniel [114].
David [231].
Ebenezer [113].
Ebenezer [140].
Ephraim [177].
Francis [254].
Humphrey [82].
Isaac [97].
Isaac [256].
Jabez [74].
James [200].
Jeremiah [209].
John [99].
John [268].
Jonathan [119].
Jonathan [210].
Joseph [110].
Josiah [179].
Nehemiah [137].
Nehemiah [199].
Robert [135].
Samuel [66].
Samuel [72].
Simeon [126].
Solomon [141].
Solomon [191].
Thomas [188].
William [138].
William [162].
William [183].

Remarks.

David [231], Jeremiah [209], Jonathan [210], Nehemiah [137], and Thomas [188] marched at the Lexington alarm.

Jeremiah [209], John [99], and Thomas [188] were at Cambridge, May 3, 1775.

Adams [115] and Joseph [110] were for two years, 1777–9, in the Old Mill Prison, Plymouth, England.

ERRATA.

[99] p. 37. John was born Nov. 10, *not* March 13, 1737.
[197] p. 95. Sarah Cogswell was married May 4, *not* 3, 1814.
[212] p. 57. Aaron was born 1761, *not* 1861.
[259] p. 64. Sarah died Sept. 13, 1804, *not* Aug. 21, 1820.
[261] p. 64. Joshua was married May 16, 1793, *not* 1798.
[302] p. 72. Walter Atkins Todd, *for* Atkins Todd.
[316] p. 75. Lois died Nov. 8, 1874, *not* 1878.
[319] p. 75. Nehemiah, married Rebecca Kimball, *not* Kilborn.
[323] p. 75. Sarah R., *not* B.
[324] p. 148. Alden Choate Estes, *for* Alden Estes.
[340] p. 76. William Tufts was married May 4, *not* 6, 1825.
[373] p. 162. Thomas Hale Fifield died Sept. 2, 1890, *not* Feb. 4, 1874.
[373] p. 162. Susanna Fifield died Feb. 4, 1874, *not* Thomas Hale Fifield.
[722] p. 159. Annie E. Edwards, *for* Annie Hoyt. *Vid.* p. 267.
[975] p. 215. Eleanor R. Choate was married Sept. 13, 1876, *not* 1877. *Vid.* p. 331.
[1109] p. 231. Joshua D. Choate was married April 9, 1854, *not* 1855. *Vid.* p. 353.
[1309] p. 270. Margaret McCullough, *not* McClough.
[1337] p. 273. Bertha Choate married —— Beeman, *not* Beemer.
[1427] p. 288. Roger L. Choate married Effie Kallmeyer, *not* Cohlmyer.
[1653] p. 400. Frances E. Choate was married Dec. 19, 1860, *not* 1861. The record of the children is: Benjamin Choate, b. Oct. 19, 1861; d. Feb. 5, 1878. William Connable, b. June 1, 1863; d. Nov. 20, 1876. Anna Marilla, b. Sept. 25, 1865. Ruth C., b. Dec. 27, 1867; d. Dec. 27, 1867. Lucy Frances, b. Jan. 25, 1869; d. March 6, 1869. Frank Harvey, b. Sept. 26, 1872. Edward Thompson, b. Nov. 20, 1874. Hattie Cooley, b. Jan. 29, 1880; d. Aug. 5, 1886. *Not* as given.

ILLUSTRATIONS.

Aaron Choate, Perrytown, Ontario, p. 278.
Alden Choate, Lynn, Mass., p. 149.
Arms, Bulkeley, p. 234.
Arms, Choate, Traditional, p. 105.
Arms, Choute, p. 301.
Arms, Goodhue, p. 89.
Arms, Martyn, p. 300.
Arms, Rust, p. 40.
Arms, Sewall, p. 195.
Arthur L. Choate, Oshkosh, Wis., p. 259.
Augustus Choate, Rev., Salem, Mass., p. 108.

Baker, Mrs. Mary, Ipswich, Mass., p. 117.
Benjamin Choate, Col., Enfield, N. H., p. 91.
Birthplace of Hon. Rufus Choate, p. 38.
Blake, Hon. Henry N., Helena, Mont., p. 305.
Bowles, Mrs. Ada C., Gloucester. Mass., p. 85.
Bridge, Choate, 1764, Ipswich, Mass., p. 34.
Bridge, Choate, 1837, Ipswich, Mass., p. 35.
Building, Choate, Winona, Minn., p. 155.

Charles Choate, Bridgton, Me., p. 255.
Charles F. Choate, Esq., Boston, Mass., p. 323.
Church, Groton, Boxford, England, p. xiv.
Charles H. Choate, Maltby, Wash., p. 259.
Choate Island, Essex, Mass., p. 12.
Church, Steeple Bumpstead, England, p. xii.
Cleaveland, Nehemiah, Byfield, Mass., p. 28.
Cradle in which Rufus Choate was rocked, p. 39.

Daniel Choate, San Diego, Cal. p. 340.
David Choate, Deacon, Essex, Mass., p. 197.
Drug Store, Choate's, Boston, Mass., p. 254.

Ebenezer Choate, Bridgton, Me., p. 75.
Ebenezer Choate, Mrs., Bridgton, Me., p. 75.
Ebenezer Choate, Whitefield, Me., p. 124.
Ebenezer Choate, Bridgton, Me., p. 146.
Elizabeth Choate, Mrs., Bridgton, Me., p. 146.
Elizabeth Choate, Mrs., Ipswich, Mass., p. 60.

Fifield, Thomas H., South Bend, Ind., p. 162.
Finchingfield, Essex Co., England, pp. vii, ix.
Francis Choate, Esq., Salem, Mass., p. 114.
Franklin House, Saratoga, N. Y., p. 79.

George Choate, M. D., Salem, Mass., p. 214.
George F. Choate, Hon., Salem, Mass., p. 318.
George I. Choate, Derry, N. H., p. 290.

Hamlin, M.D., Augustus C., Bangor, Me., p.192.
Hammatt, Abraham, Ipswich, Mass., p. 47.
House, The Knowlton, 1691, Essex, Mass., p. 22.
Humphrey Choate, Dea., Derry, N. H., p. 177.

James Choate, Deacon, Derry, N. H., p. 176.
Jameson, E. O., Boston, Mass., p. 1.
Jonathan Choate, Lansingburg, N. Y., p. 129.
Joseph Choat, Plumstead, England, p. xii.
Joseph B. Choate, Oshkosh, Wis., p. 259.
Joseph H. Choate, LL. D., New York, p. 326.

Lathrop, Mrs. Hannah, Norwich, Conn., p. 67.
Lathrop, Rufus, Esq., Norwich, Conn., p. 67.
Leander Choate, Esq., Oshkosh, Wis., p. 257.
Lord, Esq., Nathaniel J., Salem, Mass., p. 99.
Lord, LL. D., Otis P., Salem, Mass., p. 100.

Mary E. Choate, Mrs., Bridgton, Me., p. 255.
Mary L. Choate, Miss, Lebanon, N. H., p. 171.
Mary Choate, Mrs., Ipswich, Mass., p. 59.
Mary Choate, Mrs, Perrytown, Ontario, p. 278.

Nehemiah Choate, Bridgton, Me., p. 147.
Norris, Mrs. Hannah, Whitefield, Me., p. 122.
Northcote, Ipswich Road, Essex, Mass., p. 320.

Pen, The Iron, Longfellow, p. 194.

Room in which Rufus Choate was Born, p. 39.
Rufus Choate, Hon., Boston, Mass., p. 199.
Rufus M. Choate, Buffalo, N. Y., p. 355.

Seal of Robert Choate, 1722, p. 21.
Seal of Robert Fitts, 1665, p. 7.
Stephen Choate, Hon., Ipswich, Mass., p. 59.
Store, Choate's, Winona, Minn., p. 155.

Tower, Finchingfield Church, England, p. viii.
Trees, Ancestral, Bridgton, Me., p. 262.

William G. Choate, Hon., New York, p. 324.
Winfield S. Choate, Hon., Augusta, Me., p. 345.
Winthrop Mulberry Tree, Groton, Eng., p. xiv.

N. B. Explanation. — Each Choate has a number inclosed in brackets and appears in numerical order. Those who died in infancy, childhood, or in early life, and those of whom nothing more is known, appear only in the lists of the children. The others appear in name and number on a subsequent page.

The Abbreviations used are b. for born, m. for married, d. for died, p. for page, pp. for pages, and those which indicate the States of the Union.

Index A refers by name, number, and page to those who appear only in the lists of children, and by name and number only to all others.

Index B refers by the number of the Choate to whom the person named was married.

Indexes C and D refer by name and page.

The General Index refers by subject and page.

INDEX A.

NAMES OF CHOATES.

Aaron, 212, Eunice Perkins.
Aaron, 244, Elizabeth Acorn.
Aaron, 445, Sophia Chase.
Aaron, 514, Mary Perkins.
Aaron, 616, p. 132.
Aaron, 773, Mary Smith.
Aaron, 782, p. 168.
Aaron, 896, Ruth Clark.
Aaron, 1630, p. 339.
Abbie C., 883, William P. Furness.
Abbie E., 886, Henry W. Edwards.
Abbie F., 1496, Charles E. Blaisdell.
Abbie M., 843, p. 177.
Abby B., 1227, p. 248.
Abel, 892, [1]Eliza A. Paine.
Abel, 892, [2]Rhoda C. Talcott.
Abigail, 32, John Boardman.
Abigail, 41, p. 19.
Abigail, 42, p. 19.
Abigail, 48, p. 19.
Abigail, 87, David Low.
Abigail, 92, p. 29.
Abigail, 120, p. 42.
Abigail, 169, Jesse Sanborn.
Abigail, 172, p. 54.
Abigail, 187, Joseph Goodhue.
Abigail, 203, Benjamin Cogswell.
Abigail, 265, p. 64.
Abigail, 274, p. 65.
Abigail, 275, p. 65.
Abigail, 416, p. 95.
Abigail, 583, Rev. S. Ladd.
Abigail, 754, John Clark.
Abigail, 989, Ambrose Carlton.
Abigail C., 828, p. 175.
Abigail C., 870, John Proctor.
Abigail N., 349, p. 78.
Abigail P., 467, Ebenezer Pool.
Abigail P., 907, p. 188.
Abihail, 388, *vid.* Constantine, 453.
Abner, 386, p. 89.
Abraham, 96, Sarah Potter.
Abraham, 241, Abigail Norris.
Abram, 508, Lydia Norris.
Abram, 984, p. 216.
Abram, 1015, Mrs. Adaline Clark.
Ada E., 1614, Horatio M. Savage, p. 338.
Ada E. A., 1335, p. 273.
Adaline A., 914, Rev. Francis Norwood, p. 188.
Adaline A., 955, p. 213.
Adams, 115, p. 42.
A Daughter, 1734, p. 360.
A Daughter, 1763, p. 369.
Addie F., 1828, p. 383.
Addie M., 1626, p. 339.
Addison, 426, Lydia Clifford.
Addison, 1427, p. 295.
Adelaide, 1723, Francis Skillenger.
Adelia, 1270, p. 252.
Adelia E., 1370, Freeman Wood, p. 276.
Adeline, 674, p. 145.
Adeline A., 856, Zeno A. Appleton.
Adeline P., 693, *vid.* Leander, 677.
Adella, 1738, p. 361.
A. Elvira, 1497, p. 304.
Adnah A., 1253, p. 250.
Adoniram, 365, Hannah Steele.
Agnes E., 1369, p. 276.
Agnes M., 1534, p. 313.
Albert, 1256, Elvira D. Young.
Albert, 1833, p. 383.
Alberta L., 1710, p. 356.
Albert E., 1169, Fannie Ward.
Albert F., 1065, Lucy P. Roberts.
Albert G., 1489, p. 303.
Albert H., 1840, p. 385.
Albert L., 1198, p. 244.
Albert R., 1494, Marcia V. Philbrick.
Albert T., 555, p. 124.
Aldana, 1029, John Dudley.
Alden, 325, [1]Mary A. Sherman.
Alden, 325, [2]Irene Lee.
Alden, 857, Ellen F. Hale.
Alexander B., 1324, Anna E. Thompson.
Alfred B., 746, Eliza W. Pool.
Alfred B., 1511, Kate Moulton.
Alfred F., 1629, p. 339.
Alfred P., 1448, p. 295.

Alice, 1200, p. 244.
Alice, 1605, p. 335.
Alice, 1834, p. 383.
Alice B., 1434, p. 294.
Alice B., 1450, p. 297.
Alice D., 1516, p. 308.
Alice F., 1277, p. 254.
Alice L., 1404, p. 282.
Alice M., 1267, p. 251.
Allan C., 1866, p. 392.
Allen E., 1706, p. 355.
Almerin, 360, p. 82.
Almina S., 1294, John S. Mahan.
Almira, 324, William Estes.
Almira, 519, Thomas Wain, p. 120.
Almira, 1006, Robert Leeman.
Alonzo, 1686, p. 353.
Alonzo B., 1108, [1] Adelaide M. Brazier.
Alonzo B., 1108, [2] Clara B. Reeder.
Alonzo F., 1358, Esther M. Baker.
Alton J., 1884, p. 397.
Amanda E., 1095, Alonzo Cornell.
Amanda M., 718, p. 159.
Amelia, 446, Samuel Burnham.
Amelia, 595, p. 131.
Ammi, 123, p. 71.
Amos, 158, Betsey Raymer.
Amos, 226, p. 58.
Amos, 228, [1]Lucy Smith.
Amos, 228, [2]Mehitable Neal.
Andrew J., 1159, Frances Grubb.
Angie H., 1289, Dayton Stackpole.
Angie W., 1170, p. 241.
Angelina J., 1184, p. 242.
Angelina A., 928, —— Tanner, p. 191.
Angeline, 681, p. 148.
An Infant, 216, p. 57.
An Infant, 370, p. 85.
An Infant, 371, p. 85.
An Infant, 444, p. 101.
An Infant, 1440, p. 295.
An Infant, 1441, p. 295.
An Infant, 1486, p. 303.
An Infant, 1751, p. 364.
Ann, 796, Darius Cogswell.
Ann, 993, p. 217.
Ann B., 601, Leonard Keith.
Ann E., 1149, p. 238.
Ann E., 1318, p. 271.
Ann E., 1390, *vid.* David T., 1373.
Ann J., 1334, William Scoffin, p. 273.
Ann M., 997, p. 217.
Anna, 173, Daniel Lord.
Anna, 266, p. 64.
Anna, 287, William Huse.
Anna, 355, Orin Beach.
Anna, 510, John Heath, p. 120.
Anna, 587, p. 130.
Anna, 1327, Harman De W. Little.
Anna E., 1499, p. 304.
Anna E., 1571, p. 330.
Anna F., 1429, p. 288.
Anna M., 775, Edward Bates.
Anna M., 1438, p. 295.
Anna M., 1788, p. 376.
Anna M., 1818, p. 381.
Anna P., 1275, James N. Lombard.
Anna R., 1175, p. 241.
Anna R., 1759, p. 369.
Anna W., 1125, Joseph M. Bragdon.
Annah, 281, p. 68.
Annar, 291, William Rogers.
Anne, 11, George Martin.
Anne, 28, John Burnham.
Anne, 63, p. 22.
Anne, 67, —— Noyes, p. 22.
Anne, 784, Frank Babbitt, p. 169.
Anner, 190, Ezra Abbot.
Anner, 407, *vid.* Samuel, 397.
Anner, 457, p. 102.
Anner, 458, Jesse Ross.
Annie, 122, p. 42.
Annie, 1873, p. 393.
Annie E., 999, James Noyes.
Annie L., 1310a, p. 270.
Annie L., 1621, Elon S. Kitchin.
Annie L., 1874, p. 395.
Annie M., 805, Oscar W. Baldwin.
Annie M., 1244, p. 250.
Annie M., 1593, p. 334.
Annie M., 1604, Dr. L. M. Gould, p. 235.
Anthony C., 1615, p. 338.
Anthony W., 915, p. 188.
Apollos, 745, Rhoda Tarr.
Arabelle, 785, p. 169.
Arlette, 714, p. 158.
Arthur, 1475, p. 303.
Arthur C., 1691, p. 353.
Arthur E., 1421, p. 286.
Arthur E., 1816, p. 381.
Arthur F., 1397, Vida E. Smith, p. 279.
Arthur H., 1278, p. 254.
Arthur H., 1618, p. 339.
Arthur H., 1860, p. 389.
Arthur J., 1848, p. 387.
Arthur L., 1286, Martha E. Grattan.
Arthur L., 1425, p. 288.
Arthur L., 1426, p. 288.
Arthur O., 1556, p. 322.
Asa, 390, Polly Burnham.
Asa, 759, Almira Smith.
Asa, 895, Eliza Chapman.
Asa, 1333, Maria Trainor.
Asa, 1381, Mary A. Kelly.
Asa B., 1342, p. 274.
Asa F., 1498, Clara J. Currier.
A Son, 315, p. 74.
A Son, 1758, p. 369.
A Son, 1761, p. 369.
A Son, 1762, p. 369.
A Son, 1821, p. 382.
Augustus, 480, p. 108.
Augustus B., 723, p. 159.
Augustus E., 651, Addie Pennick.
Augustus H., 913, p. 188.

Bagley, 298, Thankful P. Scribner.
Bathsheba, 163, p. 52.
Belinda, 982, p. 216.
Benjamin, 9, Abigail Burnham.

Benjamin, 17, p. 6.
Benjamin, 43, p. 19.
Benjamin, 44, Ruth Edwards.
Benjamin, 103, Anna Knapp.
Benjamin, 124, p. 43.
Benjamin, 128, Jane Bradbury.
Benjamin, 193, Mehitable Plummer.
Benjamin, 293, p. 70.
Benjamin, 299, Jane True.
Benjamin, 363, p. 84.
Benjamin, 400, Eliza A. Whittemore.
Benjamin, 615, Margaret Stearns.
Benjamin, 739, Rhoda Clark.
Benjamin, 794, p. 169.
Benjamin B., 811, [1]Mary M. Allard.
Benjamin B., 811, [2]Hattie A. Rice.
Benjamin E., 636, Harriet Crane.
Benjamin F., 620, p. 133.
Benjamin F., 988, Bertha A. Lewis.
Benjamin F., 1069, Addie Carter, p. 222.
Benjamin F., 1074, p. 222.
Benjamin L., 562, Lydia Coman.
Benjamin P., 391, Olive Burnham.
Bennie D., 1805, p. 378.
Bernia S., 1775, p. 370.
Bertha, 1337, —— Beeman, p. 273.
Bertha, 1409, p. 283.
Bertha, 1752, p. 365.
Bertha B., 1800, p. 378.
Bertha F., 1669, p. 342.
Bertie L., 1889, p. 399.
Betsey, 136, —— Davis, p. 45.
Betsey, 157, William York.
Betsey, 304, James Dennett.
Betsey, 309, Marshall Hastings, p. 74.
Betsey, 380, Zaccheus Burnham.
Betsey, 401, Luther Howe.
Betsey, 406, p. 93.
Betsey, 414, [1]Robert Boyd.
Betsey, 414, [2]John Cogswell.
Betsey, 570, Moses Kimball.
Betsey, 578, p. 128.
Betsey, 598, [1]John Carman.
Betsey, 598, [2]Jeremiah Stover.
Betsey, 658, Albert Sheldon.
Betsey, 821, p. 175.
Betsey, 1351, p. 275.
Betty, 364, p. 84.
Budie, 1803, p. 378.

Caleb, 260, p. 64.
Caleb S., 743, Mary Coas.
Calvin, 1215, Sarah L. Knox.
Carl L., 1652, p. 347.
Caroline, 832, Jonathan McAllister.
Caroline, 866, John Dexter.
Caroline, 910, Edward K. Lee, p. 188.
Caroline, 946, p. 199.
Caroline, 964, Bruno de Gersdorff.
Caroline, 1145, Ira Blodgett.
Caroline, 1195, Albert G. Hall, p. 244.
Caroline, 1555, p. 322.
Caroline C., 554, *vid.* [1]James M., 532.
Caroline C., 554, [2]Daniel P. Newcomb.
Caroline C., 958, Francis D. Darling.
Caroline E., 1139, Walter H. Cilley.
Caroline E., 1360, —— Madison, p. 276.
Caroline L., 954, R. A. Bury, p. 213.
Caroline M., 1059, p. 221.
Caroline S., 1290, Wilbur B. Eastman.
Carrie E., 1371, p. 276.
Carrie H., 1659, p. 347.
Carrie J., 1743, p. 363.
Carrie M., 1792, p. 377.
Carrie N., 1753, p. 368.
Carroll B., 1809, p. 379.
Catharine, 337, James Parrott.
Catharine, 593, p. 131.
Catherine, 214, Nathaniel Goodhue.
Catherine A., 885, James E. Martyn.
Catherine B., 940, p. 199.
Catherine S., 1219, p. 247.
Celestia C., 1395, John Moore, p. 279.
Celia, 1352, p. 275.
Celia M., 1535, p. 313.
Charles, 341, [1]Martha Parker.
Charles, 341, [2]Lydia G. Dow.
Charles, 387, p. 91.
Charles, 389, Mary Low.
Charles, 473, p. 106.
Charles, 475, Mary A. Howard.
Charles, 573, p. 127.
Charles, 666, Mary E., 679.
Charles, 831, Mary H. Cogswell.
Charles, 1898, p. 403.
Charles A., 704, p. 155.
Charles A., 926, Nannie Ragland.
Charles A., 980, Maylu L. Hyer.
Charles A., 1136, [1]Alice M. Watts.
Charles A., 1136, [2]Lucy E. Watts.
Charles A., 1330, Annie Revell.
Charles A., 1512, Annie F. Bowden.
Charles A., 1732, p. 360.
Charles B., 346, p. 78.
Charles B., 1087, Ann Riley.
Charles B., 1401, Alice B. Churchill.
Charles C., 1164, p. 241.
Charles C., 1709, p. 355.
Charles E., 1242, p. 250.
Chalres E., 1581, Matilda Allisson.
Charles E., 1663, p. 349.
Charles F., 960, Elizabeth W. Carlile.
Charles F., 1026, p. 219.
Charles F., 1028, p. 219.
Charles F., 1046, p. 220.
Charles F., 1049, Celinda A. Hunt.
Charles F., 1483, p. 303.
Charles F., 1562, Louise Burnett.
Charles F., 1638, p. 343.
Charles F., 1867, p. 394.
Charles H., 676, Eliza M. White.
Charles H., 1188, p. 244.
Charles H., 1285, p. 259.
Charles H., 1412, p. 285.
Charles H., 1636, p. 343.
Charles H., 1838, p. 384.
Charles L., 1428, Annie Fuller, p. 288.
Charles L., 1676, p. 353.
Charles M., 1457, Maria L. Williams.
Charles N., 1361, p. 276.

Charles N., 1784, Inez M. Hutchinson.
Charles P., 1435, p. 294.
Charles R., 1060, Susan A. Gould.
Charles S., 1810, Mary C. Wilson.
Charles T., 650, Ann J. Roquemore.
Charles T., 1724, [1]Martha Smith.
Charles T., 1724, [2]Laura B. Hall.
Charles T., 1858, p. 389.
Charles W., 691, p. 148.
Charlotte, 352, John W. Champlin.
Charlotte, 537, p. 121.
Charlotte A., 1811, p. 380.
Charlotte E. H., 1375, p. 277.
Christian, 272, p. 65.
Christopher, 767, p. 165.
Christopher, 1365, Lucy Hanks, p. 276.
Clara, 903, John Goodwin.
Clara, 908, p. 188.
Clara, 1322, p. 271.
Clara A., 1071, p. 222.
Clara A., 1491, p. 304.
Clara E., 698, Marshall Ingalls.
Clara E., 1633, William H. Storey.
Clara E., 1844, p. 386.
Clara J., 1469, Samuel Low.
Clarence, 1218, p. 247.
Clarence, 1714, p. 356.
Clarence S., 1220, p. 247.
Clarinda, 721, Charles P. Gregory.
Clarissa, 392, p. 91.
Clarissa, 575, p. 127.
Clarissa, 1012, Elbridge, 1019.
Clarissa P., 949, p. 210.
Clarissa T., 917, Amasa D. Bacon, p. 188.
Clementina, 865, —— Stanley, p. 182.
Clemmie I., 1424, p. 288.
Columbus, 967, p. 215.
Columbus D., 971, Ella Bitzer, p. 215.
Coman, 1082, p. 227.
Constantine, 453, Abihail, 388.
Cora A., 1458, p. 298.
Cora A., 1749, p. 364.
Cora B., 1577b, p. 332.
Coralie, 1236, p. 248.
Cordelia, 543, p. 121.
Cordelia A., 1143, Hiram F. Lyon.
Cordelia M., 1293, Hiram Howard.
Craig C., 1546, p. 318.
Cynthia, 155, David Dudley, p. 51.
Cynthia, 357, Oliver Smith.
Cynthia C., 724, p. 159.
Cyrus, 358, Mary Chapin.

Daisy A., 1622, Charles E. Hinkley.
Daniel, 39, Mary Adams.
Daniel, 50, Mrs. Hannah Pitman.
Daniel, 130, p. 45.
Daniel, 314, p. 74.
Daniel, 1021, Sarah L. Wilson.
Daniel, 1038, p. 220.
Daniel, 1187, p. 244.
Daniel, 1197, p. 244.
Daniel, 1569, p. 330.
Daniel F., 747, p. 161.
Daniel L., 520, Marinda A. Griggs.
Daniel L., 631, Caroline Kimball.
Daniel L., 1032, p. 219.
Darius, 708, Phebe Brewster.
Dascum N., 711, p. 158.
David, 224, Sarah Appleton.
David, 231, [1]Mary Cogswell.
David, 231, [2]Miriam Foster.
David, 451, Mrs. Rhoda Marston.
David, 484, Elizabeth Wade.
David, 494, p. 113.
David, 877, Lucinda Smith.
David, 900, p. 187.
David, 934, Susan E. Kimball.
David, 1325, Annie E. Box.
David, 1338, Katy French, p. 273.
David C., 1793, p. 377.
David F., 1536, p. 314.
David J., 507, Amanda C. Ebaugh.
David K., 758, Nancy King.
David L., 748, Emily Babson.
David S., 822, p. 175.
David T., 589, p. 130.
David T., 1373, Ann E., 1390.
David W., 604, Aurilla Ingraham.
David W., 1128, Dorothy Ham.
David W., 1731, p. 360.
Deborah, 156, Oliver Jackson.
D. Edgar, 1315, Louise Malantor, p. 271.
Diana, 536, Oliver D. Norcross, p. 121.
Dolly, 381, p. 87.
Dolly, 454, p. 102.
Donald H., 1900, p. 404.
Don C., 788, p. 169.
Dorothy, 189, Thomas Low.
Dorothy P., 889, John Hopkins.
Douglas N., 1671, p. 352.
Drusilla, 459, p. 102.
Drusilla, 460, p. 102.
Dudley, 428, Mary Pollard.
Dudley, 438, Sarah Channell.
Dudley, 637, p. 136.
Dudley F., 878, Henrietta L. M. Cartley.
Dudley F. A., 1465, Elsie M. Chadburne.
Duranda, 707, p. 157.

Earl R., 1851, p. 387.
Ebenezer, 15, p. 6.
Ebenezer, 35, Elizabeth Greenleaf.
Ebenezer, 52, Elizabeth Brown.
Ebenezer, 105, p. 40.
Ebenezer, 111, p. 40.
Ebenezer, 113, Anna Pillsbury.
Ebenezer, 134, p. 45.
Ebenezer, 140, Elizabeth, 461.
Ebenezer, 253, Barbary Fountain.
Ebenezer, 282, p. 68.
Ebenezer, 290, p. 70.
Ebenezer, 310, Hannah Smith.
Ebenezer, 318, Eliza Barker.
Ebenezer, 530, Jane J. Chisam.
Ebenezer, 545, p. 124.
Ebenezer, 547, p. 124.
Ebenezer, 613, [1]Mrs. Phœbe Lull.
Ebenezer, 613, [2]Betsey Harvey.
Ebenezer, 657, Annie Brown.

Ebenezer, 671, p. 145.
Ebenezer, 695, p. 149.
Ebenezer, 1189, p. 244.
Ebenezer D., 630, Sarah Hart.
Ebenezer L., 722, Annie E. Edwards.
Ebenezer S., 1192, p. 244.
Edgar, 1254, p. 250.
Edgar E., 1232, p. 248.
Edith, 1606, Ezra O. Stillwagon, p. 335.
Edith C., 1841, p. 385.
Edith H., 1886, p. 398.
Edith L., 1417, p. 285.
Edmund B., 1414, p. 285.
Edna, 1713, p. 357.
Edna B., 1702, p. 354.
Edna E., 1708, p. 355.
Edward, 481, p. 108.
Edward, 863, Susan Story, p. 182.
Edward, 1104, p. 228.
Edward, 1317, p. 271.
Edward, 1345, Hannah McLennan, p. 274.
Edward, 1449, p. 295.
Edward A., 1480, p. 303.
Edward B, 1471, p. 303.
Edward C, 1557, p. 325.
Edward G, 1506, Eva La Plant.
Edward H., 1209, Judith A. Norris
Edward R., 972, Sarah E. Kiersted.
Edward R, 1603, Alice Ann Dodge.
Edward W., 780, Martha Russell.
Edward W., 1587, Emily Howe, p. 333.
Edwin F., 719, p. 157.
Edwin F., 1230 p. 248.
Edwin R., 1129, Mary Griffin.
Edwin R., 1685, p. 353.
Edwin T., 1767, p. 370.
Elbridge, 1019, Clarissa, 1012.
Elbridge G., 551, Martha Kincaid.
Eleanor M., 923, William M. Cox.
Eleanor R, 975, William D. Hotchkiss.
Elenora A., 1796, p. 378.
Elgin, 1332, p. 273.
Eli W., 591, [1]Fidelia E. Sheldon.
Eli W., 591, [2]Anna Brimmer.
Eliza, 450, John Cross.
Eliza, 522, —— Stone, p. 120.
Eliza, 581, Martin Russell.
Eliza, 897, John W. Winkley.
Eliza, 1011, Daniel Vining, p. 218.
Eliza, 1119, Samuel Hall.
Eliza A., 529, p. 121.
Eliza A., 534, Hiram Safford, p. 121.
Eliza A., 683, p. 148.
Eliza A., 687, Jacob Phillips.
Eliza A., 1331, p. 273.
Eliza B., 479, Elijah L. Hamlin.
Eliza B., 1515, Samuel J. Foster.
Eliza D., 1105, Ralph Van Brunt, p. 231.
Eliza F., 1191, Albert Q. Leach.
Eliza J., 844, p. 178.
Eliza S., 1177, p. 241.
Elizabeth, 25, Pelatiah Fitch.
Elizabeth, 54, p. 21.
Elizabeth, 55, Michael Farley.
Elizabeth, 59, Jeremiah Jewett.
Elizabeth, 76, p. 24.
Elizabeth, 83, Joseph Perkins.
Elizabeth, 108, p. 40.
Elizabeth, 121, p. 42.
Elizabeth, 176, [1]Josiah Haskell.
Elizabeth, 176, [2]Zebulon Haskell.
Elizabeth, 219, Nathaniel Kinsman.
Elizabeth, 262, p. 64.
Elizabeth, 273, p. 65.
Elizabeth, 317, Thomas Ripley.
Elizabeth, 351, Thomas Maynard.
Elizabeth, 393, p. 91.
Elizabeth, 461, *vid.* Ebenezer, 140.
Elizabeth, 559, Rev. Nathaniel Kendrick.
Elizabeth, 625, p. 134.
Elizabeth, 751, Jacob Terryberry.
Elizabeth, 867, Nehemiah Dodge.
Elizabeth, 1081, Chauncey Button.
Elizabeth, 1719, p. 358.
Elizabeth, 1870, p. 394.
Elizabeth A., 1305, Amos Rowe.
Elizabeth A., 1861, p. 389.
Elizabeth, 873, John B. Lane.
Elizabeth F., 552, [1]Jason Keith.
Elizabeth F., 552, [2]Elisha Wiley.
Elizabeth P., 839, Nelson Ordway.
Elizabeth T., 879, p. 183.
Ella, 1693, William Wulfing.
Ella B., 1804, p. 378.
Ella G., 1814, p. 381.
Ella L., 1572, Eugene A. White.
Ella M., 818, Oscar A. Noyes.
Ella M., 1682, p. 353.
Ella P., 1467, [1]John M. Porter.
Ella P., 1467, [2]Hon. Joel Moody.
Ellen A., 1056, p. 221.
Ellen J., 1674, p. 353.
Ellen K., 976, p. 215.
Ellen L., 1817, p. 381.
Ellen M., 692, Charles N. Barker, p. 148.
Ellen M, 1196, [1]David Keazer.
Ellen M., 1196, [2]Henry A. Jones.
Elliot, 1865, p. 392.
Elliot N., 715, [1]Mary E. Puffer.
Elliot N., 715, [2]Ellen A. Smith.
Elmira, 544, Joseph King.
Elsie A., 1137, David Merrill.
Elsie A., 1736, p. 360.
Emeline, 541, Richard Harvey, p. 121.
Emeline, 730, David H. Caldwell.
Emeline F., 1316, p. 271.
Emer H., 1112, Mary Billington.
Emily, 432, James Pool.
Emily, 580, Thomas Nelson.
Emily, 847, p. 178.
Emily, 901, Benjamin F. Felch.
Emily, 1102, p. 228.
Emily D., 1292, Edward Grant.
Emily F., 1070, p. 222.
Emily M., 810, p. 173.
Emily P., 858, Henry C. Davis.
Emma, 1295, James Yerkes.
Emma, 1495, William F. Blaisdell.
Emma, 1521, p. 308.
Emma, 1742, p. 362.

Emma F., 1117, Charles Brimmer.
Emma F., 1607, p. 336.
Emma J., 852, Howard J. Folger.
Emma J., 1231, p. 248.
Emma L., 1406, p. 282.
Emma L., 1666, David Parkinson.
Emma P., 1764, p. 369.
Emma S., 1657, p. 347.
Enoch, 288, Mrs. Margaret Willoughby.
Epes, 468, p. 103.
Epes, 909, Ann B. Kennard.
Ephraim, 175, p. 54.
Ephraim, 177, Judith Haskell.
Ephraim, 727, p. 160.
Ernest, 1770a, p. 370.
Ernest, 1830, p. 383.
Ernest W., 1413, p. 285.
Esther J., 1697, p. 354.
Ethel J., 1846, p. 387.
Etta M., 1584, Amos Holt.
Eunice, 56, p. 21.
Eunice, 58, p. 21.
Eunice, 133, Nathan Story.
Eunice, 139, Jacob Andrews.
Eunice, 166, [1]Samuel Kelly.
Eunice, 166, [2]Levi Newell.
Eunice, 207, [1]Benjamin Marshall.
Eunice, 207, [2]Enoch Pearson.
Eunice, 327, Jonathan Haskell.
Eunice, 455, p. 102.
Eunice, 672, p. 145.
Eunice, 673, p. 145.
Eunice H., 546, Ambrose Glidden.
Eunice H., 688, F. George Cook.
Euphemia A., 1578, George H. Felton.
Euphemia C., 1596, p. 334.
Eva May, 1410, p. 284.
Eva P., 1690, p. 353.
Everett S., 1037, Sarah J. Morrison.
Ezekiel C., 1766, p. 370.
Ezekiel T., 640, Catherine Mace.
Ezekiel W., 1222, [1]Caroline E. Coffin.
Ezekiel W., 1222, [2]Ellen Kezar.
Ezra, 333, p. 76.

Fanny, 588, Gilbert Burdick, p. 130.
Fanny, 770, Patrick Maguire.
Fanny, 1382, p. 278.
Ferdinand, 1612, p. 337.
Fitz H., 1513, Ella M. Melendy.
Flora A., 1407, p. 282.
Flora E., 726, p. 159.
Florence, 621, James C. Jervey.
Florence, 1786, p. 375.
Florence A., 973, Henry C. Harney.
Florence A., 1405, p. 202.
Florence E., 1574, p. 331.
Florence G., 1588, p. 333.
Florence J., 1172, p. 241.
Florence L., 1756, p. 369.
Florence S., 1639, p. 343.
Florinda R., 1746, p. 364.
Florine J., 1249, p. 250.
Frances, 834, George O. Dinsmore.
Frances, 848, Robert H. Clarke.
Frances E., 1078, Philip Thurber.
Frances E., 1653, Benjamin Newkirk.
Frances I., 1454, William Snow, p. 298.
Frances M., 1553, p. 298.
Frances P., 1179, Virginius B. Bilisoly.
Francis, 33, Hannah Perkins.
Francis, 94, p. 37.
Francis, 101, p. 37.
Francis, 244, Susan Heath.
Francis, 254, Elizabeth Lyon.
Francis, 276, p. 65.
Francis, 322, Malinda Fern.
Francis, 421, p. 95.
Francis, 504, p. 113.
Francis, 524, p. 121.
Francis, 561, p. 124.
Francis, 564, Chloe Luther, p. 124.
Francis, 874, Martha Brown.
Francis, 912, p. 188.
Francis, 1085, p. 227.
Francis A., 992, Georgianna, 1052.
Francis B., 1547, Helen M. Warrack.
Francis C., 881, Jane F. Lane.
Francis D., 1115, p. 232.
Francis H., 1529, p. 311.
Francis J., 1518, p. 308.
Francis J., 1715, Emma Webber, p. 356.
Francis L., 469, p. 103.
Francis P., 1543, p. 318.
Frank, 1310, Flora Phillips.
Frank, 1829, p. 383.
Frank, 1875, p. 395.
Frank A., 1774, p. 370.
Frank B., 1402, p. 282.
Frank B., 1662, p. 349.
Frank E., 1168, Emma Cressy.
Frank E., 1592, p. 334.
Frank E., 1694, p. 354.
Frank L., 1281, p. 257.
Frank W., 1288, p. 260.
Frank W., 1632, Elizabeth C. Nimo.
Frank W., 1727, p. 359.
Franklin D., 1132, p. 237.
Fred E., 1076, Mary H. Thatcher.
Fred E., 1585, p. 332.
Fred E., 1600, p. 335.
Fred R., 1300, p. 266.
Fred W., 1740, Blanche A. Hughes.
Frederick, 1313, p. 270.
Frederick, 1344, Mamie Frezteg, p. 274.
Frederick, 1522, p. 308.
Frederick, 1661, p. 349.
Frederick, 1667, p. 352.
Frederick C., 979, p. 215.
Frederick C., 1436, p. 295.
Frederick E., 1250, p. 250.
Frederick E., 1646, p. 346.
Frederick N., 1045, p. 220.
Frederick R., 1268, p. 251.
Frederick S., 1207, Elizabeth Solaris.
Frederick W., [1]916, Eliza M. Breck.
Frederick W., [2]916, Olive E. Johnson.
Fremont, 1039, p. 220.

Gardner T., 705, Selinda Goodrich, p. 157.
George, 233, Susanna, 222.
George, 334, p. 76.
George, 338, Maria Abbott.
George, 419, p. 95.
George, 495, p. 113.
George, 503, Margaret Hodges.
George, 611, Betsey Davis.
George, 876, Maria Sprague.
George, 1282, p. 257.
George, 1155, Mrs. Relief Stevens.
George, 1549, p. 322.
George, 1564, p. 326.
George, 1631, p. 339.
George, 1757, p. 369.
George, 1897, p. 402.
Georgianna, 1050, p. 221.
Georgianna, 1052, Francis A., 992.
George A., 420, Lucy A., 430.
George A., 420, Lucy A. Baker.
George A., 1199, p. 244.
George A., 1213, Harriet K. Tilton.
George A., 1772, p. 370.
George B., 1041, Martha Wixson.
George C., 1088, p. 227.
George C. S., 959, Susan O. Kittredge.
George D., 1507, Clara E. Childs.
George E., 1306, p. 269.
George F., 956, [1]Rebecca W. Greenleaf.
George F., 956, [2]Abby P. Cogswell.
George F., 1035, Myra G. Marshall.
George F., 1455, Frances Allen.
George F., 1832, p. 383.
George F., 1835, p. 383.
George G., 283, Joanna Silloway.
George G., 597, [1]Elizabeth Johnson.
George G., 597, [2]Betsey Small.
George G., 599, p. 131.
George G., 1445, p. 295.
George H., 1273, p. 258.
George H., 1432, p. 292.
George H., 1503, Minnie M. Robbins.
George I., 836, pp. 176, 290.
George J., 994, Mary A. Fowles.
George L., 777, [1]Mary Archer.
George L., 777, [2]Maria S. Brown.
George L., 1084, Jennie West.
George M., 1247, p. 250.
George P., 1446, Clara A. Patterson, p. 295.
George R., 347, Caroline Wilson.
George R., 1101, Margaret Wager.
George R., 1500, Margaret E. Flood.
George R., 1664, p. 349.
George W., 402, Sarah A. Gerrish.
George W., 476, p. 106.
George W., 499, p. 113.
George W., 538, Susan Day.
George W., 568, Mary Baldwin.
George W., 819, Nellie Hastings.
George W., 850, p. 178.
George W., 919, Mary E. Cranston.
George W., 970, Annie W. Finley, p. 215.
George W., 1068, Nellie Jones, p. 222.
George W., 1261, A. L. Bartlett, p. 251.
George W., 1312, Annie F. Norwood.
George W., 1356, Ella G. Mitchell.
George W., 1468, p. 303.
George W., 1482, p. 303.
George W., 1670, p. 352.
George W., 1855, p. 388.
George W., 1856, p. 388.
Gertrude, 769, Paul Shaver.
Gilberta, 1893, p. 400.
Girtie A., 1641, p. 343.
Gladys E., 1847, p. 387.
Glenie C., 1883, p. 396.
Grace, 1768, p. 370.
Grace, 1787, p. 375.
Grace, 1790, p. 376.
Grace, 1831, p. 383.
Grace C., 1505, William A. Kettlewell, p. 304.
Grace E., 1878, p. 396.
Grace F., 1517, Charles L. Eaton.
Grace I., 1776, p. 370.
Grace L., 1877, p. 395.
Gracie, 1597, p. 334.
Green, 1090, p. 227.
Greenleaf C., 1545, pp. 318, 319.
Guy W., 1419, p. 285.

Hannah, 62, Nathan Burnham.
Hannah, 100, Rufus Lathrop.
Hannah, 132, [1]Lucas Pierce.
Hannah, 132, [2]Nathaniel Tupper.
Hannah, 201, Moses Marshall.
Hannah, 237, Samuel Smith.
Hannah, 250, p. 63.
Hannah, 251, Jeremiah Norris.
Hannah, 255, p. 64.
Hannah, 258, p. 64.
Hannah, 271, p. 65.
Hannah, 296, p. 70.
Hannah, 375, Jonathan Farnham.
Hannah, 425, p. 97.
Hannah, 429, Jeremiah Cogswell.
Hannah, 483, Rev. Robert Crowell.
Hannah, 498, p. 113.
Hannah, 523, p. 121.
Hannah, 566, p, 127.
Hannah, 662, Samuel Marshall.
Hannah 731, p. 160.
Hannah, 749, p. 163.
Hannah, 1444, p. 295.
Hannah, 1725, p. 358.
Hannah A., 799, p. 170.
Hannah E., 937, pp. 197, 198.
Hannah E., 1255b, p. 250.
Hannah J., 542, Peter Turney.
Hannah J., 1067, George L. White, p. 222.
Hannah J., 1157, p. 240.
Hannah L., 1158, Thomas Ruggles.
Hannah M., 1357, [1]Americ Joslyn.
Hannah M., 1357, [2]Oren Purdy.
Hannibal, 350, Mrs. Harriet R. Donevan.
Hannibal, 703, p. 155.
Harly M., 1689, p. 353.
Harrie H., 1882, p. 396.
Harrison, 549, p. 124.
Harrison R., 1688, p. 353.
Harriet, 339, Benjamin Ireson.

Harriet, 594, Samuel B. Mattocks.
Harriet, 830, Frederic W. Coffin.
Harriet, 869, p. 183.
Harriet 932, p. 191.
Harriet, 1133, p. 237.
Harriet, 1146, p. 238.
Harriet, 1459, James Cunningham, p. 298.
Harriet, 1720, p. 358.
Harriet B., 1393, James Bingham, p. 279.
Harriet B., 1696, William Edwards.
Harriet C., 1430, p. 288.
Harriet D., 1111, Byron Chaffee.
Harriet E., 812, p. 173.
Harriet J., 1208, p. 246.
Harriet J., 1211, p. 246.
Harry, 1477, p 303.
Harry, 1504, Mattie A. Dickerson.
Harry, 1698, p. 354.
Harry, 1863, p. 392.
Harry B., 1728, p. 359.
Harry D. S., 1650, p. 346.
Harry E., 1703, p. 355.
Harry R., 1400, p. 281.
Harry S., 1299, p. 266.
Harry W., 1279, p. 254.
Hattie C., 1660, p. 347.
Hattie E., 1575, p. 331.
Hattie J., 1745, [1]Humphrey Jackman, p. 364.
Hattie J., 1745, [2]Frank W. Bragg, p. 364.
Helen, 781, Leonard Miner.
Helen, 1323, p. 271.
Helen, 1785, p. 375.
Helen A., 1539, p. 314.
Helen B., 1525, p. 309.
Helen F., 1887, p. 398.
Helen M., 935, p. 197.
Helen M., 1096, Alfred W. Upham.
Helen McC., 1712, p. 356.
Helen O., 942, Joseph Mills Bell.
Helen P., 1478, p. 303.
Helen R., 1822, p. 382.
Helen S., 1532, p. 312.
Helen T., 1561, p. 323.
Heman E., 1118, Laura D. Chapman.
Henrietta, 1634, A. A. Wood, p. 340.
Henrietta K., 1180, p. 241.
Henry, 1193, p. 244.
Henry, 1319, Anne I. Griffiths.
Henry, 1348, p. 275.
Henry, 1399, Jennie F. Hayes.
Henry, 1695, p. 354.
Henry A., 664, Frances E. Linscott.
Henry A., 1110, Frances Rowen.
Henry G., 814, Lucy M. Codman.
Henry H., 977, p. 215.
Henry L., 1791, p. 376.
Henry M., 716, Jennie T. Burgess.
Henry T., 1224, p. 247.
Henry T., 1582, Helen Holt.
Hephzibah, 385, p. 89.
Herbert E., 1246, p. 250.
Herbert N., 1890, p., 400.
Hermon, 1439, p. 295.
Hervey, 466, Hephzibah Quarles.
Hetty H., 1801, p. 378.
Hiram, 768, Margaret Ward.
Hiram K., 1042, Sarah Morse.
Hiram S., 685, p. 148.
Homer M., 1114, Helen E. McCoy.
Homer O., 1741, p. 361.
Homer P., 1681, p. 353.
Horace, 1016, Effie C. Hall.
Horace, 1217, Maria Holmes.
Horace E., 1063, p. 222.
Horace E., 1619, p. 339.
Horace H., 1620, [1]Lillian E. Woodbury.
Horace H., 1620, [2]Mattie J. Cook.
Horace L., 1151, [1]Mary M. Heath.
Horace L., 1151, [2]Frances E. Coomes.
Howard W., 1806, p. 379.
Huldah A., 632, Nathaniel Stevens.
Huldah A., 1206, Frank H. Whiting.
Humphrey, 18, p. 6.
Humphrey, 82, [1]Abigail Burnham.
Humphrey, 82, [2]Ruth Lufkin.
Humphrey, 196, p. 56.
Humphrey, 417, Betsey Low.
Humphrey, 441, p. 101.
Humphrey, 880, Mary E. Clancy.

Ida F., 1783, p. 374.
Ida H., 1470, James T. Marshall.
Ida K., 1717, Tobias Staley, p. 356.
Ida N., 1599, Frank W. Douglass.
Inez B., 1642, p. 344.
Inez B., 1730, Oscello W. Averill.
Infant, 941, p. 199.
Infant Daughter, 500, p. 113.
Infant Son, 440, p. 101.
Infant Son, 471, p. 106.
Infant Son, 1559, p. 323.
Iola A., 1280, p. 257.
Ira, 911, [1]Sarah E. S. Kennard.
Ira, 911, [2]Harriet Cheney.
Ira, 1017, Emily Moody.
Ira M., 1625, p. 339.
Irma, 1852, p. 387.
Irving, 1296, Agnes M. Howland.
Isaac, 97, Elizabeth Low.
Isaac, 227, Mrs. Elizabeth Bradley.
Isaac, 256, Martha Craig.
Isaac, 565, p. 124.
Isaac A., 1595, p. 334.
Isaac B., 667, p. 145.
Isaac B., 669, Sophia P. Thompson.
Isaac C., 404, Hannah Noyes.
Isaac C., 981, [1]Sarah A. Kincaid.
Isaac C., 981, [2]Fanny Tibbetts.
Isaac F., 842, Fannie O. Sanborn, p. 177.
Isaac N., 609, [1]Amarilla Bostwick.
Isaac N., 609, [2]Elizabeth N. Chamberlain.
Isaac P., 418, Eliza J. Harper.
Isaac P., 447, p. 101.
Isaac W., 582, Mehitable Blanchard.
Isaac W., 1737, p. 360.
Isaiah M., 362, Minerva Bell.
Itie R., 1802, p. 378.

Jabez, 74, Eunice Culver.
Jabez, 174, p. 54.

Jacob, 98, p. 37.
Jacob, 186, Hannah Burnham.
Jacob, 264, Rosamond Parmalee.
Jacob, 377, Fanny M. Burnham.
Jacob, 750, Maria J. Bunnell.
Jacob, 765, p. 165.
Jacob, 771. Margaret Bunker.
Jacob B., 678, p. 146.
Jacob C., 1237, p. 248.
Jacob G., 585, p. 130.
Jacob S., 1383, Ellen McMotry.
Jacob S., 1392, p. 279.
Jacob T., 306, [1]Mrs. Freeman.
Jacob T., 306, [2]Susan H. Dilworth.
Jacob T., 1272, Donna M. Turner.
Jairus, 356, p. 82.
James, 146, p. 50.
James, 200, Abigail Perkins.
James, 376, [1]—— McCleary.
James, 376, [2]Elizabeth Hoffman.
James, 415, Abigail Cogswell.
James, 448, p. 101.
James, 643, Ruth L. Babson.
James, 755, p. 163.
James, 1364, p. 276.
James A., 849, p. 178.
James B., 1463, p. 298.
James C., 619, Eliza Tabb.
James C., 827, p. 175.
James C., 1173, p. 241.
James D., 646, Cornelia S. Roquemore.
James D., 1233, p. 248.
James E., 1354, p. 276.
James F., 1492, Mary L. Cutler.
James G., 1396, p. 279.
James H., 809, p. 173.
James H., 1100, p. 228.
James H., 1269, Ella M. Sawyer.
James M., 532, Caroline C., 554.
James P., 884, p. 185.
James P., 947, p. 210.
James S., 1062, Mary E. Tabor.
James T., 1797, p. 378.
James W., 837, p. 176.
James W., 1647, p. 346.
James Z., 1346, p. 274.
Jane, 517, p. 120.
Jane, 931, p. 191.
Jane, 1002, John Harmon.
Jane A., 951, p. 210.
Jane B., 1141, Francis Story.
Jane E., 635, [1]Ephraim Goodwin.
Jane E., 635, [2]Stephen N. Sargent.
Jane F., 548, Amos Merrill.
Jeanette H., 1526, p. 309.
Jennie, 1586, Henry N. Danheim, p. 333.
Jennie E., 1675, p. 353.
Jennie M., 1879, p. 396.
Jennie W., 1577, p. 331.
Jeremiah, 47, p. 19.
Jeremiah, 84, [1]Eunice Giddings.
Jeremiah, 84, [2]Mary Story.
Jeremiah, 117, p. 42.
Jeremiah, 209, Ruth, 198.
Jeremiah, 434, Mary, 463.
Jeremiah, 449, Rhoda S. Crary.
Jeremiah, 861, Hannah Edwards.
Jeremiah, 1443, p. 295.
Jeremiah, 1447, Lucy J. Stillman.
Jeremiah B., 888, Clara A. Wright.
Jerome C., 1116, Kate L. Kelley.
Jerusha, 369, p. 84.
Jerusha, 733, Ezra Haskell.
Jessie J., 1589, p. 333.
Joanna, 321, p. 75.
Joanna, 423, Hiram S. Elkins.
Joanna, 462, *vid.* Solomon, 206.
Joanna, 1122, Samuel Hall.
Job, 235, Lydia Christophers.
Job, 487, p. 109.
John, 1, Anne ——.
John, 2, [1]Elizabeth Graves,
John, 2, [2]Mrs. Elizabeth Giddings.
John, 2, [3]Mrs. Sarah Perkins.
John, 2, [4]Mrs. Prudence Marshall.
John, 10, p. 6.
John, 27, Abigail ——.
John, 31, Miriam Pool.
John, 51, p. 21.
John, 77, p. 24.
John, 91, p. 29.
John, 99, [1]Mary Eveleth.
John, 99, [2]Mrs. Sarah Newman.
John, 107, p. 40.
John, 112, Abigail Tyler.
John, 143, p. 48.
John, 144, Eunice Welch.
John, 223, [1]Elizabeth Baker.
John, 223, [2]Mary Cogswell.
John, 243, p. 63.
John, 267, p. 64.
John, 268, p. 65.
John, 294, p. 70.
John, 295, Mary Nichols.
John, 323, [1]Betsey Walton.
John, 323, [2]Mrs. Sarah B. Nutting.
John, 332, p. 76.
John, 437, Elizabeth Cummings.
John, 472, Mary A. Baker.
John, 478, p. 107.
John, 490, p. 113.
John, 502, Sarah G. Fairfield.
John, 516, Mary Marsh.
John, 596, p. 131.
John, 629, p. 135.
John, 905, Anstice M. Smith.
John, 922, Priscilla B. Mahon.
John, 930, p. 191.
John, 1013, Sophia Young.
John, 1027, p. 219.
John, 1126, p. 235.
John, 1530, p. 311.
John, 1869, p. 394.
John C., 659, [1]Mary J. Gilson.
John C., 659, [2]Keziah Thompson.
John C., 795, Olive J. Baldwin.
John C., 875, Marianna Silvester.
John F., 558, Eliza Nelson.
John F., 1066, Rose Jackson.
John F., 1163, p. 241.

John F., 1328, Georgianna Skinner.
John F., 1368, Jennie Welch, p. 276.
John F., 1609, p. 337.
John F., 1721, Adelina Sargent.
John H., 1508, Christiana R. Semple.
John J., 584, p. 130.
John L., 1266, p. 251.
John McC., 753, Helen Perley.
John N., 1304, Martha W. Haskins.
John P., 464, Lucretia Cogswell.
John P., 902, [1]Jane Blaisdell.
John P., 902, [2]Abigail Clark.
John Q. A., 987, Harriet L. Ware.
John S., 740, p. 160.
John S., 741, Liefa Tarr.
John T., 286, Hannah Pearson.
John T., 607, [1]Abiah Stanley.
John T., 607, [2]Mrs. Lydia Lincoln.
John T., 1150, p. 238.
John W., 690, Jane Stockman.
John W., 807, p. 173.
John W., 974, Annie M. Johnson.
John W., 1573, p. 331.
Jonathan, 40, Elizabeth Moody.
Jonathan, 118, p. 42.
Jonathan, 119, Mary Bean.
Jonathan, 210, p. 57.
Jonathan, 257, [1]Lois Browning.
Jonathan, 257, [2]Martha Brown.
Jonathan, 312, p. 74.
Jonathan, 443, Anna C. Welch.
Jonathan, 633, Sarah R. Shannon.
Jonathan, 1098, Rachel Chapell.
Jonathan L., 779, [1]Mary B. Souther.
Jonathan L., 779, [2]Louisa Buck.
Jonathan L., 779, [3]Annie E. Raymond.
Joseph, 8, Rebecca ——.
Joseph, 49, Susanna ——.
Joseph, 110, Mary ——.
Joseph, 125, p. 43.
Joseph, 129, p. 44.
Joseph, 278, p. 65.
Joseph, 313, p. 74.
Joseph, 435, Sally Cummings.
Joseph, 528, p. 121.
Joseph, 576, Sarah Nelson.
Joseph B., 680, Elizabeth Llewellyn.
Joseph B., 757, Elizabeth Matice.
Joseph B., 1287, p. 259.
Joseph B., 1594, p. 334.
Joseph B., 1868, p. 394.
Joseph G., 817, Fanny Wiggin.
Joseph H., 963, Caroline D. Sterling.
Joseph H., 1097, Harriet E. Dyer.
Joseph H., 1567, p. 326.
Joseph K., 1548, Jennie Eldred.
Joseph K., 1862, p. 392.
Joseph L., 1271, Harriet E. Webster.
Joseph P., 335, p. 76.
Joseph S., 1309, Margaret A. McCullough.
Joseph W., 787, Mary E. Sutton.
Joseph W., 1221, Hannah B. Brown.
Josephine, 1565, p. 326.
Josephine W., 1765, p. 370.
Joshua, 261, Betsey Warn.
Joshua D., 1109, Eliza A. Brink.
Josiah, 80, Patience Roberts.
Josiah, 179, [1]Hannah Roberts.
Josiah, 179, [2]Mrs. Lucy Lowe.
Josiah, 367, —— Hutchinson, p. 84.
Josiah, 732, Mary Jeffs.
Josiah S., 1001, p. 218.
Josiah S., 1608, Nellie Manson.
Judith, 184, Thomas Lufkin.
Judith, 305, Micajah Peaslee.
Judith, 366, p. 84.
Julia, 1583, George W. Adams.
Julia A., 647, Rev. W. M. Crumley.
Julia A., 1018, p. 218.
Julia A., 1107, William Welch.
Julia F., 1089, John W. Sprague.
Julia T., 1072, p. 222.
Julius McM., 1245, p. 250.

Katherine M., 1570, p. 330.
Keziah M., 1611, p. 337.

L. Addie, 1416, p. 285.
Lafayette, 786, p. 169.
Langdon, 617, Deborah V. Jones.
Laura A., 1161, p. 241.
Laura E., 694, p. 149.
Laura F., 720, John C. McReynolds.
Lavinia, 1005, Michael Mitchell.
Lavinia, 1124, Thomas Haskell.
Leander, 326, Harriet W. Snow.
Leander, 677, Adeline P., 693.
Lee Warn, 1692, p. 353.
Lela M., 1601, p. 335.
Lena M., 1420, p. 285.
Leonard, 1214, Emeline M. Cook.
Leonard M., 1462, p. 298.
Leonard S., 1755, Charlotte Little, p. 369.
Leonora, 1239, p. 248.
Leonora V., 1580, Cyrus F. Smith.
Leroy E., 1854, p. 388.
Lester G., 1872, p. 395.
Lettitia, 1892, p. 400.
Lewis, 395, Fidelia Burnham.
Lewis, 1474, p. 303.
Lewis A., 1825, p. 382.
Libbie B., 1684, p. 353.
Lillian, 1718, p. 357.
Lillian E., 1576, p. 331.
Lillie F., 1276, Samuel Butterfield.
Lillie J., 1251, p. 250.
Lizzie, 1398, p. 280.
Lizzie A., 1152, Nathan S. Smith.
Lizzie A., 1418, p. 285.
Lizzie A., 1773, p. 370.
Lizzie M., 1423, p. 287.
Lizzie P., 815, A. L. Clark.
Llewellyn, 1628, p. 339.
L. Medora, 1744, Ezra J. Brown, p. 364.
Lois, 208, Jeremiah Kimball.
Lois, 316, Asa Baker.
Lois, 577, Jonas Brown.
Lois, 1241, p. 249.
Lois M., 1823, p. 382.
Lorania, 1014, Thornton A. Worthing.

Louis D., 1649, p. 346.
Louisa, 344, John Hackett.
Louisa, 882, Samuel A. Robinson.
Louisa, 1086, James C. Lockwood.
Louisa, 1093, John M. Easterly.
Louisa, 1255a, p. 250.
Louisa, 1842, p. 386.
Louisa H., 1795, p. 377.
Louisa J., 1540, Andrew Schliemann.
Louisa W., 348, p. 78.
Lucile, 1895, p. 401.
Lucinda, 329, p. 75.
Lucretia, 328, Charles Webb.
Lucretia, 904, Elias Savage.
Lucretia, 1509, p. 307.
Lucretia A., 1190, William Burgess.
Lucy, 45, p. 19.
Lucy, 64, p. 22.
Lucy, 165, William Plimpton.
Lucy, 205, *vid.* Solomon, 141.
Lucy, 270, William Burnham.
Lucy, 311, p. 74.
Lucy, 330, p 75.
Lucy, 436, William Cogswell.
Lucy, 579, Rev. James C. Goble.
Lucy, 655, —— Davis.
Lucy, 846, Dr. Selden S. Staples.
Lucy, 895, George Thomas.
Lucy A., 430, *vid.* George, 420.
Lucy A., 826, John F. Colby.
Lucy A., 855, p. 179.
Lucy A., 1384, p. 278.
Lucy B., 670, p. 145.
Lucy E., 1380, William Meeking.
Lucy L., 729, Ebenezer Haskell.
Lucy L., 1901, p. 405.
Lucy M., 1827, p. 382.
Lulu, 1283, p. 257.
Lulu G., 1678, p. 353.
Lulu M., 1704, p. 355.
Lura M., 709, Dr. S. D. Richardson.
Lydia, 211, p. 57.
Lydia, 220, p. 58.
Lydia, 229, Ephraim Kendall.
Lydia, 239, John Perkins.
Lydia, 439, Daniel Norton.
Lydia, 492, p. 113.
Lydia, 1302, p. 268.
Lydia, 1307, John Cram Hill.
Lydia A., 1083, Sidney Cole.
Lydia E., 965, Max Rosenberg.
Lydia G., 840, p. 177.
Lydia H., 1061, p. 222.
Lydia J., 1226, p. 248.
Lydia L., 1466, p. 301.
Lydia M., 778, John H. Dodge.
Lyman, 684, Ann M. Parrott.
Lyman W., 1733, p. 360.

Mabel, 1566, p. 326.
Mabel B., 1298, Frank C. Hoyt.
Mabel L., 1885, p. 398.
Mabel M., 1779, p 371.
M. Adella, 1748, Walter H. Flanders, p. 364.
Maggie E., 1372, James McGinley, p. 276.
Mahala, 891, Edward R. Adams.
Mahala, 1481, Herman W. Clay.
Malana S., 1487, p. 303.
Mallie C., 1590, p. 333.
Malvina, 1225. p. 248.
Marcellus T., 1057, p. 221.
Marcia, 845, Caleb Emery.
Marcia V., 1624, Wright W. Hisler.
Margaret, 3, Abraham Fitts.
Margaret, 26, Benjamin Crafts.
Margaret, 234, John Crocker.
Margaret, 470, George Dennison.
Margaret, 1431, p. 292.
Margaret, 1643, p. 345.
Margaret A., 1048, Rufus A Ware.
Margaret A., 1347, p. 274.
Margaret A. F., 813, p. 173.
Margaret K., 1538, p. 314.
Margaret M., 1550, p. 322.
Margaret M., 1560, Nathaniel I. Bowditch.
Margaret M., 1789, p. 376.
Margaret T., 1171, p. 241.
Mariah, 899, Benjamin F. Clark.
Marianna, 623, Frank Bonneau.
Marianna S., 1185, p. 242.
Maria, 408, *vid.* Thomas, 398.
Maria, 535, James Carpenter.
Maria, 713, p. 158.
Maria, 1009, Samuel Trask.
Maria, 1130, George C. Tabor.
Maria A., 833, Thaddeus B. Wheeler.
Maria J., 763, Thomas Shaw.
Maria J., 1321, Marwood A. Gilbert.
Maria J., 1366, William Anderson, p. 276.
Maria L., 1460, Franklin Putnam, p. 298.
Maria M., 1350, Duncan Robertson, p. 275.
Marie, 1386, p. 278.
Marietta, 1264, p. 251.
Marion, 1131, p. 236.
Marion P., 1523, p. 309.
Marion R., 1845, p. 387.
Martha, 221, Thomas Hodgkins.
Martha, 1123, [1]Amos Carter.
Martha, 1123, [2]Rev. Samuel Macomber.
Martha, 1223. p. 247.
Martha A., 1008, George R. Stedman.
Martha A , 1153, Thomas Robinson.
Martha A., 1160, John I. Spence.
Martha A., 1379, Weston L. Herriman.
Martha A., 1502, R. H. Allin.
Martha C. L., 1673, p. 353.
Martha E., 1274, p. 253.
Martha F., 648, Oliver P. Henry.
Martha G., 572, George Oakes.
Martha H., 957, Israel M. Spelman.
Martha J., 800, p. 170.
Martha L., 1077, p. 225.
Martha P., 702, Osgood Johnson.
Mary, 5, p. 1.
Mary, 19, p. 8.
Mary, 22, Solomon Story.
Mary, 30, Parker Dodge.
Mary, 60, p. 22.
Mary, 61, James Davis.
Mary, 75, p. 24.

Mary, 86, [1]John Foster.
Mary, 86, [2]Samuel Low.
Mary, 86, [3]Enoch Haskell.
Mary, 93, p. 29.
Mary, 116, p. 42.
Mary, 218, Nehemiah Brown.
Mary, 236, Thomas Baker.
Mary, 269, p. 65.
Mary, 289, Richard Picket.
Mary, 320, Stephen Cole.
Mary, 410, p. 93.
Mary, 463, *vid.* Jeremiah, 434.
Mary, 482, Thomas Sewall.
Mary, 496, Benjamin Morrill.
Mary, 509, Asa Fowles.
Mary, 540, Simeon Morton.
Mary, 560, p. 124.
Mary, 628, William Norris.
Mary, 642, p. 136.
Mary, 656, [1]Orange Gray.
Mary, 656, [2]Samuel Webb.
Mary, 728, James H. Kendall.
Mary, 735, p. 160.
Mary, 898, p. 187.
Mary, 1004, p. 218.
Mary, 1025, p. 219.
Mary, 1120, pp. 234, 235.
Mary, 1216, p. 247.
Mary, 1301, p. 268.
Mary, 1311, p. 270.
Mary, 1394, p. 279.
Mary A., 592, Amos Paul.
Mary A., 696, William F. Goldsmith.
Mary A., 760, [1]William Bell.
Mary A., 760, [2]Owen E. Cornell.
Mary A., 838, Alvah Alexander.
Mary A., 853, Ralph H. Shaw.
Mary A., 868, George Shepherd.
Mary A., 924, Dr. William M. Cox.
Mary A., 969, William A. De Caindry.
Mary A., 983, Obed Ware.
Mary A., 991, Amori Benson.
Mary A., 1140, Myron Bronson.
Mary A., 1134, p. 237.
Mary A., 1510, p. 307.
Mary B., 602, Dr. Leonard Dodge.
Mary B., 1135, A. S. Livingston, p. 237.
Mary C., 710, John Bennett.
Mary C., 871, [1]Obed C. Kinsman.
Mary C., 871, [2]John C. Wells.
Mary D., 1528, p. 311.
Mary E., 679, *vid.* Charles, 666.
Mary E., 717 Franklin Robins.
Mary E., 808, Rev. H. W. L. Thurston.
Mary E., 921, p. 190.
Mary E., 1154, Eber A. Hill.
Mary E., 1202, p. 245.
Mary E., 1432a, p. 292.
Mary E., 1464, p. 299.
Mary E., 1541, p. 318.
Mary E., 1616, Alonzo I. Beckwith, p. 338.
Mary E., 1813, p. 381.
Mary E., 1876, p. 395.
Mary F., 950, Rev. Christopher Cushing.
Mary F., 1103, Henry Homer.
Mary G., 829, Rev. Charles Du M. Pigeon.
Mary H., 1422, p. 287.
Mary H., 1794, p. 377.
Mary I., 1176, Bartholomew C. Bilisoly.
Mary I., 1205, p. 245.
Mary J., 403, Nathaniel Howe.
Mary J., 531, p. 121.
Mary J., 835, Benjamin F. McMurphy.
Mary J., 1010, p. 218.
Mary J., 1055, Elbridge G. Baker.
Mary J., 1148, George Bostwick.
Mary J., 1162, Benjamin Abbott.
Mary J., 1390a, p. 279.
Mary J., 1613, p. 338.
Mary K., 1452, p. 297.
Mary K., 1553, p. 322.
Mary L., 776, Richard Sutton.
Mary L., 802, p. 171.
Mary L., 906, Elias Savage.
Mary L., 1092, Charles D. Smith.
Mary L., 1387, Rev. Walter Legott.
Mary L., 1415, p. 285.
Mary L., 1716, Theodore Hutchinson, p. 356.
Mary L., 1839, M. A. Avery.
Mary M., 1210, William O. Spinney.
Mary M., 1485, Robert Allen.
Mary P., 1754, p. 369.
Mary R., 661, Henry Baldwin.
Mary S., 1156, p. 240.
Matilda, 929, p. 191.
Matilda C., 344, p. 78.
Mattie B., 1623, p. 339.
Mattie E., 1252, p. 250.
Mattie F., 1451, p. 297.
Maude, 1770, p. 370.
Maude M., 1849, p. 387.
May A., 887, James L. Harway.
May E., 1711, p. 356.
Mehitable, 399, George W. Fifield.
Mehitable, 793, p. 169.
Mehitable P., 797, p. 170.
Melville E., 1297, Annie E. Sanford.
Merlita, 1043, p. 220.
Metta A., 1677, p. 353.
Michael, 608, p. 132.
Millard T., 1378, p. 277.
Mille, 153, p. 50.
Millicent M. A., 1377, Weston L. Herriman.
Mina M., 1729, Burton G. Webster.
Minerva A., 1033, William J. Milligan.
Minnie A., 1602, p. 335.
Minnie M., 1640, p. 343.
Minnie M., 1701, p. 354.
Miranet, 1385, p. 278.
Miriam, 192, *vid.* David, 213.
Miriam, 225, p. 58.
Miriam, 452, p. 102.
Miriam, 456, Joseph Kimball.
Miriam F., 945, Edward E. Pratt.
Miriam F., 1537, p. 314.
Miriam L., 927, Charles B. Rockwell.
Miriam L., 1527, p. 311.
M. Lillian, 1843, Charles C. Hall, p. 386.
Mortimer E., 1700, p. 354.
Morton M., 1501, Low S. Childs.

Moses, 246, Margaret Fountain.
Moses, 521, Merlita Stone.
Moses, 527, Sarah S. Fogg.
Moses, 1020, Almira Pushee.
Moses S., 893, Hannah C. Martin.
Myrick W., 998, Rachel Belcher.
Myrtle I., 1881, p. 396.

Nabby, 493, p. 113.
Nabby, 606, p. 132.
Naham C., 160, p. 51.
Naham C., 345, p. 78.
Nancy, 152, p. 50.
Nancy, 372, James Tappan.
Nancy, 409, Jonathan Currier.
Nancy, 563, Loyal Ward.
Nancy, 803, p. 171.
Nancy, 1531, p. 311.
Nancy J., 806, p. 132.
Nancy J., 824, Moses C. Sanborn.
Nathan, 204, Mary Perkins.
Nathan, 378, p. 87.
Nathan, 396, Susan Carter.
Nathan, 424, p. 97.
Nathan, 497, Louisa Kimball.
Nathan, 752. Etta Curtis.
Nathan, 766, Caroline Gibbs.
Nathan, 772, [1]Charlotte Bedford.
Nathan, 772, [2]Millicent Boyce.
Nathan, 772, [3]Mrs. Martha Ayre.
Nathan, 772, [4]Mary A. Lukey.
Nathan B., 1376, Ellen P. Leffingwell.
Nathan H., 1812, p. 381.
Nathan P., 790, p. 169.
Nathan P., 804, p. 171.
Nathan W., 1902, p. 405.
Nathaniel J., 1610, p. 337.
Nehemiah, 16, p. 6.
Nehemiah, 53, p. 21.
Nehemiah, 57, Susanna Brown.
Nehemiah, 89, p. 29.
Nehemiah, 137, p. 48.
Nehemiah, 199, p. 56.
Nehemiah, 240, p. 63.
Nehemiah, 319, Rebecca Kimball.
Nehemiah, 413, Sarah Cogswell.
Nehemiah, 513, Lois Stiles.
Nehemiah, 1003, [1]Harriet J. Jones.
Nehemiah, 1003, [2]Mrs. Jane Munson.
Nehemiah, 1023, p. 219.
Nehemiah, 1040, p. 220.
Nellie, 1519, Austin H. Eaton.
Nellie, 1591, J. H. Waterhouse, p. 334.
Nellie B., 1859, p. 389.
Nellie D., 1238, p. 248.
Nellie E., 1705, Edwin W. Sanborn.
Nellie F., 1826, p. 382.
Nellie H., 1433, p. 294.
Nellie H., 1490, p. 303.
Nellie J., 1073, p. 222.
Nellie M., 1411, p. 285.
Nelson, 1349, p. 275.
Nelson, 1735, p. 360.
Nelson F., 1655, Sarah H. Stamp.
Nettie, 1683, p. 353.
Nettie A., 1645, William W. Wing.
Newell P., 1075, p. 225.
Nina, 1240, p. 249.
Norman S., 1815, p. 381.

Olive C., 571, Reuben Wilmot.
Olive L., 1476, p. 303.
Olive S., 1144, William Fuller.
Oliver W., 1888, p. 398.
Ona I., 1284, p. 257.
Oremill H., 1362, Bell Gould, p. 276.
Orren L., 1617, Rosa R. Hall.
Orrilla, 359, Calvin Taylor.
Orville, 1142, Lucinda French.
Osmond A., 1472, p. 303.

Parker C., 1544, Jessie J. Dickson.
Patience, 161, Samuel Duncan.
Patience, 181, William Lufkin.
Patty, 569, p. 127.
Paul, 744. Mary Call.
Percy, 1769, p. 370.
Percy F., 1651, p. 347.
Perfunda F., 1051, Roswell S. Partridge.
Perley M., 1687, p. 353.
Perley W., 1778, p. 371.
Persis E., 1808, p. 379.
Peter M., 1034, p. 219.
Phebe, 154, [1]Archibald White.
Phebe, 154, [2]Rufus Day.
Phebe A., 725, p. 159.
Phebe A., 1442, p. 295.
Polly, 151, p. 50.
Polly, 252, Isaac Marsh.
Polly, 263, p. 64.
Polly, 297, p. 70.
Polly, 308, Samuel Litch.
Polly, 384, p. 89.
Polly, 518, p. 120.
Polly, 567, Nathan Crane.
Polly, 610, p. 132.
Polly P., 431, p. 97.
Prentiss, 742, Lydia Haskell.
Prentiss E., 1308, p. 270.
Priscilla, 215, John Story.
Priscilla S., 1047, Ephraim H. Clarke.

Rachel, 34, [1]Joseph Rust.
Rachel, 34, [2]Isaac Martin.
Rachel, 197, Nehemiah Cogswell.
Rachel, 379, Jonathan Currier.
Rachel, 382, David Burnham.
Rachel B., 526, Johnson Burbank.
Ralph C., 1799, p. 378.
Ralph L., 1837, p. 383.
Rebecca, 37, —— Dean, p. 19.
Rebecca, 71, [1]John Holbrook.
Rebecca, 71, [2]Jedidiah Ingalls.
Rebecca, 148, Samuel Crafts.
Rebecca, 164, Samuel Kelly.
Rebecca A., 1343, John B. Hunter, p. 274.
Rebecca J., 433, Solomon Pool.
Rhoda, 302, Walter Atkins Todd.
Rhoda, 890, Ezekiel Wright.
Rhoda, 1259, E. E. Sawyer, p. 251.

Rhoda C., 1303, Nelson Wiswell.
Richard, 862, p. 182.
Richard M., 1391, Julia L. Morgan.
Robert, 13, [1]Eunice Perkins.
Robert, 13, [2]Mrs. Mary Knowlton.
Robert, 135, Mrs. Mary Cleaveland.
Robert, 284, Apphia Worthen.
Robert, 307, Eunice Cushman.
Robert, 654, Sophronia Ripley.
Robert H., 925, p. 190.
Rogene A., 1747, p. 364.
Roger L., 1427, Effie Kallmeyer.
Rosina, 1258, p. 251.
Roxanna, 586, [1]Emer Hill.
Roxanna, 586, [2]Lenza Hamlin.
Royal, 405, [1]Hannah Sawyer.
Royal, 405, [2]Mrs. Eliza Mewers.
Royal, 791, p. 169.
Royal, 825, Nettie Webster, p. 175.
Rufus, 485, Helen Olcott.
Rufus, 512, Mariah Jones.
Rufus, 936, Sarah E. Burnham.
Rufus, 944, pp. 199, 209.
Rufus, 968, Ellen O. Seavey.
Rufus, 1340, Lucy Maire.
Rufus, 1598, p. 334.
Rufus, 1635, p. 340.
Rufus, 1853, p. 387.
Rufus D., 1679, p. 353.
Rufus H , 1473, p. 303.
Rufus H., 1819, p. 381.
Rufus L., 247, p. 63.
Rufus L., 248, p. 63.
Rufus L., 249, Elizabeth Maynard.
Rufus L., 533, Livonia Norcross.
Rufus L., 996, p. 217.
Rufus L., 1265, p. 251.
Rufus M., 1036, p. 220.
Rufus M., 1113, Eliza Strickler.
Rufus M., 1707, p. 355.
Rufus N., 1891, p. 400.
Ruhamah, 46, David French.
Ruhamah, 301, Asa Dearborn.
Ruluff S., 1563, pp. 326, 329.
Ruth, 127, Benjamin Judkins.
Ruth, 182, p. 55.
Ruth, 198, *vid.* Jeremiah, 209.
Ruth, 300, Enoch Morrill.
Ruth, 634, Nicholas Blaisdell.
Ruth, 864, George Robinson.
Ruth, 1894, p. 400.
Ruth, 1899, p. 404.
Ruth B., 668, David Larrabee.
Ruth K., 1637, p. 343.
Ruth N., 1807, p. 379.
Ruth S., 1824, p. 382.

Sally, 242, p. 63.
Sally, 442, Jasper Lummas.
Sally, 491, Benjamin Hazelton.
Sally, 511, Jonathan Greeley.
Sally, 556, p. 124.
Sally, 736, George J. Webster.
Sally A., 706, p. 157.
Sally A., 933, —— Porter, p. 191.
Samuel, 4, Mary Williams.
Samuel, 14, p. 6.
Samuel, 20, [1]Mary Brown.
Samuel, 20, [2]Mrs. Damaris Martin.
Samuel, 66, Susanna Pierce.
Samuel, 72, Abigail ——.
Samuel, 145, p. 50
Samuel, 149, p. 50.
Samuel, 150, Margery Wyman.
Samuel, 168, p. 53.
Samuel, 170, p. 53.
Samuel, 194, [1]Betsey Kimball.
Samuel, 194, [2]Nancy Jackman.
Samuel, 194, [3]Mary Loomis.
Samuel, 336, Rebecca Mansfield.
Samuel, 394, Anner, 407.
Samuel, 411, p. 93.
Samuel, 761, p. 163.
Samuel, 820, [1]Martha J. Waldron.
Samuel, 820, [2]Mary N. Moors.
Samuel, 823, Caroline M. Perkins.
Samuel A., 1820, p. 381.
Samuel L., 798, Dillie H. Scoville.
Samuel P., 603, Harriet Sias.
Samuel W., 699, Isabel Stover.
Sanford K., 1053, p. 221.
Sarah, 7, John Burnham.
Sarah, 12, p. 6.
Sarah, 21, John Story.
Sarah, 36, Rev. Ames Cheever.
Sarah, 65, John Tilton.
Sarah, 88, p. 29.
Sarah, 90, p. 29.
Sarah, 109, p. 40.
Sarah, 178, Moses Rust.
Sarah, 195, Stephen Lufkin.
Sarah, 238, p. 62.
Sarah, 259, Nathan Craig.
Sarah, 277, p. 65.
Sarah, 279, p. 65.
Sarah, 280, p. 65.
Sarah, 285, p. 69.
Sarah, 477, p. 107.
Sarah, 505, p. 113.
Sarah, 515, Aaron Dudley.
Sarah, 550, Rufus C. Marsh.
Sarah, 574, p. 127.
Sarah, 624, p. 134.
Sarah, 660, Abel Wright, p. 142.
Sarah, 734, Samuel Chase.
Sarah, 988, Nathaniel Colby.
Sarah, 1353, p. 275.
Sarah A., 342, Sidney Ingalls.
Sarah A., 639, William Teel.
Sarah A., 816, p. 174.
Sarah A., 985, Silas C. Tibbetts.
Sarah A., 1094, Joseph A. Haskell.
Sarah A., 1320, p. 271.
Sarah A., 1456, Warren Allen.
Sarah A., 1461, p. 298.
Sarah A., 1722, Frederick Coombs.
Sarah B., 943, p. 199.
Sarah C., 1558, Joshua M. Sears.
Sarah C., 1654, Edward S. Bronson.
Sarah D., 697, p. 149.

Sarah E., 590, Samuel Hunt.
Sarah E., 952, p. 210.
Sarah E., 961, p. 214.
Sarah E., 1186, p. 244.
Sarah E., 1262, p. 251.
Sarah E., 1359, Paul P. Magher.
Sarah E., 1552, p. 322.
Sarah E., 1672, p. 353.
Sarah H., 841, p. 177.
Sarah H., 1194, Nathaniel G. Cram.
Sarah L., 1514, p. 308.
Sarah L., 1579, p. 332.
Sarah M., 700, William D. Stratton.
Sarah M., 1031, Albert Hunt.
Sarah M. T., 1780, p. 371.
Sarah O., 712, Edwin L. Parker.
Sarah P., 1212, Christopher B. Marsh.
Sarah R., 1127, [1]Abel S. Townes.
Sarah R., 1127, [2]—— Dunham.
Sarah S., 1044, W. H. Campbell, p. 220.
Sarah T., 1228, p. 248.
Schuyler M., 1138, p. 237.
Selina A , 1627, John Clark, p. 339.
Seth, 171, p. 53.
Seth A., 860 Ida M. Whitney.
Sewall J., 1203, p. 245.
Sidney G., 1488, p. 303.
Sidney W., 1836, p. 383.
Simeon, 126, [1]Ruth Thompson.
Simeon, 126, [2]Hannah Norton.
Simeon B., 303, p. 72.
Solomon, 69, p. 22.
Solomon, 141, Lucy, 205.
Solomon, 191, Dorothy Proctor.
Solomon, 206, Joanna, 462.
Solomon, 394, p. 91.
Solomon, 422, Lucy Jewett.
Solomon, 859, Mary E. Chase.
Sophia, 412, p. 93.
Sophia J. C., 801, p. 170.
Sophia S., 1000, p. 218.
Sophia S., 1007, John G. Stedman.
Stella, 1341, John B. Potter.
Stella B., 1656, p. 347.
Stella L., 1750. p. 364.
Stephen, 23, Rebecca Bowman.
Stephen, 70, Bathsheba Newton.
Stephen, 78, p. 24.
Stephen, 85, [1]Mary Low.
Stephen, 85, [2]Mrs. Elizabeth Potter.
Stephen, 167, Polly Barry.
Stephen, 217, Elizabeth Patch.
Stephen, 427, p. 97.
Stephen, 465, p. 103.
Stephen N., 361, Sylvia Underwood.
Stephen P., 645, Mahala K. Dockum.
Stilman, 1024, p. 219.
Stonewall J., 1181, p. 241.
Susan, 142, —— Andrews, p. 48.
Susan, 331, Jonathan Cogswell.
Susan, 553, Thomas P. Sawyer.
Susan, 557, Ezekiel Belding, p. 124.
Susan, 789, [1]John Currier.
Susan, 789, [2]William Wittenmeyer.
Susan, 990, Darius Fowles.
Susan A., 948, Samuel C. Crombie.
Susan C., 1080, p. 227.
Susan E., 854, p. 178.
Susan E., 1533, p. 312.
Susan F., 872, Daniel Norton.
Susan F., 1201, Edwin F. Brown.
Susan K., 1551, Dr. Jonathan Wright.
Susan K., 1864, p. 392.
Susan M., 622, Dr. William E. Jervey.
Susan P., 1524, p. 309.
Susan V., 1166, p. 241.
Susie D., 1248, p. 250.
Susie K., 1403, Frank W. Streets, p. 282.
Susie M., 1183, p. 242.
Susanna, 38, p. 19.
Susanna, 131, John Andrews.
Susanna, 147, p. 50.
Susanna, 202, *vid.* William, 232.
Susanna, 222, *vid.* George, 233.
Susanna, 373, Benjamin Fifield.
Susanna, 489, William Anderson.
Susanna, 525, p. 121.
Susanna, 605, [1]Ames Johnson.
Susanna, 605, [2]James Dodge.
Susannah, 185, Thomas Herrick.

Tamozin, 102, p. 40.
Theodore B., 1516a, p. 308.
Theodore H., 1064, p. 222.
Thirza, 614, Marshall Morse.
Thomas, 6, [1]Mary Varney.
Thomas, 6, [2]Mrs. Mary Calef.
Thomas, 6, [3]Mrs. Hannah Burnham.
Thomas, 29, [1]Elizabeth Burnham.
Thomas, 29, [2]Mrs. Sarah Marshall.
Thomas, 29, [3]Mrs. Rachel Lufkin.
Thomas, 81, [1]Abigail Haskell.
Thomas, 81, [2]Dorothy Proctor.
Thomas, 104, Molly Kendrick.
Thomas, 180, p 55.
Thomas, 188, [1]Mary Proctor.
Thomas, 188, [2]Dorothy Emerson.
Thomas, 292, Susan Maine.
Thomas, 375, Anna McCarter.
Thomas, 383, p. 89.
Thomas, 398, Maria, 408.
Thomas, 612, Harriet Swan.
Thomas, 627, Mary E. Jervey.
Thomas, 641, Martha L. Whittier.
Thomas, 652, Louisa Randall.
Thomas, 756, Eleanor A. Graham.
Thomas, 774, [1]Mary Wright.
Thomas, 774, [2]Eliza Wright.
Thomas, 774, [3]Hannah Grover.
Thomas, 1326, Anna M. Dygart.
Thomas A., 1165, p. 241.
Thomas A., 1257, p. 251.
Thomas A., 1329, p. 272.
Thomas B., 474, p. 106.
Thomas B., 920, p. 190.
Thomas B., 1204, Mary Blackey.
Thomas G., 1389, Christianna Kidd, p. 279.
Thomas J., 663, Martha Turner.
Thomas M., 539, Julianna de C. Paine.
Thomas N., 1099, p. 228.

Thomas S., 1124, Hannah Haskell.
Thomas T., 1178, p. 241.
Thomas W., 1798, p. 378.
True B., 638, Mary Pillsbury.
True B., 1760, p. 369.

Virginia, 1174, William A. Wright.

Walter A., 1408, p. 283.
Walter B., 1234, p. 248.
Walter E., 1648, p. 346.
Walter H., 1857, p. 388.
Walter L., 1644, Mary E. Engley.
Walter R., 1235, p. 248.
Walter S., 1777, p. 371.
Ward N., 1699, p. 354.
Ward N., 1896, p. 401.
Warren, 966, Kate M. Ragan.
Warren C., 506, Susan G. Drew.
Warren P., 995, Mary Tibbetts.
Warren R., 1568, p. 330.
Washington, 486, p. 109.
Washington, 783, p. 168.
Washington, 918, p. 190.
Washington, Rev., 939, Grace R. Whiton.
Washington I., 1339, p. 274.
Wayne, 1091, Elizabeth E. McBride.
Wayne, 1665, p. 349.
Wilbur H., 1493, Emily Holden.
Willard, 1542, p. 318.
Willard F., 686, Achsah A. Rich.
William, 24, p. 8.
William, 68, Deborah Yarrington.
William, 79, p. 24.
William, 95, Mary Giddings.
William, 138, p. 48.
William, 159, p. 51.
William, 162, Elizabeth Garner.
William, 183, p. 55.
William, 230, p. 62.
William, 232, Susanna, 202.
William, 353, Ruth Cook.
William, 368, Sarah S. Marshall.
William, 488, Mary B. Pinkerton.
William, 501, Lucretia Burnham.
William, 644, Mary G. Hickok.
William, 653, p. 142.
William, 675, p. 145.
William, 737, p. 160.
William, 738, p. 160.
William, 764, p. 165.
William, 792, p. 169.
William, 1314, p. 271.
William, 1520, p. 308.
William, 1850, p. 387.
William A., 665, p. 145.
William A., 1255, p. 250.
William A., 1577a, p. 332.
William A., 1739, Elsie D. Wygant.
William B., 689, p. 148.
William B., 1263, p. 251.
William B., 1374, Mary J. Humphrey, p. 277.
William C., 938, [1]Lydia M. Gage.
William C., 938, [2]Elizabeth M. Norton.
William D., 649, Lucy Roquemore.
William D., 1106, [1]Cornelia J. Todd.
William D., 1106, [2]Mary J. A. Edwards.
William D., 1355, p. 276.
William E., 1363, Viola Witt, p. 267.
William E., 1658, Minnie Haynes.
William E., 1680, p. 353.
William F., 343, p. 78.
William F., 682, p. 148.
William F., 1229, Justina Chaney.
William G., 962, Mary L. Atwater.
William G., 1167, p. 241.
William G., 1554, p. 322.
William H., 851, Isabelle M. Gallant.
William H., 1054, Sarah A. Shryock.
William H., 1479, p. 303.
William K., 953, Mary E. Gillett.
William L., 1030, Isora M. Dudley.
William M., 1291, Caroline E. Rittal.
William N., 1079, Marrilla Sackett.
William O., 1147, Emma S. Wing.
William P., 618, Martha Bailey.
William R., 1243, p. 250.
William R., 1260, p. 251.
William S., 600, Harriet Thompson.
William S., 1726, p. 359.
William T., 340, Sarah W. Lovering.
William W., 1782, p. 372.
Willie E., 1871, p. 395.
Willinot W. B., 1771, Jessie Gould, p. 370.
Willis E., 1668, p. 352.
Winfield S., 1058, Charlotte R. Wyman.
Winfield W., 1880, p. 396.
Worcester T., 1484, p. 303.

Zaccheus B., 762, Margaret Bates.
Zaccheus H., 1367, Carrie Seeley, p. 276.
Zaccheus J. J., 1336, Kate Hunter, p. 273.
Zittella E., 978, p. 215.

INDEX B.

NAMES OF PERSONS WHO MARRIED CHOATES.

ABBOTT.
Benjamin, 1162.
Ezra, 190.

ACORN.
Elizabeth, 245.

ADAMS.
Edward R., 891.
George W., 1583.
Margaret, 235.
Mary, 39.

ALEXANDER.
Alvah, 838.

ALLARD.
Mary M., 811.

ALLEN.
Frances, 1455.
Robert, 1485.
Warren, 1456.

ALLIN.
R. H., 1502.

ALLISSON.
Matilda, 1581.

ANDERSON.
William, 489.
William, 1366.

ANDREWS.
Jacob, 139.
John, 131.
——, 142.

APPLETON.
Sarah, 224.
Zeno A., 856.

ARCHER.
Mary, 777.

ATWATER.
Mary L., 962.

AVERILL.
Oscello W., 1730.

AVERY.
M. A., 1839.

AYRE.
Mrs. Martha, 772.

BABBITT.
Frank, 784.

BABSON.
Emily, 748.
Ruth L., 643.

BACON.
Amasa D., 917.
Jacob, 432.

BAILEY.
Martha, 618.

BAKER.
Elbridge G., 1055.
Elizabeth, 223.
Esther M., 1358.
Lucy A., 420.
Mary A., 472.
Thomas, 236.

BALDWIN.
Henry, 661.
Mary, 568.
Olive J., 795.
Oscar W., 805.

BARKER.
Asa, 316.
Charles V., 692.
Eliza, 318.

BARRY.
Polly, 167.

BARTLETT.
A. L., 1261.

BATES.
Edward, 775.
Margaret, 762.

BEACH.
Oren, 355.

BEAN.
Mary, 119.

BECKWITH.
Alonzo I., 1616.

BEDFORD.
Charlotte, 772.

BEEMAN.
——, 1337.

BELCHER.
Rachel, 998.

BELDING.
Ezekiel, 557.

BELL.
Joseph M., 942.
Minerva, 362
William, 760.

BENNITT.
Dr. John, 710.

BENSON.
Amori, 991.

BILISOLY.
Bartholomew, 1176.
Virginius B., 1179.

BILLINGTON.
Mary, 1112.

BINGHAM.
James, 1393.

BITZER.
Ella, 971.

BLACKEY.
Mary W., 1204.

BLAISDELL.
Charles E., 1496.
Jane, 902.
Nicholas, 634.
William F., 1495.

BLANCHARD.
Mehitable, 582.

BLODGETT.
Ira, 1145.

BOARDMAN.
John, 32.

BONNEUR.
Frank, 623.

BOSTWICK.
Amarilla, 609.
George, 1148.

BOWDEN.
Annie F., 1512.

BOWDITCH.
Nathaniel I., 1560.

BOWMAN.
Rebecca, 23.

BOX.
Annie E., 1325.

BOYCE.
Millicent, 772.

BOYD.
Robert, 414.

BRADBURY.
Jane, 128.

BRADLEY.
Mrs. Elizabeth, 227.

BRAGDON.
Joseph M., 1125.

BRAGG.
Frank W., 1745.

BRANT.
Ralph V., 1105.

BRAZIER.
Adelaide M., 1108.

BRECK.
Eliza M., 916.

BREWSTER.
Phebe, 708.

BRIMMER.
Anna, 591.
Charles, 1117.

BRINK.
Eliza A., 1109.

BRONSON.
Myron, 1140.

BROWN.
Annie, 657.
Edwin F., 1201.
Elizabeth, 52.
Ezra, 1744.
Hannah B., 1221.
Jonas, 577.
Maria S., 777.
Martha, 257.
Martha, 874.
Nehemiah, 218.
Susanna, 57.

BROWNING.
Lois, 257.

BROWNSON.
Edward S., 1654.

BUCK.
Eliza M., 916.
Louisa, 779.

BUNKER.
Margaret, 771.

BUNNELL.
Maria J., 750.

BURBANK.
Johnson, 526.

BURGESS.
Jennie T., 716.

BURNETT.
Louise, 1562.

BURNHAM.
Abigail, 9.
Abigail, 82.
David, 382.
Elizabeth, 29.
Fanny M., 277.
Fidelia, 395.
Hannah, Mrs., 6.
Hannah, 186.
John, 7.
John, 28.
Lucretia, 501.
Nathan, 62.
Olive, 391.
Polly, 390.
Samuel, 446.
Sarah E., 936.
William, 270.
Zaccheus, 380.

BURY.
R. A., 954.

BUTTERFIELD.
Samuel, 1276.

BUTTON.
Chauncey, 1081.

CALDWELL.
David H., 730.

CALEF.
Mrs. Mary, 6.

CALL.
Mary, 744.

CAMPBELL.
Capt. W. H., 1044.

CARLILE.
Elizabeth W., 960.

CARLTON.
Ambrose, 989.

CARMAN.
John, 598.

CARPENTER.
James, 535.

CARTLEY.
Henrietta L. M., 878.

CARTER.
Addie, 1069.
Amos, 1123.
Susan, 396.

CHADBOURNE.
Elsie M., 1465.

CHAFFEE.
Byron, 1111.

CHAMBERLAIN.
Elizabeth, 609.

CHAMPLIN.
John W., 352.

CHANEY.
Justina, 1229.

CHANNELL.
Sarah, 438.

CHAPELL.
Rachel, 1098.

CHAPIN.
Mary, 358.

CHAPMAN.
Eliza, 895.
Laura D., 1118.

CHASE.
Mary E., 859.
Samuel, 734.
Sophia, 445.

CHEEVER.
Ames, Rev., 36.

CHILDS.
Clara E., 1507.
Low S., 1501.

CHISAM.
Jane J., 530.

CHRISTOPHERS.
Lydia, 235.

CHURCHILL.
Alice B., 1401.

CILLEY.
Walter H., 1139.

CLANCEY.
Mary E., 880.

CLAY.
Herman W., 1481.

CLARK.
Abigail, 902.
Adeline, Mrs., 1015.
Alfred L., 815.
Benjamin, 899.
John, 754.
John, 1627.
Rhoda, 739.
Ruth, 896.

CLARKE.
Ephraim H., 1047.
Robert H., 848.

CLEAVELAND.
Mary, Mrs., 135.

CLIFFORD.
Lydia, 426.

COAS.
Mary, 743.

CODMAN.
Lucy M., 814.

COFFIN.
Caroline E., 1222.
Frederick W., 830.

COGSWELL.
Abby P., 956.
Abigail, 415.
Benjamin, 203.
Darius, 796.
Jeremiah, 429.
John, 414.
Jonathan, 331.
Lucretia, 464.
Mary, 223.
Mary, 231.
Mary H., 831.
Nehemiah, 197.
Sarah, 413.
William, 436.

COLBY.
John F., 826.
Nathaniel, 988.

COLE.
Sidney, 1083.
Stephen, 320.

COMAN.
Lydia, 562.

COOK.
Emeline M., 1214.
George, 688.
Mattie, 1620.
Ruth, 353.

COOMBS.
Frederick, 1722.

COOMS.
Frances E., 1151.

CORNELL.
Alonzo, 1095.
Owen, 760.

COX.
William, Dr., 923.
William, Dr., 924.

CRAFTS.
Benjamin, 26.
Samuel, 148.

CRAIG.
Martha, 256.
Nathan, 259.

CRAM.
Nathaniel G., 1194.

CRANE.
Harriet, 636.
Nathan, 567.
CRANSTON.
Mary E., 919.
CRARY.
Rhoda S., 449.
CRESSEY.
Emma L., 1168.
CROCKER.
John, 234.
CROMBIE.
Samuel C., 948.
CROSS.
John, 450.
Nathaniel, 296.
CROWELL.
Robert, Rev., 483.
CRUMLEY.
W. M., Rev., 647.
CULVER.
Eunice, 74.
CUMMINGS.
Elizabeth, 437.
Sally, 435.
CUNNINGHAM.
James, 1459.
CURRIER.
Clara J., 1498.
John, 789.
Jonathan, 409.
CURTIS.
Etta, 752.
CUSHING.
Christopher, Rev., 950.
CUSHMAN.
Eunice, 307.
CUTLER.
Mary L., 1492.
DAGGETT.
B. Byron, 1704.
DANHIEM.
Henry N., 1586.
DARLING.
Francis D., 958.
DAVIS.
Betsey, 611.
——, 655.
Henry C., 858.
——, 136.
James, 61.
DAY.
Rufus, 154.
Susan, 538.
DEAN.
——, 37.
DEARBORN.
Asa, 30.
DE CAINDRY.
William A., 969.
DE GERSDORFF.
Bruno, 964.
DENNETT.
James, 304.
DENNISON.
George, 470.
DEXTER.
John, 866.
DICKERSON.
Mattie A., 1504.
DICKSON.
Jessie J., 1544.
DILWORTH.
Susan H., 306.
DINSMORE.
George O., 834.
DOCKUM.
Mahala, 645.
DODGE.
Alice A., 1603.
James, 605.
John H., 778.
Leonard, Dr., 602.
Nehemiah, 867.
Parker, 30.
DONOVAN.
Harriet R., Mrs., 350.
DOUGLASS.
Frank W., 1599.
DOW.
Lydia G., 341.
DREW.
Susan G., 506.
DUDLEY.
Aaron, 515.
David, 155.
Isora M., 1030.
John, 1029.
DUNCAN.
Samuel, 161.
DUNHAM.
——, 1127.
DYER.
Harriet E., 1097.
DYGART.
Anna M., 1326.
EASTERLY.
John M., 1093.
EASTMAN.
Wilbur B., 1290.
EATON.
Austin H., 1519.
Charles L., 1517.
EBAUGH.
Amanda C., 507.
EDWARDS.
Hannah, 861.
Henry W., 886.
Mary J. A., 1106.
Ruth, 44.
William, 1696.
ELDRED.
Jennie, 1548.
ELKINS.
Hiram, 423.
EMERSON.
Dorothy, 188.
EMERY.
Caleb, 845.
ENGLEY.
Mary E., 1644.
ESTES.
William, 324.
EVELETH.
Mary, 99.
FAIRFIELD.
Sarah G., 502.
FARLEY.
Michael, 55.
FARNHAM.
Jonathan, 374.
FELCH.
Benjamin F., 901.
FELTON.
George H., 1578.
FERN.
Malinda, 322.
FIFIELD.
Benjamin, 373.
Benjamin, 379.
George W., 399.
FINLEY.
Annie W., 970.
FITCH.
Pelatiah, 25.
FITTS.
Abraham, 3.
FLANDERS.
Walter H., 1748.
FLOOD.
Margaret, 1500.
FOGG.
Sarah S., 527.
FOLGER.
Howard J., 852.
FOSTER.
John, 86.
Miriam, 231.
Samuel J., 1515.
FOUNTAIN.
Barbary, 253.
Margaret, 246.
FOWLES.
Asa, 509.
Darius A., 990.
Mary A., 994.
FREEMAN.
——, Mrs., 306.
FRENCH.
David, 46.
Jane, 1332.
Katy, 1338.
Lucinda, 1142.
FREZTEG.
Mamie, 1344.
FULLER.
Annie, 1428.
William, 1144.
FURNESS.
William P., 883.
GAGE.
Lydia M., 938.
GALLANT.
Isabella M., 851.
GARNER.
Elizabeth, 162.
GERRISH.
Sarah A., 402.
GIBBS.
Caroline, 766.

GIDDINGS.
Elizabeth, 2.
Eunice, 84.
Mary, 95.

GILBERT.
Marwood A., 1321.

GILLETT.
Mary E., 953.

GILSON.
Mary J., 659.

GLIDDEN.
Ambrose, 546.

GOBLE.
James C., Rev., 579.

GOLDSMITH
William F., 696.

GOODHUE.
Joseph, 187.
Nathaniel, 214.

GOODRICH.
Selinda, 705.

GOODWIN.
Ephraim H., 635.
John, 903.

GOTT.
John, 470.

GOULD.
Bell, 1632.
Jessie, 1771.
L. M., Dr., 1604.
Susan A., 1060.

GRAHAM.
Eleanor A., 756.

GRANT.
Edward, 1292.

GRATTAN.
Martha E., 1286.

GRAVES.
Elizabeth, 2.

GRAY.
Orange, 656.

GREELEY.
Jonathan, 511.

GREENLEAF.
Elizabeth, 35.
Rebecca W., 956.

GREGORY.
Charles P., 721.

GRIFFIN.
Mary, 1129.

GRIFFITHS.
Anne J., 1319.

GRIGGS.
Marinda A., 520.

GROVER.
Hannah, 774.

GRUBB.
Frances, 1159.

GUNN.
Mary, 1142.

HACKETT.
John, 354.

HALE.
Ellen F., 857.

HALL.
Albert G., 1195.
Apphia C., 1016.
Charles C., 1042.
Laura B., 1724.
Rosa R., 1617.
Samuel, 1119.
Samuel, 1122.

HAM.
Dorothy, 1128.

HAMLIN.
Elijah L., 479.
Lenza, 586.

HANKS.
Lucy, 1365.

HARMON.
John, 1002.

HARNEY.
Henry C., 973.

HARPER.
Eliza J., 418.

HART.
Albert, 1031.
Sarah, 630.

HARVEY.
Betsey, 613.
Richard, 541.

HARWAY.
James L., 887.

HASKELL.
Abigail, 81.
Ebenezer, 729.
Enoch, 86.
Ezra, 733.
Jonathan, 327.
Joseph A., 1094.
Josiah, 176.
Lydia, 742.
Thomas, 1121.
Zebulon, 176.

HASKINS.
Martha W., 1304.

HASTINGS.
Marshall, 309.
Nellie, 819.

HAYES.
Jennie F., 1399.

HAYNES.
Minnie, 1658.

HAZELTON.
Benjamin, 491.

HEATH.
John, 510.
Mary M., 1151.
Susanna, 244.

HENRY.
Oliver P., 648.

HERRICK.
Thomas, 185.

HERRIMAN.
Weston L., Dr., 1377.
Weston L., Dr., 1379.

HICKOK.
Mary G., 641.

HILL.
Eber A., 1154.
Emer, 586.
John C., 1307.

HINKLEY.
Charles E., 1622.

HISLER.
Wright W., 1624.

HODGES.
Margaret M., 503.

HODGKINS.
Thomas, 221.

HOFFMAN.
Elizabeth, 376.

HOLBROOK.
John, 71.

HOLDEN.
Emily, 1493.

HOLMES.
Maria, 1217.

HOLT.
Amos, 1584.
Helen, 1582.

HOMER.
Henry, 1103.

HOPKINS.
John, 889.

HOTCHKISS.
William D., 975.

HOWARD.
Hiram, 1293.
Mary A., 475.

HOWE.
Emily, 1587.
Luther, 401.
Nathaniel, 403.

HOWLAND.
Agnes M., 1296.

HOYT.
Annie, 722.
Frank C., 1298.

HUGHES.
Blanche A., 1740.

HUMPHREY.
Mary J., 1374.

HUNT.
Celinda A., 1049.
Samuel, 590.

HUNTER.
John B., 1343.
Kate, 1336.

HUSE.
William, 287.

HUTCHINSON.
Inez M., 1784.
Sarah, 367.
Theodore, 1716.

HYER.
Maylu, 980.

INGALLS.
Jedediah, 71.
Marshall, 698.
Sidney, 342.

INGRAHAM.
Aurilla, 604.

IRESON.
Benjamin, 339.

JACKMAN.
Humphrey, 1745.
Nancy, 194.

JACKSON.
Oliver, 156.
Rose, 1066.

JEFFS.
Mary, 732.

JERVEY.
James C., 621.
Mary E., 627.
William E., 622.

JEWETT.
Jeremiah, 59.
Lucy C., 422.

JOHNSON.
Amos, 605.
Annie M., 974.
Elizabeth, 597.
Olive E., 916.
Osgood, 702.
Samuel, 1578.

JONES.
Deborah V., 617.
Harriet J., 1003.
Henry A., 1196.
Mariah, 512.
Nellie, 1068.

JOSLYN.
Americ, 1357.

JUDKINS.
Benjamin, 127.

KALLMEYER.
Effie, 1427.

KEAZER.
David, 1196.

KEITH.
Jason, 552.
Leonard, 601.

KELLEY.
Kate L., 1116.
Mary A., 1381.
Samuel, 164.
Samuel, 166.

KENDALL.
Ephraim, 229.
James H., 728.

KENDRICK.
Nathaniel, Rev., 559.

KENNARD.
Ann B., 909.
Sarah E. S., 911.

KETTLEWELL.
William A., 1505.

KEZAR.
Ellen B., 1222.

KIDD.
Christiana, 1381.

KIERSTED.
Sarah E., 972.

KIMBALL.
Betsey, 194.
Caroline, 631.
Jeremiah, 208.
Joseph, 456.
Louisa, 497.
Moses, 570.
Rebecca, 319.
Susan E., 934.

KINCAID.
Martha, 551.
Sarah A., 981.

KINDNESS.
Mary, 282.

KING.
Joseph, 544.
Nancy, 758.

KINSMAN.
Nathaniel, 219.
Obed C., 871.

KITCHIN.
Elon S., 1621.

KITTREDGE.
Susan O., 959.

KNOWLTON.
Mary, Mrs., 13.

KNOX.
Sarah L., 1215.

LADD.
Sherman, 583.

LANE.
Jane F., 881.
John B., 873.

LA PLANT.
Eva, 1506.

LARRABEE.
David, 668.

LATHROP.
Rufus, 100.

LAWRENCE.
Sarah, Mrs., 323.

LEACH.
Albert Q., 1191.

LEE.
Edward K., 910.
Irene, 325.

LEEMAN.
Robert, 1006.

LEFFINGWILL.
Ellen P., 1376.

LEGOTT.
Walter, Rev., 1387.

LEWIS.
Bertha A., 986.

LINCOLN.
Lydia, Mrs., 607.

LINSCOTT.
Frances E., 664.

LITCH.
Samuel, 208.

LITTLE.
Charlotte, 1755.
Harman De W., 1327.

LIVINGSTON.
Asa D., 1135.

LLEWELLYN.
Elizabeth, 680.

LOCKWOOD.
James C., 1086.

LOMBARD.
James N., 1275.

LOOMIS.
Mary, 194.

LORD.
Austin L., 1450.
Daniel, 173.

LOVERING.
Sarah W., 340.

LOW.
Betsey, 417.
David, 87.
Elizabeth, 97.
Lucy, Mrs., 179.
Mary, 85.
Mary, 389.
Samuel, 86.
Samuel, 1469.
Thomas, 189.

LUFKIN.
Rachel, Mrs., 29.
Ruth, 82.

LUKEY.
Mary A., 772.

LULL.
Phebe, Mrs., 613.

LUMMAS.
Jasper, 442.

LUTHER.
Chloe, 564.

LYNN.
Ezekiel W., 890.

LYON.
Elizabeth, 254.
Hiram F., 1143.

MACE.
Catherine, 640.

MACOMBER.
Samuel, 1123.

MADISON.
——, 1360.

MAGHER.
Paul P., 1359.

MAGUIRE.
Patrick, 770.

MAHAN.
John S., 1294.

MAHON.
Priscilla B., 922.

MAINE.
Susan, 292.

MAIRE.
Lucy, 1340.

MALANTOR.
Louise, 1315.

MANSFIELD.
Rebecca, 336.

MARSH.
Christopher B., 1212.
Isaac, 252.
Mary, 516.
Rufus C., 550.

MARSHALL.
Benjamin, 207.
Hannah, 1124.
James T., 1470.
Moses, 201.
Myra G., 1035.
Prudence, Mrs., 2.
Samuel, 662.
Sarah, Mrs., 29.
Sarah S., 368.

MARSTON.
Rhoda, Mrs., 45.

MARTIN.
Damaris, Mrs., 20.
George, 11.
Hannah C., 893.
Isaac, 34.

MARTYN.
James E., 885.

MATICE.
Elizabeth, 757.

MATTOCKS.
Samuel B., 594.

MAYNARD.
Betsey, 249.
Thomas, 351.

McALLISTER.
Jonathan, 832.

McBRIDE.
Elizabeth E., 1091.

McCARTER.
Anna, 375.

McCLEARY.
——, 376.

McCOY.
Helen E., 1114.

McCULLOUGH.
Margaret, 1309.

McGINLEY.
James, 1372.

McLENNAN.
Hannah, 1345.

McMOTRY.
Ellen, 1382.

McMURPHY.
Benjamin F., 835.

McREYNOLDS.
John C., Rev., 720.

MEEKING.
William, 1380.

MELENDEY.
Ella M., 1513.

MERRILL.
Amos, 548.
David, 1137.

MEWERS.
Eliza, Mrs., 405.

MILLIGAN.
William J., 1033.

MINER.
Leonard, 781.

MITCHELL.
Ella G., 1354.
Michael, 1005.

MOODY.
Elizabeth, 40.
Emily L., 1017.
Joel, Hon., 1467.

MOORE.
John, 1395.

MOORS.
Mary N., 820.

MORGAN.
Julia L., 1391.

MORRILL.
Benjamin, 496.
Enoch, 300.

MORRISON.
Sarah J., 1037.

MORSE.
Marshall, 614.
Sarah C., 1042.

MORTON.
Simeon, 540.

MOULTON.
Kate, 1511.

MUNSON.
Jane, Mrs., 1003.
Nellie E., 1608.

MUZZEY.
——, 1167.

NEAL.
Mehitable, 228.

NELSON.
Elizabeth, 558.
Sarah, 576.
Thomas, 580.

NEWCOMB.
Daniel P., 554.

NEWELL.
Levi, 166.

NEWKIRK.
Benjamin, 1653.

NEWMAN.
Sarah, Mrs., 99.

NEWTON.
Bathsheba, 70.

NICHOLS.
Mary, 295.

NIMO.
Elizabeth C., 1632.

NORCROSS.
Lavinia, 533.
Oliver D., 536.

NORRIS.
Abigail, 241.
Jeremiah, 251.
Judith A., 1209.
Lydia, 508.
William, 628.

NORTON.
Daniel, 439.
Daniel, 872.
Elizabeth M., 938.
Hannah, 126.

NORWOOD.
Annie F., 1312.
Francis, Rev., 914

NOYES.
Hannah, 404.
James, 999.
Oscar A., 818.
——, 67.

OAKES.
George, 572.

OLCOTT.
Helen, 485.

ORDWAY.
Nelson, 839.

PAINE.
Eliza A., 892.
Julianna de C., 539.

PARKER.
Edwin L., 712.
Martha, 341.

PARKINSON.
David, 1666.

PARMALEE.
Rosamond, 264.

PARROTT.
Ann M., 684.
Joseph, 337.

PARSONS.
John, 470.

PARTRIDGE.
Roswell S., 1051.

PATCH.
Elizabeth, 217.

PATTERSON.
Clara A., 1446.

PAUL.
Amos, 592.

PEARSON.
Enoch, 207.
Hannah, 286.

PEASLEE.
Micajah, 305.

PENNICK.
Addie, 651.

PERKINS.
Abigail, 199.
Caroline M., 823.
Eunice, 13.
Eunice, 212.
Hannah, 33.
John, 239.
Joseph, 83.
Mary, 204.
Mary, 514.
Sarah, Mrs., 2.

PERLEY.
Helen, 753.

PHILLIPS.
Flora, 1310.
Jacob, 687.

PICKET.
Richard, 289.

PIERCE.
Lucas, 132.
Susanna, 66.

PIGEON.
Chas.du M.,Rev.,829.

PILLSBURY.
Mary, 638.

PINKERTON.
Mary B., 488.

PITMAN.
Hannah, Mrs., 50.

PLUMMER.
Mehitable, 193.

POLLARD.
Mary, 428.

POOL.
Ebenezer, 467.
Eliza R., 746.
James, 432.
Miriam, 31.
Samuel, 73.
Solomon, 433.

PORTER.
John M., 1467.
——, 933.

POTTER.
Elizabeth, Mrs., 85.
John B., 1341.
Sarah, 96.

PRATT.
Edward E., 945.

PROCTOR.
Dorothy, 81.
Dorothy, 191.
John, 870.
Mary, 188.

PUFFER.
Mary E., 715.

PUSHEE.
Almira, 1020.

PUTNAM.
Franklin, 1460.

QUARLES.
Hephzibah, 466.
RAGAN.
Kate M., 966.
RAGLAND.
Nannie, 926.
RANDALL.
Louisa, 652.
RAYMER.
Betsey, 158.
RAYMOND.
Annie E., 779.
REEDER.
Clara B., 1108.
REVELL.
Annie, 1330.
RICE.
Hattie A., 811.
RICH.
Achsah A., 686.
RICHARDSON.
S. D., Dr., 709.
RILEY.
Ann, 1087.
RIPLEY.
Sophronia, 654.
Thomas, 317.
RITTAL.
Caroline E., 1291.
ROBBINS.
Franklin, 717.
Minnie M., 1503.
ROBERTS.
Hannah, 179.
Lucy P., 1065.
Patience, 80.
ROBERTSON.
Duncan, 1350.
ROBINSON.
George, 864.
Samuel A., 882.
Thomas, 1153.
ROCKWELL.
Charles B., 927.
ROGERS.
William, 291.
ROQUEMORE.
Ann J., 650.
Cornelia S., 646.
Lucy, 649.
ROSENBERG.
Max. 965.
ROSS.
Jesse, 458.
ROWE.
Amos, 1305.
ROWEN.
Frances, 1110.
RUGGLES.
Thomas, 1158.
RUSSELL.
Martha, 780.
Martin, 581.
RUST.
Joseph, 34.
Moses, 178.
SACKETT.
Marrilla, 1079.
SAFFORD.
Hiram, 534.
SANBORN.
Edwin W., 1705.
Fannie O., 842.
Jesse, 169
Moses C., 824.
SANFORD.
Anna E., 1297.
SARGENT.
Adelina, 1721.
Stephen N., 635.
SAVAGE.
Elias, 904.
Elias, 906.
Horatio M., 1614.
SAWYER.
E. E., 1259.
Ella M., 1269.
Hannah, 404.
Thomas P., 553.
SCHLIEMANN.
Andrew J., 1540.
SCOFFIN.
William, 1334.
SCOVILL.
Dillie H., 798.
SCRIBNER.
Thankful P., 298.
SEARS.
Joshua M., 1558.
SEAVEY.
Ellen O., 968.
SEELEY.
Carrie, 1367.
SEMPLE.
Christiana R., 1508.
SEWALL.
Thomas, 482.
SHANNON.
Sarah R., 633.
SHAVER.
Paul, 769.
SHAW.
Ralph, 853.
Thomas, 763.
SHELDON.
Alfred, 658.
Fidelia E., 591.
SHEPHERD.
George H., 868.
SHERMAN.
Mary A., 325.
SHRYOCK.
Sarah A., 1054.
SIAS.
Harriet, 603.
SILLOWAY.
Joanna, 283.
SILVESTER.
Mariannah, 875.
SKILLENGER.
Francis, 1723.
SKINNER.
Georgiana, 1328.
SMALL.
Betsey, 597.
14 – SMITH.
Almira, 759.
Anstice M., 905.
Charles D., 1092.
Cyrus F., 1580.
Ellen A., 715.
Hannah, 310.
Lucinda, 877.
Lucy, 228.
Martha M., 1724.
Mary, 773.
Nathan S., 1152.
Oliver, 357.
Samuel, 237.
Vida E., 1397.
SNOW.
Harriet W., 326.
William, 1454.
SOLARIS.
Elizabeth, 1207.
SOUTHER.
Mary B., 779.
SPELMAN.
Israel M., 957.
SPENCE.
John I., 1160.
SPINNEY.
William O., 1210.
SPRAGUE.
John W., 1089.
Maria, 876.
STACKPOLE.
Dayton, 1289.
STALEY.
Tobias, 1717.
STAMP.
Sarah H., 1655.
STANLEY.
Abiah, 607.
——, 865.
STAPLES.
Selden S., Dr., 846.
STEARNS.
Margaret, 615.
Relief, Mrs., 1155.
STEDMAN.
George R., 1008.
John G., 1007.
STEELE.
Hannah, 365.
STERLING.
Caroline D., 963.
STEVENS.
Nathaniel, 632.
STILES.
Lois, 513.
STILLMAN.
Lucy J., 1447.
STILLWAGON.
Ezra O., 1606.
STOCKMAN.
Jane, 690.
STONE.
Melita, 521.
——, 522.
STORY.
Francis, 1141.
John, 215.
Nathan, 133.
Solomon, 22.
William H., 1633.

STOVER.
Jeremiah, 598.
STRATTON.
William D., 700.
STREETS.
Frank W., 1403.
STRICKLER.
Ellen, 1113.
SUTTON.
Mary E., 787.
Richard, 776.
SWAN.
Harriet, 612.
SWARTS.
——, 764.
TABB.
Elizabeth, 619.
TABOR.
George C., 1130.
Mary E., 1062.
TALCOTT.
Rhoda C., 892.
TANNER.
——, 928.
TAPPAN.
James, 372.
TARR.
Liefa, 741.
Rhoda, 745.
TAYLOR.
Calvin, 359.
TEEL.
William, 639.
TERRYBERRY.
Jacob, 751.
THATCHER.
Mary H., 1076.
THOMAS.
George, 894.
THOMPSON.
Anna E., 1324.
Harriet, 600.
Keziah, 659.
Ruth, 126.
Sophia P., 669.
THURBER.
Philip, 1078.
THURSTON.
H. W. L., Rev., 808.
TIBBETTS.
Fanny, 981.
Mary, 995.
Silas C., 985.
TILTON.
Harriet, 1213.
John, 65.
TODD.
Cornelia J., 1106.
Walter A., 302.
TOWNES.
Abel S., 1127.
TRAINOR.
Maria, 1333.
TRASK.
Samuel, 1009.
TRUE.
Jane, 299.
TUPPER.
Nathaniel, 132.
TURNER.
Donna M., 1272.
Martha, 663.
TURNEY.
Peter, 542.
UNDERWOOD.
Sylvia, 361.
UPHAM.
Alfred W., 1096.
VARNEY.
Mary, 6.
VINING.
Daniel, 1011.
WADE.
Elizabeth, 484.
WAIN.
Thomas, 519.
WALDRON.
Martha J., 820.
WALTON.
Betsey, 323.
WARD.
Fanny, 1169.
Loyal, 563.
Margaret, 768.
WARE.
Harriet L., 987.
Obed, 983.
Rufus A., 1048.
WARN.
Betsey, 261.
WARRACK.
Helen M., 1547.
WATERHOUSE.
Joseph A., 1591.
WATTS.
Alice M., 1136.
Lucy E., 1136.
WEAGER.
Margaret, 1101.
WEBB.
Charles, 328.
Samuel, 656.
WEBBER.
Emma, 1715.
WEBSTER.
Burton G., 1729.
George F., 736.
Harriet E., 1271.
Nettie, 825.
WELCH.
Anna C., 443.
Eunice, 144.
Jennie, 1368.
William, 1107.
WELLS.
John C., 871.
WEST.
Jennie, 1084.
WHEELER.
Thaddeus B., 833.
WHITE.
Archibald, 154.
Eliza M., 676
Eugene, 1572.
George L., 1067.
WHITING.
George F., 1206.
WHITNEY.
Ida M., 860.
WHITON.
Grace R., 939.
WHITTEMORE.
Eliza, 400.
WHITTIER.
Martha L., 641.
WIGGIN.
Fannie, 817.
WILEY.
Elisha, Capt., 552.
WILLIAMS.
Israel V., 710.
Maria, 1457.
Mary, 4.
WILLOUGHBY.
Margaret, Mrs., 288.
WILMOT.
Reuben, 571.
WILSON.
Caroline, 347.
Mary C., 1810.
Sarah L., 1021.
WING.
Emma S., 1147.
William W., 1645.
WINKLEY.
John H., 897.
WISWELL.
Nelson, 1303.
WITT.
Viola, 1363.
WITTENMEYER.
William, 789.
WIXSON.
Martha, 1041.
WOOD.
A. A., 1634.
Freeman, 1370.
WOODBURY.
Lillian E., 1620.
WORTHEN.
Apphia, 284.
WORTHING.
Thornton A., 1014.
WRIGHT.
Abel, 660.
Clara A., 888.
Eliza, 774.
Jonathan, Dr., 1551.
Mary, 774.
William, 1174.
WULFING.
William, 1693.
WYGANT.
Elsie D., 1739.
WYMAN.
Charlotte R., 1057.
Margery, 150.
YARRINGTON.
Deborah, 68.
YERKES.
James H., 1295.
YORK.
William, 157.
YOUNG.
Elvira D., 1256.
F. N., 1331.
Sophia, 1013.

INDEX C.

NAMES OF MARRIED CHILDREN OF CHOATE MOTHERS.

ALEXANDER.

Elwyn H., m. Ella A. White, p. 290.
Frank L., m. Ada H. Bowen, p. 290.
George A., m. Effie M. Carr, p. 290.
Helen E., m. Joseph W. White, p. 290.

ANDERSON.

Susan C., m. [1]James A. Parker, p. 211.
Susan C., m. [2]Joseph Graham, p. 211.

BACON.

James P., m. Fannie West, p. 181.

BAKER.

David, m. Mrs. —— Cheever, p. 116.
Mary A., m. John Choate, p. 116.

BALDWIN.

Abby M., m. Dean Comwell, p. 253.
Alice M., m. J. Warren Brown, p. 283.
Charles H., m. Mary A. Barry, p. 253.
Hannah C., m. John F. Boynton, p. 253.
Mary M., m. Charles H. Hildreth, p. 253.

BARKER.

Asa, m. Almira Weldon, p. 144.
Catherine, m. [1]Eben Gilman, p. 144.
Catherine, m. [2]Friend Peaslee, p. 144.
Ebenezer C., m. Jane Brooks, p. 144.
James S., m. [1]Mary Whittier, p. 144.
James S., m. [2]Tabitha Thrasher, p. 144.
Lucy R., m. John Jones, p. 144.
Mehitable, m. John Davis, p. 144.
Nathan, m. Susan Colburn, p. 144.

BATES.

Anna M., m. Joseph Harvey, p. 279.
Charlotte A., m. John Sanderson, p. 280.
Edward R., m. Septima Chatman, p. 279.
Jacob C., m. Katie Harrington, p. 279.
Mary V., m. Jabez Gander, p. 279.
Nathan C., m. Sarah Martin, p. 280.
Sarah H. B., m. John Sanderson, p. 279.
William P., m. Jenny Herrick, p. 280.

BELL.

John H., m. [1]Joanna Hurley, p. 274.
John H., m. [2]Opha Johnson, p. 274.
Maria J., m. James H. Elliott, p. 274.
Mary A., m. John McKerlie, p. 274.
Thomas W., m. Mary J. Hall, p. 274.

BENNETT.

Jennie A., m. John F. Taylor, p. 265.

BENSON.

Frank, m. Augusta Mooney, p. 335.

BLAISDELL.

Albert, m. Hannah Low, p. 245.
Charles, m. Maria Smith, p. 245.
Joseph W., m. Sarah A. Cutter, p. 245.
Ruth, m. W. W. Low, p. 245.
Sarah J., m. Joel Raymond, p. 245.

BLODGETT.

Irving, m. [1]Etta D. Dunbar, p. 362.
Irving, m. [2]Charlotte M. Murdock, p. 362.

BONNEAU.

Mary C., m. Albert Magill, p. 242.
Katie J., m. Felix W. Holmes, p. 242.

BRAGDON.

Lucy, m. George M. Reynolds, p. 358.

BROWN.

Ammi, m. Hannah Baker, p. 103.
Betsey, m. —— Chamberlain, p. 103.
David, m. Hannah Preston, p. 103.
John, m. Lydia Raymond, p. 103.
Lois A., m. Rev. Mr. Hill, p. 229.
Mary, m. John Patch, p. 103.
Michael, m. Polly Baker, p. 103.
Myra L., m. William M. Carter, p. 367.
Nehemiah, m. Susanna Smith, p. 103.
Sally, m. —— Witham, p. 103.
William, m. Dorcas Baker, p. 103.

BURBANK.

Ann E., m. Samuel McCurdy, p. 220.
William H., m. Arobine Bean, p. 220.

BURNHAM.

Abigail, m. Humphrey Choate, p. 25.
Achsah, m. Edward Emantinger, p. 167.
Affa, m. Rev. E. R. Stimpson, p. 167.
Ann, m. Josiah Burnham, p. 25.
Asa, m. Elizabeth Cutler, p. 50.
Benjamin, m. Jane Hadlock, p. 18.
Choate, m. [1]Eliza M. Stanley, p. 185.
Choate, m. [2]Adeline A. Stanley, p. 185.
Daniel, m. Mary Stimpson, p. 18.
Elizabeth, m. Richard Birdsall, p. 167.
Fidelia, m. Lewis Choate, p. 167.
Hannah, m. Jacob Choate, p. 50.
Jeremiah, m. Abigail Andrews, p. 25.
John, m. Rachel Smith, p. 18.
John, m. Mary Burnham, p. 25.
Lucy A., m. Charles C. Conley, p. 185.
Maria, m. James G. Ropes, p. 167.
Mark, m. Hetty S. Bostwick, p. 167.
Mary, m. John Andrew, p. 25.
Nathan, m. Hannah Marshall, p. 50.
Olive, m. Benjamin P. Choate, p. 167.
Polly, m. Asa Choate, p. 167.
Samuel, m. Martha Story, p. 25.

BUTTON.

Aggie E., m. William H. Clemons, p. 348.
Alletta R., m. Frank B. Tilden, p. 348.

CALDWELL.

Emeline, m. J. S. Eveleth, p. 268.

CALVIN.

Mrs. Ellen, m. William Dunlap, p. 172.

CARLTON.

Emma B., m. [1]Benjamin F. Emery, p. 334.
Emma B., m. [2]John Bailey, p. 334.
Fredson A., m. Nellie F. Barnes, p. 334.
George H., m. Isabelle A. McFadden, p. 334.

CARTER.

Amos, m. Harriet Haskell, p. 358.
Angeline M., m. [1]Pierce Carter, p. 358.
Angeline M., m. [2]Joseph Greene, p. 358.
Caroline, m. Francis H. Harding, p. 358.
Emeline, m. Joseph Gott, p. 358.
Lavinia, m. Charles Greene, p. 358.
Martha, m. Samuel Hall, p. 358.
Mary, m. Marshall Lewis, p. 358.

CHAMPLIN.

Benjamin, m. Maria Osterhaudt, p. 156.
John, m. Eliza J. Simonson, p. 156.

CHEEVER.

Ezekiel, m. Susanna Butler, p. 41.
John, m. Sarah Butler, p. 41.

CILLEY.

Albin W., m. Amanda Ellis, p. 360.
Frank H., m. Ellen M. Butler, p. 360.
Frederick S., m. Effie Patterson, p. 360.

CLARK.

Benjamin F., m. Annie M. Norton, p. 305.
Clara J., m. Hon. Henry N. Blake, p. 305.
Ellen M., m. George S. Pitts, p. 305.

COGSWELL.

Addison, m. Elvira Dike, p. 182.
Francis, m. Keturah Cook, p. 182.
Humphrey C., m. [1]Sarah H. Burnham, p. 96.
Humphrey C., m. [2]Mrs. Maria Cogswell, p. 96.
Jeremiah, m. Hannah Choate, p. 182.
John, m. [1]Mary Pearson, p. 95.
John, m. [2]Mrs. Betsey Choate, p. 95.
John, m. [3]Maria McGregor, p. 95.
Jonathan, m. Susan Choate, p. 96.
Lucy M., m. Gawn Wilkins, p. 151.
Mary, m. [1]Jeremiah Gerrish, p. 95.
Mary, m. [2]James Greenough, p. 95.
Mary, m. Winthrop Low, p. 96.
Nehemiah, m. [1]Apphia Coffin, p. 94.
Nehemiah, m. [2]Judith Morrill, p. 94.
Nehemiah, m. [3]Mary Greenough, p. 94.
Rachel, m. Ephraim Plummer, p. 94.
Ruth, m. Rev. Samuel W. Colburn, p. 95.
Sarah, m. Nehemiah Choate, p. 95.
Sarah, m. Daniel Cogswell, p. 96.
Sarah M., m. Josiah Morse, p. 151.
Susan C., m. George Moulton, p. 151.
Washington C., m. [1]Mary H. Clement, p. 151.
Washington C., m. [2]Maria Colby, p. 151.
William, m. Rachel Johnson, p. 182.

COFFIN.

Warren C., m. Sarah S. Hanna, p. 288.

COLBY.

Addie E., m. Roswell Erskine, p. 334.
Emily F., m. Fred. F. Maynard, p. 334.
George G., m. Susetta Watson, p. 334.
Georgia, m. Clarence Warren. p. 334.
Isabelle, m. Edward Brackett, p. 334.
Rufus L. N., m. Esther Coombs, p. 334.
Sarah E., m. Edward Burnham, p. 334.

COLE.

Dellis E., m. Harriet Whitman, p. 348.
DeWitt, m. Satie Mooney, p. 348.
George L., m. Harriet Shoecraft, p. 348.
Nettie, m. P. C. Harp, p. 348.

CORNELL.

Edward A., m. Emma L. Carpenter, p. 351.
Harriet A., m. Cecil L. Birch, p. 274.
Joseph L., m. Elizabeth Roberts, p. 274.

CRAIG.

Nathan, m. Dulcina Huntington, p. 129.
Polly, m. Samuel Watson, p. 129.

CROCKER.

Elizabeth, m. James Palmer, p. 115.
Hannah, m. Dr. George Farrar, p. 114.
John, m. Mary N. Pillsbury, p. 115.
Margaret, m. Rev. Willard Holbrook, p. 114.
Mary, m. J. Proctor, p. 114.
Mehitable, m. Moses C. Pillsbury, p. 115.
Sarah C., m. Elihu Walcott, p. 115.

CROWELL.

Catherine C., m. William Stonaker, p. 196.
Edward P., m. Mary H. Warner, p. 196.

CRUMBIE.

Mary P., m. George R. Holt, p. 316.
Rufus C., m. Louise B. Adams, p. 316.
William A., m. Elizabeth Murray, p. 316.

CRUMLEY.

Howard L., m. Susie E. Johnston, p. 249.

CURRIER.

Calista, m. Dr. —— Small, p. 282.
Maria, m. —— Eddy, p. 282.

CUSHING.

Mary F., m. Rev. Henry H. Haynes, p. 316.

DEARBORN.

Daniel G., m. Lucinda Berger, p. 137.
Frances, m. Rev. Moses How, p. 137.
Gilman, m. Sarah S. Berry, p. 137.
Irene, m. [1]Daniel Waldron, p. 137.
Irene, m. [2]Dr. George Odell, p. 137.
Julia A., m. Davison Webster, p. 137.
Mary, m. John H. Chapman, p. 137.
Ruhamah, m. [1]John Kent, p. 137.
Ruhamah, m. [2]Joseph A. Walker, p. 137.

DE GERSDORFF.

Carl A., m. Helen S. Crowninshield, p. 329.

DENNETT.

Burnham C., m. Harriet Deverson, p. 140.
Charles B., m. Rebecca Jennings, p. 140.
Ephraim H., m. Sarah Wiggin, p. 140.
James, m. Harriet Tabor, p. 140.
Mary J., m. Elijah B. Russell, p. 140.

DENNISON.

Margaret A., m. Newell Burnham, p. 189.

DEXTER.

Caroline C., m. James Morrill, p. 296.
John, m. Mary Wilson, p. 296.
Philip A., m. Elizabeth Jones, p. 296.
Sarah E., m. John Schwamb, p. 296.

DODGE.

Mary, m. Rev. John Cleaveland, p. 26.
Mary A. B., m. Dr. Wesley Melick, p. 236.
Nehemiah, m. Elizabeth Grover, p. 26.
Sarah A., m. Joseph H. Warden, p. 236.

DUDLEY.

Aaron C., m. Hannah Emery, p. 219.
Caroline, m. Samuel Crocker, p. 219.
Edmund, m. Elizabeth Huntington, p. 219.
Lewis H., m. —— Thompson, p. 219.
Mary T., m. Samuel Mariner, p. 219.

DUNCAN.

Arethusa E., m. Barnard Salisbury, p. 79.
Azuba, m. Nathan Salisbury, p. 79.
Betsey, m. James Clark, p. 79.
Electa, m. Anson Maltby, p. 79.
Fanny, m. James Salisbury, p. 79.
Samuel, m. Betsey Marsh, p. 79.
Simeon, m. Eunice Wilder, p. 79.

EASTERLY.

Emma F., m. —— Brainbridge, p. 350.

ESTES.

Alden C., m. Annie Gott, p. 148.
Almira, m. Bishop Johnson, p. 148.
Mary, m. Simon E. Phinney, p. 148.

FARLEY.

Eunice, m. Dr. Elihu Whitney, p. 46.
Jabez, m. [1]Lucy Rogers, p. 46.
Jabez, m. [2]Susanna Swazey, p. 46.
John, m. Sarah Dennis, p. 46.
Robert, m. Susanna Kendall, p. 46.
Sarah, m. James Phillips, p. 46.
Susanna, m. William Burleigh, p. 46.

FARNHAM.

Betsey, m. John Purnout, p. 163.
Jonathan, m. Phebe B. Stevens, p. 163.
Nathan, m. Lydia Colby, p. 163.

FIFIELD.

Abigail, m. Jonathan Bean, p. 166.
Almira, m. Benjamin F. Chadwick, p. 162.
Asa N., m. [1]Lydia Eastman, p. 166.
Asa N., m. [2]Mrs. Sarah Bailey, p. 166.
Betsey A., m. Alanson Miller, p. 172.
Ellen J., m. [1]James Calvin, p. 172.
Ellen J., m. [2]William Dunlap, p. 172.
George W., m. Mehitable Choate, p. 162.
Mary, m. Samuel Currier, p. 166.
Mehitable, m. O. Israel Bean, p. 162.
Mehitable C., m. Edwin W. Stickney, p. 172.
Sarah, m. Thomas Addison, p. 166.
Susanna, m. George Barrows, p. 172.
Thomas H., m. [1]Alice Carter, p. 162.
Thomas H., m. [2]Mrs. Susan Choate, p. 162.
Thomas H., m. [3]Calista H. Johnson, p. 162.

FOSTER.

Mary, m. Joseph Perkins, p. 61.

FOWLES.

Annie M., m. Dr. L. M. Gould, p. 335.
Asa, m. Susan Johnson, p. 216.
Darius, m. Susan Choate, p. 216.
Edith M., m. Ezra O. Stillwagon, p. 335.
Francis C., m. Abbie Standish, p. 216.
Louisa S., m. [1]Henry Skinner, p. 216.
Louisa S., m. [2]Woodbury Davis, p. 216.
Mary A., m. George J. Choate, p. 216.
Samuel, m. Lucy Herrick, p. 216.
Sarah, m. [1]Elisha Philbrick, p. 216.
Sarah, m. [2]George Partridge, p. 216.
Warren, m. Harriet Levenseller, p. 216.

FURNESS.

James C., m. Lillie M. Appleton, p. 299.
William F., m. Mrs. M. LeBosquet, p. 299.

GLIDDEN.

Barbara J., m. Owen Weymouth, p. 224.
Gabrielle D. B., m. Jonathan Glines, p. 224.
Hannah A., m. Cyrus A. Blinn, p. 224.

GOODHUE.

Asa, m. Mary Gould, p. 102.
Dorothy, m. Moses Jones, p. 89.
Eunice, m. Aaron Nichols, p. 102.
Joanna, m. William Straw, p. 102.
Joseph, m. Miriam Clough, p. 89.
Nancy, m. William Boswell, p. 102.
Nathaniel, m. Judith Brown, p. 102.
Oliver A., m. Mehitable Johnson, p. 89.
Susan, m. John Perley, p. 89.
Thomas, m. Sarah Currier, p. 89.
Walter, m. Esther Shilliday, p. 102.
William, m. Nancy Sawtelle, p. 89.

GOSS.

Mrs. Julia F., m. E. Shults, p. 230.

GRANT.

Ida, m. A. A. Johnson, 373.

GREELEY.

Barzillai B., m. Arthusa B. Grinnell, p. 217.
Emily M., m. Freeman Turner, p. 217.
Jonathan C., m. [1]Lydia J. Forward, p. 217.
Jonathan C., m. [2]Lenora Keep, p. 217.
Joseph B., m. Sarah Prescott, p. 217.
Laura A., m. Thomas Winter, p. 217.
Maria F., m. George Winter, p. 217.
Susan F., m. J. O. Crommett, p. 217.
William O., m. Mrs. Sarah Greeley, p. 217.

GREGORY.

Hattie E. L., m. Homer A. Tryon, p. 266.

HALL.

Frances R., m. George C. Dow, 357.
George C., m. Kate B. Herrick, p. 357.
Joanna C., m. Albion P. Sargent, p. 357.
John, m. Evelyn Cain, p. 357.
Mary J., m. Augustus Pierce, p. 357.
Samuel, m. Martha Carter, p. 357.

HAMLIN.

Adaline, m. Hon. George Stetson, p. 191.
Augustus C., m. Helen A. Cuttiug, p. 191.
Julia, m. Samuel R. Carter, p. 191.

HASKELL.

Abram, m. Sarah Burrows, p. 268.
Albert, m. —— Lufkin, p. 267.
Betsey, m. Joseph Lufkin, p. 268.
Bishop, m. Eliza Richardson, p. 357.
Charles G., m. Minnie Drawbridge, p. 357.
Josiah, m. Rachel Tarr, p. 84.
Lucy M., m. Ebenezer Currier, p. 268.
Mary G., m. Dr. F. B. Ferguson, p. 357.
Nelson S., m. Hattie Bishop, p. 351.
Rowell, m. Hannah Mudgett, p. 357.
Statira C., m. William Bancroft, p. 357.
Thurlow, m. Eliza J. Smart, p. 357.
Zebulon, m. Judith Herrick, p. 84.

HAZELTON.

Abby E., m. William H. Wilson, p. 212.
Esther B., m. A. H. Grout, p. 212.
Sarah E., m. Milo Scott, p. 212.
Susan C., m. Luke Hoyt, p. 212.
William C., m. [1]Lizzie Thompson, p. 212.
William C., m. [2]Emeline Mudgett, p. 212.

HERRIMAN.

Mellicent M. A., m. Haldane H. Stephens, p. 380.

HILL.

Carrie C., m. Charles B. Seagrave, p. 375.
Fanny J., m. Graham Lee, p. 232.
Harlan B., m. Cora E. Beecher, p. 363.
Harriet A., m. Alexander Gotwalt, p. 231.
Laura A., m. George N. Fisher, p. 363.
Mary C., m. Joshua Beeman, p. 231.
Orrin A., m. Libbie E. Corbary, p. 363.

HODGKINS.

Mary, m. Thomas Stinson, p. 105.
Nehemiah, m. [1]Sarah Mains, p. 105.
Nehemiah, m. [2]Catharine M. Mains, p. 105.

HOLBROOK.

George, m. Ruth Field, p. 52.
John, m. Lucy Kingsbury, p. 52.
Rebecca C., m. Ichabod Bliss, p. 52.

HOWE.

Charles E., m. Emma F. Hall, p. 173.
Edward P., m. Anna B. Randlett, p. 173.
Eliza J., m. David Noyes, p. 174.
Elizabeth F., m. Alvin M. Waterhouse, p. 173.
Sarah P., m. Benjamin C. Leach, p. 174.

HUSE.

Anna, m. Charles Knapp, p. 132.

INGALLS.

Ann M., m. Alexander McC. Stetson, p. 154.
Charles T., m. [1]Lucy Tapley, p. 154.
Charles T., m. [2]Caroline Pitman, p. 154.
Sidney, m. Frances E. Neal, 154.

IRESON.

Annie S., m. Amos P. Tapley, p. 153.
Emma D., m. Lucien Newhall, p. 153.
Mary A., m. William Lewis, p. 153.

JACKSON.

Phebe, m. [1]Horace Mitchell, p. 77.
Phebe, m. [2]Samuel J. Alden, p. 77.

JERVEY.

Mary C., m. Frank S. Baldwin, p. 242.

JEWETT.

Elizabeth, m. Richard Webber, p. 49.

JOHNSON.

Helen O., m. Isaac Sprague, p. 263.
John, m. Persis D. Fowler, p. 237.
Moses, m. Mary Putney, p. 237.

JUDKINS.
Rhoda, m. —— Marble, p. 72.
Ruth, m. Moses Fowler, p. 72.
Ursula, m. Ebenezer Stevens, p. 72.

KELLY.
Benjamin F., m. [1]Puah Chamberlain, p. 81.
Benjamin F., m. [2]Sarah S. Eager, p. 81.
Harriet, A., m. George Soule, p. 81.

KENDALL.
James H., m. Martha Pickett, p. 267.

KENT.
Mrs. Ruhamah, m. Joseph A. Walker, p. 137.

KIMBALL.
Cata, m. William Heard, p. 98.
Charles, m. Mary Ann Outein, p. 98.
Eunice, m. Nathaniel Lord, p. 98.
Jeremiah, m. [1]Mary Spofford, p. 98.
Jeremiah, m. [2]Martha Willett, p. 98.
John, m. Susanna Lord, p. 98.
Jonathan C., m. Mary Lord, p. 98.
Josiah, m. Hannah Ross., p. 98.
Lois, m. Daniel Haskell, p. 98.
Priscilla, m. Benjamin Kimball, p. 98.
Samuel, m. [1]Hannah Goodhue, p. 98.
Samuel, m. [2]Mrs. Sarah Pollard, p. 98.
Sarah, m. Joseph Jewett, p. 98.
Sarah E., m. George Colt, p. 227.

KING.
Elbridge H., m. Florence Elliott, p. 223.
Mary A. C., m. T. M. Campbell, p. 223.
Zelotes N., m. Anna R. Campbell, p. 223.

KINSMAN.
John C., m. Anna Lord, p. 104.

LARRABEE.
Samuel, m. L. Legrow, p. 255.
Sarah E., m. Charles T. Ames, p. 255.

LONG.
Mrs. Margaret, m. Andrew Shelhamer, p. 359.

LITCH.
Almira, m. Thomas Flint, p. 143.
Ebenezer C., m. Lydia Arnold, p. 143.
Elizabeth, m. Jonathan Pond, p. 143.
John D., m. Elmira Forestall, p. 143.
Lucy J., m. William C. Damon, p. 143.
Martha, m. Alfred White, p. 143.
Mary, m. [1]B. Carver Phillips, p. 143.
Mary, m. [2]Francis Phillips, p. 143.
Samuel, m. [1]Almira Andrews, p. 143.
Samuel, m. [2]Mary Carter, p. 143.
Sarah, m. Alfred White, p. 143.
Susanna W., m. Alonzo P. Williams, p. 143.

LOW.
Abigail, m. Zaccheus Cogswell, p. 90.
David, m. Hannah Haskell, p. 61.
Eleazer, m. Sarah Perkins, p. 61.
Elizabeth, m. James Eveleth, p. 61.
Eunice, m. Nathaniel Cogswell, p. 61.
Jeremiah, m. —— Goodhue, p. 90.
Jonathan, m. Judith Haskell, p. 61.
Joshua, m. Mary Burnham, p. 90.
Josiah, m. —— Giddings, p. 90.
Mary, m. Charles Choate, p. 90.
Thomas, m. —— Story, p. 90.

LUFKIN.
Abigail, m. Benaiah Lane, p. 94.
Betty, m. Epes P. Pulsifer, p. 86.
Eunice, m. Josiah Bray, p. 86.
Humphrey, m. Lois March, p. 94.
Jacob, m. Lucina Farrar, p. 94.
Josiah, m. Susanna Rust, p. 86.
Molly B., m. —— Mudgett, p. 94.
Nehemiah, m. Rachel Currier, p. 94.
Patience, m. [1]Moses Rust, p. 86.
Patience, m. [2]Daniel Pulsifer, p. 86.
Patience, m. Abraham Boyd, p. 86.
Rachel, m. Moses Underhill, p. 94.
Ruth, m. —— Eastman, p. 94.
Sarah, m. —— Forsaith, p. 94.
Susannah, m. John Dearborn, p. 94.
Thomas, m. [1]Eliza Haskell, p. 86.
Thomas, m. [2]Lucy Plummer, p. 86.

LUMMUS.
Alma, m. Thomas F. Kelley, p. 184.
Horatio P., m. Hannah Sheldon, p. 184.
Lucy C., m. Clark E. Davis, p. 184.
Otis H., m. Elizabeth S. M. Keene, p. 184.
Susan A., m. Daniel T. Sterling, p. 184.

MCALLISTER.
George I., m. Hattie M. Hayes, p. 289.

MACOMBER.
Edward F., m. Minnie Mayo, p. 358.

MAGUIRE.
Aaron S., m. Anna S. Lamsden, p. 276.
Albert B., m. Ann E. Wallace, p. 276.
Frances C., m. Sidney Payne, p. 276.
Jacob C., m. Emma L. Crane, p. 276.

MARSH.
Abraham, m. Lois Tibbetts, p. 123.
Charles F., m. Ella G. Boynton, p. 224.
Charles, m. Eliza Tyler, p. 123.
E. Wiley, m. M. Louisa Schaffer, p. 224.
Gabrielle G., m. Jesse G. Taft, p. 224.
Hannah, m. Oliver Goodwin, p. 123.
Harriet E., m. George B. Rice, p. 224.
Harrison, m. [1]Sarah Norris, p. 123.
Harrison, m. [2]Lucy Norris, p. 123.
Mary, m. John Boynton, p. 123.
Rufus C., m. [1]Eliza Geyer, p. 123.
Rufus C., m. [2]Sarah Choate, p. 123.
Sarah, m. Samuel Johnson, p. 123.
Warren, m. [1]—— ——, p. 123.
Warren, m. [2]Abby Lincoln, p. 123.

MARSHALL.

Benjamin, m. Elizabeth Goodhue, p. 97.
Francis, m. Anna Holmes, p. 95.
Hannah, m. Noah Burnham, p. 95.
Joseph, m. Sarah Burnham, p. 95.
Matilda, m. Oliver Burnham, p. 95.
Polly, m. Ira Burnham, p. 95.
Thirza, m. Jonathan Lufkin, p. 95.
William, m. [1]Lucy Butler, p. 95.
William, m. [2]Martha Butler, p. 95.

MARTIN.

Elizabeth, m. David Preston, p. 20.
Elizabeth, m. [1]John Potter, p. 39.
Elizabeth, m. [2]Stephen Choate, p. 39.

MATTOCKS.

Caroline C., m. Daniel N. Trull, p. 233.
Esther N., m. Lewis P. Brown, p. 233.
James B., m. Augusta M. Weeks, p. 233.
Martha A., m. George H. Weeks, p. 233.
Samuel S., m. Mary L. Skinner, p. 233.

MAYNARD.

Almerin, m. Caroline Rickey, p. 156.
Aurilla, m. Aaron Parsons, p. 156.
Eliza A., m. Walter Stephens, p. 156.
Elvira, m. Calvin Hammond, p. 156.
Lonson, m. Adaline Benton, p. 156.
Rebecca C., m. Simeon Parsons, p. 156.
William G., m. Hannah Parsons, p. 156.

MITCHELL.

Ida, m. Robert Sinclair, p. 337.
Jessie, m. Elias W. Stedman, p. 337.

MORRILL.

Betsey, m. William Tewkesbury, p. 136.
Clarissa, m. George W. Osgood, p. 136.
Franklin C., m. Annie G. Munroe, p. 212.
Harriet, m. John Cushing, p. 136.
Polly, m. —— Gunnison, p. 136.
Ruth J., m. Daniel Lowell, p. 136.
Sally, m. Edward Hoyt, p. 136.
Susan, m. John S. Lowell, p. 136.

MORSE.

Annie, m. Albert Reed, p. 240.
Sarah, m. George M. Gilman, p. 240.

NELSON.

Lois, m. Smith D. Stiles, p. 230.

NORRIS.

Abigail, m. Rice King, p. 122.
Abraham, m. Clarissa Clark, p. 122.
George W., m. Ann M. Brazer, p. 122.
Hannah C., m. Daniel Loring, p. 122.
Jeremiah, m. Elizabeth Murphy, p. 122.
Lucy, m. Harrison Marsh, p. 122.
Mary A., m. Alvin Piper, p. 122.
Mary C., m. George H. Kendall, p. 243.
Sarah, m. Harrison Marsh, p. 122.
Sarah E., m. Edward B. Martin, p. 243.
William, m. Julia Bly, p. 243.

NORTON.

Abigail P., m. Madison H. Sinclair, p. 297.
Rev. Edward, m. Jennie S. Brown, p. 183.
Elizabeth M., m. William C. Choate, p. 297.
Harriet, m. Aaron Knowlton, p. 183.
Mary C., m. John G. Haskell, p. 297.

OAKES.

Charles C., m. Mary J. Shattuck, p. 228.
George P., m. Martha Thurston, p. 228.
Helen M., m. Charles Huntington, p. 228.
Kimball, m. Clara Wood, p. 228.
Martha J., m. Everett A. Dexter, p. 228.

ORDWAY.

Henry C., m. Fannie H. Scudder, p. 291.

PARKER.

Mrs. Susan C., m. Joseph Graham, p. 211.

PARROTT.

Eliza S., m. Daniel Ramsdell, p. 152.

PAUL.

Catherine R., m. Sylvanus Cadwallader, p. 233.
Edward A., m. Indiana A. Smith, p. 233.
George H., m. [1]Caroline E. Strong, p. 233.
George H., m. [2]Parmela S. Joy, p. 233.
Harriet A., m. Henry E. Stiles, p. 233.
Mary I., m. Sylvanus Cadwallader, p. 233.

PEARSON.

Eunice, m. William Dennis, p. 97.
Hannah, m. John H. Harris, p. 97.
Lydia, m. Richard Manning, p. 97.
Mary, m. Caleb Warner, p. 97.
Mehitable, m. David Andrews, p. 97.
Sarah, m. Nathaniel R. Farley, p. 97.

PEASLEE.

Asa D., m. Hannah Hobson, p. 141.
Caroline E., m. Rev. Solomon Cole, p. 141.
Charles B., m. D. Sarah Shattuck, p. 141.
Mary J., m. Horace C. Bartlett, p. 141.
Oliver M., m. Addie E. Watts, p. 141.
Rhoda, m. John P. Dodge, p. 141.
Simon A., m. Emily Robinson, p. 141.
Stephen B., m. Eliza J. Davis, p. 141.
William, m. Sophia W. Gunnison, p. 141.

PERKINS.

Clara, m. Robert W. Burnham, p. 118.
Elizabeth, m. Samuel Cogswell, p. 57.
Harriet, m. Oliver Burnham, p. 118.
Joseph, m. Mary Foster, p. 57.
Lydia, m. John Cressy, p. 118.
Mary, m. Uriah G. Spofford, p. 118.
Sarah C., m. John Burnham, p. 118.

PHILBRICK.

Mrs. Sarah, m. George Partridge, p. 216.

PICKETT.

Margaret A. C., m. Isaac Frye, p. 134.

PIERCE.

Hannah, m. —— Woodbury, p. 73.

PIGEON.
James C. Du M., m. Emily Smith, p. 287.

PLIMPTON.
Electa, m. Seth Miller, p. 81.
Emmons, m. Fanny Bridges, p. 81.
Hadassah, m. Eliab Scott, p. 81.
Unity, m. Timothy Knowlton, p. 81.

POOL.
Abigail D., m. Ebenezer Trask, p. 189.
Alfred C., m. Lydia F. Burns, p. 189.
Ebenezer, m. [1]Lydia Gott, p. 189.
Ebenezer, m. [2]Phebe J. Pool, p. 189.
Ebenezer, m. [3]Hannah F. Pratt, p. 189.
Harvey C., m. Laura Marshall, p. 189.
Judson, m. Mary J. Miller, p. 189.
Lucy C., m. John J. Pew, p. 181.
Mary C., m. Lemuel Lane, p. 181.
Mary L., m. Edward O. Harlow, p. 181.
Rebecca J., m. Frank Haskell, p. 181.
Sarah P., m. William H. Norwood, p. 189.
William W., m. Susan J. Parker, p. 181.

PRATT.
Helen C., m. Charles A. Prince, p. 315.
Alice E., m. Philip D. Wheatland, p. 315.

PROCTOR.
George, m. Lucy E. Adams, p. 296.

RICHARDSON.
Maria L., m. Adoniram J. Montague, p. 264.
Mary C., m. Charles F. Gates, p. 264.
Orlo W., m. Catharine A. Tiffany, p. 264.

RIPLEY.
Daniel C., m. Olive McLaughlin, p. 144.
Elizabeth C., m. Robert Plummer, p. 144.
Hannah K., m. Samuel Tozzer, p. 144.
Henry R., m. Emily McLaughlin, p. 145.
Martha E., m. Moses H. Pratt, p. 145.
Thomas, m. Sarah Jones, p. 144.

ROSS.
Emily, m. —— Howard, p. 188.

RUSSELL.
Emily, m. Henry Stunberg, p. 230.
John D., m. Sarah Dolan, p. 230.
Julia F., m. W. E. S. Goss, p. 230.
Martin, m. [1]Maggie Hicks, p. 230.
Martin, m. [2]Sarah Livingston, p. 230.

RUST.
Benjamin, m. Lydia Pugh, p. 84.
Betsey, m. John Moore, p. 84.
Francis, m. Sarah Giddings, p. 39.
Joseph, m. Mary Eveleth, p. 39.
Judith, m. Benjamin Ellery, p. 84.
Lucy, m. Jeremiah Andrews, p. 39.
Mary, m. Jonathan Burnham, p. 39.
Moses, m. Patience Lufkin, p. 84.
Nancy, m. [1]Philip Millett, p. 84.
Nancy, m. [2]Ebenezer Burpee, p. 84.
Polly, m. Jonathan Pulsifer, p. 84.
Robert, m. Mehitable Fiske, p. 39.
William C., m. Charlotte Babson, p. 84.

SANBORN.
Moses, m. Esther Kinsman, p. 82.

SAWYER.
Henrietta F., m. Edward Wood, p. 225.

SEWALL.
Thomas, m. Julia E. Waters, p. 195.

SHAW.
Emma, m. Algernon Palmer, p. 275.
Headley, m. —— Mitchell, p. 275.
William, m. Mary File, p. 275.

SHELDON.
Melinda, m. Ford Smith, p. 251.

SHEPHERD.
George B., m. Mary Parsons, p. 296.
Joseph C., m. Martha S. Colby, p. 296.
Lucy D., m. Frederick L. Stacy, p. 296.
Mary O., m. Edward P. Ring, p. 296.

SKINNER.
Mrs. Louisa T., m. Woodbury Davis, p. 216.

SMITH.
Abigail, m. Epes Sargent, p. 117.
Charles D., m. Mary H. Moore, p. 350.
Eunice, m. Daniel Cogswell, p. 117.
Emma L., m. Frederic Thompson, p. 350.
Ephraim, m. Betsey E. Williams, p. 117.
Fannie C., m. Freeman P. Billings, p. 395.
Hannah, m. Langley Brown, p. 117.
Jennie L., m. Charles W. Gilman, p. 395.
Nancy, m. Frederic Hazelton, p. 117.

SPELMAN.
Cora, m. Frank I. Eustis, p. 321.
Harriet E., m. Ernest W. Longfellow, p. 321.

SPINNEY.
Harriet M., m. Nathan P. Gifford, p. 368.
William F., m. Annie G. Ward, p. 368.

STEVENS.
Fannie, m. —— Rich, p. 245.

STORY.
Eppes, m. Eunice Burnham, p. 102.
John, m. Sally Hoyt, p. 102.

SUTTON.
Annie, m. William H. Jewett, p. 280.
Lydia M., m. James S. Glover, p. 280.
Mary E., m. Joseph W. Choate, p. 280.

TAPPAN.
Adeline, m. Weeden Cole, p. 161.
Augusta, m. Benjamin Currier, p. 161.
James M., m. Emily Church, p. 161.
John S., m. Hannah M. Shaw, p. 161.
Lucinda, m. Uriah Deane, p. 161.
Mary M., m. James Davis, p. 161.
Nancy, m. William C. Williams, p. 161.

Sarah W., m. Frank Hilton, p. 161.
Sophia D., m. Andrew Parker, p. 161.

TAYLOR.

Augusta M., m. J. P. Parkhurst, p. 159.
Eben N., m. Emma Wakly, p. 159.
Erastus O., m. Nellie Page, p. 159.
Evander M., m. Caroline Orcutt, p. 159.
Lizzie C., m. H. J. Ward, p. 159.
Mary C., m. Fred Ruggles, p. 159.
Sylvan D., m. L. M. Newell, p. 159.

TERRYBERRY.

Charles, m. Agnes Burns, p. 272.
Christopher, m. Agnes Ewbank, p. 272.
Elenora A., m. Braithwaite Leeming, p. 272.
Elizabeth, m. Hiram Frazer, p. 272.
Frances, m. Henry Almas, p. 271.
Loretta, m. Norris Humphrey, p. 271.
Louisa A., m. William Martyn, p. 271.
Robert S., m. Margaret Saunders, p. 272.
William T., m. Annie Martyn, p. 272.

THURBER.

Sarah E., m. Cornelius Kendall, p. 347.

THURSTON.

Celeste E., m. Fred L. Parkhurst, p. 284.

TIBBETTS.

Albert, m. Laura R. Costelow, p. 333.
George L., m. Evelyn Goldthwait, p. 333.
William H., m. Nellie Dailey, p. 333.

TODD.

Abigail B., m. Hon. Moses Norris, p. 138.
Mary A., m. Ithamar W. Beard, p. 138.

TOWNES.

Charles, m. Clara E. Darling, p. 359.
Elizabeth, m. James McNeil, p. 359.
Harriet A., m. Eugene De O. Holt, p. 359.
Margaret A., m. [1]Moses Long, p. 359.
Margaret A., m. [2]Andrew Shelhamer, p. 359.

TUPPER.

Mary, m. Israel Spencer, p. 73.
Nathaniel, m. Olive Moulton, p. 73.
Rebecca, m. Isaac Fox, p. 73.
Susanna, m. Daniel Blaisdell, p. 73.

WARE.

Ann M., m. Fessenden B. Turner, p. 333.
Charles F., m. Emily B. Reaves, p. 333.
Mary E., m. George L. Blair, p. 333.
Nathan F., m. Hattie M. Hilt, p. 333.

WEBB.

Lavinia, m. William Reynolds, p. 151.

WEBSTER.

David C., m. Mary E. Sinclair, p. 269.
Jane B., m. Frederic F. Lane, p. 269.
Louisa G., m. Juvenal Ornellas, p. 269.
William C., m. Annie Green, p. 269.

WILMOT.

Sarah J., m. [1]Albert G. Bailey, p. 228.
Sarah J., m. [2]A. T. Stewart, p. 228.

WINKLEY.

Florence I., m. George Smith, p. 304.
George C., m. Florence Cook, p. 304.
John L., m. Ellen Young, p. 304.
Sarah M., m. Albert Nicholson, p. 304.

WORTHING.

Eva E., m. George E. Smith, p. 338.

WRIGHT.

Lena D., m. Wallace P. Ashburn, p. 365.
William J., m. Ida C. Snell, p. 365.

INDEX D.

PERSONS WHO MARRIED CHILDREN OF CHOATE MOTHERS.

ADAMS.
Louise B., p. 316.
Lucy E., p. 296.

ADDISON.
Thomas, p. 166.

ANDREWS.
Abigail, p. 25.
Almira, p. 143.
David, p. 97.
Jeremiah, p. 39.
John, p. 25.

ALDEN.
Samuel J., p. 77.

ALMAS.
Henry, p. 271.

AMES.
Charles T., p. 255.

APPLETON.
Lillie M., p. 299.

ARNOLD.
Lydia, p. 143.

ASHBURN.
Wallace P., p. 365.

BABSON.
Charlotte, p. 84.

BAILEY.
Albert C., p. 228.
John, p. 334.
Mrs. Sarah, p. 166.

BAKER.
Dorcas, p. 103.
Hannah, p. 103.
Polly, p. 103.

BALDWIN.
Frank S., p. 242.

BANCROFT.
William, p. 357.

BARNES.
Nellie F., p. 334.

BARROWS.
George, p. 172.

BARRY.
Mary A., p. 253.

BARTLETT.
Horace C., p. 141

BEAN.
Arobine, p. 220.
O. Israel, p. 162.
Jonathan, p. 166.

BEARD.
Ithamar I., p. 138.

BEEKER.
Cora E., p. 363.

BEEMAN.
Joshua, p. 231.

BENTON.
Adeline, p. 156.

BERGER.
Lucinda, p. 137.

BERRY.
Sarah S., p. 137.

BOSTWICK.
Hetty S., p. 167.

BILLINGS.
Freeman P., p. 395.

BIRDSALL.
Richard, p. 167.

BISHOP.
Hattie, p. 351.

BLAIR.
George L., p. 333.

BLAISDELL.
Daniel, p. 73.

BLAKE.
Henry N., p. 305.

BLINN.
Cyrus A., p. 224.

BLISS.
Ichabod, p. 52.

BLY.
Julia, p. 243.

BOSWELL.
William, p. 102.

BOWEN.
Ada H., p. 290.

BOYD.
Abraham, p. 86.

BOYNTON.
Ella G., p. 224.
John, p. 123.
John F., p. 253.

BRACKETT.
Edward, p. 334.

BRAINBRIDGE.
——, p. 350.

BRAY.
Joseph, p. 86.

BRAZER.
Ann M., p. 122.

BRIDGES.
Fanny, p. 81.

BROOKS.
Jane, p. 144.

BROWN.
Jennie S., p. 183.
Judith, p. 102.
J. Warren, p. 283.
Langley, p. 117.
Lewis P., p. 233.

BURLEIGH.
William, p. 46.

BURNHAM.
Edward, p. 334.
Eunice, p. 102.
Ira, p. 95.
John, p. 118.
Jonathan, p. 39.
Josiah, p. 25.
Mary, p. 25.
Newell, p. 189.
Noah, p. 95.
Oliver, p. 95.
Oliver, p. 118.
Robert W., p. 118.
Sarah, p. 95.
Sarah H., p. 96.

BURNS.
Agnes, p. 272.
Lydia F., p. 189.

BURPEE.
Ebenezer, p. 84.

BURROUGHS.
Sarah, p. 268.

BUTLER.
Ellen M., p. 360.
Lucy, p. 95.
Martha, p. 95.
Sarah, p. 41.
Susanna, p. 41.

CADWALLADER.
Sylvanus, p. 233.
Sylvanus, p. 233.

CAIN.
Evelyn, p. 357.

CALVIN.
James, p. 172.

CAMPBELL.
Anna R., p. 223.
T. M., p. 223.

CARPENTER.
Emma L., p. 351.

CARR.
Effie M., p. 290.

CARTER.
Alice, p. 162.
Martha, p. 357.
Mary, p. 143.
Pierce, p. 258.
Samuel R., p. 191.
William M., p. 367.

CHADWICK.
Benjamin F., p. 162.

CHAMBERLAIN.
——, p. 103.
Puah, p. 81.

CHAPMAN.
John, p. 137.

CHATMAN.
Septima, p. 279.

CHEEVER.
——, p. 116.

CHOATE.
Asa, p. 167.
Benjamin P., p. 167.
Mrs. Betsey, p. 95.
Charles, p. 90.
George J., p. 216.
Hannah, p. 182.
Humphrey, p. 25.
Jacob, p. 50.
John, p. 116.
Joseph W., p. 280.
Lewis, p. 167.
Nehemiah, p. 95.
Sarah, p. 123.
Stephen, p. 39.
Susan, p. 96.
Susan, p. 216.
Mrs. Susan, p. 162.
William C., p. 297.

CHURCH.
Abbie, p. 335.
Emily, p. 161.

CLARK.
Clarissa, p. 122.
James, p. 79.

CLEAVELAND.
Rev. John, p. 26.

CLEMENT.
Mary H., p. 151.

CLEMONS.
William H., p. 348.

CLOUGH.
Miriam, p. 89.

COBURN.
Susan, p. 144.

COFFIN.
Apphia, p. 94.

COGSWELL.
Daniel, p. 117.
Daniel, p. 96.
Mrs. Maria, p. 96.
Nathaniel, p. 61.
Samuel, p. 57.
Zaccheus, p. 90.

COLBY.
Lydia, p. 163.
Martha S., p. 296.
Maria, p. 151.

COLBURN.
Rev. Samuel, p. 95.

COLE.
Rev. Solomon, p. 141.
Weedin, p. 161.

COLT.
George, p. 227.

COMWELL.
Dean, p. 253.

CONLEY.
Charles C., p. 185.

COOMBS.
Esther, p. 334.

COOK.
Florence, p. 304.
Keturah, p. 182.

CORBARY.
Libbie E., p. 363.

COSTELOW.
Laura R., p. 333.

CRANE.
Emma L., p. 276.

CRESSY.
John, p. 118.

CROCKER.
Samuel, p. 219.

CROMMETT.
J. O., p. 217.

CROWNINSHIELD.
Helen S., p. 329.

CURRIER.
Benjamin, p. 161.
Ebenezer, p. 268.
Rachel, p. 94.
Samuel, p. 163.
Sarah, p. 89.

CUSHING.
John, p. 136.

CUTLER.
Elizabeth, p. 50.

CUTTER.
Sarah A., p. 245.

CUTTING.
Helen A., p. 191.

DAILEY.
Nellie, p. 333.

DAMON.
William C., p. 143.

DARLING.
Clara E., p. 359.

DAVIS.
Clark E., p. 184.
Eliza J., p. 141.
James, p. 161.
John, p. 144.
Woodbury, p. 216.

DAY.
Isaac, p. 84.

DEANE.
Uriah, p. 161.

DEARBORN.
John, p. 94.

DENNIS.
Sarah, p. 46.
William, p. 97.

DEVERSON.
Harriet, p. 140.

DEXTER.
Everett A., p. 228.

DIKE.
Elvira, p. 182.

DODGE.
John P., p. 141.

DOLAN.
Sarah, p. 230.

DOW.
George C., p. 357.

DRAWBRIDGE.
Minnie, p. 357.

DUNBAR.
Etta D., p. 362.

DUNLAP.
William, p. 172.

EAGER.
Sarah S., p. 81.

EASTMAN.
——, p. 94.
Lydia, p. 166.
Phinehas, p. 94.

EDDY.
——, p. 282.

ELLERY.
Benjamin, p. 84.

ELLIOTT.
Florence, p. 223.
James H., p. 274.

ELLIS.
Amanda, p. 360.

EMANTINGER.
Edward, p. 167.

EMERY.
Benjamin F., p. 334.
Hannah, p. 219.

ERSKINE.
Roswell, p. 334.

EUSTIS.
Frank J., p. 321.

EVELETH.
Mary, p. 39.
James, p. 61.
J. S., p. 268.

EWBANK.
Agnes, p. 272.

FARLEY.
Nathaniel R., p. 97.

FARRAR.
Dr. George, p. 114.
Lucina, p. 94.

FERGUSON.
Franklin B., p. 357.

FIELD.
Ruth, p. 52.

FILE.
Mary, p. 275.

FISHER.
George N., p. 363.

FISK.
Mehitable, p. 39.

FLINT.
Thomas, p. 143.

FORESTALL.
Elmira, p. 143.

FORSAITH.
——, p. 94.

FOSTER.
Mary, p. 57.

FOWLER.
Moses, p. 72.
Persis D , p. 237.

FORWARD.
Lydia J., p. 217.

FRAZER.
Hiram, p. 272.

FRYE.
Isaac, p. 134.

GANDER.
Jabez, p. 279.

GATES.
Charles F., p. 264.

GERRISH.
Jeremiah, p. 95.

GEYER.
Eliza, p. 123.

GIDDINGS.
——, p. 90.
Sarah, p. 39.

GIFFORD.
Nathan P., p. 368.

GILMAN.
Charles W., p. 395.
Eben, p. 144.
George M., p. 240.

GLINES.
Jonathan, p. 224.

GLOVER.
James S., p. 280.

GOLDTHWAIT.
Evelyn, p. 333.

GOODHUE.
——, p. 90.
Elizabeth, p. 97.
Hannah, p. 98.

GOODWIN.
—— p., 123.
Oliver, p. 123.

GOSS.
W. E. S., p. 230.

GOTT.
Annie, p. 148.
Lydia, p. 189.

GOTWALT.
Alexander, p. 231.

GOULD.
Mary, p. 102.

GRAHAM.
Joseph, p. 211.

GREELEY.
Mrs. Sarah, p. 217.

GREEN.
Annie, p. 269.

GREENE.
Charles, p. 358.
Joseph, p. 358.

GREENOUGH.
James, p. 95.
Mary, p. 94.

GRINNELL.
Arthusa B., p. 217.

GROUT.
A. H., p. 212.

GROVER.
Elizabeth, p. 26.

GUNNISON.
——, p. 136.
Sophia B., p. 141.

HADLOCK.
Jane, p. 18.

HALL.
Emma F., p. 173.
Mary J., p. 274.
Samuel, p. 358.

HAMMOND.
Calvin, p. 156.

HANNA.
Sarah S., p. 288.

HARDING.
Francis H., p. 358.

HARLOW.
Edward O., p. 181.

HARP.
P. C., p. 348.

HARRINGTON.
Katie, p. 279.

HARRIS.
John H., p. 97.

HARVEY.
Joseph, p. 279.

HASKELL.
Daniel, p. 98.
Eliza, p. 86.
Frank, p. 181.
Hannah, p. 61.
Harriet, p. 358.
John G., p. 297.
Judith, p. 61.

HAYES.
Mattie M., p. 289.

HAYNES.
Rev. Henry H.,p.316.

HAZELTON.
Frederic, p. 117.

HEARD.
William, p. 98.

HERRICK.
Lucy, p. 216.
Jenny, p. 280.
Judith, p. 84.
Kate B., p. 357.

HICKS.
Maggie, p. 230.

HILDRETH.
Charles H., p. 243.

HILL.
Rev. Mr., p. 229.

HILT.
Hattie M., p. 333.

HILTON.
Frank, p. 161.

HOBSON.
Hannah, p. 141.

HOLBROOK.
Rev. Willard, p. 114.

HOLMES.
Anna, p. 95.
Felix W., p. 242.

HOLT.
Eugene de O., p. 359.
George R., p. 316.

HOW.
Rev. Moses, p. 137.

HOWARD.
——, p. 188.

HOYT.
Edward, p. 136.
Luke, p. 212.
Sally, p. 102.

HUMPHREY.
Norris, p. 271.

HUNTINGTON.
Charles, p. 228.
Dulcina, p. 129.
Elizabeth, p. 219.

HURLEY.
Joanna, p. 274.

JENNINGS.
Rebecca, p. 140.

JEWITT.
Joseph, p. 98.
William H., p. 280.

JOHNSON.
A. A , p. 373.
Bishop, p. 148.
Calesta, p. 162.
Mehitable, p. 89.
Opha, p. 274.
Rachel, p. 182.
Samuel, p. 123.
Susan, p. 216.
Susie E., p. 249.

JONES.
Elizabeth, p. 296.
John, p. 144.
Moses, p. 89.
Sarah, p. 144.

JOY.
Parmela S., p. 233.

KEEP.
Lenora, p. 217.
KELLEY.
Thomas F., p. 184.
KENDALL.
Cornelius, p. 347.
George H., p. 243.
Susanna, p. 46.
KENT.
John, p. 137.
KIMBALL.
Benjamin, p. 98.
KING.
Rice, p. 122.
KINGSBURY.
Lucy, p. 52.
KINSMAN.
Esther, p. 82.
KNAPP.
Charles, p. 132.
KNOWLTON.
Aaron, p. 183.
Timothy, p. 81.
KUNE.
Elizabeth S.M., p.184.
LA BIRCH.
Cecil, p. 274.
LAMSDEN.
Anna S., p. 276.
LANE.
Beniah, p. 94.
Frederic F., p. 269.
Lemuel, p. 181.
LEACH.
Benjamin C., p. 174.
LE BOSQUET.
Mrs. Marianne, p.299.
LEE.
Graham, p. 232.
LEEMING.
Braithwaite, p. 272.
LEGROW.
L., p. 255.
LEVENSELLER.
Harriet, p. 216.
LEWIS.
Marshall, p. 358.
William, p. 153.
LINCOLN.
Abby, p. 123.
LIVINGSTONE.
Sarah, p. 230.
LONG.
Moses, p. 359.
LONGFELLOW.
Ernest W., p. 321.
LORD.
Anna, p. 104.
Mary, p. 98.
Nathaniel, p. 98.
Susanna, p. 98.
LORING.
Dani.l, p. 122.
LOW.
Hannah, p. 245.
Winthrop, p. 96.
W. W., p. 245.
LOWELL.
Daniel, p. 136.
John S., p. 136.
LUFKIN.
——, p. 267.
Jonathan, p. 95.
Joseph, p. 268.
Patience, p. 84.
MAGILL.
Albert, p. 242.
MAINS.
Catharine M., p. 105.
Sarah, p. 105.
MALTBY.
Anson, p. 79.
MANNING.
Richard, p. 97.
MARBLE.
Coker, p. 72.
MARCH.
Lois, p. 94.
MARINER.
Samuel, p. 219.
MARSH.
Betsey, p. 79.
Harrison, p. 122.
MARSHALL.
Hannah, p. 50.
Laura, p. 189.
MARTIN.
Edward B., p. 243.
Sarah, p. 280.
MARTYN.
Annie, p. 272.
William, p. 271.
MAYNARD.
Fred F., p. 334.
MAYO.
Minnie, p. 358.
MCCURDY.
Samuel, p. 220.
MCFADDEN.
Isabelle A., p. 334.
MCGREGOR.
Maria, p. 95.
MCKERLIE.
John, p. 274.
MCLAUGHLIN.
Emily, p. 145.
Olive, p. 144.
MCNEIL.
James, p. 359.
MELICK.
Dr. Wesley, p. 236.
MILLER.
Alanson, p. 172.
Mary J., p. 189.
Seth, p. 81.
MILLETT.
Philip, p. 84.
MITCHELL.
——, p. 275.
Horace, p. 77.
MONTAGUE.
Adoniram J., p. 264.
MOONEY.
Augusta, p. 335.
Satie, p. 348.
MOORE.
John, p. 84.
MORE.
Mary H., p. 350.
MORRILL.
James, p. 296.
Judith, p. 94.
MORSE.
George H., p. 335.
Josiah, p. 151.
MOULTON.
George, p. 151.
Olive, p. 73.
MUDGETT.
——, p. 94.
Emeline, p. 212.
Hannah, p. 357.
MUNROE.
Annie E., p. 212.
MURDOCK.
Charlotte M., p. 362.
MURPHY.
Elizabeth, p. 122.
MURRAY.
Elizabeth, p. 316.
NEAL.
Frances E., p. 154.
NEWHALL.
Lucien, p. 153.
NEWELL.
L. M., p. 159.
NICHOLS.
Aaron, p. 102.
NICHOLSON.
Albert, p. 304.
NORRIS.
Lucy, p. 123.
Hon. Moses, p. 138.
Sarah, p. 123.
NORTON.
Annie M., p. 305.
NORWOOD.
William H., p. 189.
NOYES.
David, p. 174.
ODELL.
Dr. George, p. 137.
ORCUTT.
Caroline, p. 159.
ORNELLAS.
Juvenal, p. 269.
OSGOOD.
George W., p. 136.
OSTERHAUDT.
Maria, p. 156.
OUTEIN.
Mary A., p. 98.
PACKHURST.
Fred L., p. 284.
I. P., p. 159.

PAGE.
Nellie, p. 159.

PALMER.
Algernon, p. 275.
James, p. 115.

PARKER.
Andrew, p. 161.
James A., p. 211.
Susan J., p. 181.

PARSONS.
Aaron, p. 156.
Hannah, p. 156.
Mary, p. 296.
Simeon, p. 156.

PARTRIDGE.
George, p. 216.

PATCH.
John, p. 103.

PATTERSON.
Effie, p. 300.

PAYNE.
Sidney, p. 276.

PEARSON.
Mary, p. 95.

PEASLEE.
Friend, p. 144.

PERLEY.
John, p. 89.

PERKINS.
Joseph, p. 61.
Sarah, p. 61.

PEW.
John F., p. 181.

PHILBRICK.
Elisha, p. 216.

PHILLIPS.
B. Carver, p. 143.
Francis, p. 143.
James, p. 46.

PHINNEY.
Simon E., p. 148.

PICKETT.
Martha, p. 267.

PIERCE.
Augustus, p. 357.

PILLSBURY.
Mary N., p. 115.
Moses C., p. 115.

PIPER.
Alvin, p. 122.

PITMAN.
Caroline, p. 154.

PITTS.
George S., p. 305.

PLUMMER.
Ephraim, p. 94.
Lucy, p. 86.
Robert, p. 144.

POLLARD.
Mrs. Sarah, p. 98.

POND.
Jonathan, p. 143.

POOL.
Phebe J., p. 189.

POTTER.
John, p. 39.

PRATT.
Hannah F., p. 189.
Moses H., p. 145.

PRESCOTT.
Sarah, p. 217.

PRESTON.
David, p. 20.
Hannah, p. 103.

PRINCE.
Charles A., p. 315.

PROCTOR.
Elizabeth, p. 118.
J., p. 114.

PUGH.
Lydia, p. 84.

PULSIFER.
Daniel, p. 86.
Epes P., p. 86.
Jonathan, p. 84.

PURNOUT.
John, p. 163.

PUTNEY.
Mary, p. 236.

RAMSDELL.
Daniel, p. 152.

RANDLETT.
Anna B., p. 173.

RAYMOND.
Joel, p. 245.
Lydia, p. 103.

REAVES.
Emily B., p. 333.

REED.
Albert, p. 240.

REYNOLDS.
George M., p. 358.
William, p. 151.

RICE.
George B., p. 224.

RICH.
——, p. 245.

RICHARDSON.
Eliza, p. 357.
Lovell T., p. 143.

RICKEY.
Caroline, p. 156.

RING.
Edward P., p. 296.

ROBERTS.
Elizabeth, p. 274.

ROBINSON.
Emily, p. 141.

ROGERS.
Lucy, p. 46.

ROPER.
James G., p. 167.

ROSS.
Hannah, p. 98.

RUGGLES.
Fred, p. 159.

RUSSELL.
Elijah B., p. 140.

RUST.
Moses, p. 86.
Susanna, p. 86.

SALISBURY.
Bernard, p. 79.
James, p. 79.
Nathan, p. 79.

SANDERSON.
John, p. 280.
John, p. 279.

SARGENT.
Albion P., p. 357.
Epes, p. 117.

SAUNDERS.
Margaret, p. 272.

SAWTELLE.
Nancy, p. 89.

SCHAFFER.
M. Louisa, p. 224.

SCHWAMB.
John, p. 296.

SCOTT.
——, p. 81.

SCUDDER.
Fannie H., p. 291.

SEAGRAVE.
Charles B., p. 375.

SHATTUCK.
Mary J., p. 228.
Sarah, p. 141.

SHAW.
Hannah, p. 161.

SHELDON.
Hannah, p. 184.

SHELHAMER.
Andrew, p. 359.

SHILLIDAY.
Esther, p. 102.

SHOECRAFT.
Hannah, p. 348.

SHULTS.
E., p. 230.

SIMPSON.
Rev. E. K., p. 167.

SIMONSON.
Eliza J., p. 156.

SINCLAIR.
Madison, p. 297.
Mary E., p. 269.
Robert, p. 337.

SKINNER.
Henry, p. 216.
MARY E., p. 233.

SMALL.
Dr. ——, p. 282.

SMART.
Eliza J., p. 357.

SMITH.
Emily, p. 287.
Fred, p. 251.
George, p. 304.
George E., p. 338.
Indiana A., p. 233.
Maria, p. 245.
Rachel, p. 18.
Susannah, p. 103.

SNELL.
Ida C., p. 365.

SOULE.
George, p. 81.
SPOFFORD.
Mary, p. 98.
Urial G., p. 118.
SPRAGUE.
Isaac, Jr., p. 263.
STACY.
Frederick L., p. 296.
STANDISH.
Abbie, p. 216.
STANLEY.
Adeline A., p. 185.
Eliza M., p. 185.
STEDMAN.
Elias W., p. 337.
STEPHENS.
Haldane H., p. 380.
Walter, p. 156.
STERLING.
Daniel T., p. 184.
STETSON.
Alex. McC., p. 154.
Hon. George, p. 191.
STEVENS.
Ebenezer, p. 72.
Phebe B., p. 163.
STEWART.
A. T., p. 228.
STICKNEY.
George W., p. 172.
STILES.
Henry, p. 233.
Smith D., p. 230.
STIMPSON.
Mary, p. 18.
STINSON.
Thomas, p. 105.
STONAKER.
William, p. 196.
STORY.
——, p. 90.
Martha, p. 25.
STRAW.
William, p. 102.
STRONG.
Caroline E., p. 233.
STUNBERG.
Henry, p. 230.
SWAZEY.
Susanna, p. 46.
TABOR.
Harriet, p. 140.
TAFT.
Jesse G., p. 224.
TAPLEY.
Amos P., p. 153.
Lucy, p. 144.
TARR.
Rachel, p. 84.
TAYLOR.
John F., p. 265.
TEWKESBURY.
William, p. 136.
THOMPSON.
——, p. 219.
Frederic, p. 350.
Lizzie, p. 212.
THRASHER.
Tabitha, p. 144.
THURSTON.
Martha, p. 228.
TIBBETTS.
Levi, p. 123.
TIFFANY.
Catharine A., p. 264.
TILDEN.
Frank B., p. 348.
TOZZER.
Samuel, p. 144.
TRASK.
Ebenezer, p. 189.
TRULL.
David M., p. 233.
TRYON.
Homer A., p. 266.
TURNER.
Fessenden B., p. 333.
Freeman, p. 217.
TYLER.
Eliza, p. 123.
UNDERHILL.
Moses, p. 94.
WAKELY.
Emma, p. 159.
WALCOTT.
Elihu, p. 115.
WALDRON.
Daniel, p. 137.
WALKER.
Joseph A., p. 137.
WALLACE.
Ann E., p. 276.
WARD.
Annie G., p. 368.
H. J., p. 159.
WARDEN.
Joseph H., p. 236.
WARNER.
Caleb, p. 97.
Mary H., p. 196.
WARREN.
Clarence, p. 334.
WATSON.
Samuel, p. 129.
Susette, p. 334.
WATERS.
Julia E., p. 195.
WATERHOUSE.
Alvin M., p. 173.
WATTS.
Addie E., p. 141.
WEBBER.
Richard, p. 49.
WEBSTER.
Davison, p. 137.
WEEKS.
Augusta, p. 233.
George H., p. 233.
WELDEN.
Almira, p. 144.
WEST.
Fannie, p. 181.
WEYMOUTH.
Orrin, p. 224.
WHEATLAND.
Philip D., p. 315.
WHITE.
Alfred, p. 143.
Ella A., p. 290.
Joseph W., p. 290.
WHITMAN.
Harriet, p. 348.
WHITNEY.
Dr. Elisha, p. 46.
WHITTIER.
Mary, p. 144.
WIGGIN.
Sarah, p. 140.
WILDER.
Eunice, p. 79.
WILKINS.
Gawn, p. 151.
WILLETT.
Martha, p. 98.
WILLIAMS.
Alonzo P., p. 143.
Betsey E., p. 117.
William C., p. 161.
WILSON.
Mary, p. 296.
William H., p. 212.
WINTER.
George, p. 217.
Thomas, p. 217.
WITHAM.
——, p. 103.
WOOD.
Clara, p. 228.
Edward, p. 225.
WOODBURY.
——, p. 73.
YOUNG.
Ellen, p. 304.

GENERAL INDEX.

PERSONAL SKETCHES AND MEMORANDA.

Aaron Choate, Windsor, Me., pp. 120, 121.
Abbot, Ezra, Concord, N. H., p. 90.
Abby P. Choate, Mrs., Essex, Mass., pp. v, 321.
Addenda, pp. 406–14.
Agreement of John Choate's Heirs, pp. 4, 5.
Alden Choate, Esq., Lynn, Mass., p. 147.
Ancient Documents of Court Record, pp. 2–5.
Anecdote of Choate Brothers at Sea, p. 8.
Appleton, Zeno A., Rockport, Mass., p. 294.

Bachiler, Rev. Stephen, Hampton, N. H., p. 82.
Baker, Thomas, Ipswich, Mass., pp. 110, 117.
Banking, A Busy Life in, p. 401.
Beard, Rev. Warren I., Dover, N. H., p. 139.
Bell, Hon. Joseph M., Dorchester, Mass., p. 315.
Benjamin Choate, Rev., Kingston, N. H., p. 19.
Benjamin Choate, Col., Enfield, N. H., p. 91.
Benjamin B. Choate, Lawrence, Mass., p. 285.
Births on Choate Island, pp. 15–18.
Blake, Hon. Henry N., Helena, Mont., p. 305.
Bowditch, Nath'l I., Framingham, Mass., p. 393.
Bowles, Mrs. Ada C., Gloucester, Mass., p. 85.
Bowman, Samuel, Cambridge, Mass., p. 23.
Bridge, The Choate, Ipswich, Mass., pp. 34, 35.
Brown, Capt. William, Ipswich, Mass., p. 104.
Burnham, Choate, South Boston, Mass., p. 185.
Burnham, David, Enfield, N. H., p. 167.
Burnham Family, pp. 18, 19, 25, 131.
Burnham, John H., Bloomington, Ill., p. 119.
Burnham, Lieut. Nathan, "Chebacco," p. 50.
Burnham, William, Ipswich, Mass., p. 131.
Burnham, Hon. Zaccheus, Cobourg, Ontario, pp. 50, 164, 167.
Burgess, Capt. William, Portland, Me., p. 366.

Carter, Esq., Samuel R., Paris, Me., p. 192.
Centenarian, Aaron Nichols, Bow, N. H., p. 102.
Charles Choate, Esq., Woburn, Mass., p. 153.
Charles Choate, Bridgton, Me., p. 255.
Charles Choate, Dr., Montebello, Ill., p. 190.
Charles A. Choate, Jacksonville, Fla., p. 311.
Charles F. Choate, Milltown, Me., p. 220.
Charles F. Choate, Esq., Boston, Mass., p. 323.
Charles F. Choate, Southboro', Mass., p. 394.
Charles W. Choate, Rev., Dayton, Ohio, p. 411.
Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass., p. xv.
Cheever, Rev. Ames, Manchester, Mass., p. 41.
Chinese Commissioner, Canton, China, p. 368.
Choate and Chute, Names of, p. xvi.
Choate Brook, Weare, N. H., p. 72.
Choate Hermit, Green Island, p. 413.
Choate Island, Essex, Mass., pp. 12, 13.
Choate Village, New Castle Co., Del., p. 411.
Clara E. Choate, Mrs., Boston, Mass., p. 388.
Cleaveland, Rev. John, Chebacco, Mass., p. 27.
Cleaveland, Dr. Nehemiah, Topsfield, Mass., p. 28.
Cleaveland, LL. D., Nehemiah, Byfield, Mass., pp. 28, 29.
Cleaveland, Dr. Parker, Byfield, Mass., p. 27.
Cogswell, Mrs. Susan, Henniker, N. H., pp. 151, 152.
Commission, A Royal, pp. 55, 56.
Confederate Soldiers, pp. 135, 243.
Continental Money, Collapse of, p. 88.
Courting Expedition to Choate Island, p. 116.
Cowper's Lines, p. 283.
Craig C. Choate, Essex, Mass., p. 320.
Craig, Nathan, Spencer, Mass., p. 130.
Cram, Nathaniel G., Berlin Mills, N. H., p. 367.
Crocker Family, Londonderry, N. H., p. 115.
Cushing, Rev. Dr. Christopher, Cambridge, Mass., pp. 316–18.
Cyrus Choate, Dea., Orland, Ind., p. 158.

Daniel Choate, San Diego, Cal., pp. 340–42.
"Dark Day," May 19, 1780, pp. 96, 143.
Darling, Francis D., Boston, Mass., p. 321.
Dartmoor Prison, England, p. 134.
David Choate, Ipswich, Mass., p. 107.
David Choate, "Chebacco," p. 112.
David Choate, Dea., Essex, Mass., pp. 197, 198.
David Choate, Dr., Salem, Mass., pp. 312, 313.
David Choate and Descendants, New Castle, Del., pp. 406–10.
David J. Choate, New York City, p. 216.

David T. Choate, Warsaw, Ontario, p. 380.
Dearborn Family, Portsmouth, N.H., pp. 136–8.
Death-bed of "Elder Francis," Chebacco, Mass., p. 38.
Dedication of this Volume, p. 3.
De Gersdorff, Dr. E. B., Boston, Mass., p. 329.
Dennett Family, Portsmouth, N. H., p. 140.
"Devil at the Dyke Bars," p. 35.
"Don't Fight, Boys!" p. 92.
Drowned at Sea in a Hurricane, p. 113.
Druggist, Old Boston, p. 254.
Dustin, Mrs. Hannah, The Heroine, p. 91.

Ebenezer Choate, Bridgton, Me., pp. 75, 150.
Ebenezer Choate, Whitefield, Me., p. 124.
Ebenezer Choate, Bridgton, Me., pp. 145, 146.
Elliot N. Choate, Fitchburg, Mass., p. 265.
Elm Trees Planted, Lunenburg, Mass., p. 143.
Emigration to Canada, pp. 88, 164, 165.
Emily F. Choate, Miss, "In Memoriam," p. 223.
English Cousin, Joseph Choat, p. xii.
Enoch Choate, Portsmouth, Va, p. 133.
Epitaphs of Enoch and Margaret, p. 133.
Errata, p. 414.
Explanation, p. 416.

Farley, Gen. Michael, Ipswich, Mass., p. 46.
Farley, Esq., James P., Boston, Mass., p. 48.
Father of the Town, Glanford, Ontario, p. 273.
Fifield, Thomas H., South Bend, Ind., p. 162.
Finchingfield, Essex County, England, p. vii.
First Flour Mill in California, p. 380.
Fitts, Abraham, Ipswich, Mass., p. 7.
Francis Choate, Elder, "Chebacco," pp. 37–9.
Francis Choate, Lansingburg, N. Y., p. 125.
Francis Choate, Merchant, Salem, Mass., p. 114.
Francis B. Choate, Sacramento, Cal., p. 391.
Frederick W. Choate, Beverly, Mass., p. 308.
Fright of John Tilton, p. 35.

George Choate, Chebacco, Mass., p. 113.
George Choate, Lowell, Mass., pp. 178, 179.
George Choate, Hopkinton, N. H., p. 239.
George Choate, Dr., Salem, Mass., p. 214.
George C. S. Choate, Dr., Pleasantville, N. Y., p. 322.
George F. Choate, Hon., Salem, Mass., p. 318.
George G. Choate, Blue Hill, Me., p. 235.
George W. Choate, Louisville, Ky., pp. 378, 379.
Gilbert, Marwood A., St. Thomas, Ontario, p. 376.
Goldsmith, William F., Lynn, Mass., p. 361.
Goodhue, Mrs. Abigail, Enfield, N. H., p. 89.
Greenleaf C. Choate, Salem, Mass., pp. 319.
Groton, Boxford, Colchester, England, p. xiii.

Hamlin, Dr. Augustus C., Bangor, Me., p. 192.
Hamlin, Hon. Elijah L., Bangor, Me., p. 192.
Hamlin, Miss Helen, Bangor, Me., p. 194.
Hammatt, Abraham, Ipswich, Mass., pp. 47, 48.
Hannah Choate, Miss, Norwich, Conn., p. 66.
Hannah E. Choate, Miss, Salem, Mass., p. 198.
Hannibal Choate, Winona, Minn., pp. 51, 156.
Harvey, Choate, Capt., Beverly, Mass., p. 188.
Harway, Mrs. James L., New York City, p. 301.
Haynes, Rev. Henry H., Cambridge, Mass., p. 318.
"Helen of Maine," p. 195.
Helen (Olcott) Choate, Mrs., Boston, p. 208.
Henrotin, Mrs. Charles, Chicago, Ill., p. 243.
Henry M. Choate, Fitchburg, Mass., p. 266.
Hill, Mrs. Lydia, No. Cambridge, Mass., p. 375.
Hodgkins, Thomas, Woolwich, Me., p. 105.
Holbrook, Deacon John, Pomfret, Conn., p. 52.
Homer M. Choate, Smithport, Pa., p. 356.
Horace H. Choate, Dr., Lewiston, Me., p. 397.
Humphrey Choate, Dea., Derry, N. H., p. 177.

Illustrations, p. 415.
Index A, pp. 417–432.
Index B, pp. 433–440.
Index C, pp. 441–448.
Index D, pp. 449–454.
Index, General, pp. 455–458.
Indians, Malta, Windsor, Me., pp. 120, 121.
Ingalls, Capl. Zebadiah, Pomfret, Conn., p. 53.
Inscription, Adam Winthrop, Groton, England, p. xiii.
Introduction, pp. vi–xvi.
"Iron Pen," Longfellow, pp. 194, 195.
Isaac Choate, Captive to the Indians, p. 127.
Isaac Bassett Choate, Boston, Mass., p. 256.
Isaiah M. Choate, Kedron, Minn., pp. 159, 160.

Jacie's Letter, Henry, p. x.
Jacob Choate, Glanford, Ontario, pp. 87, 88.
Jacob Choate, Glanford, Ontario, p. 277.
Jacob T. Choate, Perry, Ga., p. 142.
James Choate, Dea., Derry, N. H., pp. 176, 177.
James C. Choate, Portsmouth, Va., p. 241.
Jameson, Esq., Daniel, Dunbarton, N. H., p. 11.
Jeremiah Choate, Manchester, N. H., p. 382.
Jeremiah B. Choate, Capt., Boston, p. 302.
John Choate, "Chebacco," pp. xv, xvi, 1, 2.
John Choate, Hon., Ipswich, Mass., pp. 29–36.
John Choate, Esq., Chebacco, Mass., p. 106.
John T. Choate, Underhill, Vt., p. 238.
Johnson, Osgood, Cambridge, Mass., p. 263.
Jonathan Choate, Lansingburg, N. Y., p. 129.
Jonathan L. Choate, Chelsea, Mass., p. 281.
Joseph Choate, Auburn, N. Y., p. 229.
Joseph H. Choate, LL. D., New York, p. 326.
Joseph K. Choate, Denver, Col., p. 392.
Journal of David Choate, "Chebacco," p. 109.

Kendall, Mrs. Mary, Beverly, Mass., p. 267.
Kendrick, Rev. Nathaniel, Hamilton, N. Y., p. 226.
Keziah Choate, Mrs., Amesbury, Mass., p. 252.
Kimball Family, Ipswich, Mass., pp. 98, 99.
Kimball, Moses, Norwalk, Ohio, p. 227.
King, Mrs. Abigail, No. Whitefield, Me., p. 122.
Knapp and Toppan Families, Newburyport, Mass., p. 133.
Knee Buckles and Cockade Hat, p. 70.

Lafayette's Visit to Ipswich, Mass., p. 46.
Land Company, The Ohio, p. 125.
Lathrop, Rufus, Norwich, Conn., pp. 67, 68.
Leander Choate, Bridgton, Me., p. 150.

Leander Choate, Oshkosh, Wis., pp. 257, 258.
Lineage, Choates of Unknown, pp. 411–13.
Litch, Mrs. Polly, Lunenburg, Mass., p. 142.
"Little Mistress of the House," pp. 310, 311.
Longfellow's Letter and Lines, pp. 194, 195.
Lord, Esq., Nathaniel J., Salem, Mass , p. 99.
Lord, LL. D., Otis P., Salem, Mass., p. 100.
Loring, Mrs. Hannah, Gardner, Me., p. 122.
Louisburg, Choates in 1745 at, pp. 31, 44.
Lover, An Accepted Choate Island, p. 118.
Lufkin, Stephen, Chester, N. H., p. 94.
Lydia Choate, Miss, Choate Island, p. 118.

Marriage, "Uncle Nat's," Ellsworth, Me., p. 74.
Massacre, Indian, "Big Bottom," Ohio, p. 125.
Mary L. Choate, Miss, Lebanon, N. H., p. 171.
Mattocks, Hon. Samuel B., Lyndon, Vt., pp. 233, 234.
McAllister, Geo. I., Manchester, N. H., p. 289.
Milk, Deacon John, Portland, Me., p. 135.
"Mill Prison," Plymouth, England, pp. 42, 44.
Moody, Hon. Joel, Mound City, Kan., p. 384.
Morrill, Rev. Robie, Boscawen, N. H., p. 212.
Mulberry Tree, The, Winthrop, p. xiv.
Music of the Choates, Rockport, Mass., p. 161.

Negro Woman, Sale of, 1734, pp. 11, 12.
Nehemiah Choate, Bridgton, Me., pp. 146, 147.
Norris, Mrs. Hannah, Whitefield, Me., p. 122.
Norris, Hon. Moses, Manchester, N. H., p. 139.
Norton, Rev. Edward, Quincy, Mass., p. 184.

Obligation, A Queer, 1722, p. 21.
Objections to the Will of John Choate, p. 4.
Orange Groves in Florida, Among the, p. 369.
Ores, A New Treatment of, p. 391.
Original Choate Farm, "Chebacco," p. 283.
Osgood, Esq., Charles, Abington, Conn., p. 53.

Parker C. Choate, Portland, Me., p. 391.
Patriotism of 1776, Chester, N. H., p. 94.
Patriotism Rewarded, Shelburne, Mass., p. 80.
Paul Family, Danville, Vt., p. 233.
Peaslee Family, Nashua, N. H., p. 141.
Petition of Inhabitants of Kingstown, N. H., pp. 42, 43.
Physical Strength Illustrated, Great, p. 88.
Pigeon, Rev. Charles Du M., Auburndale, Mass., p. 287.
Pigeon, Dr. James C. Du M., Roxbury, Mass., p. 288.
Polly Choate, Mrs., Enfield, N. H., p. 168.
Poisoned Fatally by Phosphorus, p. 148.
Postmaster, First, of Essex, Mass., p. 183.
Postmaster, The Oldest, in the Province, p. 279.
Pratt, Esq., Edward E., Boston, Mass., p. 315.
Preface, p. v.
President of the General Federation of Women's Clubs, p. 243.
Printing Press Adams Invented, p. 180.
Privateer Captured, 1812, p. 104.
Proctor, John, Aug. 19, 1692, p. 11.
Prophecy in Verse, A, "Lowell Choate," p. 99.

Quarles, Rev. Francis, Hamilton, Mass., p. 189.

Record, Ancient Bible Family, p. 114.
Remarkable Events, Among, p. 84.
Removal, A Week on the Way, p. 75.
Revolution, Choates in the, p. 414.
Road Builder, Governmental, pp. 274, 275.
Romance of the Telegraph, pp. 398, 399.
Rival of the Woman of the Scriptures, p. 66.
Rufus Choate, Capt., Dorchester, Mass., p. 209.
Rufus Choate, Deacon, Essex, Mass., p. 313.
Rufus Choate, Dr., Herndon, Va.. p. 331.
Rufus Choate, Hon., Boston, Mass., p. 199.

Samuel Choate, the Hermit of Green Island, p. 413.
Samuel Choate, Enfield, N. H., p. 170.
Samuel L. Choate, Colton, Cal., p. 283.
Sarah B. Choate, Miss, Boston, Mass., p. 209.
Schliemann, Mrs. Louisa J., Adrian, Mich., p. 390.
Sensible Plan to Help Women, A, p. 325.
Sewall, M. D., Prof. Henry, Denver, Col., p. 196.
Sewall, Dr. Thomas, Washington, D. C., p. 195.
Shaw, Ralph H., Lowell, Mass., p. 293.
Simeon Choate, Salisbury, Mass., p. 72.
Slavery in the Family of Choates, pp. 11, 12.
Smith, Rev. Herbert, Groton, England, p. x.
Spelman, Esq., Israel M., Cambridge, Mass., p. 321.
Spinney, William, Salem, Mass., p. 368.
Spofford Family, Essex, Mass., pp. 118, 119.
Springfield, N. H., Incorporated, p. 73.
Stark, Gen. John, p. 90.
Steeple Bumpstead, England, pp. xi–xiii.
Stephen Choate, Hon., Ipswich, Mass., p. 58.
Stephen Choate, Rev., Wardsboro, Vt., p. 82.
Stetson, Hon. George, Bangor, Me., p. 192.
Stevens, Ebenezer, Montville, Me., p. 73.
Stolen from Her Home in England, p. 81.
Storey, Marriage of Mr. and Mrs., pp. 398, 399.
Story Family, Ipswich, Mass., p. 103.
Struck by Lightning, The Choate House, p. 63.
Supplemental, p. 405.

Tamworth, N. H., Settlement of, p. 71.
Tappan, John S., Gloucester, Mass., p. 161.
Thomas Choate, "Gov.," Choate Island, p. 9.
Thomas Choate, Charleston, S. C., pp. 134, 135.
Thomas Choate, Lebanon, N. H., p. 171.
Thrilling Narrative, A., pp. 127, 128.
Thurston, Rev. Henry W. L., Wilmot, N. H., p. 284.
Todd, Capt. Walter A., Newburyport, Mass., p. 139.
Tourmalines, Mt. Mica, Paris, Me., p. 192.
Tragedy in Windsor, Me., A, pp. 120, 121.
Trees, Ancestral, pp. 150, 262.
Triplets, The Birth of, Charlestown, Mass., p. 51.
Tupper, Deacon Nathaniel, Georgetown, Mass., p. 74.
Turney, Peter, Norfolk, Va., p. 223.

United States Senate, Scene in the, pp. 203.
Unknown Lineage, Choates of, pp. 411–13.

Varney Farm, Essex, Mass., p. 90.

JUL 15 1897

Warren Choate, Washington, D. C., p. 330.
Warren C. Choate, Washington, D. C., p. 215.
Washington Choate, D. D., Rev., Brooklyn, N. Y., p. 314.
Wayman, Rev. John W., Groton, England, pp. x, xiv, xv.
Webber, President Samuel, Harvard College, p. 49.
Wedding Day on Choate Island, p. 118.
Whalley, Rev. John, Ipswich, Mass., pp. 22, 35.
Whittier's Appreciative Lines, p. 252.
Wilbur H. Choate, Lowell, Mass., p. 386.
Will of John Choate, pp. 3, 4.
William Choate, Capt., Choate Island, p.62.
William Choate, Derry, N. H., pp. 210, 211.
William Choate, Essex, Mass., p. 213.
William Choate, Esq., Beverly, Mass., p. 309.
William E. Choate, Dr., Detroit, Mich., p. 401.
William G. Choate, Hon., New York City, pp. 324, 325.
William M. Choate, Boston, Mass., p. 273.
William N. Choate, Jackson, Mich., p. 347.
William O. Choate, Rev., Fort Edward, N. Y., p. 362.
Williams, Rev. John, Deerfield, Mass., p. 8.
Winfield S., Choate, Hon., Augusta, Me., p. 345.
Winthrop Place, Old, Groton, England, p. xiv.
Wise, Rev. John, "Chebacco," pp. 6, 7, 10.
Wulfing, William, Glade, Ohio, p. 402.
Wyman Family, Woburn, Mass., p. 77.

York, William, Cornish, N. H., p. 78.
Young Man's Memory, To a, p. 329.